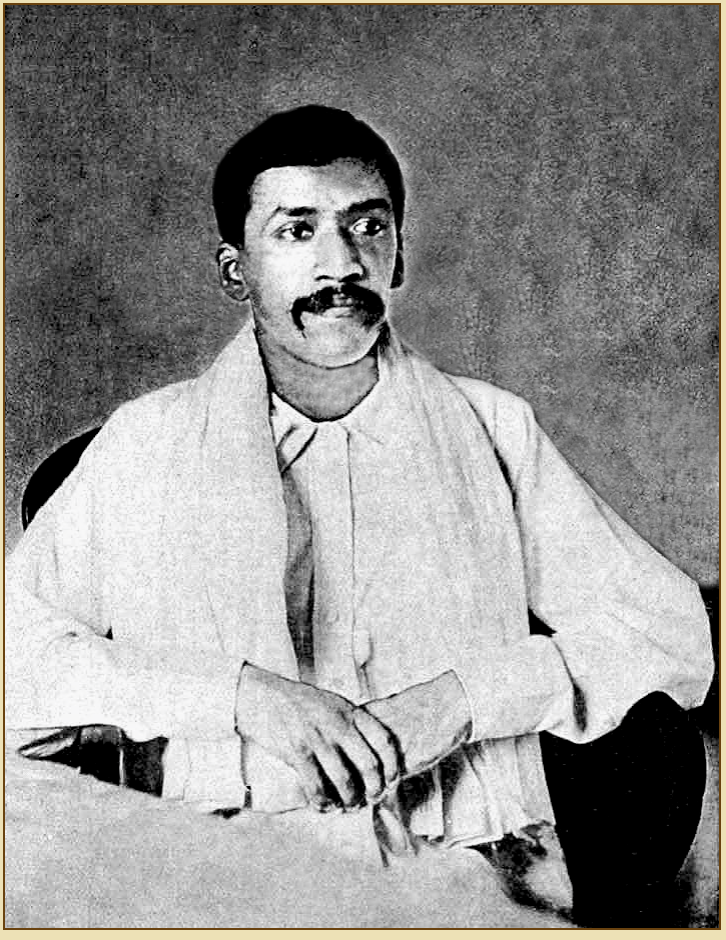
Index and Glossaries with Biographical and Bibliographical Data



Sri Aurobindo

VOLUME 37
THE COMPLETE WORKS OF SRI AUROBINDO
© Sri Aurobindo Ashram Trust 2026
Published by Sri Aurobindo Ashram Publication Department
Printed at Sri Aurobindo Ashram Press, Pondicherry
PRINTED IN INDIA

INDEX AND GLOSSARIES

WITH BIOGRAPHICAL AND BIBLIOGRAPHICAL DATA

Publisher's Note

This volume consists of reference materials prepared by the editors of THE COMPLETE WORKS OF SRI AUROBINDO for the use of readers. It is divided into four parts.

Part One presents biographical material: a brief life sketch and an annotated chronology.

Part Two provides materials related to Sri Aurobindo's writings, including a note on THE COMPLETE WORKS, a table of the contents of the 36 text volumes, an annotated bibliography, a list of periodicals with which Sri Aurobindo was associated, and alphabetical indexes of short prose works and poems.

Part Three contains glossaries of words and phrases in non-Indian and Indian languages.

Part Four provides an index to the 36 text volumes of THE COMPLETE WORKS.

CONTENTS

PART ONE. THE LIFE OF SRI AUROBINDO

Sri Aurobindo: A Life Sketch 3
Chronology of Events in the Life of Sri Aurobindo 9

PART TWO. THE WORKS OF SRI AUROBINDO

Note on the Complete Works of Sri Aurobindo 91
Contents of the Complete Works of Sri Aurobindo 124
Bibliography of the Works of Sri Aurobindo 138
Periodicals with which Sri Aurobindo Was Associated 211
Index of Essays and Other Short Works in Prose 216
Index of Poems 225

PART THREE. GLOSSARIES OF WORDS AND PHRASES IN THE COMPLETE WORKS

Glossary of Words and Phrases in Non-Indian Languages 235
Glossary of Words and Phrases in Sanskrit and Other Indian Languages 246

PART FOUR. INDEX TO THE COMPLETE WORKS 373

Part One
The Life of Sri Aurobindo

Sri Aurobindo: A Life Sketch

Sri Aurobindo was born in Calcutta on August 15, 1872. In 1879, at the age of seven, he was taken with his two elder brothers to England for education and lived there for fourteen years. Brought up at first in an English family at Manchester, he joined St. Paul's School in London in 1884 and in 1890 went from it with a senior classical scholarship to King's College, Cambridge, where he studied for two years. In 1890 he passed also the open competition for the Indian Civil Service, but at the end of two years of probation failed to present himself at the riding examination and was disqualified for the Service. At this time the Gaekwar of Baroda was in London. Aurobindo saw him, obtained an appointment in the Baroda Service and left England in January, 1893.

Sri Aurobindo passed thirteen years, from 1893 to 1906, in the Baroda Service, first in the Revenue Department and in secretariat work for the Maharaja, afterwards as Professor of English and, finally, Vice-Principal in the Baroda College. These were years of self-culture, of literary activity — for much of the poetry afterwards published from Pondicherry was written at this time — and of preparation for his future work. In England he had received, according to his father's express instructions, an entirely occidental education without any contact with the culture of India and the East.[1] At Baroda he made up the deficiency, learned Sanskrit and several modern Indian languages,

Sri Aurobindo wrote this Life Sketch in the third person in 1930, originally for use in a book written by a disciple. See Autobiographical Notes and Other Writings of Historical Interest, *volume 36 of* THE COLLECTED WORKS OF SRI AUROBINDO, *pages 5–13.*

[1] It may be observed that Sri Aurobindo's education in England gave him a wide introduction to the culture of ancient, of mediaeval and of modern Europe. He was a brilliant scholar in Greek and Latin. He had learned French from his childhood in Manchester and studied for himself German and Italian sufficiently to read Goethe and Dante in the

assimilated the spirit of Indian civilisation and its forms past and present. A great part of the last years of this period was spent on leave in silent political activity, for he was debarred from public action by his position at Baroda. The outbreak of the agitation against the partition of Bengal in 1905 gave him the opportunity to give up the Baroda Service and join openly in the political movement. He left Baroda in 1906 and went to Calcutta as Principal of the newly-founded Bengal National College.

The political action of Sri Aurobindo covered eight years, from 1902 to 1910. During the first half of this period he worked behind the scenes, preparing with other co-workers the beginnings of the Swadeshi (Indian Sinn Fein) movement, till the agitation in Bengal furnished an opening for the public initiation of a more forward and direct political action than the moderate reformism which had till then been the creed of the Indian National Congress. In 1906 Sri Aurobindo came to Bengal with this purpose and joined the New Party, an advanced section small in numbers and not yet strong in influence, which had been recently formed in the Congress. The political theory of this party was a rather vague gospel of Non-cooperation; in action it had not yet gone farther than some ineffective clashes with the Moderate leaders at the annual Congress assembly behind the veil of secrecy of the "Subjects Committee". Sri Aurobindo persuaded its chiefs in Bengal to come forward publicly as an All-India party with a definite and challenging programme, putting forward Tilak, the popular Maratha leader at its head, and to attack the then dominant Moderate (Reformist or Liberal) oligarchy of veteran politicians and capture from them the Congress and the country. This was the origin of the historic struggle between the Moderates and the Nationalists (called by their opponents Extremists) which in two years changed altogether the face of Indian politics.

The new-born Nationalist party put forward Swaraj (inde-

---

original tongues. (He passed the Tripos in Cambridge in the first division and obtained record marks in Greek and Latin in the examination for the Indian Civil Service.)

pendence) as its goal as against the far-off Moderate hope of colonial self-government to be realised at a distant date of a century or two by a slow progress of reform; it proposed as its means of execution a programme which resembled in spirit, though not in its details, the policy of Sinn Fein developed some years later and carried to a successful issue in Ireland. The principle of this new policy was self-help; it aimed on one side at an effective organisation of the forces of the nation and on the other professed a complete non-cooperation with the Government. Boycott of British and foreign goods and the fostering of Swadeshi industries to replace them, boycott of British law courts and the foundation of a system of Arbitration courts in their stead, boycott of Government universities and colleges and the creation of a network of National colleges and schools, the formation of societies of young men which would do the work of police and defence and, wherever necessary, a policy of passive resistance were among the immediate items of the programme. Sri Aurobindo hoped to capture the Congress and make it the directing centre of an organised national action, an informal State within the State, which would carry on the struggle for freedom till it was won. He persuaded the party to take up and finance as its recognised organ the newly-founded daily paper, *Bande Mataram*, of which he was at the time acting editor. The *Bande Mataram*, whose policy from the beginning of 1907 till its abrupt winding up in 1908 when Aurobindo was in prison was wholly directed by him, circulated almost immediately all over India. During its brief but momentous existence it changed the political thought of India which has ever since preserved fundamentally, even amidst its later developments, the stamp then imparted to it. But the struggle initiated on these lines, though vehement and eventful and full of importance for the future, did not last long at the time; for the country was still unripe for so bold a programme.

Sri Aurobindo was prosecuted for sedition in 1907 and acquitted. Up till now an organiser and writer, he was obliged by this event and by the imprisonment or disappearance of other leaders to come forward as the acknowledged head of the party

in Bengal and to appear on the platform for the first time as a speaker. He presided over the Nationalist Conference at Surat in 1907 where in the forceful clash of two equal parties the Congress was broken to pieces. In May, 1908, he was arrested in the Alipur Conspiracy Case as implicated in the doings of the revolutionary group led by his brother Barindra; but no evidence of any value could be established against him and in this case too he was acquitted. After a detention of one year as undertrial prisoner in the Alipur Jail, he came out in May, 1909, to find the party organisation broken, its leaders scattered by imprisonment, deportation or self-imposed exile and the party itself still existent but dumb and dispirited and incapable of any strenuous action. For almost a year he strove single-handed as the sole remaining leader of the Nationalists in India to revive the movement. He published at this time to aid his effort a weekly English paper, the *Karmayogin*, and a Bengali weekly, the *Dharma*. But at last he was compelled to recognise that the nation was not yet sufficiently trained to carry out his policy and programme. For a time he thought that the necessary training must first be given through a less advanced Home Rule movement or an agitation of passive resistance of the kind created by Mahatma Gandhi in South Africa. But he saw that the hour of these movements had not come and that he himself was not their destined leader. Moreover, since his twelve months' detention in the Alipur Jail, which had been spent entirely in the practice of Yoga, his inner spiritual life was pressing upon him for an exclusive concentration. He resolved therefore to withdraw from the political field, at least for a time.

In February, 1910, he withdrew to a secret retirement at Chandernagore and in the beginning of April sailed for Pondicherry in French India. A third prosecution was launched against him at this moment for a signed article in the *Karmayogin*; in his absence it was pressed against the printer of the paper who was convicted, but the conviction was quashed on appeal in the High Court of Calcutta. For the third time a prosecution against him had failed. Sri Aurobindo had left Bengal with some intention of returning to the political field under more favourable cir-

cumstances; but very soon the magnitude of the spiritual work he had taken up appeared to him and he saw that it would need the exclusive concentration of all his energies. Eventually he cut off connection with politics, refused repeatedly to accept the Presidentship of the National Congress and went into a complete retirement. During all his stay at Pondicherry from 1910 to the present moment[2] he has remained more and more exclusively devoted to his spiritual work and his sadhana.

In 1914 after four years of silent Yoga he began the publication of a philosophical monthly, the *Arya*. Most of his more important works, those published since in book form, the *Isha Upanishad*, the *Essays on the Gita*, and others not yet published, the *Life Divine*, the *Synthesis of Yoga*,[3] appeared serially in the *Arya*. These works embodied much of the inner knowledge that had come to him in his practice of Yoga. Others were concerned with the spirit and significance of Indian civilisation and culture, the true meaning of the Vedas, the progress of human society, the nature and evolution of poetry, the possibility of the unification of the human race. At this time also he began to publish his poems, both those written in England and at Baroda and those, fewer in number, added during his period of political activity and in the first years of his residence at Pondicherry. The *Arya* ceased publication in 1921 after six years and a half of uninterrupted appearance.

Sri Aurobindo lived at first in retirement at Pondicherry with four or five disciples. Afterwards more and yet more began to come to him to follow his spiritual path and the number became so large that a community of sadhaks had to be formed for the maintenance and collective guidance of those who had left everything behind for the sake of a higher life. This was the foundation of the Sri Aurobindo Asram which has less been created than grown around him as its centre.

Sri Aurobindo began his practice of Yoga in 1905. At first gathering into it the essential elements of spiritual experience

[2] *This Life Sketch was written in 1930 and published in 1937. Sri Aurobindo's retirement lasted until his passing in December 1950. — Ed.*

[3] *These two works, and many others, have since been published in book form. — Ed.*

that are gained by the paths of divine communion and spiritual realisation followed till now in India, he passed on in search of a more complete experience uniting and harmonising the two ends of existence, Spirit and Matter. Most ways of Yoga are paths to the Beyond leading to the Spirit and, in the end, away from life; Sri Aurobindo's rises to the Spirit to redescend with its gains bringing the light and power and bliss of the Spirit into life to transform it. Man's present existence in the material world is in this view or vision of things a life in the Ignorance with the Inconscient at its base, but even in its darkness and nescience there are involved the presence and possibilities of the Divine. The created world is not a mistake or a vanity and illusion to be cast aside by the soul returning to heaven or Nirvana, but the scene of a spiritual evolution by which out of this material Inconscience is to be manifested progressively the Divine Consciousness in things. Mind is the highest term yet reached in the evolution, but it is not the highest of which it is capable. There is above it a Supermind or eternal Truth-consciousness which is in its nature the self-aware and self-determining light and power of a Divine Knowledge. Mind is an ignorance seeking after Truth, but this is a self-existent Knowledge harmoniously manifesting the play of its forms and forces. It is only by the descent of this supermind that the perfection dreamed of by all that is highest in humanity can come. It is possible by opening to a greater divine consciousness to rise to this power of light and bliss, discover one's true self, remain in constant union with the Divine and bring down the supramental Force for the transformation of mind and life and body. To realise this possibility has been the dynamic aim of Sri Aurobindo's Yoga.

Chronology of Events in the Life of Sri Aurobindo

Table of Names of Indian Cities, Towns and Localities

In this Chronology the names of Indian cities, towns and localities are spelled as they were spelled during Sri Aurobindo's lifetime. These old names, which reflect British pronunciations and spelling conventions, are given in the left-hand column of this table. In the right-hand column are given the spellings commonly used today. During the British period different spellings were sometimes used for the same name, for example Kishoregunge, Kishoregange, Kishoreganj, Kishorgange, Kishorganj. There also is a good deal of variation in modern spellings. The editors have used modern spellings that are found in official documents and authoritative reference works.

Old Name	Current Name
Baroda, Princely State of Baroda	Vadodara, Gujarat
Bhawanipore, Calcutta, Bengal Presidency	Bhawanipur, Kolkata, West Bengal
Bombay, Bombay Presidency	Mumbai, Maharashtra
Calcutta, Bengal Presidency	Kolkata, West Bengal
Chandernagore, French India	Chandannagar, West Bengal
Cocanada, Madras Presidency	Kakinada, Andhra Pradesh
Comilla, Eastern Bengal and Assam	Commilla/Cumilla, Chittagong Division, Bangladesh
Dacca, Eastern Bengal and Assam	Dhaka, Dhaka Division, Bangladesh
Dhulia, Bombay Presidency	Dhule, Maharashtra
Girgaum, Bombay, Bombay Presidency	Girgaon, Mumbai, Maharashtra
Gujaria, Princely State of Baroda	Gozaria, Gujarat
Hughly, Bengal Presidency	Hughli, West Bengal
Kishoregange, Eastern Bengal and Assam	Kishoreganj, Dhaka Division, Bangladesh
Madras, Madras Presidency	Chennai, Tamil Nadu
Madura, Madras Presidency	Madurai, Tamil Nadu
Midnapore, Bengal Presidency	Medinipur/Midnapore, West Bengal
Nasik, Bombay Presidency	Nashik, Maharashtra
Ootacamund, Madras Presidency	Udagamandalam/Ootacamund, Tamil Nadu
Plassey, Bengal Subah	Palashi, West Bengal
Poona, Bombay Presidency	Pune, Maharashtra
Serampore, Bengal Presidency	Serampore/Srirampur, West Bengal
Tinnevelly, Madras Presidency	Tirunelveli, Tamil Nadu
Tuticorin, Madras Presidency	Thoothukudi, Tamil Nadu

Chronology of Events in the Life of Sri Aurobindo

Events in the life of Sri Aurobindo are printed in **bold** type. Events in the lives of his relatives and associates are printed in roman type. Other events, including selected events in Indian and world history, are printed in *italic* type. References to sources are given in notes on pages 65–81.

1757	*23 June*	*Battle of Plassey: the British become masters of Bengal*
1772	*22 May*	*Birth of Rammohan Roy*
1802		Birth of Nanda Kishore Bose (mother's grandfather)[1]
1826	7 September	Birth of Rajnarain Bose (mother's father) in Boral, a village twelve miles south of central Calcutta (now a locality within Kolkata city)[2]
1826–1831		*Henry Louis Vivian Derozio at Hindu College, Calcutta: start of the "Young Bengal" movement*
1828	*20 August*	*The Brahmo Samaj movement started in Calcutta by Rammohan Roy and his friends*
1829	*4 December*	*Abolition of the rite of* satī
1833		Rajnarain Bose admitted to the Calcutta School Society's School ("David Hare's school")
1835	*2 February*	*Thomas Babington Macaulay's Minute on Education: "We must at present do our best to form a class who may be interpreters between us and the millions whom we govern; a class of persons, Indian in blood and colour, but English in tastes, in opinions, in morals and in intellect."*[3]
1836	*18 February*	*Birth of Gadadhar Chattopadhyay, later Ramakrishna Paramahansa, in Kamarpukur, Hughly District, Bengal*

1840		Rajnarain Bose admitted to Hindu College, Calcutta[4]
1844	21 November	Birth of Krishnadhan Ghose (father) in Patna.[5]
1845	7 December	Death of Nanda Kishore Bose[6]
1846		Rajnarain Bose joins the Brahmo Samaj[7]
1847	April	Rajnarain Bose is married to Nistarini Dutta (mother's mother)[8]
1851	21 February	Rajnarain Bose becomes headmaster of the government school in Midnapore, southwestern Bengal[9]
1852	December	Birth of Swarnalotta Bose (mother) in Midnapore[10]
c. 1856		Death of Kali Prosad Ghose (father's father), leaving his family in a precarious financial condition[11]
1857–1858		*Indian Rebellion (formerly known as the "Sepoy Mutiny")*
1858		*British possessions in India placed under the direct rule of the British Crown*
1859		Krishnadhan Ghose accepted as an undergraduate by Calcutta University, having passed the admissions examination in the second division.[12]
1863	*12 January*	*Birth of Narendranath Dutta, later Swami Vivekananda, in Calcutta*
1864		Krishnadhan Ghose passes Calcutta Medical College final examination and is certified as a Licentiate in Medicine and Surgery (L.M.S.)[13]
1864	May	Marriage of Krishnadhan Ghose and Swarnalotta Bose[14]
1865	24 June	Krishnadhan Ghose is appointed Sub-assistant Surgeon, Third Grade, attached to the Medical College Hospital, Calcutta[15]
1866		*Keshab Chunder Sen and his supporters secede from the original Brahmo Samaj, forming the Brahmo Samaj of India*
1866	April	Rajnarain Bose issues a prospectus for the Society for the Promotion of National Feeling among the Educated Natives of Bengal[16]
1866	1 May	Krishnadhan Ghose is placed in medical charge of the Bhagalpur dispensary[17]

1867	31 May	Birth of Benoybhusan Ghose (eldest brother) in Bhagalpur[18]
1869	19 January	Birth of Manmohan Ghose (second brother) in Bhagalpur[19]
1869	15 November	Krishnadhan Ghose takes leave without pay[20]
1870	15 February	Krishnadhan Ghose sails for England[21]
1870		Rajnarain Bose becomes head of Adi ("original") Brahmo Samaj[22]
1870	May	Krishnadhan Ghose admitted as a member of the Royal College of Surgeons of England[23]
1871		Krishnadhan Ghose receives degree of M.D. with honours from Aberdeen University[24]
1871	11 November	Dr. Ghose is placed in medical charge of the civil station of Rangpur, northern Bengal (now in Bangladesh)[25]
1872		Swarnalotta Ghose travels to Calcutta from Rangpur
1872	**15 August**	**Born in Calcutta in the house of his father's friend Mano Mohan Ghose; shortly thereafter (certainly before December) taken by his mother to Rangpur**[26]
1872	15 September	Rajnarain Bose delivers a lecture entitled *Hindu Dharmer Sreṣṭhatā (The Superiority of the Hindu Religion)* in Calcutta; the lecture is later printed and widely discussed[27]
1872	15 December	Annette Akroyd arrives in Calcutta and goes to live in the house of Mano Mohan Ghose at 14 South Circular Road[28]
1872–1877		**Lives in Rangpur with his family**[29]
1873	January	Early signs of a nervous disorder that afflicted Swarnalotta Ghose: Annette Akroyd writes to her sister that Swarnalotta is "ill with a most alarming illness — fits of some kind"[30]
1873	8 February	Dr. Ghose is appointed Civil Medical Officer, Rangpur District[31]
1875	*19 April*	*Malhar Rao Gaekwar, the Maharaja of Baroda, is deposed; two months later twelve-year-old Sayajirao Gaekwar is installed on the throne*[32]

1876	*24 February*	*India Office regulation lowering the maximum age for candidates for the entrance examination of the Indian Civil Service from 21 to 19*
1876	*1 May*	*Queen Victoria assumes the title "Empress of India"*
1877		**Sent with his two brothers to Loreto Convent School in Darjeeling; here they spend the next two years**[33]
1877	3 September	Birth of Sarojini Ghose, fourth surviving child and only daughter of Swarnalotta and Krishnadhan Ghose[34]
1877	2 October	Dr. Ghose is elected vice-chairman of the Rangpur Municipality[35]
1877	29 September–2 October	Annette Beveridge (née Akroyd) meets him and his brothers in Darjeeling[36]
1877	October	Worsening of Swarnalotta's mental condition: Henry Beveridge writes to Annette that he was informed by Dr. Ghose that Swarnalotta's "eccentricity has entered a new stage and that she is always laughing at herself"[37]
1877	20 December	Dr. Ghose inaugurates drainage works in Rangpur; the drainage canal created becomes known as "Ghose's Canal" or "K. D. Canal"[38]
1878	21 February	Blanche Rachel Mirra Alfassa, later known as the Mother, is born in Paris[39]
1879	**c. April–June**	**Dr. Ghose and his family depart from India for England; the voyage takes around six weeks**[40]
1879		**Dr. Ghose places his three sons in the care of the Reverend William H. Drewett, pastor of the Stockport Road Congregational Church of Manchester; the boys stay with Drewett and his family at 84 Shakespeare Street, Chorlton-on-Medlock, Manchester**[41]
1879	c. August	Dr. Ghose returns to India alone[42]
1879	October	Rajnarain Bose settles in Deoghar, Bihar[43]
1879	*30 December*	*Birth of Venkataraman Aiyar, later Sri Ramana Maharshi, in Tiruchuli, near Madura*
1879–1884		**Educated at home by Mr. and Mrs. Drewett**[44]
1880	5 January	Barindrakumar Ghose (younger brother) is born in Upper Norwood (then a suburb of London, now an area of southeast London)[45]

1880		Swarnalotta Ghose returns to India with Sarojini and Barindrakumar; she goes to live near Deoghar while her husband remains in Rangpur[46]
1881	March	Drewett resigns the pastorate of the Stockport Road Congregational Church[47]
c. 1881		**Drewett and his family, along with the three Ghose boys, move to 29 York Place, Chorlton-on-Medlock, Manchester; they are living at this address at the time of the Census of April 1881**[48]
1881		Benoybhusan and Manmohan are enrolled in the Manchester Grammar School[49]
1883	30 October	Dr. K. D. Ghose is appointed officiating Civil Medical Officer, Bankura, western Bengal[50]
1884	22 January	Dr. K. D. Ghose is appointed Civil Medical Officer, Khulna, eastern Bengal (now in Bangladesh)[51]
1884		William Drewett emigrates to Australia[52]
1884		**Elizabeth Drewett (mother of William) takes the three Ghose boys to London; they live at 49 St. Stephen's Avenue, Shepherd's Bush**[53]
1884	**May**	**Takes scholarship examination for St. Paul's School, London**[54]
1884	**September**	**Elected to one of the school's foundation scholarships**[55]
1884	**September 17**	**Enters St. Paul's School in the Upper Fifth Form; Manmohan enters as a capitation scholar in the same form; Benoybhusan does not continue his education**[56]
1885		**Promoted to the Sixth and later to the Seventh Form**[57]
1885	**c. August**	**Accompanies his brothers on a trip to St. Bee's, on the Cumbrian coast, during summer holidays**[58]
1885	**December**	**His form master writes that he is "a very promising boy, one of the best in [the subject] history"**[59]
1885	*28–31 December*	*First session of the Indian National Congress held in Bombay*
1886	**July**	**His form master writes that he "gives excellent promise"; he stands third in Latin and Greek**[60]
1886	*July*	*British general election: Conservatives and Unionists defeat Liberals and Irish Nationalists; Salisbury is Prime Minister*

1886	*16 August*	*Death of Ramakrishna Paramahansa at Cossipore, near Calcutta*
1886	**August**	**Accompanies his brothers on a trip to the Lake District during summer holidays**[61]
1886	**September**	**Begins the school year in the Middle Eighth Form**[62]
1887	**July**	**His English master reports that he "writes wonderfully good English"**[63]
1887	**August**	**Accompanies his brothers on a trip to Hastings, Sussex, during summer holidays**[64]
1887	**c. August–September**	**The three Ghose brothers begin to live in a room at 128 Cromwell Road, South Kensington, London (the site of the South Kensington branch of the Liberal Club)**[65]
1887	**September**	**Begins the school year in the Upper Eighth, the highest form**[66]
1887		**Joins the Union, the school's debating society**[67]
1887	October	Manmohan Ghose goes up to Christ Church, Oxford, on an Open Scholarship; he remains at Oxford until May 1890[68]
1887	**December**	**His class reports show his declining interest in studies; his Latin master remarks: "deficient in knowledge, but good style esp. occasionally in verse"**[69]
1888		**Participates in the activities of the school's French debating society**[70]
1888	**July**	**Class reports show his masters' dissatisfaction with his progress; his Greek master writes: "Takes less pains, I think, than formerly"**[71]
1888	*August–November*	*"Jack the Ripper" serial killings in London*
1888		**Wins an honourable mention in the Bedford Prize competition, awarded "for proficiency in History and Geography"**[72]
1889	**July**	**Class reports show some improvement: his Greek master writes: "Is making real progress after a long stagnation"**[73]
1889	**c. August**	**Stands second in competition for Butterworth Prize, awarded "for knowledge of English literature, especially of Shakespeare"**[74]

1889	**September**	**Enters the "ICS class", a preparatory class for students who plan to take the Indian Civil Service entrance examination**[75]
1889	**November**	**Takes part in the activities of the school's Literary Society**[76]
1889	**December**	**Takes scholarship examination offered by King's College, Cambridge; wins an Open Scholarship worth £80 per annum; the examiner, Oscar Browning, later calls him "the most brilliant Greek scholar whom I ever examined for an entrance scholarship"**[77]
1890		Manmohan Ghose, along with his friend Laurence Binyon and two others, publishes *Primavera; Poems, by Four Authors*[78]
1890		In London Manmohan associates with Oscar Wilde and other literary figures[79]
1890	**2–16 June**	**Takes the entrance examination for the Indian Civil Service; stands eleventh; becomes an ICS probationer**[80]
1890	**July**	**Leaves St. Paul's; takes separate lodgings, apparently at 28 Kempsford Gardens, Earl's Court, South Kensington, London**[81]
1890	**11 October**	**Enters King's College, Cambridge, as an undergraduate scholar; occupies rooms on King's Lane; begins Classical and ICS studies**[82]
c. 1890–1893		Mirra Alfassa attends a private school for girls in Paris[83]
1891	**March**	**Passes the first periodical ICS examination**[84]
1891	**c. June**	**Named joint winner of the Rawley Prize for composition in Greek iambics**[85]
1891	**October**	**Begins second year at King's College, Cambridge**[86]
1891	**October–December**	**Works on *The Witch of Ilni*, a play in verse**[87]
1891	**December**	**Passes the second periodical ICS examination**[88]
1892	**May**	**Works on "The Harmony of Virtue", a dialogue inspired by Plato's *Symposium***[89]
1892	**21–28 May**	**Takes the first part of the Classical Tripos examination; earns a First Class (third division)**[90]

1892	**c. June**	**Wins prizes for compositions in Greek iambics and Latin hexameters, and for distinguished performance in the College examinations**[91]
1892	**c. June**	**Goes to London; apparently stays at first at 42 Hogarth Road, South Kensington, later at 6 Burlington Road, Bayswater**[92]
1892	**July**	**Passes final ICS examination**[93]
1892	*July*	*British general election: Liberals form a minority government with Irish Nationalist support; Gladstone is Prime Minister; Dadabhai Naoroji, a Liberal, becomes the first Indian to be elected a Member of Parliament*
1892	**15 November**	**Fails to present himself at the last opportunity given him to take the mandatory ICS horse-riding examination**[94]
1892	**17 November**	**The Civil Service Commissioners reject him from the ICS**[95]
1892	**21 November**	**At the suggestion of James Cotton of the South Kensington Liberal Club, writes to Lord Kimberley, the Secretary of State for India, asking for another chance to take the riding examination**[96]
1892	**c. 25–30 November**	**Meets Sayajirao Gaekwar, the Maharaja of Baroda, in London; the Maharaja offers him a position in the Baroda state service**[97]
1892	**2 December**	**Lord Kimberley rejects his request for another chance to take the riding examination, confirming his rejection from the ICS**[98]
1892	c. 11 December	Death of Dr. K. D. Ghose in Khulna[99]
1893	**12 January**	**Departs from London on the P&O steamer *Carthage***[100]
1893	**6 February**	**Arrives in Bombay; feels a "vast calm" when he sets foot on Indian soil**[101]
1893	**8 February**	**Begins service in Baroda; his first post is attaché in the settlement (land revenue) department; his salary is Rs 200 per month**[102]
1893	**March–April**	**Translates several passages from the Mahabharata into English**[103]

1893	**26 June**	**His article "India and the British Parliament" is published in the *Indu Prakash*, a Bombay newspaper**[104]
1893	**7 August**	**First instalment of his *New Lamps for Old*, a series of articles on the Indian National Congress, published in the *Indu Prakash***[105]
1893	*September*	*World's Parliament of Religions in Chicago; among the speakers are Swami Vivekananda, Anagarika Dharmapala, Soyen Shaku, and other delegates from Asia*
c. 1893		**Has a "vision of the Godhead surging up from within when in danger of a carriage accident in Baroda"**[106]
1894	**January**	**Goes to Gujaria, a small town in northern Gujarat, for work**[107]
1894	**c. January–February**	**Visits Deoghar, meeting his grandfather Rajnarain and other family members; his mother, now quite insane, can hardly recognise him**[108]
1894	**1 March**	**Transferred to the Revenue Department**[109]
1894	**6 March**	**Ninth and final instalment of *New Lamps for Old* is published in the *Indu Prakash***[110]
1894	*8 April*	*Death of Bengali writer Bankim Chandra Chatterjee*
1894	**16 July–27 August**	**Publishes a series of seven articles on Bankim Chandra Chatterjee in the *Indu Prakash***[111]
1895	**c. January**	**Applies, unsuccessfully, for the position of Principal of Rajaram College, Kolhapur**[112]
1895	**May–June**	**Goes to Ootacamund, a hill resort in south India, to prepare a report on a complex legal case for the Maharaja, who is staying there at the time**[113]
1895	**October**	**Salary increased by 50 rupees per month**[114]
1895	**November**	**Begins to work in the office of the Dewan or Prime Minister of the state**[115]
1895	*December*	*Poona session of the Indian National Congress: split between a group that wants the Congress movement to be linked to the social reform movement and a group, led by Bal Gangadhar Tilak, that wants the two to be separate*
1896		**Writes poem "Lines on Ireland"**[116]
1896–1897		*Famine in many parts of India; bubonic plague makes its appearance in western India*

1897	**January**	**A plan for him to begin work in the Baroda College teaching French miscarries; it is possible that from this time his services are lent to the College informally**[117]
1897	*22 June*	*Poona Plague commissioner W. C. Rand and Lieutenant C. E. Ayerst are assassinated by Damodar and Balkrishna Chapekar*
1897	13 October	Mirra Alfassa is married to the artist Henri Morisset in Paris
1898	**6 January–4 February**	**On leave**[118]
1898	*13 January*	*Émile Zola publishes his open letter "J'accuse!" bringing the facts of the Dreyfus Affair before the French public*
1898	**4 February**	**Appointed acting professor of English at Baroda College; his salary increased to 300 rupees per month**[119]
1898	**17 August**	**Appointed president of the Baroda State Library; he retains this post until February 1902**[120]
1898	23 August	Mirra Alfassa gives birth to a son, André
1898	**c. October**	**Publishes *Songs to Myrtilla*, a collection of poems**[121]
1898	**October**	**In Calcutta and Deoghar; he is introduced to Dinendrakumar Roy, a Bengali writer, who returns with him to Baroda; Dinendrakumar stays in Baroda for 3 or 4 years, helping him with spoken Bengali**[122]
1899	January	*George Nathaniel Curzon appointed Viceroy of India*
1899	**January–March**	**Works on *Khaled of the Sea*, a narrative poem**[123]
1899	**June**	**Writes *Love and Death*, a narrative poem**[124]
1899	**22 July**	**Delivers a talk on Oxford and Cambridge at the Baroda College Social Gathering**[125]
c. 1899		Jatindranath Banerjee comes to Baroda; he is admitted into the Baroda army and undergoes training for two years[126]
1899–1901		*Severe famine in western India including the state of Baroda*
1899–1902		*Second Boer War*
c. 1899–1902		**Writes poem "To the Boers"**[127]

1899–1900		**Continues to work as Professor of English**[128]
1900	**January**	**Appointed chairman of the College debating society and a member of the College magazine committee**[129]
1900	**11 April**	**Salary raised to Rs 360 on account of the secretarial work for the Maharaja he does in addition to his teaching work**[130]
1900	**1–17 August**	**On leave in Bengal**[131]
1900	*c. August*	*The Viceroy, Lord Curzon, issues a circular requiring native princes to take the permission of the government before going abroad; this is directed especially against the Maharaja of Baroda who refused to return from Europe to meet Curzon in Baroda*
1900	**30 November**	**The Maharaja proposes to remove him from the College so that he can do "literary work" for him**[132]
1901	*22 January*	*Death of Queen Victoria*
1901	**1 March**	**Granted carriage allowance of Rs. 75 per month for doing "special work" for the Maharaja**[133]
1901	**15 April**	**Given a cash bonus of Rs 2000**[134]
1901	**17 April**	**Transferred to the office of the Sar Subha or Revenue Commissioner; he also is put in charge of the tuition of the Gaekwar's younger children**[135]
1901	**19 April**	**Granted six weeks leave due to him from the College in spite of his transfer**[136]
1901	**29 April**	**Marries Mrinalini Bose in Calcutta**[137]
1901	**May–June**	**He and Mrinalini stay in Nainital, a resort in the foothills of the Himalayas, with the Maharaja and his retinue**[138]
1901		Jatindranath Banerjee leaves Baroda; after some time he settles in Bengal and begins work of revolutionary organisation[139]
1902	*January–October*	*The Japanese writer Okakura Kakuzo is in India; in Calcutta he meets Swami Vivekananda, Sister Nivedita, and members of the Tagore family*[140]
1902	**February**	**Meets Oscar Browning, fellow of King's College, Cambridge, in Baroda**[141]

1902	c. February–March	The Anushilan Samiti is founded as a cultural society and physical training group in Calcutta; Jatindranath Banerjee joins and helps transform it into a revolutionary secret society[142]
1902	**28 April–29 May**	**On leave; goes to Calcutta and Deoghar, then returns to Baroda leaving Mrinalini behind**[143]
1902	**June**	**In Lonavala with the Maharaja, who asks him to draft an important document**[144]
1902	**c. June**	**Writes a report on trade in the Baroda State**[145]
1902	*4 July*	*Death of Swami Vivekananda at Belur Math, near Calcutta*
1902	**July**	**Publishes an essay, "The Age of Kalidasa", in *The Indian Review*, Madras**[146]
1902	**c. July–August**	**Goes to Ahmedabad and Ajwa with friends**[147]
1902	**6 August**	**Salary raised to Rs 450; the Maharaja writes a certificate calling him "a very useful and capable young man" who should pay more attention to punctuality, and asks him to work on "Annual Administrative Reports and other important compilations"**[148]
1902	**October**	**Meets Sister Nivedita in Baroda**[149]
1902	**c. November–December**	**His younger brother Barindrakumar Ghose comes to stay with him at Baroda; introduces Barindrakumar to revolutionary ideas**[150]
1902	**c. December**	**Writes a speech delivered by the Maharaja at the industrial exhibition at Ahmedabad on 15 December 1902**[151]
1902	**December**	**Attends the industrial exhibition and the annual session of the Indian National Congress at Ahmedabad; meets Bal Gangadhar Tilak**[152]
1902	**December**	**Meets G. D. Madgavkar, ICS, in Bombay; Madgavkar agrees to provide money for sending Madhavrao Jadhav of the Baroda army to Japan for military training**[153]
c. 1902–1903		**Becomes a member of a revolutionary secret society in western India**[154]
c. 1903		Barindrakumar Ghose goes to Calcutta, meets Jatindranath Banerjee, and joins the revolutionary society[155]

1903	**c. 2–18 February**	**Works on correspondence with the Resident (British political agent) of Baroda concerning the Curzon Circular and the Maharaja's wish to go abroad**[156]
1903	**3–17 February**	**Works in the College as Professor of French**[157]
1903	**February–March**	**On leave; speaks with members of the revolutionary society in Bengal**[158]
1903	**c. April–May**	**Called to Srinagar, Kashmir, to join the Maharaja's retinue; given the post of acting private secretary; between May and September writes dozens of letters on various subjects for the Maharaja**[159]
1903	**c. May–June**	**Has "realisation of the vacant Infinite while walking on the ridge" of the Takht-i-Sulaiman, near Srinagar**[160]
1903	**June–August**	**In Gulmarg, Kashmir, with the Maharaja's party**[161]
1903	**September**	**In Ganderbal, Murree, and Lahore with the Maharaja's party**[162]
1903	**October**	**Nothing certain is known about his activities between 5 October 1903 and 5 May 1904; he may have spent much of this time on unofficial leave in Bengal and other places**[163]
1903	*12 December*	*The Government of Bengal publishes a plan to transfer some of the eastern districts of Bengal to Assam; strong opposition to the plan from many in Bengal*
1904–1905		*Russo-Japanese War*
1904	**1 June–31 December**	**Works in Baroda as assistant Huzur Kamdar (Secretary to the Crown); his duties include writing official documents and letters for the Maharaja**[164]
1904	**6 September**	**Appointed Professor and Vice-Principal of the Baroda College; given a raise of Rs 100 per month, making his salary Rs 550; continues to work as assistant Huzur Kamdar until the College reopens**[165]
1904	**October**	**Takes leave; goes to Calcutta and tries, unsuccessfully, to patch up differences between Jatin Banerjee and Barindrakumar Ghose; afterwards he and Barindrakumar go to Deoghar to visit family members, returning together to Baroda at the end of October**[166]

1904	**December**	**Requests the Maharaja to provide employment for his brother Barindrakumar; the Maharaja agrees but Barindrakumar returns to Bengal to resume revolutionary work**[167]
1904	**December**	**Present at the Bombay session of the Indian National Congress**[168]
c. 1905		**Has the experience of "the living presence of Kali in a shrine on the banks of the Narmada"**[169]
1905	**January**	**Resumes regular teaching at Baroda College for the first time since 1901**[170]
1905	**3 March**	**Appointed acting principal, Baroda College during the absence of the regular principal; given a Rs 160 allowance, which makes his monthly salary Rs 710**[171]
1905	**29 March**	**Writes to the Maharaja again concerning employment for Barindrakumar**[172]
1905	*27–28 May*	*Battle of Tsushima; Japanese navy destroys Russian Baltic Fleet; the Japanese victory causes great excitement throughout India and the colonial world*
1905	*July*	*The Government of India accepts the proposal to partition Bengal; agitation throughout Bengal*
1905	July	Madhavrao Jadhav is sent to Europe for military training[173]
1905	**before August**	**Writes the pamphlet *Bhawani Mandir* and has it printed**[174]
1905	**August**	**Begins the practice of yoga**[175]
1905	*7 August*	*Enormous anti-partition meeting in Calcutta; a resolution calling for a boycott of British products is endorsed: start of the swadeshi movement*
1905	*August*	*The Viceroy, Lord Curzon, resigns owing to a conflict with the Commander-in-Chief, Lord Kitchener; in November Lord Minto becomes Viceroy*
1905	**30 August**	**Writes to Mrinalini telling her of his commitment to Nationalist work and asking her for support**[176]
1905	**c. October**	**Takes part in *swadeshi* activities in Baroda**[177]
1905	*10 October*	*R. W. Carlyle, Chief Secretary, Government of Bengal, issues a circular prohibiting students from participating in political demonstrations*

1905	*16 October*	*The Partition of Bengal goes into effect; a new province, Eastern Bengal and Assam, comes into being; the day is observed as a day of mourning in both Bengals*
1905	*4 November*	*The Anti-Circular Society, opposed to the provisions of the Carlyle Circular, founded in Calcutta*[178]
1905	*7 November*	*A proclamation issued by Aswini Kumar Dutta and others in Barisal; Lieutenant-Governor Bampfylde Fuller demands its withdrawal*[179]
1905	**November**	**Writes an article on the Barisal proclamation**[180]
1905	*December*	*At its annual session at Benares, the Indian National Congress passes a resolution giving partial support to the boycott*
1905	*December*	*Henry Campbell-Bannerman becomes Prime Minister of the United Kingdom; he appoints John Morley to the post of Secretary of State for India*
1906	*January–February*	*British general election: Conservatives lose more than half their seats, Liberals form majority government, Labour Party organised*
1906	**31 January–14 February**	**Writes the first version of *Rodogune*, a tragedy in verse**[181]
1906	**1 February**	**Applies for three months' leave from Baroda College, to begin on 19 February**[182]
1906	**3 February**	**Hands over charge of the office of principal, Baroda College, to the regular principal**[183]
1906	*25 February*	*In the House of Commons, John Morley says that the Partition, while "against the wishes of most of the people concerned", was "a settled fact"*[184]
1906	**27 February**	**His leave granted (eight days after the date originally asked for)**[185]
1906	**2 March**	**Departs from Baroda**[186]
1906	**c. 4 March**	**Arrives in Calcutta; lives at first at 27 Kanai Lal Dhar's Lane, afterwards at 12 Wellington Square, the residence of Subodh Chandra Mullick**[187]
1906	**11 March**	**Present at a meeting of the Education Conference at which a resolution formally inaugurating the National Council of Education is passed**[188]

1906	12 March	Declaration (registration with the government) of *Jugantar*, a Bengali newspaper edited by Barindrakumar Ghose and others; the address of the newspaper is given as 27 Kanai Lal Dhar's Lane[189]
1906	**8 April**	**Publishes an editorial in the third issue of *Jugantar*[190]**
1906	**14–15 April**	**Present in Barisal at the Bengal Provincial Conference of the Indian National Congress; conference procession is broken up by the police, many volunteers are injured[191]**
1906	**April–May**	**Accompanies Bipinchandra Pal, the leader of the advanced group within the Bengal Congress, on a tour of eastern Bengal, visiting Mymensingh, Chandpur, Comilla, Brahmanbaria and other places[192]**
1906	**23 May**	**Signs, with seven others, the Memorandum of Association of the National Council of Education in Calcutta[193]**
1906	c. June	Barindrakumar Ghose and others go to Shillong in order to assassinate Bampfylde Fuller, the Lieutenant-Governor of Eastern Bengal and Assam; nothing comes of it[194]
1906	**1 June**	**Sends telegram to Baroda applying for twelve months' leave without pay from Baroda College[195]**
1906	4–12 June	Bal Gangadhar Tilak in Calcutta for the Shivaji Festival; received by enthusiastic crowds of thousands[196]
1906	**8 June**	**Leaves Calcutta for Baroda[197]**
1906	**June**	**Works on *Perseus the Deliverer*, a play in verse[198]**
1906	**18 June**	**Granted twelve months' leave without pay from Baroda College; this effectively ends his employment in the Baroda State[199]**
1906	**June or July**	**Returns to Bengal[200]**
1906	**24 July**	**Appointed lecturer at the Bengal National College "on the nomination of the donor Babu Subodh Chandra Mullick"[201]**
1906	**30 July**	**Present at a meeting of the National Council of Education[202]**
1906	July–September	Mirra Alfassa in Tlemcen, Algeria, to study occultism with Max Theon and his wife

1906	July–August	Bipinchandra Pal and others make plans to bring out an English-language newspaper, *Bande Mataram*[203]
1906	c. July–August	Barindrakumar Ghose and others go to Rangpur with the idea of committing a robbery to obtain funds for the revolutionary society; nothing comes of it[204]
1906	**5 August**	**Bipinchandra Pal asks him to write articles for *Bande Mataram*; he agrees**[205]
1906	6 August	Declaration of *Bande Mataram*; first issue published; Pal goes on a tour of eastern Bengal[206]
1906	**8 or 9 August**	**Publishes his first article in *Bande Mataram***[207]
1906	**8, 11, 23 August**	**Present at meetings of the National Council of Education; at the meeting of 11 August it is resolved that he be requested "to act as professor in charge of the college and school"**[208]
1906	**14 August**	**Present at Calcutta Town Hall at the inaugural ceremony of the National Council of Education**[209]
1906	**15 August**	**Opening of Bengal National College; he is its first principal**[210]
1906	**30 August**	**Present at a meeting of the Executive Committee of the National Council of Education**[211]
1906	**September–October**	**Attends many meetings meant to find a solution for the editorial and financial difficulties of *Bande Mataram*; also attends many meetings meant to organise a new political party (later called the Extremist Party) in Bengal**[212]
1906	c. September	Hemchandra Das goes to Europe to learn about revolutionary organisation and bomb-making[213]
1906	**18 September**	**Present at a meeting of the Executive Committee of the National Council of Education**[214]
1906	**23 September**	**Gives Rs 300 to cover the immediate expenses of *Bande Mataram***[215]
1906	*1 October*	*Muslim Deputation: leading Indian Muslims meet the Viceroy, who agrees that the political status of their community should not be measured only on the basis of their numbers: start of communal politics in India*
1906	**12 October**	**Chairs a meeting at which it is decided to register *Bande Mataram* as a joint-stock company; he and Bipinchandra Pal are appointed joint editors**[216]

1906	13 October	*Bande Mataram* is registered as a joint stock company; he is one of its nine promoters[217]
1906	*16 October*	*Swadeshi Steam Navigation Company registered in Tuticorin*[218]
1906	17–22 October	Publication of *Bande Mataram* suspended during reorganisation; its office is moved to 2/1 Creek Row, Calcutta[219]
1906	23 October	*Bande Mataram* resumes publication[220]
1906	**November–December**	**Is seriously ill, with high fever**[221]
1906	**11 November**	**Meeting of the Reception Committee of the upcoming Calcutta Congress; there is a split between two factions, one led by Surendranath Banerjea, the other by Bipinchandra Pal; he is one of four members of Pal's faction appointed to the Executive Committee**[222]
1906	**12 November**	**Requests leave from the National Council of Education and National College; leave granted with full pay; he remains on leave from the college until July 1907**[223]
1906	**12 December**	**His name is published in *Bande Mataram* as editor-in-chief of the paper; he protests and the notice is not repeated, but from this time he is effectively the head editor of the newspaper**[224]
1906	**16 December**	**Goes to Deoghar for rest and recuperation**[225]
1906	**25 December**	**Returns to Calcutta**[226]
1906	**25–29 December**	**Present at annual session of Indian National Congress in Calcutta; the advanced party (Extremists) are able to pass their versions of many resolutions**[227]
1906	*31 December*	*First meeting of the All-India Muslim League in Dacca*
1907		*Plague in northern and western India; 500,000 die*
1907	*January*	Mukti kon Pathe? *(Which Way Freedom?), a collection of articles from* Jugantar, *published in Calcutta*
1907	4 January	Tilak speaks in Calcutta on the tenets of the New Party[228]
1907	**c. 11 January**	**Goes to Deoghar for rest and recuperation**[229]
1907	**28 January–12 February**	**Works on *Prince of Edur*, a play**[230]

1907	January–February	Bipinchandra Pal tours Bengal and the United Provinces, delivering many speeches[231]
1907	c. January–March	Barindrakumar Ghose and some of his associates begin to stay on and off at the Maniktala Garden House, a property in the northern suburbs of Calcutta owned by the Ghose family[232]
1907	**25 February**	**Publishes an article in *Bande Mataram* in which he speaks for the first time of political independence**[233]
1907	*March–May*	*Serious Hindu-Muslim disturbances in East Bengal*
1907	17 May	His friend K. G. Deshpande opens the Ganganath Bharatiya Vidyalaya, a national education school, near Chandod, Gujarat[234]
1907	**8 or 9 April**	**Returns to Calcutta from Deoghar**[235]
1907	**16 April**	**Publishes "Rishi Bankim Chandra" in *Bande Mataram***[236]
1907	22 April	Mirra Morisset is present at a meeting of the Cosmique group; Paul Richard is one of the speakers
1907	April–May	Bipinchandra Pal delivers influential speeches in Orissa, coastal Andhra and Madras[237]
1907	*April–May*	*Agitation in Punjab over government's land policy*
1907	*May*	*Riots in Rawalpindi, Punjab*
1907	*4 May*	*Circular issued by Herbert Risley, stating that schools whose students take part in political agitation will lose government recognition*
1907	**5 May**	**Present at a meeting in Beadon Square, Calcutta**[238]
1907	*9 May*	*Lala Lajpat Rai, a nationalist leader of Punjab, deported without trial from British India*
1907	*15 May*	*Start of* Nabaśakti, *a Bengali nationalist newspaper of Calcutta*[239]
1907	2 June	First issue of the weekly edition of *Bande Mataram*[240]
1907	*2 June*	*Ajit Singh, another Punjab nationalist leader, deported*
1907	*6 June*	*First announcement of a reform scheme proposed by Morley and Minto*[241]

1907	8 June	Government of Bengal serves notice on *Bande Mataram* for using language that is a "direct incentive to violence and lawlessness"[242]
1907	**9 June**	**Publishes *Vidula*, a verse translation of an episode from the Mahabharata, in the weekly *Bande Mataram*[243]**
1907	**14 June**	**Leaves Calcutta for Khulna to found a national school there[244]**
1907	July–October	Mirra Morisset is in Tlemcen to continue her studies with Max Theon and his wife
1907	1 July	Police search the office of the *Jugantar*; Bhupendranath Dutt says, untruthfully, that he is the editor[245]
1907	**4 July**	**Present at a meeting of the National Council of Education; later present at a public meeting in College Square, Calcutta[246]**
1907	5 July	Police arrest Bhupendranath Dutt and charge him with sedition; he spends the night in jail[247]
1907	**July**	**Advises Bhupendranath not to defend himself in the *Jugantar* trial; writes statement for Bhupendranath to read in court[248]**
1907	22–24 July	*Jugantar* sedition trial: Bhupendranath convicted and sentenced to one year's rigourous imprisonment[249]
1907	30 July	Police search the *Bande Mataram* office and take away many documents[250]
1907	c. August	Barindrakumar and others go to Bankura to loot a moneylender; nothing comes of it[251]
1907	**2 August**	**Anticipating his arrest, he resigns from the National Council of Education and Bengal National College[252]**
1907	7 August	Search of the *Jugantar* office; a scuffle between police and a crowd that gathers; Sailen Bose is arrested[253]
1907	**16 August**	**Arrested in the *Bande Mataram* sedition case; released on bail[254]**
1907	**17 August**	**Appears before the Commissioner of Police, Calcutta[255]**
1907	19 August	The printer of the *Jugantar* is arrested[256]

1907	22 August	Rabindranath Tagore writes his poem "*Aurobindo, Rabīndrer laho namaskār*" ("Aurobindo, Rabindranath bows to you")[257]
1907	**23 August**	**Attends a ceremony at Bengal National College at the invitation of the students; delivers "Advice to National College Students" speech**[258]
1907	26 August	The *Bande Mataram* case taken up by Chief Presidency Magistrate; Bipinchandra Pal refuses to take the oath or give evidence[259]
1907	26 August	Students clash with police outside the courtroom where the *Bande Mataram* case is being heard; Sushil Sen strikes a policeman and is arrested[260]
1907	27 August	Sushil Sen tried and awarded fifteen stripes (lashes with a cane)[261]
1907	28 August	Thousands assemble in College Square to honour Sushil Sen[262]
1907	29 August	Bipinchandra Pal again refuses to give evidence; is charged with contempt of court[263]
1907	2 September	In a second *Jugantar* case, the printer is convicted and sentenced to two years' rigorous imprisonment and payment of a fine[264]
1907	September	After second *Jugantar* prosecution, Barindrakumar Ghose cuts off his connection with the newspaper and concentrates on revolutionary activity[265]
1907	10 September	Bipinchandra Pal is convicted and sentenced to six months' simple imprisonment[266]
1907	**23 September**	**Judgment in the *Bande Mataram* case: he is acquitted, the printer is awarded three months' rigorous imprisonment**[267]
1907	September	Meetings held in many places in India celebrating his acquittal
1907	**September**	**Comes forward as leader of the Extremists of Bengal**[268]
1907	2 October	Riot in Calcutta after police break up a meeting meant to honour people who had been sent to jail for political offences[269]
1907	**5 October**	**He and others connected with *Bande Mataram* meet James Keir Hardie, British Labour M.P.**[270]

1907	**c. 9 October**	**Moves from 12 Wellington Square to 19/3 Chakku Khansama Lane; Mrinalini joins him here**[271]
1907	**c. 24 October**	**Goes to Deoghar**[272]
1907	*27 October*	*Brahmabandhab Upadhyaya, editor of* Sandhya, *dies while under trial in a sedition case*
1907	October	*Bartamān Raṇanīti* ("The Modern Art of War") published by Abinash Bhattacharya[273]
1907	October	Police get information about the Maniktala Garden and the Calcutta secret society[274]
1907	October	Charu Chandra Dutt and Prafulla Chaki go to Darjeeling in order to assassinate Sir Andrew Fraser, the Lieutenant-Governor of Bengal; nothing comes of it[275]
1907	*1 November*	*Prevention of Seditious Meetings Act passed*
1907	5 November	Members of Barindrakumar's group make an unsuccessful attempt to blow up the Lieutenant-Governor's train near Chandernagore[276]
1907	*11 November*	*At a meeting of the All India Congress Committee dominated by Moderates, it is decided to hold the 1907 sesssion of Congress not in Nagpur, as earlier decided, but in Surat*
1907	*12 November*	*Deported Punjab leaders Lala Lajpat Rai and Ajit Singh released*
1907	c.15 November	Another unsuccessful attempt to blow up the Lieutenant-Governor's train near Chandernagore[277]
1907	**26 November**	**Appointed lecturer in history and political science in Bengal National College "on such date as he joins"**[278]
1907	**end November**	**Returns to Calcutta from Deoghar; stays at 12 Wellington Square**[279]
1907	**4 December**	**Present at Extremist party meeting at 12 Wellington Square, Calcutta; decision taken to attend the Congress session at Surat despite the irregular change of venue**[280]
1907	6 December	Members of Barindrakumar's group make a third attempt to blow up the train carrying the Lieutenant-Governor; this attempt, near Kharagpur, is almost successful; the police are now aware that the revolutionaries know how to use explosives[281]

1907	**7 December**	**Sends a circular letter to Bengal Extremist delegates urging them to attend the Surat Congress**[282]
1907	**7–8 December**	**Leads the Bengal Extremists at the Midnapore District Conference; "vehement clash" between the Extremists and Moderates**[283]
1907	**11 December**	**Present at an Extremist party meeting at 12 Wellington Square; the party decides "to attend the Surat Congress in large numbers"**[284]
1907	**14 December**	**Presides over party meeting at College Square; pressed by the audience, delivers his first political speech**[285]
1907	**15 December**	**Speaks at a meeting in Beadon Square**[286]
1907	**20 December**	**Present at a meeting of the Executive Council of the National Council of Education**[287]
1907	**20 December**	**Interviewed by Henry Nevinson of the *Manchester Guardian***[288]
1907	**21 December**	**Departs for Surat with other delegates**[289]
1907	**22 December**	**Addresses a meeting during a stopover at Nagpur**[290]
1907	**23 December**	**Arrives in Surat**[291]
1907	*23 December*	*Members of the Dacca Anushilan Samiti shoot B.C. Allen, the Collector of Dacca, severely wounding him*[292]
1907	**24 December**	**Presides over a conference of Extremist delegates and supporters at Surat**[293]
1907	**25 December**	**Takes part in pre-Congress negotiations with Lala Lajpat Rai and others; later presides over another Extremist conference**[294]
1907	**26 December**	**Takes part in pre-Congress negotiations with Surendranath Banerjee and others; later attends first day's session, which is suspended on account of general disorder**[295]
1907	**27 December**	**Attends second day's session, which ends in a free-for-all; later takes part in long but fruitless consultations with Moderate delegates**[296]
1907	28 December	The Moderate delegates meet separately (the Extremists being excluded) and sign a "creed" affirming their programme[297]
1907	**28 December**	**Presides over a special meeting of the Extremists**[298]

1907	29 December	Presides over a previously scheduled Extremist conference[299]
1907	30 December	Signs statement drafted by Tilak (issued over date 31 December 1907) giving the Extremists' version of the events at Surat[300]
1907	31 December	Leaves Surat for Baroda[301]
1907	31 December	First meeting with the yogi Vishnu Bhaskar Lele at Khaserao Jadhav's house in Baroda[302]
1908	c. 1–4 January	Meets a number of people and delivers several speeches in Baroda[303]
1908	c. 4–9 January	Sits with V. B. Lele at Sardar Majumdar's house in Baroda; Lele shows him how to silence his mind; has his first "fundamental experience", namely, the realisation of the "silent spaceless and timeless Brahman"[304]
1908	c. 10 January	Leaves Baroda for Poona (via Bombay); he and Lele part company[305]
1908	11 January	Arrives in Poona[306]
1908	13 January	Delivers a speech at Gaikwad Wada (Tilak's residence) in Poona[307]
1908	c. 14 January	Leaves Poona for Bombay[308]
1908	c. 15–22 January	Stays in a *chawl* in Grant Road, south Bombay[309]
1908	15 January	Delivers a speech on national education in Girgaum, south Bombay[310]
1908	19 January	Delivers "The Present Situation" speech at the Mahajan Wadi in Bombay[311]
1908	24 January	Arrives in Nasik; delivers a speech[312]
1908	25 January	Delivers another speech in Nasik; later departs for Dhulia, where he spends the night[313]
1908	26 January	Delivers a speech in Dhulia[314]
1908	26–27 January	Breaks journey in Akola, gives a speech[315]
1908	28–30 January	In Amravati; stays with G. S. Khaparde; delivers two speeches[316]
1908	30 January–1 February	In Nagpur; delivers three speeches[317]

1908	c. January	Hemchandra Das returns to Bengal from France bringing a Russian manual on bomb-making and other revolutionary materials[318]
1908	January	Hemchandra Das manufactures a book bomb and has it delivered to Chief Presidency Magistrate Douglas Kingsford, who does not open the package[319]
1908	January–February	Several young men join Barindrakumar's revolutionary society and go to live at the Maniktala Garden; some go to stay near Deoghar and practice bomb-making and throwing; one accidental fatality[320]
1908	**2–3 February**	**Stops in Kamptee and Bilaspur on the way to Calcutta**[321]
1908	**c. 4 February**	**Arrives in Calcutta**[322]
1908	February	V. B. Lele visits Barindrakumar Ghose and others in Deoghar or Calcutta; advises them to give up their revolutionary activities[323]
1908	**11 February**	**Present in Pabna, East Bengal, for the Bengal Provincial Conference**[324]
1908	**12 February**	**Moves the resolution on national education during the second day of the Bengal Provincial Conference**[325]
1908	**13 February**	**Present at Pabna District Conference; speaks in support of the establishment of a national school**[326]
1908	**February**	**Moves to 23 Scott's Lane, Calcutta**[327]
1908	**February 17**	**Writes a letter to Mrinalini explaining his activities and state of mind: "Like a puppet I must go wherever God takes me; like a puppet I must do whatever he makes me do"**[328]
1908	**February 21**	**Writes another letter to Mrinalini**[329]
1908	**c. 26 February**	**Meets V. B. Lele in Calcutta; they and others visit Kalighat and Belur Math**
1908	March	Mrinalini comes to live at 23 Scott's Lane; the couple remain here until April[330]
1908	**3 March**	**Present at a meeting of the Executive Committee of the National Council of Education**
1908	*4 March*	*The Reverend J. Harvey Hickenbotham, a missionary, is shot in Kushtia, Eastern Bengal*

1908	**6 March**	**Writes to many political leaders around India inviting contributions to a purse to be presented to Bipinchandra Pal on his release from jail**[331]
1908	**10 March**	**Present at Howrah Station to receive Bipinchandra Pal on his return to Calcutta**[332]
1908	11 March	Mirra Morisset is divorced from Henri Morisset in Paris[333]
1908	*13 March*	*Riots in Tinnevelly and Tuticorin, Madras Presidency*
1908	**28 March**	**Present at a public meeting honouring Bipinchandra Pal in Calcutta**[334]
1908	**3 April**	**Speaks at a meeting in Panti's Math, Cornwallis Street, north Calcutta**[335]
1908	**5 April**	**Speaks at a meeting in Uttarpara, a northern suburb of Calcutta, held to honour Bipinchandra Pal**[336]
1908	**8 April**	**Present at a meeting in Chetla, south Calcutta**[337]
1908	**10 April**	**Speaks at a meeting in Panti's Math**[338]
1908	10–11 April	Barindrakumar Ghose and others attempt to assassinate Léon Tardivel, the mayor of French Chandernagore
1908	**12 April**	**Speaks at a meeting in Baruipur, a southern suburb of Calcutta**[339]
1908	**15 April**	**Speaks at a meeting in Kalighat, Calcutta**[340]
1908	**17 April**	**Leaves Calcutta for Kishoregange, East Bengal**[341]
1908	*18–19 April*	*Allahabad Convention: Moderates meet to draft a new "creed" for the Indian National Congress*
1908	**18–20 April**	**Present in Kishoregange for the Mymensingh District Conference; gives "Palli Samiti" speech on 19 April**[342]
1908	April	Prafulla Chaki and Khudiram Bose, two members of Barindrakumar's group, go to Muzaffarpur, Bihar, to assassinate Douglas Kingsford, who has been transferred there
1908	**April**	**Decides to take up the editing of *Nabaśakti*, a Bengali newspaper**[343]
1908	**28–29 April**	**Moves (along with his wife Mrinalini, his sister Sarojini, Abinash Bhattacharya, and Sailen Bose) into new quarters at 48 Grey Street; the offices of the *Nabaśakti* are located in the same building**[344]

1908	30 April	In Muzaffarpur, Khudiram Bose throws a bomb at a carriage that he and Prafulla Chaki believe to be that of Kingsford; the bomb kills two Englishwomen
1908	1 May	Khudiram is arrested at Wanai railway station, near Muzaffarpur
1908	1 May	Government of Bengal drafts a proposal for him to be deported without trial along with four others; no action taken[345]
1908	1 May	An inspector from the Criminal Investigation Department makes a complaint against "Aurobindo's gang of outlaws"; the police obtain search warrants for several places in Calcutta and make plans for simultaneous searches at eight places early the next morning[346]
1908	**1 May**	**Reads news of Muzaffarpur murders in a Calcutta evening paper; later tells Barindrakumar to remove arms and other evidence from his Grey Street house and from the Maniktala Garden**[347]
1908	1 May	After removing things from Grey Street, Barindrakumar buries arms and bomb-materials at the Maniktala Garden[348]
1908	**2 May [Saturday]**	**Arrested at 48 Grey Street along with Abinash Bhattacharya and Sailen Bose; the building is searched; many documents and other materials are seized; taken to a local police station, then to police headquarters at Lal Bazar, then to the CID headquarters at 25 Royd Street, and finally back to Lal Bazar, where he spends the night**[349]
1908	2 May	Police search seven other sites in Calcutta and suburbs, notably the Maniktala Garden; many men arrested; much evidence, including arms, ammunition, bombs, and documents, seized[350]
1908	2 May	Prafulla Chaki is apprehended by inspector Nandalal Banerjee at Samastipur Ghat, Bihar; he commits suicide to avoid arrest
1908	**3 May [Sunday]**	**Spends the entire day in the lock-up at Lal Bazar; interviewed by the police commissioner**[351]
1908	3 May	In Calcutta, Barindrakumar and four others confess to the police to having carried out several revolutionary attempts[352]

1908	3 May	Police searches in Midnapore; his relative Satyendranath Bose and others are arrested[353]
1908	**4 May [Monday]**	**Produced before the Commissioner of Police**[354]
1908	4 May	Barindrakumar and others are produced before Leonard Birley at the Alipore Magistrate's court; Barindrakumar and three others repeat their confessions[355]
1908	**5 May [Tuesday]**	**Produced before the Chief Presidency Magistrate, Calcutta, who transfers his case to the Alipore Magistrate; taken to Alipore Jail and placed in a solitary cell**[356]
1908	5–15 May	Searches and arrests in Serampore, Khulna, Hughly, Jessore, Malda, and Baniachong (Sylhet)[357]
1908	9 May	His lawyers apply for bail; refused[358]
1908	12 May	Case under the Arms Act against six prisoners arrested at Harrison Road, Calcutta, commences in the court of the Chief Presidency Magistrate, Calcutta; case adjouned until 22 May[359]
1908	16–17 May	The Government of Bengal officially requests the Government of India to deport him and others without trial; the Government of India does not approve the proposal[360]
1908	17 May	First Information Report filed against the Alipore prisoners[361]
1908	18 May	Preliminary Enquiry in what will become known as the Alipore Bomb Case begins in the Alipore Magistrate's Court; prisoners are charged and remanded in custody[362]
1908	**18–22 May**	**Present in court**[363]
1908	22 May	Case adjourned for two weeks[364]
1908	**June–July**	**Present in court whenever the case is heard**[365]
1908	8 June	Newspapers (Incitement to Offences) Act and Explosive Substances Act passed by the Imperial legislature; the first act gives the executive the power to confiscate the printing presses of outspoken newspapers[366]
1908	**13 June**	**Moved, together with all the other bomb trial prisoners, to a ward consisting of one large hall and two smaller rooms (the "Old Hajut Ward")**[367]

1908	13 June	Khudiram Bose is sentenced to death for the Muzaffarpur murders
1908	13 June	A public appeal for funds for his defence issued in the name of his sister Sarojini[368]
1908	17 June–24 August	Proceedings initiated against ten more persons arrested in connection with the bomb trial; they form a second batch of accused persons and are lodged in Alipore Jail[369]
1908	**c. 20 June**	**Moved, along with the other bomb trial prisoners (including those recently arrested), to a single large ward ("Ward 23")**[370]
1908	22 June	Charuchandra Roy, a revolutionary leader of Chandernagore, is arrested and brought to Alipore Jail[371]
1908	23 June	Narendranath Goswami, an Alipore prisoner, turns King's Evidence and is pardoned; he begins to testify against the accused in the Alipore Bomb Trial[372]
1908	24 June	Bal Gangadhar Tilak is arrested for an article published in the *Kesari* concerning the use of bombs[373]
1908	22 July	Tilak convicted and sentenced to transportation for six years[374]
1908	5 August	Case against first batch of Alipore accused reopened and adjourned for six days[375]
1908	11 August	Khudiram Bose is executed for the Muzaffarpur murders
1908	**13 August**	**Examined by the magistrate; does not make any statement**[376]
1908	14–15 August	Lawyers for some of the accused apply to cross-examine some of the witnesses; application refused by the magistrate[377]
1908	**15 August**	**Interviewed in the courtroom by a reporter for the *Empire***[378]
1908	**c. 18–25 August**	**Seriously ill with fever; stays in the jail hospital**[379]
1908	19 August	The Alipore magistrate commits the first batch of prisoners to trial by the Alipore sessions judge under several counts including conspiracy to wage war against the King[380]
1908	20 August	Bipinchandra Pal sails for England[381]

1908	24 August	Trial against the second batch of prisoners is taken up by the Alipore magistrate
1908	31 August	Narendranath Goswami is assassinated in the Alipore Jail by Kanailal Dutt and Satyendranath Bose[382]
1908	**c. 2 September**	**Placed in solitary confinement**[383]
1908	**22 September**	**Petitions the court for a private interview with his lawyer**[384]
1908	**26 September**	**Meets his lawyer in the Alipore court**[385]
1908	c. September	The editors of the Tamil newspaper *India*, banned in British India, transfer the plant to Pondicherry in French India[386]
1908	September–November	Kanailal Dutt and Satyendranath Bose are tried for murder, convicted and sentenced to death
1908	14 September	Seven of the nine members of the second batch of prisoners are committed to trial by the Alipore sessions judge[387]
1908	**19 October**	**Present in the Alipore Sessions Court when the trial against him and thirty-six others begins before Justice Charles Porten Beachcroft**[388]
1908	25 October	The government orders the confiscation of *Bande Mataram* on account of the article "Traitors in the Camp"[389]
1908	*7 November*	*An assassination attempt against Sir Andrew Fraser, Lieutenant-Governor of Bengal*[390]
1908	*9 November*	*Nandalal Banerjee, the police inspector who apprehended Prafulla Chaki, is shot dead in Calcutta*[391]
1908	9 November	Justice Beachcroft rules that the testimony of Narendranath Goswami cannot be used in court because the defence was not given the opportunity to cross-examine him[392]
1908	10 November	Kanailal Dutt is hanged in Alipore Jail; the subsequent procession to the cremation grounds is probably the largest ever seen in Calcutta[393]
1908	17 November	Chittaranjan Das replaces Byomkesh Chakravarty as principal attorney for the defence[394]
1908	21 November	Satyendranath Bose is hanged and cremated in the jail to prevent any public demonstration
1908	**23 November**	**Meets his college friend H. N. Ferrer in the courtroom**[395]

1908	*11 December*	*The government passes the Criminal Law Amendment Act; it provides for summary prosecution without jury trial and prohibits unauthorised public meetings*
1908	*13 December*	*Nine Bengali leaders, including Krishna Kumar Mitra and Shyamsundar Chakravarty, are deported without trial*
1909	*5 January*	*Five* samitis *(revolutionary groups) of Eastern Bengal declared illegal under the Criminal Law Amendment Act*
1909	*9 January*	*Charuchandra Roy of French Chandernagore is released from the Alipore Jail on orders from the Government of India as a result of diplomatic pressure*[396]
1909	*10 February*	*Ashutosh Biswas, Crown Prosecutor, is murdered in the Alipore court complex*
1909	12 February	The judge reframes the charges against him and the other 35 remaining accused in the Alipore Bomb Trial; the charges include waging war against the King, a capital offense[397]
1909	**27 February**	**Placed in the dock for examination by the judge; makes no statement; a written statement is filed on his behalf by his lawyers**[398]
1909	4 March	The prosecution begins its arguments[399]
1909	21 March	The defence begins its arguments[400]
1909	**14 April**	**Present in court when the assessors give their non-binding opinions; both consider him not guilty**[401]
1909	**6 May**	**Present in court for the judgment in the Alipore Bomb Case; he and sixteen others are acquitted; Barindrakumar Ghose and Ullaskar Dutt are convicted and sentenced to death (later commuted to transportation for life); seventeen others are convicted and sentenced to various terms of transportation or imprisonment**[402]
1909	**6 May**	**Driven to the house of his uncle, the deported journalist Krishna Kumar Mitra, at 6 College Square, Calcutta; he lives here until February 1910**[403]
1909	6 May	Officials of the Government of Bengal begin to discuss the possibility of appealing his acquittal at Alipore[404]

1909	**7 May**	**Speaks from the balcony of 6 College Square to a group of students and a writer for the magazine *Bhāratī*[405]**
1909	12 May	The Government of Bengal informs the Government of India of its intention to look into the possibility of appealing his acquittal[406]
1909	**14–28 May**	**The *Sanjībanī* publishes three interviews in which he speaks of his experiences in jail and court[407]**
1909	**14 May**	**Writes an open letter to the editor of the *Bengalee* thanking those who had supported him during his imprisonment[408]**
1909	**30 May**	**Delivers a speech at Uttarpara; this is "the first time he [speaks] publicly of his Yoga and his spiritual experiences"[409]**
1909	**May–June**	**Publishes first instalment of *Kārākāhinī* (*Tales of Prision Life*) in the monthly review *Suprabhāt*; the series runs until February 1910[410]**
1909	**13 June**	**Delivers a speech in Beadon Square, Calcutta[411]**
1909	**c. 15 June**	**Leaves Calcutta to attend the Bakarganj District Conference in East Bengal[412]**
1909	**16 June**	**Stops in Faridpur[413]**
1909	**17–18 June**	**Travels to Barisal via Khulna[414]**
1909	**17–25 June**	**Keeps a record of his daily *sādhana* in a pocket diary[415]**
1909	**19 June**	**Speaks at the Bakarganj District Conference, held this year in Jhalakati, East Bengal[416]**
1909	**19 June**	**First issue of *Karmayogin*, a weekly newspaper edited and mostly written by him, appears in Calcutta while he is on tour; it includes his "The Ideal of the Karmayogin"[417]**
1909	**23 June**	**Speaks at a meeting in Barisal, Bakarganj District[418]**
1909	**25 June**	**Speaks at a meeting in Khulna[419]**
1909	**c. 26 June**	**Returns to Calcutta[420]**
1909	**26 June**	**Publishes "Man — Slave or Free?" in the *Karmayogin*[421]**
1909	**27 June**	**Speaks at a meeting in Howrah on the right of association[422]**

1909	*1 July*	*Madan Lal Dhingra assassinates Sir William Curzon Wyllie, political aide-de-camp of the Secretary of State for India, in London*
1909	6 July	Officials in the Government of India begin to discuss the possibility of deporting him without trial[423]
1909	7 July	Officials in the Governments of India and Bengal begin to discuss the possibility of prosecuting him for sedition on account of his speeches and his articles in the *Karmayogin*[424]
1909	**11 July**	**Speaks at a meeting in Kumartuli Park, Calcutta**[425]
1909	**18 July**	**Speaks at a meeting in College Square, Calcutta**[426]
1909	18 July	Sister Nivedita returns to Calcutta after travelling abroad for almost two years[427]
1909	**19 and 21 July**	**Meets with a representative of the Swadeshi Steam Navigation Company, Tuticorin, Madras Presidency**[428]
1909	20 July	The Legal Remembrancer, Bengal, writes that he believes that the Kumartuli speech is indictable as a seditious utterance; the Government of Bengal considers initiating a prosecution but ultimately drops the idea[429]
1909	**24 July**	**Publishes "The Doctrine of Sacrifice" and "The Greatness of the Individual" in the *Karmayogin***[430]
1909	**25 July**	**Speaks at a meeting in Faridpur, East Bengal**[431]
1909	end July	Sister Nivedita tells him that she has heard that the government is planning to deport him; he decides to write an article in *Karmayogin* that he believes will prevent this[432]
1909	29 July	The Lieutenant-Governor of Bengal decides not to recommend that the Government of India should deport him; this puts an end to deportation proceedings[433]
1909	**31 July**	**Publishes "An Open Letter to My Countrymen", an article intended in part to stave off deportation, in the *Karmayogin***[434]
1909	5 August	John D. Rees, M.P., calls for his deportation in the House of Commons[435]

1909	**7 August**	**Present at a muted Boycott Day celebration in Calcutta; the crowd calls on him to speak, but the president declares the meeting closed before he is able to**[436]
1909	9 August	Hearing of the appeal of the convicts in the Alipore Bomb Trial begins[437]
1909	10 August	A legal referee from Bombay writes to the Legal Remembrancer, Bengal, in regard to the proposed appeal of his acquittal, saying that there is a "fair chance of a conviction against Aurobindo Ghose being obtained in appeal"[438]
1909	**15 August**	**Gives an informal talk to supporters who come to 6 College Square to celebrate his birthday**[439]
1909	18 August	The Lieutenant-Governor of Bengal decides not to prefer an appeal of his Alipore acquittal[440]
1909	**21 August**	**Publishes "The Power that Uplifts" in the *Karmayogin***[441]
1909	**22 August**	**Speaks at a meeting in College Square**[442]
1909	**22 August**	**Publishes the first issue of *Dharma*, a weekly Bengali newspaper; he edits it and writes most of its articles**[443]
1909	26 August	The Government of India agrees with the Government of Bengal not to appeal his acquittal at this time, but proposes to reconsider the question after the appeals of the Alipore convicts have been heard[444]
1909	**5–6 September**	**Leads the Extremists at the Hughly Conference; addresses the conference on 6 September**[445]
1909	**11–12 September**	**Attends the Surma Valley Conference at Jalsukia, Habiganj, Eastern Bengal and Assam**[446]
1909	**c. 15 September**	**Interviewed in Calcutta by a correspondent of *India*, a Tamil newspaper published from Pondicherry**[447]
1909	**18 September**	**Publishes "The Process of Evolution" in the *Karmayogin***[448]
1909	September	Annie Besant, President of the Theosophical Society, writing in the *Central Hindu College Magazine*, calls him "fanatical" because of "his refusal to work with any Englishman"[449]
1909	**9 October–13 November**	**Publishes *The Brain of India* in the *Karmayogin***[450]

1909	**9 October**	**Speaks at a meeting in College Square**[451]
1909	**13 October**	**Speaks at a meeting in Harish Park, Bhawanipore, south Calcutta**[452]
1909	**15 October**	**Speaks at a meeting in College Square**[453]
1909	**16 October**	**Speaks at the Partition Day celebration in Beadon Square, Calcutta**[454]
1909	23 and 30 October	No issues of *Karmayogin* published on account of Puja holidays[455]
1909	November	"Aurobindo Ghosh — A Study", a profile by Jitendra Lal Banerjee, is published in the *Modern Review*[456]
1909	**6 November**	**Publishes "The Hindu Sabha", criticising the idea of Hindu nationalism, in the *Karmayogin***[457]
1909	*13 November*	*An attempt to assassinate the Viceroy, Lord Minto, in Ahmedabad*
1909	**20 November–25 December**	**Publishes *The National Value of Art* in the *Karmayogin***[458]
1909	**21 November**	**Visited by Ramsay Macdonald, British Labour M.P., at 6 College Square**[459]
1909	23 November	Judgment in the Alipore Bomb Case appeal; one acquitted; eleven have their sentences confirmed; the death sentences against Barindrakumar Ghose and Ullaskar Dutt are commuted to life imprisonment on a technicality; the cases of five others are referred to another judge[460]
1909	12 December	Barindrakumar Ghose and several others are transported to the Andaman Islands penal colony[461]
1909	**20 and 25 December**	**In articles published in *Dharma* and *Karmayogin* he announces the breakdown of negotiations between the Extremists and Moderates to form a united Bengal Congress**[462]
1909	*21 December*	*Assassination of A. M. T. Jackson, District Magistrate of Nasik*
1909	**25 December**	**Publishes a signed article, "To My Countrymen", in the *Karmayogin*, condemning the proposed Morley-Minto reforms and mentioning the breakdown of the united Congress negotiations**[463]
1909	31 December	The Government of Bengal abandons the idea of appealing his acquittal[464]

1909	December	The *Karmayogin* office is moved to 4, Shyampukur Lane[465]
1909	**December**	**According to police sources, he looks into the possibility of acquiring land in Basirhat, Bengal, in order "to start an Ashram"**[466]
1910	12 January	The Government of India asks the Government of Bengal to determine whether a sedition prosecution based on "To My Countrymen" would result in conviction[467]
1910	*24 January*	*Police detective Shamsul Alam is assassinated in the Alipore court complex*
1910	**29 January**	**Publishes "Fate and Free Will" in the *Karmayogin***[468]
1910	*January–February*	*British general election: the Liberals lose more than 100 seats, remaining in power only with the support of the Irish Parlimentary Party*
1910	1 February–7 March	The Government of Bengal proposes his deportation along with that of 52 other nationalist leaders; the Government of India does not agree to the proposal[469]
1910	6 February	Pressed by the local government, the organisers of the upcoming Bakarganj district conference state in writing that he will not attend the conference, to which he earlier had been invited[470]
1910	*8 February*	*Indian Press Act passed: it requires newspapers to deposit a security that would be subject to forfeit, along with the machinery of the press, if "offensive" material is published*
1910	*8 February*	*The Government of India announces the release of the nine Bengali leaders deported in December 1908*
1910	**11 February**	**Present at Howrah station to receive his uncle, returning deportee Krishna Kumar Mitra**[471]
1910	**12 February**	**Publishes the first instalment of *A System of National Education* in the *Karmayogin*; the series continues until 2 April**[472]
1910	**15 February**	**Present at the Calcutta pier to receive returning deportee Shyamsundar Chakravarty**[473]
1910	**c. 15 February**	**Warned of his impending arrest, he departs by boat from Calcutta to Chandernagore**[474]
1910	**c. 16 February**	**Arrives in Chandernagore; turned away by Charuchandra Roy; given shelter by Motilal Roy**[475]

1910	**February–March**	**Stays at several places in Chandernagore; engages in concentrated yogic *sādhana*[476]**
1910	18 February	Judgment in the reference of five persons convicted in the Alipore Bomb Case; three are acquitted[477]
1910	*21 February*	*Birendranath Dutta Gupta is executed in the Presidency Jail, Calcutta, for the assassination of Shamsul Alam*
1910	25 February	The Government of Bengal decides to prosecute him for sedition for the article "To My Countrymen", but does nothing to initiate proceedings[478]
1910	**March**	**Resolves to go to Pondicherry; people in Calcutta and Chandernagore secretly make arrangements for his passage[479]**
1910	**19 March**	**Publishes an article in the *Karmayogin* saying that he is not (as rumoured) in Tibet but "requires perfect solitude and freedom from disturbance for his Sadhan for some time"[480]**
1910	28 March	Sureshchandra Chakravarty leaves Calcutta for Pondicherry to ask revolutionaries in that town to make arrangements to receive him[481]
1910	30–31 March	Sureshchandra Chakrabarty reaches Pondicherry; makes contact with S. Srinivasachari[482]
1910	**31 March**	**Leaves Chandernagore for Calcutta by boat; in Calcutta meets people who have made arrangements for his passage, has mandatory medical examination and boards the French steamer *Dupleix*[483]**
1910	**1 April**	**Departs for Pondicherry on board the *Dupleix*[484]**
1910	4 April	The Chief Presidency Magistrate, Calcutta, issues a warrant for his arrest and that of the printer of the *Karmayogin*, under section 124A (sedition); the printer is arrested[485]
1910	**4 April**	**Arrives in Pondicherry; taken to the house of Sankara Chettiar on Comutty Chetty (now Vysial) Street, where he remains for six months[486]**
1910	7 April	The issuance of the warrant is reported in the *Times* (London); Secretary of State Morley telegraphs the Viceroy Lord Minto about this[487]
1910	7 April	In the House of Commons, Ramsay Macdonald asks the Under Secretary of State for India whether it is true that a warrant has been issued[488]

1910	14 April	Macdonald asks further questions in the House of Commons[489]
1910	14 April	The Government of India obtains information, later confirmed, that he is in Pondicherry[490]
1910	24 April	Elections in Pondicherry to select representative to the French Chamber of Deputies; Paul Bluyson, a Parisian lawyer, is the winner[491]
1910	**c. 25–30 April**	**Meets Paul Richard, a French lawyer who had come to Pondicherry for the elections and who is interested in Indian spirituality**
1910	28 April	Long debate in the House of Commons on the warrant, the *Karmayogin* case, etc.[492]
1910	18 June	The printer of *Karmayogin* is convicted and sentenced to six months' rigorous imprisonment[493]
1910	4 July	The Government of Bengal declares him an absconder and orders the attachment of his property in Bengal and the seizure of the press where *Dharma* was printed[494]
1910	19 August	An appeal preferred on behalf of the convicted printer of the *Karmayogin*[495]
1910	c. October	K. R. Rangaswami Iyengar gives him Rs. 2000 to cover his expenses in Pondicherry for one year[496]
1910	**c. 1 October**	**Moves into a rented house at 42 rue de Pavillon (now Suffren Street), Pondicherry**[497]
1910	28–30 October	Appeal in the *Karmayogin* Case is heard by the Calcutta High Court[498]
1910	**7 November**	**Writes to the *Hindu* of Madras announcing his presence in Pondicherry and intimating he will say nothing further until the High Court has given its ruling in the *Karmayogin* Case; his letter is published in the *Hindu* the next day**[499]
1910	7 November	Judgment in the *Karmayogin* Case appeal: the High Court finds "To My Countrymen" not seditious and acquits the printer[500]
1910	21 November	Case and warrant against him formally withdrawn by the government[501]
1910	*23 November*	*Lord Hardinge becomes Viceroy of India*
c. 1910		**Writes *Eric*, a play in verse**[502]

1911	**23 February**	**Writes to the *Hindu* (Madras) saying that he is "living in entire retirement"; the letter is published in the *Hindu* the next day**[503]
1911	*2 March*	*Dalhousie Square bombing in Calcutta, engineered by Srish Ghose and other Chandernagore revolutionaries*[504]
1911	**April**	**Takes a two-year lease on a house at 10 rue Saint-Louis, Pondicherry, and begins to live there**
1911	5 May	Mirra Alfassa is married to Paul Richard in Paris[505]
1911	June	*The Life of Aravinda Ghose* by R. Palit is published in Howrah, Bengal[506]
1911	*17 June*	*Robert William d'Escourt Ashe, the acting Collector of Tinnevelly district, is assassinated by Vanchi Iyer, a revolutionary trained in Pondicherry*
1911	10 July	An article "Anarchism in the French Settlements" is published in the *Madras Times*; it mentions "an organised Party in French India which supports Mr. Arabindo Ghosh and his friends"[507]
1911	**July**	**Writes two letters to the *Hindu* (Madras) explaining his position in Pondicherry in response to the article in the *Madras Times*; these letters are published in the *Hindu* on 20 and 21 July**[508]
1911	**c. 23–26 November**	**Meets Alexandra David-Néel, an acquaintance of Paul Richard and his wife Mirra**[509]
1911	**November or December**	**Meetings with Motilal Roy of Chandernagore**[510]
1911	*11 December*	*At the Delhi Durbar, King George announces the repeal of the partition of Bengal and the replacement of Calcutta by Delhi as the capital of India*
1911		The book *Yogic Sadhan* is published at the Sri Vani Vilas Press, in Srirangam[511]
c. 1911		***The Hero and the Nymph*, his translation of Kalidasa's *Vikramorvaśīya*, is published in Calcutta**[512]
1911–1912		Mirra Richard gives many talks in Paris
1912	**January–February**	**Writes many diary entries under the heading "Record of the Yoga"**[513]

1912	8 April	A French *juge d'instruction* (examining magistrate) searches his house, finds nothing suspicious, but is impressed by his Greek and Latin books[514]
1912	**c. June**	**Writes to a friend that he intends to remain in Pondicherry "for another year"**[515]
1912	**3 July**	**Writes the first of more than 20 letters to Motilal Roy of Chandernagore**
1912	**23 July**	**Meets D. L. Purohit, a man he had known in Baroda, who is in Pondicherry to study religious institutions; Purohit is later forced to resign his post on account of his visit**[516]
1912	c. July	The Government of French India requires foreigners to register with the government; five citizens of Pondicherry sign a certificate on his behalf[517]
1912	**15 August**	**Major spiritual realisation: "prolonged realisation & dwelling in Parabrahman"**[518]
1912	7 November	Mirra Richard meets the musician and sufi Inayat Khan in Paris
1912	**26 November**	**Begins to keep his spiritual diary, *Record of Yoga*, more regularly**[519]
1912	*23 December*	*Attempt to assassinate the Viceroy, Lord Hardinge, during his ceremonial entry into the new capital of Delhi; Hardinge is gravely injured; the mastermind of the attempt, Rashbehari Bose of Chandernagore, escapes*
c. 1912		**Writes second version of *Rodogune***[520]
1912–1913		*First and Second Balkan Wars*
1913	January–June	Mirra and Paul Richard associate with 'Abdu'l-Bahá in Paris
1913	**c. April**	**Moves into a house at 59 rue des Missions Etrangères (now Mission Street)**[521]
1913	**c. June–August**	**Translates Chittaranjan Das's book of poetry, *Sagar Sangit*, for Rs. 1000**[522]
1913	**11 October**	**Moves into a house at 41 rue François Martin**[523]
1913	**November**	**Meetings with Motilal Roy**[524]
1913	**20 November**	**Writes a presentation of "Sapta Chatusthaya", the outline of his personal sadhana**[525]

c. 1913		**Writes *Thoughts and Aphorisms*[526]**
1914	**29 March**	**Meets Paul and Mirra Richard, who arrived in Pondicherry earlier this day[527]**
1914	25–26 April	Elections in Pondicherry: Paul Bluysen is reelected, Paul Richard is badly defeated[528]
1914	**c. 8 May**	**Decides, with the Richards, to start a society (discussion club) to be called The New Idea; it is sanctioned by the government in June[529]**
1914	**c. 26 May**	**Decides, with the Richards, to launch a monthly philosophical review, which soon is given the name *Arya*[530]**
1914	c. 2–3 June	The Richards move into a new house on rue Dupleix (now Jawaharlal Nehru Street)[531]
1914	*28 June*	*Archduke Franz Ferdinand of Austria-Hungary is assassinated in Sarajevo*
1914	**11 July**	**Receives his share of the proceeds from the sale of the Maniktala Garden property[532]**
1914	*28 July*	*Austria-Hungary declares war on Serbia*
1914	*1 August*	*Germany declares war on Russia*
1914	*3 August*	*Germany declares war on France*
1914	*4 August*	*Germany invades Belgium; Britain declares war on Germany*
1914	**15 August**	**Releases the first issue of the *Arya*[533]**
1914	**15 August**	**Publishes the first instalment of *The Life Divine* in the *Arya*; it runs until January 1919[534]**
1914	**15 August**	**Publishes the first instalment of *Isha Upanishad*; it runs until May 1915[535]**
1914	**15 August**	**Publishes the first instalment of *The Secret of the Veda*; it runs until July 1916[536]**
1914	**15 August**	**Publishes the first instalment of *Selected Hymns*; it runs until July 1915[537]**
1914	**15 August**	**Publishes the first instalment of *The Synthesis of Yoga*; it runs until January 1921[538]**
1914	**26 August**	**Writes a letter to the editor of the *Hindu* (Madras) concerning a review of *The Secret of the Veda*; it is published in the *Hindu* the next day[539]**

1914	*5–12 September*	*First Battle of the Marne; German forces turn back before reaching Paris*
1914	*23 September*	*The German cruiser Emden, after sinking several ships in the Bay of Bengal and shelling Madras, appears off Pondicherry, causing panic*
1914	22 October	Bijoy Nag, a member of the household, is arrested under the "Ingress into India Ordinance" when he tries to go to Bengal; he is kept in jail without trial until 1919[540]
1915	**c. 1–3 January**	**Gives an interview to a correspondent of the *Hindu* of Madras; the interview is published in the *Hindu* on 4 January**[541]
1915	*9 January*	*Mohandas Gandhi returns to India from South Africa*[542]
1915	22 February	Paul and Mirra Richard leave Pondicherry for France[543]
1915	16 March	Paul and Mirra Richard reach France; they remain there until March 1916[544]
1915	**April**	**Publishes "The Type of the Superman" (later renamed "The Superman") in the *Arya***[545]
1915	**June**	**Publishes the first instalment of *Kena Upanishad* in the *Arya*; it runs until July 1916**[546]
1915	**August**	**Publishes the first instalment of *Hymns of the Atris* in the *Arya*; it runs until December 1917**[547]
1915	**15 September**	**Attends the marriage of Joseph David; this is one of the few times he attends a social event in Pondicherry**[548]
1915	**September**	**Publishes the first instalment of *The Ideal of Human Unity* in the *Arya*; it runs until July 1918**[549]
1915	**18–30 October**	**Writes *Vasavadutta*, a play in verse**[550]
1915	**November**	**Publishes "Rebirth" in the *Arya***[551]
1915	December	*Extremists re-enter the Indian National Congress for the first time since 1907*
1915		**Sits for the Danish artist Johannes Hohlenberg**[552]
1915		**Publishes *Ahana and Other Poems***[553]
1916		*Bal Gangadhar Tilak and Annie Besant found Home Rule Leagues in Bombay and Madras respectively*

1916	March	Paul and Mirra Richard leave France for England en route to Japan
1916	14 May	Paul and Mirra Richard arrive in Japan, where they remain for four years
1916	**June**	**Publishes "On Ideals" in the *Arya*[554]**
1916	**5 July**	**Attends the marriage of Sada Oidayar of Pondicherry[555]**
1916	*1 July–18 November*	*Battle of the Somme: one million British, French and German troops are killed or wounded in this tactical stalemate*
1916	**August**	**Begins work on the narrative poem (later epic) *Savitri*[556]**
1916	**August**	**Publishes the first instalment of *Essays on the Gita* in the *Arya*; it runs until July 1920[557]**
1916	**August**	**Publishes the first instalment of *The Psychology of Social Development* (later known as *The Human Cycle*) in the *Arya*; it runs until July 1918[558]**
1916	**December**	**Publishes the first instalment of *Heraclitus* in the *Arya*; it runs until June 1917[559]**
1916		*Lucknow Pact between the Indian National Congress and the Muslim League*
1917	*April*	*Gandhi leads a* satyāgraha *campaign in Champaran*
1917	*20 August*	*In Parliament, Sir Edwin Montagu announces a plan that would bring about "the gradual development of self-governing institutions" in India*
1917	**December**	**Publishes the first instalment of *The Future Poetry* in the *Arya*; it runs until July 1920[560]**
1917		Interviewed by journalist B. Shiva Rao[561]
1918	*March*	*Gandhi leads a* satyāgraha *campaign in Kheda, Gujarat*
1918	**April**	**Writes, on request, a "Message on National Education" for Annie Besant's *New India*; the message is published on 8 April[562]**
1918	**July**	**Writes, at the request of Annie Besant, a letter giving his opinion of the proposed Montagu-Chelmsford Reforms; the letter is published in *New India* on 10 August[563]**

1918	**August–November**	**Publishes "The Renaissance in India" in the *Arya*[564]**
1918	**September**	**Publishes "Self-Determination" in the *Arya*[565]**
1918	**October**	**Publishes "Materialism" in the *Arya*[566]**
1918	*11 November*	*Armistice ending World War I*
1918	**December**	**Meets A. B. Purani, who later becomes a member of the Ashram[567]**
1918	17 December	His wife Mrinalini Ghose dies of influenza in Calcutta while making preparations to come to Pondicherry[568]
1918		**Writes, at the request of Vithalbhai Patel, a letter giving his opinion on the Hindu Marriages Act; the letter is published in *Hindustan*[569]**
1918		**Writes an "Appreciation" of Tilak for publication in his collected speeches[570]**
1918		The British government requests his extradition along with that of other political refugees; the mayor of Pondicherry, Henri Gaebelé, refuses[571]
1919	**February**	**Publishes the first instalment of "A Defence of Indian Culture" in the *Arya*; the series continues until the last issue of the journal (January 1921)[572]**
1919	*13 April*	*Jallianwala Bagh massacre in Amritsar, Punjab*
1919	**20–21 April**	**Sits for the Bengali artist Mukhul Chandra Dey[573]**
1919	May	Saurin Bose and Nolini Kanta Gupta, members of the household in Pondicherry who were unable to travel during the war, visit Bengal[574]
1919	*28 June*	*Signing of Treaty of Versailles, formally ending the First World War*
1918	**October**	**Attends the baptismal ceremony of Joseph David's daughter Antoinette[575]**
1919	**November**	**Publishes "Rebirth and Karma" in the *Arya*[576]**
1919	**c. November–December**	**Meets Devdas Gandhi, who had been sent by his father, Mahatma Gandhi, to see him[577]**
1919	*23 December*	*Government of India Act, 1919, receives royal assent; it establishes the system of "dyarchy" by which relatively unimportant subjects are "transferred" to elected Indian ministers; the Indian National Congress rejects this system*

1919	*21 December*	*Royal Proclamation grants amnesty to certain political prisoners*
1919		***The Ideal of Human Unity* published in Madras**[578]
1920	**5 January**	**Writes a letter to Joseph Baptista declining his offer to be editor of a newspaper meant to serve as the organ of a new political party to be founded by Tilak**[579]
1920	February	Barindrakumar Ghose, Upendranath Banerjee and others released from the Andamans under the terms of the Amnesty of December 1919[580]
1920	**April**	**Writes a long letter to Barindrakumar Ghose**[581]
1920	April	Tilak publishes a manifesto for the Congress Democratic Party[582]
1920	**24 April**	**Meets Paul and Mirra Richard and Dorothy Hodgson, who reached Pondicherry earlier this day**
1920	**c. June–July**	**Meetings with Barindrakumar Ghose**[583]
1920	**c. June–August**	**Meetings with Motilal Roy**[584]
1920	*1 August*	*Death of Tilak in Bombay*
1920	*1 August*	*Gandhi launches the Non-Cooperation Movement*
1920	**c. 2–4 August**	**Writes a tribute to Bal Gangadhar Tilak that is published in the *Independent* on 5 August**[585]
1920	**August**	**Contributes an article to *The Standard Bearer*, an English weekly newspaper launched this month by Motilal Roy in Bengal**[586]
1920	**30 August**	**Writes to Dr. B. S. Moonje declining his offer to preside over the Nagpur session of the Indian National Congress**[587]
1920	**c. September**	**Meets Dr. Moonje and two others**[588]
1920	**September**	***The Renaissance in India* published in Chandernagore**[589]
1920	**17–19 October**	**Writes entries for *Record of Yoga*; these are the last surviving entries until 1926**[590]
1920	November	Paul Richard goes to Nagpur to attend the Congress session; afterwards he goes to Chandernagore, Gujarat, the Himalayas, etc.; he does not return to Pondicherry

1920	**c. November**	**Mirra Richard and Dorothy Hodgson move into his house at 41 rue François Martin during torrential rains**[591]
1920	*December*	*The Indian National Congress, at Nagpur, approves the Non-Cooperation programme*
1920		***War and Self-Determination* published in Madras**[592]
1920–1921		***Ideal and Progress*, *The Superman*, *Evolution*, *Thoughts and Glimpses* and *Isha Upanishad* published in Calcutta**[593]
1921	**January**	**Publishes the last issue of the *Arya***[594]
1921	**January**	**Meets siblings Barindrakumar Ghose and Sarojini Ghose, and others**[595]
1921	**August**	**Meets former revolutionary colleague Amarendranath Chatterjee**
1921	**22–23 August**	**Meets the Irish poet and critic James Cousins**[596]
1922	*February 1*	*Gandhi issues an ultimatum to the Viceroy, threatening mass civil disobedience*
1922	*February 4*	*Violence and deaths in Chauri-Chaura, Gorakhpur District, cause Gandhi to call off the Non-Cooperation Movement*
1922	**25 October**	**Moves into a recently rented house at 9 rue de la Marine**[597]
1922	**18 November**	**Writes to Chittaranjan Das**[598]
1923	*1 January*	*Chittaranjan Das and Motilal Nehru form the Swaraj Party, which for a short period is the most active political force in the country*
1922		**The first series of *Essays on the Gita* published in Madras**[599]
1922		Evening meetings of the members of the household with him become habitual
1922–1923		Barindrakumar Ghose sets up a yoga centre in Bhawanipore, Calcutta; it does not thrive and Barin returns to Pondicherry
1923	**17 April**	**Meets W. W. Pearson of Santiniketan**[600]
1923	**5 June**	**Meets Chittaranjan Das, who speaks about his political strategy and spiritual practice**[601]
1923	**15 August**	**Birthday celebration and talk**

1923	**25 September**	**Writes to Chittaranjan Das declining his request for a public message of support for his political programme**[602]
1923	**October**	**Gives an interview to the journalist G. V. Subbarao**[603]
1923	*December*	*Chittaranjan Das works out "Bengal Pact" with Bengali Muslims*
1923	*December*	*Congress session at Cocanada: Congress rejects the Bengal Pact*
1924	6 January	Congressmen try to enter Pondicherry without going through police formalities, causing a disturbance[604]
1924	**15 August**	**Birthday celebration and talk**
1924		***The Century of Life*, his translation of Bhartrihari's *Nītiśataka*, published in Madras**[605]
1925	January	Mirra is seriously ill; a doctor from north India summoned; the regular evening meetings are suspended[606]
1925	**5 January**	**Meets Lala Lajpat Rai, Purushottam Das Tandon, and others**[607]
1925	26 January	The evening meetings are resumed
1925	*16 June*	*Chittaranjan Das dies in Darjeeling*
1925	**20 June**	**Writes a message on the death of Chittaranjan Das**[608]
1925	**15 August**	**Birthday celebration and talk**
1926	**15 August**	**Birthday celebration and talk**
1926	**c. September**	**People in the community begin to refer to him as "Sri Aurobindo"**[609]
1926	**24 November**	**Has a major spiritual experience, later explained as the descent of the "overmind"; the members of the community receive his and Mirra's blessings; two days later he lets it be known that Mirra (henceforth called "the Mother") will look after the spiritual and material life of the community and that he will retire**
1926	**11 December**	**Meets with Anilbaran Roy, a disciple who had been out of town at the time of the November experience**[610]
1926	**December**	**Begins to make entries in *Record of Yoga*, the first to survive since the entries of October 1920**[611]

1926–1927		"Brilliant period" in the sadhana of members of the community
1927	**8 January**	**Purchases a new house at 28 rue François Martin, which is in the same block as 9 rue de la Marine; afterwards work begins to link the two properties**[612]
1927	**7 February**	**Moves into the new house at 28 rue François Martin**[613]
1927	**21 February**	**Issues message on the occasion of the Mother's birthday; this message later is published as Chapter 1 of *The Mother***[614]
1927	6 May	An article on the Ashram by Jatindranath Sen Gupta published in the *Hindu* of Madras; it contains, for the first time in print, the term "Sri Aurobindo Ashram"
1927	15 August	Gives *darshan* to members of the Ashram[615]
1927	*December*	*At its annual session in Madras, the Indian National Congress resolves to boycott the Simon Commission*
1927–1929		**Writes occasional letters to people outside the Ashram, and later within the Ashram, in answer to their questions about yoga, etc.**[616]
1928		**The book *The Mother* published in Calcutta**
1928	**28 May**	**Meets Rabindranath Tagore**[617]
1928	**4 August**	**Meets Sylvain Lévy, the French Indologist**[618]
1928	**13 November**	**Meets Punamchand Shah and Vithalbhai Amin before they go to Bombay to collect funds**[619]
1928		The Ashram now consists of fifty to sixty people
1928		**The second series of *Essays on the Gita* published in Calcutta**[620]
1929	April–August	The Mother has a series of talks with Ashram members and visitors; these are published in 1931 as *Conversations with the Mother*[621]
1929	August	*Life-Work of Sri Aurobindo* by Jotish Chandra Ghose published in Calcutta
1929	**September**	**Has a silent meeting with the English visitor Olive Maitland-Marsh**[622]
1929	November	Romain Rolland writes about him in the monthly journal *Europe*
1929	December	The Ashram now consists of around eighty people[623]

1929	24 December	Barindrakumar Ghose leaves the Ashram and goes to Calcutta
1929	*19 December*	*The Indian National Congress passes a resolution making* pūrṇa swarāj *or complete independence its goal*
1930	*26 January*	*India's Declaration of Independence promulgated*
1930	*March–April*	*Gandhi's Dandi March marks the start of the Civil Disobedience Movement*
1930	*29 December*	*Mohammad Iqbal, in his presidential address to the All-India Muslim League, proposes the establishment of a state in northwestern India for Indian Muslims: start of the Pakistan movement*
1930–1932		**Correspondence with disciples gradually increases**
1931	October–November	The Mother is ill; she draws back from some of her responsibilities in the Ashram[624]
1933	*28 January*	*Choudhary Rahmat Ali publishes a pamphlet presenting the idea of Pakistan*
1933	*9 May*	*Gandhi suspends the Civil Disobedience Movement*
1933		***The Riddle of This World*, consisting of an essay and selected letters, published**[625]
1933–1936		**Spends up to ten hours each day on correspondence with disciples and others**
1934	4 January	First meals served in the new Ashram dining room in Aroumé House
1934	**7 January**	**Declines a request by Mahatma Gandhi to meet him during Gandhi's visit to Pondicherry**[626]
1934	February	The Government of French India initiates an inquiry into the status of the Ashram[627]
1934	**c. 16 February**	**Writes statements on the Ashram and on his teaching and method of practice; these are published in the *Hindu* (Madras) on 20 February**[628]
1934	July	*Sri Aurobindo and the Future of Mankind* by Adhar Chandra Das published by the University of Calcutta[629]
1934	**15 August**	***Six Poems* published**[630]

1934–1936		No new members are admitted to the Ashram during these years; the membership remains steady at around 150[631]
1935	*August*	*Government of India Act receives royal assent; it provides for provincial autonomy in India*
1935	October	French writer Maurice Magre visits the Ashram
1935		***Lights on Yoga*, a collection of letters, published**[632]
1936		***Bases of Yoga*, a collection of letters, published**[633]
1937		Provincial elections held under the provisions of the Government of India Act; Congress governments formed in many provinces
1937		Spies reporting to the Criminal Investigation Department, Government of Madras, withdrawn from Pondicherry
1937–1938		**Correspondence with disciples gradually decreases**
1938	*12 March*	*The Anschluss (German annexation of Austria)*
1938	*30 September*	*Munich Agreement signed*
1938	*9–10 November*	*Kristallnacht (anti-Jewish pogroms in Germany and Austria)*
1938	**November**	**Surendra Mohan Ghose, a leader of the Bengal Congress Party, comes to Pondicherry to meet Sri Aurobindo; thereafter the two remain in touch**[634]
1938	**24 November**	**Breaks his thigh as a result of a fall while walking in his room**[635]
1939	**24 April**	**Gives darshan; subsequently this day becomes a regular darshan day**
1939	*1 September*	*Nazi Germany invades Poland, beginning World War II*
1939	*3 September*	*Britain and France declare war on Germany; the Viceroy announces that India is at war with Germany*
1939	**September–November**	**Writes forty-one sonnets**[636]
1939–1940		**Revises and publishes *The Life Divine* in two volumes**[637]
1940	*23 March*	*Pakistan Resolution adopted by the Muslim League in Lahore*

1940	*26 May–4 June*	*Dunkirk evacuation*
1940	*22 June*	*Capitulation of France*
1940	*July–October*	*Battle of Britain*
1940	**19 September**	**He and the Mother make a donation to the Madras War Fund; he offers his public support to the Allied war effort**[638]
1941	*22 June*	*Germany invades the Soviet Union*
1941	*7 December*	*Japan attacks the United States Pacific Fleet at Pearl Harbor, bringing the United States into the war against Japan, Germany and Italy*
1941	17 December	Sir Francis Younghusband nominates him for the Nobel Prize in Literature[639]
1942	*20 January*	*Wannsee Conference in Nazi Germany: plans for "final solution of the Jewish question"*
1942	*15 February*	*Fall of Singapore: 80,000 Indian, Australian and British troops surrender to the Japanese*
1942	March–April	*Cripps Mission: British cabinet member Sir Stafford Cripps comes to India and offers post-war self-government in exchange for Indian cooperation in the war effort*
1942	**31 March**	**Telegraphs Sir Stafford Cripps endorsing his proposal**[640]
1942	*April*	*The Congress and other Indian parties reject the Cripps Proposal*
1942	**6 April**	**Writes a message saying that as Calcutta is "in the danger zone" those "who are very eager to remove their children can do so"; this leads to increase in Ashram membership; by 1943 there are 318 members**[641]
1942	**15 August**	***Collected Poems and Plays* published**[642]
1943	*2 February*	*Final surrender of German forces at Stalingrad*
1943	**4 February**	**Gives a personal interview to Dilip Kumar Roy**[643]
1943	2 December	The Mother opens a school for children of disciples
1944	*6 June*	*D-Day: beginning of Normandy invasion*
1944		***On the War: Letters of Sri Aurobindo and the Mother* published**
1945	*7 May*	*Final surrender of German forces in Europe*

1945	**15 June**	**Writes a message on the Wavell Plan**
1945	*5 July*	*British general election: the Labour Party is victorious, Clement Attlee becomes Prime Minister*
1945	6, 9 August	*The United States drops atomic bombs on Hiroshima and Nagasaki*
1945	*15 August*	*Emperor Hirohito announces the surrender of Japan, ending World War II*
1945		Publication of *Sri Aurobindo*, a biography by K. R. Srinivasa Iyengar[644]
1946	*16 May*	*Cabinet Mission proposal for an independent India with three "groups" of provinces; rejected by Indian parties*
1947	*20 February*	*Prime Minister Attlee announces that the British will leave India by 30 June 1948*
1947	*3 June*	*The Mountbatten Plan: the British will hand over sovereignty to India and Pakistan on 15 August 1947*
1947	**c. June**	**Drafts a manifesto for the French India Socialist Party concerning the future status of Pondicherry**[645]
1947	**August**	**Writes a message that is broadcast by All India Radio on 14 August, the eve of the day of Indian independence**[646]
1947	*15 August*	*Partitioned India becomes independent; widespread violence in Punjab, Bengal and elsewhere*
1947	15 August	Independence-day celebrations at the ashram interrupted by rioting; one member of the ashram murdered[647]
1947	**27 September**	**Meets two representatives of the French Government, Maurice Schumann and François Baron**[648]
1948	*30 January*	*Mahatma Gandhi is assassinated in Delhi*
1948	**4–5 February**	**Writes two messages on the death of Mahatma Gandhi**[649]
1948	**October**	**Part I of *The Synthesis of Yoga* published in Madras**[650]
1948	**c. 5 December**	**Writes a message to the Andhra University alluding to the problem of linguistic provinces; the message later is read out when the university presents a National Award to him *in absentia***[651]
1948	December	The Ashram now consists of around 700 persons[652]

1948		***More Lights on Yoga* published in Pondicherry**[653]
1948	**c. May**	**Experiences symptoms of prostatic enlargement; doctors are consulted; the symptoms later subside**[654]
1949	c. May	Gabriela Mistral, former winner of the Nobel Prize in Literature, offers to propose him for the prize[655]
1949	**11 August**	**Writes a "Message to America", which is published as a pamphlet on the occasion of a birthday ceremony held in New York on 15 August**[656]
1949	October	Nominated for the Nobel Peace Prize[657]
1949		***The Human Cycle* published in Pondicherry**[658]
1949		**American edition of *The Life Divine* published in New York**[659]
1949		**American edition of *The Human Cycle* published in New York**[660]
1949–1950		**Publishes eight essays in the Ashram's *Bulletin of Physical Education***[661]
1950		***The Ideal of Human Unity* published in Pondicherry; American edition published in New York**[662]
1950		**American edition of *Essays on the Gita* published in New York**[663]
1950	*26 January*	*India proclaims itself a republic; Indian constitution promulgated*
1950	6 February	Awarded the Asiatic Society medal for peace and culture[664]
1950	*14 April*	*Death of Ramana Maharshi in Tiruvannamalai*
1950	**Summer**	**Return of symptoms of prostatic enlargement**[665]
1950	*25 June*	*Start of Korean War*
1950	**28 June**	**Writes a letter on the situation in Korea for the use of the editor of *Mother India*; the letter is later published in other Indian newspapers**[666]
1950	**3 July**	**Gives an interview to K. M. Munshi, a cabinet minister who had known him as a student at Baroda College**[667]
1950	**October–November**	**Prostatic enlargement leads to kidney infection and its sequelae**

1950	**24 November**	**Gives personal darshan to the Governor of Madras, who presents Andhra University's National Prize to him**[668]
1950	**5 December**	**Expires as a result of renal failure and uraemia**
1950	**6 December**	**Permission granted by the Government of French India for his remains to be interred in the courtyard of the Ashram**[669]
1950	**7 December**	**The chief medical officer of Pondicherry allows the public viewing of his body to continue since there is "no visible sign of decomposition"**[670]
1950	**9 December**	**His body is entombed in a vault in the courtyard of the Ashram**
1950–1951		**Publication of *Savitri***[671]

NOTES TO THE CHRONOLOGY

1. Basu, *Rājnārāyaṇ Basur Ātma-carit*, 5.
2. Basu, *Rājnārāyaṇ Basur Ātma-carit*, 1; Anon., *Rājnārāyaṇ Basu, 1*.
3. Macaulay, "Minute of the 2nd of February, 1835", in Macaulay, *Macaulay: Prose and Poetry*, 729.
4. Basu, *Rājnārāyaṇ Basur Ātma-carit*, 17.
5. Johnson, *Roll of the Graduates*, 192. In the records of Calcutta University and the Bengal Medical Service, the given name of Sri Aurobindo's father is spelled in various ways: Kishnadhun, Kistodhone, Kisto Dhone, Kristo Dhan, Kristo Dhone. In this Chronology the name is always spelled Krishnadhan.
6. Basu, *Rājnārāyaṇ Basur Ātma-carit*, 10.
7. Basu, *Rājnārāyaṇ Basur Ātma-carit*, 46.
8. Basu, *Rājnārāyaṇ Basur Ātma-carit*, 60.
9. Basu, *Rājnārāyaṇ Basur Ātma-carit*, 71.
10. Kole, *Rājnārāyaṇ Basu: Jiban o Sahitya*, 102.
11. Letter Krishnadhan Ghose to Jogendra Bose, 2 December 1890 (SAAA).
12. CUC 1859–60: 94.
13. CUC 1865–66: 123.
14. Sastri, *History of Brahmo Samaj*, vol. I: 150–51.
15. *History of Services of Gazetted Officers* (West Bengal State Archives).
16. Kopf, *Brahmo Samaj*, 179.
17. *History of Services of Gazetted Officers* (West Bengal State Archives).
18. Letter Anil Ghose to Peter Heehs, 27 November 1986 (SAAA).
19. Admissions Register of Saint Paul's School (1884) (SPSR).
20. *History of Services of Gazetted Officers* (West Bengal State Archives).
21. Sen, *Keshub Chunder Sen in England*, 1.
22. Kopf, *Brahmo Samaj*, 179.
23. *CRCS* 1871: 177, 294.
24. Johnson, *Roll of the Graduates*, 192.
25. *History of Services of Gazetted Officers* (West Bengal State Archives).
26. *AN* 5, 15. There is no contemporary record of Sri Aurobindo's birthdate or birthplace. The earliest known record giving his birthdate is the *Admissions Register* of St. Paul's School, London (SPSR). According to Sri Aurobindo and to Showlota Das, a daughter of Mano Mohan Ghose (a friend of Sri Aurobindo's father Krishnadhan Ghose), Sri Aurobindo was born in a house occupied by Mano Mohan Ghose in Calcutta. In 1949, Sri Aurobindo told his secretary Nolini Kanta Gupta that this house was located "in the Theatre Road", the number "being most probably 4". Showlota Ghose, on the other hand, wrote that Sri Aurobindo was born "in my father's house at 237, Lower Circular Road". She added that Mano Mohan moved to Theatre Road around 1879 (documents reproduced in *A&R* 1.1 [1977]: 78–79). Annette Akroyd, a friend of Krishnadhan Ghose and Mano Mohan Ghose, wrote in her diary that she went to live with Mano Mohan and his wife in their house at 14 South Circular Road when she came to Calcutta in December 1872. She did not mention that Swarnalotta or her infant son were living in the house at that time. A contemporary street directory confirms that Mano Mohan Ghose lived in a house that was numbered 14 South Circular Road in 1872, 1873, and 1874, in the same house with the number changed to 12 in 1875, and in the same house with the same number but with the street name changed to Lower Circular Road in 1876. (Still later this house was renumbered 237.) The same directory shows that Mano Mohan

Ghose was living at 4 Theatre Road in 1880. He was still living there in 1893, the year Sri Aurobindo returned to India from England (*The Bengal Directory* [Calcutta: Thakur, Spink and Co., 1872–94]). In an unpublished letter of 22 June 1950 Sri Aurobindo's secretary Nolini Kanta Gupta wrote (in Bengali): "I have come to know that [the house] situated on Lower Circular Road is precisely the house belonging to Mano Mohan Ghose and that Sri Aurobindo was born there itself" (SAAA). In 1971 the Government of West Bengal presented the house at 8 Shakespeare Sarani (formerly 4 Theatre Road) to Sri Aurobindo Bhavan, Calcutta, because Sri Aurobindo "passed a number of his boyhood years from time to time" in that house (document reproduced in *A&R* 1.1 [1977: 79–80]).

27. *The Theosophist* 3.9 (June 1882): 216.
28. Annette Akroyd, diary for 1872 (BP).
29. Nirodbaran, ed. *Talks*, vol. 2, 672.
30. Letter Annette Akroyd to Fanny Akroyd, 22 January 1873 (BP).
31. *History of Services of Gazetted Officers* (West Bengal State Archives).
32. Sergeant, *Ruler of Baroda*, 21.
33. *AN* 15.
34. Annette Beveridge, diary for 1877 (BP).
35. Letter Abu Mohammad Mozammel Huq, Secretary, Rangpur Public Library, to High Commissioner of India, Dhaka, 1 July 1975 (copy SAAA).
36. Letters Annette Beveridge to Henry Beveridge, 29 September 1877 and 3 October 1877; Annette Beveridge, diary for 1877 (BP).
37. Letter Henry Beveridge to Annette Beveridge, 3 October 1877 (BP).
38. Annette Beveridge, diary for 1877 (BP).
39. *Acte de naissance* (AVP) (copy in SAAA).
40. *AN* 15. The date of departure is not known. Annette Beveridge met Swarnalotta Ghose in Rangpur in March (diary for 1879 [BP]). Dr. Ghose is said to have returned to India in August (B. Ghose, *Ātmakathā*: 15).
41. *AN* 5, 15. *SDMS* 1879, Part 2: 49. According to this authority 84 Shakespeare Street was in the township of Chorlton-on-Medlock, just at its border with the township of Ardwick.
42. B. Ghose, *Ātmakathā*, 15.
43. Kole, *Rājnārāyaṇ Basu: Jiban o Sahitya*, 180.
44. *AN* 26–27.
45. Birth certificate, Croydon Registration District (CRO, copy in SAAA).
46. B. Ghose, *Ātmakathā*, 15 (Barindrakumar wrote incorrectly that the year was 1870).
47. *Manchester Guardian*, 21 March 1881.
48. Drewett's family, along with the three Ghose boys, are shown as living at this address at the time of the 1881 census, taken on 3 April 1881. BC: Public Record Office reference RG11, 3918/15, p. 23; *SDMS* 1883, Part 2: 51).
49. Letter Ian Bailey, Librarian, Manchester Grammar School, to SAAA, 21 August 1978.
50. *History of Services of Gazetted Officers* (West Bengal State Archives).
51. *History of Services of Gazetted Officers* (West Bengal State Archives).
52. Purani, ed., *Evening Talks*, 394.
53. *AN* 27; Gardiner, ed., *Admissions Registers*: 121(SPSR).
54. Letter Simon May, Archivist, St. Paul's School, to SAAA, 2 January 1998.
55. Gardiner, ed., *Admissions Registers*, 121 (SPSR).
56. Gardiner, ed., *Admissions Registers*, 121, 127; *Apposition*, Christmas 1884 (SPSR);Magnus, "St. Paul's School Fifty Years Ago", 626.

57. *Apposition*, Midsummer and Christmas 1885 (SPSR).
58. Letter Manmohan Ghose to Laurence Binyon, 13 August 1886 (LBP).
59. Class Reports for the Half-Year Ending Christmas 1885 (SPSR).
60. Class Reports for the Half-Year Ending July 1886 (SPSR).
61. Letters Manmohan Ghose to Laurence Binyon, August 1886 (LBP).
62. *Apposition*, Christmas 1886; Class Reports for the Half-Year Ending December 22nd 1886 (SPSR).
63. Class Reports for the Half-Year Ending July 20, 1887 (SPSR).
64. Letters Manmohan Ghose to Laurence Binyon, July 1887 (LBP).
65. *AN* 28, 34.
66. *Apposition*, Christmas 1887; Class Reports for the Half-Year Ending December 1887 (SPSR).
67. *The Pauline*, 1887: 591 (SPSR).
68. Letters Manmohan Ghose to Laurence Binyon, 1887–90; Letter Librarian, Christ Church, Oxford, to Peter Heehs.
69. Class Reports for the Half-Year Ending December 1887 (SPSR).
70. *The Pauline*, 1887, p. 664 (SPSR).
71. Class Reports for the Half-Year Ending July 1888 (SPSR).
72. *Apposition*, 1887: 11; *The Pauline*, 1889: 98 (SPSR).
73. Class Reports for the Half-Year Ending July 31, 1889 (SPSR).
74. *Apposition*, midsummer 1889 (SPSR); letter Librarian, St. Paul's School to SAAA 22 February 1973.
75. Letter Librarian, St. Paul's School to SAAA, 22 February 1973.
76. *The Pauline*, 1889: 52 (SPSR).
77. *Cambridge University Reporter*, 8 October 1889: 51; *Cambridge University Calendar for the Year 1891*: 598 (KCCR); Browning, *Impressions of Indian Travel*, 195; *AN* 29, 121.
78. Phillips, Binyon, Ghose, and Cripps, *Primavera*.
79. Purani, ed., *Evening Talks*, 241.
80. "Open Competition for the Civil Service of India. June, 1890": 8, 82 (IOR).
81. *AN* 28; *Tutor's Book*, vol. I, 1874–1918 (KCCR).
82. *Cambridge University Calendar for the Year 1891*: 604; *Protocollum Book*; room charts (KCCR).
83. *MA* 8: 239–40.
84. IOR L/PJ/6/300.
85. *Cambridge University Calendar for the Year 1891*: 599 (KCCR).
86. *Cambridge University Calendar for the Year 1892–1893*: 619 (KCCR).
87. *CPS* 1004.
88. IOR L/PJ/6/313.
89. *ECW* 765.
90. *Cambridge University Calendar for the Year 1892–1893*: 614–15 (KCCR).
91. *Cambridge University Calendar for the Year 1892–1893*: 294; *Cambridge University Examination Papers, Michaelmass Term, 1891 to Easter Term, 1892* (KCCR).
92. *Tutor's Book*, vol. I, (1874–1918) (KCCR); *AN* 149–50.
93. *Final Examination of Candidates Selected in 1890 for the Civil Service of India, July, 1892* (IOR V(21)2174).
94. Civil Service Commission, "Case of Aravinda A. Ghose", 16 November 1892 (IOR J&P 1966/92).
95. Civil Service Commission, letter Under Secretary of State, 17 November 1892 (IOR J&P 1966/92).

96. *AN* 149, 34.
97. *AN* 5, 33–34. Date inferred from the Gaekwar's London correspondence; he left London for India on 1 December 1892 (BSR).
98. Memorandum by Lord Kimberly, 2 December 1892 (IOR J&P 1996/92).
99. *Appointments in Bengal and their Holders from about the Year 1850 down to 1902*. Calcutta: Bengal Secretariat Press, 1903: 226. This book gives 11 December 1893 (a Sunday) as the date marking the end of Dr. Ghose's service; his replacement was appointed around 15 December. Obituaries were published in the *Amrita Bazar Patrika* on 15 December and the *Bengalee* on 17 December.
100. Letter National Maritime Museum, London, to SAAA, 29 September 1972, citing *Nautical Reports* 1893–1895.
101. Letter National Maritime Museum, London, to SAAA, 29 September 1972, citing *Nautical Reports* 1893–1895; *AN* 110.
102. Memo by Dewan, 18 February 1893 (BSR).
103. *TR* 614.
104. *BM* 7–10, 1166.
105. *BM* 11–15, 1166.
106. *AN* 110.
107. *AN* 122.
108. Date inferred from letter to grandfather of 11 January 1894 (*AN* 122); anecdote in Purani, *Life*, 43.
109. Huzur Order Register Book, 1898–99, Tippan dated 13 October 1898 (BSR); *AN* 41.
110. *BM* 5, 1167.
111. *ECW* 766
112. Letter M. Kuvarjee to Sabnis, 10 January 1895, *RSCP*, vol. 2: 51.
113. *AN* 38, 152
114. Huzur Order signed Sayajirao Gaekwar, 10 and 23 October 1895 (BSR).
115. Huzur Order signed Sayajirao Gaekwar, 6 December 1895 (BSR).
116. *CP* 18.
117. Letter Principal (Littledale) to Dewan, 14 January 1897 (BCR).
118. Tippan signed Dewan, 9 August 1900 (BCR).
119. Tippan signed Principal, 4 February 1898 (BCR).
120. Minutes of Meeting of Managing Committee, Baroda State Library, 17 August 1898 (BSR).
121. Letter Manmohan Ghose to Rabindranath Tagore, 17 October 1898 (RTP); see discussion of the date in *A&R*, 12.1 (April 1988): 89–92.
122. Letter Manmohan Ghose to Rabindranath Tagore, 17 October 1898 (RTP); Dinendra Kumar Roy, *With Aurobindo in Baroda*, 2–3; *AN* 43.
123. *CP* 697.
124. CP 697.
125. *ECW* 771.
126. "Statement of Jotindra Nath Bannerjee" in J&P 2742/1908 (IOR); for date see Heehs, *Bomb in Bengal*, 20.
127. *CP* 701.
128. *Baroda Civil List*, 31 January 1899 (BSR); Letter Principal (Tait) to Dewan, 1 March 1900 (BCR).
129. Abstract of proceedings of meeting of managing committee of college union, 17–18 January 1900 (BCR).
130. Huzur Order signed Sayajirao Gaekwar, 11 April 1900 (BSR).
131. Tippan signed Dewan, 9 August 1900 (BCR).

132. Huzur Order signed Secretary, 30 November 1900 (BSR).
133. Huzur Order signed Huzur Kamdar, 1 March 1901 (BSR).
134. Huzur Order, signed acting Huzur Kamdar, 17 April 1901 (BSR).
135. Huzur Order, signed acting Huzur Kamdar, 19 April 1901 (BSR).
136. Huzur Order signed acting Huzur Kamdar, 19 April 1901(BSR).
137. Nirad Mohini Bose, *Pārijāt* (the date is recorded as 16 *Baiśākh* 1308 Bengali era).
138. *AN* 153.
139. "Statement of Jotindra Nath Bannerjee" in J&P 2742/1908 (IOR).
140. Miura, "Okakura Tenshin", 277–85.
141. Browning, *Impressions of Indian Travel*, 195.
142. For date see Heehs, *Bomb in Bengal*, 32–33.
143. *AN* 145.
144. Letter to Mrinalini Ghose, 2 July 1902, reproduced in *A&R* 5.1 (April 1981): 76.
145. *ECW* 781.
146. *ECW* 768.
147. *AN* 141–43.
148. Huzur Order, signed Sayajirao Gaekwar, 6 August 1902, reproduced A&R 1. 1 (April 1977): 77.
149. *AN* 74, 99; for date see Heehs, *Bomb in Bengal*, 40.
150. For date see Heehs, *Bomb in Bengal*, 41.
151. *ECW* 780–81.
152. B. Ghose, statement in HFMP IV&V 41/2; B. Ghose, *Agnijug*, 40.
153. *AN* 51.
154. *AN* 33, 49.
155. B. Ghose, *Agnijug*, 55.
156. Letters Dhamnaskar to Mehta, 2 February 1903, Aravind A. Ghose to unknown, 14 February 1903, and Lakshmilal (secretary of Resident) to Ghose, 18 February 1903 (BSR).
157. Tippan submitted by Principal, Baroda College, to Dewan, 26 March 1903 (BCR).
158. Letter Aravind A. Ghose dated Srinagar, 5 June 1903 (BSR); *AN* 6; for date see Heehs, *Bomb in Bengal*, 50.
159. Multiple documents, May–September 1903 (BSR); *AN* 38, 42.
160. *AN* 110.
161. Multiple documents, June–August 1903 (BSR).
162. Multiple documents, September 1903 (BSR).
163. No documents relating to Sri Aurobindo's service in Baroda between 4 October 1903 and 6 May 1904 have been found among Baroda State and Baroda College records. A document relating to the sale of family land in Bengal dated 7 November 1903, apparently signed by him, comprises Exhibit 56/7 of Alipore Bomb Trial records. A Baroda Huzur Order submitted by the Huzur Kamdar and dated 1 February 1904 states that Mr. Ghose should sign certain documents "after he returns from his leave" (BSR). This leave is not entered in his history of services (BSR). About his leaves during this period, Sri Aurobindo wrote: "A great part of the last years of this period [in Baroda] was spent on leave in silent political activity" (*AN* 6).
164. Multiple documents, June–December 1904 (BSR).
165. Huzur Order of 10 August 1904 and subsequent correspondence (BCR).
166. For dates see Heehs, *Bomb in Bengal*, page 56 note and page 61 note.
167. *AN* 164.

168. *AN* 78.
169. *AN* 110.
170. Huzur Order dated 4 January 1905 (BSR).
171. Office memorandum signed A. B. Clarke and Aravind A. Ghose, 3 March 1905 (BCR).
172. *AN* 164–65.
173. Letter Tilak to Krishnavarma, 14 July 1905 (TP).
174. *BM* 1168.
175. *AN* 9.
176. Letter to Mrinalini Ghose, 30 August 1905, in *WBS* 380–85.
177. Letter to Mrinalini Ghose, 3 October 1905, in *WBS* 385–86.
178. GOI HPA June 1910, 26–41: 13.
179. *BM* 1169–70.
180. *BM* 100–03.
181. *CPS* 1002.
182. Huzur Order dated 1 February 1906 signed Aravind A. Ghose (BCR).
183. Office memorandum signed Aravind A. Ghose and A. B. Clarke, 3 February 1906 (BCR).
184. Cotton, *Indian and Home Memories*, 315.
185. Huzur Order dated 27 February 1906 (BCR).
186. Letter to Mrinalini Ghose, 2 March 1906, in *WBS* 389.
187. Letter to Mrinalini Ghose, 2 March 1906, in *WBS* 389; GOB Intelligence Branch, History Sheet 709 (Indra Nandy): 3.
188. National Council of Education Calendar, 1906–08 (NCER).
189. *ABT* 189.
190. *WBS* 95–100, 699; *A&R* 15. 2 (December 1991): 245 (the date is recorded as 25 *Caitra* 1312 Bengali era).
191. *AN* 54, 76; GOI HPA, June 1906, 152–68.
192. *AN* 54, 77; Deb, "Sri Aurobindo as I Knew Him", 21.
193. Report of National Council of Education, Bengal, 1907–09, Appendix G, Memorandum of Association (NCER).
194. Kanungo, *Bāṅglāy Biplab*, chapter 9; Raychaudhuri, *Sri Aurobindo*, 483.
195. Telegram Ghose to Principal, College, 1 June 1906 (BCR).
196. KD, 5–11 June 1906; HPGD 4–12 June 1906.
197. Letter Aurobindo Ghose to Bhupal Chandra Bose, 8 June 1906, published *AN* 147.
198. *CPS* 1002.
199. Council Order, 18 June 1906 (BCR).
200. Letter Aurobindo Ghose to Bhupal Chandra Bose, 8 June 1906, published *AN* 147.
201. Minutes of the Executive Committee of the National Council of Education, 24 July 1906 (NCER).
202. Minutes of the Executive Committee of the National Council of Education, 30 July 1906 (NCER).
203. Deb, "When He Was a Political Leader", ix; Deb, "Sri Aurobindo as I Knew Him", 21.
204. GOI HPA September 1910, 33–40: 18–19; Rangpur History Sheet 35 (Ishan Chandra Chakrabatti): 1 (GOEBA).
205. Deb, "When He Was a Political Leader", ix; Deb, "Sri Aurobindo as I Knew Him", 21; *AN* 54, 79.

206. *ABT* 190; Deb, "When He Was a Political Leader", ix; Deb, "Sri Aurobindo as I Knew Him", 22.
207. Deb, "When He Was a Political Leader", ix; Deb, "Sri Aurobindo as I Knew Him", 22.
208. Minutes of the Executive Committee of the National Council of Education, 8, 11, 23 August 1906 (NCER).
209. National Council of Education Calendar 1906–08 (NCER).
210. Mukherjee and Mukherjee, *Origins*, 83.
211. Minutes of the Executive Committee of the National Council of Education, 30 August 1906 (NCER).
212. HPGD, September–October 1906; *AN* 6, 54, 79.
213. *ABT* 288–89; *Note on Midnapore Revolutionary Conspiracy*, 4 (West Bengal State Archives).
214. Minutes of the Executive Committee of the National Council of Education, 18 September 1907 (NCER).
215. HPGD, 23 September 1906; H. P. Ghose, "Reminiscences", 12.
216. Alipore Bomb Trial records.
217. HPGD, 13 October 1906; Statement of Aurobindo Ghose in *Bande Mataram* Trial (ABTR).
218. Guha, *First Spark*, 316.
219. Alipore Bomb Trial records: Sukumar Sen deposition.
220. Alipore Bomb Trial records: Sukumar Sen deposition.
221. HPGD, 4–5 November 1906; *AN* 79.
222. GOI HPA March 1910, 33–40: 32.
223. Minutes of the Executive Committee of the National Council of Education, 15 November 1906 (NCER).
224. HPGD, 12 December 1906; Alipore Bomb Trial records: Sukumar Sen deposition; *AN* 79–80.
225. HPGD, 15–16 December 1906.
226. HPGD, 25 December 1906.
227. *AN* 54.
228. Tilak, *Samagra Lokmanya Tilak* 7: 553–61.
229. HPGD, 6 and 10 January 1907.
230. *CPS* 845, 1005.
231. Mukherjee and Mukherjee, *Bipin Chandra Pal*, 71–72.
232. Daly report 10.
233. *BM* 209–10.
234. Report by Police Commissioner, Baroda, 4 July 1908 (BSR); cf. GOI HPD October 1909, 29: 2.
235. HPGD, 7, 9 April 1907.
236. *BM* 315–19, 1172.
237. Mukherjee and Mukherjee, *Bipin Chandra Pal*, 71–72.
238. HPGD, 4–5 May 1907.
239. HPGD, 15 May 1907.
240. *BM* 1172.
241. Nevinson, *New Spirit*, 22–23.
242. HPGD, 8 June 1907.
243. *TR* 616.
244. HPGD, 14 June 1907; GOI HPA March 1910, 33–40, 62.
245. Alipore Bomb Trial records.

246. Minutes of the Meeting of the National Council of Education, 4 July 1907; GOI HPA March 1910, 33–40: 62.
247. HPGD, 5 July 1907.
248. *AN* 50, 77; A. Bhattacharya, "Aurobindo", 840.
249. HPGD, 22–24 July 1907; *Bande Mataram* weekly edition, 28 July 1907: 8–9.
250. HPGD, 30 July 1907; GOI HPB September 1907, 6–33: 10.
251. Nixon report 4, 5–7.
252. Minutes of the Executive Committee of the National Council of Education, 13 August 1908 (NCER).
253. HPGD, 7 August 1907; Ker report 72.
254. HPGD, 16 August 1907; *Bande Mataram* daily, 17 August 1907; Alipore Bomb Trial records.
255. HPGD, 17 August 1907; Alipore Bomb Trial records.
256. HPGD, 19 August 1907.
257. *Bande Mataram* weekly, 8 September 1907: 10; Tagore's manuscript is dated 7 *Bhādra* 1314 Bengali era.
258. *Dawn and Dawn Society's Magazine*, Pt. III (September 1907): 5; *BM* 655–57, 1173.
259. *Bande Mataram* daily, 27 August 1907; *Bengalee*, 28 August 1907.
260. *Bengalee*, 21 November 1907, cutting kept with GOI HPA January 1908, 34–37: 9.
261. *Bengalee*, 28 August 1907; Ker report 137–38.
262. *Bande Mataram* daily, 29 August 1907.
263. *Bengalee*, 21 November 1907, cutting kept with GOI HPA January 1908, 34–37: 9.
264. HPGD, 2 September 1907.
265. Statement by Upendranath Banerjee in GOI HPD August 1911, 9: 11–12.
266. HPGD, 10 September 1907; *Bengalee* 21 November 1907, cutting kept with GOI HPA January 1908, 34–37: 9.
267. *Bande Mataram* Case records: Judgment.
268. J. Bannerji, "Aurobindo Ghosh — A Study", 484; *AN* 7, 52, 59.
269. HPGD, 2 October 1907.
270. GOI HPA February 1908, 50–63: 21; *BM* 717.
271. Alipore Bomb Trial records: deposition of Sukumar Sen.
272. HPGD, 24 October 1907.
273. Rowlatt report, para 94.
274. GOB History Sheet 709 (Indra Nath Nandy): 4.
275. GOI HPA September 1910, 33–40: 42.
276. GOI HPA May 1908, 112–50: 97, 26, 32; *ABT* 291.
277. GOI HPA May 1908, 112–50: 97, 26, 32.
278. Minutes of the Executive Committee of the National Council of Education, 20 December 1907 (NCER).
279. Alipore Bomb Trial records: deposition of Sukumar Sen.
280. HPGD, 4 December 1907.
281. GOI HPB February 1908, 92–94: 1–13; GOI HPA May 1908, 112–50: 7, 26, 32.
282. Alipore Bomb Trial records: Exhibit 293/24.
283. *ABT* 76, 78; *AN* 59, 76, 565.
284. HPGD, 11 December 1907.
285. HPGD, 14 December 1907; *Bande Mataram* daily, 16 December 1907.
286. HPGD, 15 December 1907; GOI HPD March 1908, 1: 25.

287. Minutes of the Executive Committee of National Council of Education, 20 December 1907 (NCER).
288. Nevinson, *New Spirit*, 218–26. Nevinson writes that he met Aurobindo after a public meeting in College Square at which Nevinson spoke after Surendranath Banerjea; this meeting took place on 20 December.
289. HPGD, 21 December 1907; GOI HPA March 1910, 33–40: 70.
290. GOI HPA March 1910, 33–40: 70.
291. *Bande Mataram* weekly, 29 December 1907: 9.
292. GOI HPD March 1908, 1: 26.
293. KD, 24 December 1907; GOI HPA March 1910, 33–40: 70; Nevinson, *New Spirit*, 239.
294. KD, 25 December 1907; Chand, *Lajpat Rai*, 210–11.
295. KD, 26 December 1907; Nevinson, *New Spirit*, 244–49.
296. KD, 27 December 1907; Nevinson, *New Spirit*, 254–58.
297. KD, 28 December 1907; Nevinson, *New Spirit*, 260.
298. KD, 28 December 1907; Nevinson, *New Spirit*, 260–62.
299. KD, 29 December 1907; GOI HPA March 1910, 33–40: 70.
300. KD, 30 December 1907; "The 23rd Indian National Congress, Surat / An Account of the Proceedings", reproduced in *A&R* 4. 1 (April 1980): 102–09.
301. KD, 30 December 1907.
302. B. Ghose, *Sri Aurobindo*, 50; *AN* 39.
303. B. Ghose, *Ātmakāhinī*, 32; Purani, *Evening Talks*, 14.
304. B. Ghose, *Sri Aurobindo*, 50–51; *AN* 39, 91, 94, 109–11.
305. B. Ghose, *Ātmakāhinī*, 34; B. Ghose, *Sri Aurobindo*, 51.
306. *Daily Telegraph and Deccan Herald*, 15 January 1908.
307. *Daily Telegraph and Deccan Herald,* 15 January 1908; *BM* 807–09, 1174.
308. Inferred from previous and subsequent events.
309. Alipore Bomb Trial records: Exhibit 293/26.
310. *BM* 810–14, 1174.
311. *BM* 818–32, 1175.
312. BPAI, 15 February 1908: 79–80; GOI HPA March 1910, 33–40: 70; *BM* 833–36, 1175.
313. BPAI, 15 February 1908, 82; GOI HPA March 1910, 33–40: 70.
314. GOI HPA March 1910, 33–40, 70; *BM* 837–44, 1175.
315. GOI HPA March 1910, 33–40: 70.
316. KD 29–30 January 1908; GOI HPA March 1910, 33–40: 70–71; *BM* 847–64, 1175.
317. GOI HPA March 1910, 33–40: 71; *BM* 847–64, 1175–76.
318. Ker report 130.
319. GOI HPB March 1909, 181–82, 3–5; statement by Upendranath Bannerjee in GOI HPD August 1911, 9: 9.
320. A. Bhattacharya, "Aurobindo" 835; statement by Barindrakumar Ghose in Andaman report 8.
321. GOI HPA March 1910, 33–40, 71.
322. Inferred from previous event.
323. B. Ghose, *Ātmakāhinī*, 37, 41.
324. HPGD, 11 February 1908; GOI HPA March 1910 33–40: 71.
325. *BM* 871–72, 1176.
326. HPGD, 13 February 1908; *Bande Mataram* daily, 17 February 1908; *BM* 872, 1176.
327. Various documents produced as evidence in the Alipore Bomb Trial.

328. Letter to Mrinalini Ghose, published *WBS* 388–89. For date see Purani, *Life*, 105 note 2.
329. Letter to Mrinalini Ghose, 21 February 1908, in *WBS* 390–91.
330. Alipore Bomb Trial records: Sukumar Mitra deposition.
331. *AN* 168–70.
332. HPGD, 10 March 1908.
333. Jugement de divorce Morisset/Alfassa (AVP cote DU 1489).
334. *Bande Mataram* daily, 30 April 1908.
335. *BM* 1002, 1176.
336. *Bande Mataram* daily, 8 April 1908; GOI HPA March 1910, 33–40: 71, 83.
337. *Bande Mataram* daily, 10 April 1908.
338. *BM* 1028–29, 1176; GOI HPA March 1910, 33–40: 71.
339. *BM* 1034–37, 1176–77; HPGD, 12 April 1908.
340. *Bande Mataram* weekly, 18 April 1908.
341. Alipore Bomb Trial records: written statement of Aurobindo Ghose.
342. Alipore Bomb Trial records: various depositions; *BM* 1047–51, 1177.
343. A. Bhattacharya, "Aurobindo", 843–44.
344. GOI HPA March 1910, 33–40: 84.
345. Unsent letter Chief Secretary, Government of Bengal, to Secretary, Government of India, in GOB pol. conf. file 266 of 1908 (marked "spare copies, etc.").
346. *ABT* 58; GOB pol. conf. 170 of 1908: 2.
347. *WBS* 7 (*Tales* 1); Nirodbaran, ed., *Talks*, vol. 1, 503–04; A. Bhattacharya, "Aurobindo" 844–45.
348. A. Bhattacharya, "Aurobindo" 844–45.
349. *WBS* 7–12 (*Tales* 2–8).
350. GOI HPA May 1908, 112–50: 12–13; *ABT* 59.
351. *WBS* 13 (*Tales* 10); GOB pol. conf. 170 of 1908: 3.
352. GOB pol. conf. 170 of 1908: 3; GOI HPA May 1908, 112–50: 25–33.
353. *Bande Mataram* weekly, 10 May 1908.
354. *WBS* 14 (*Tales* 11); *Bengalee*, 14 May 1909: 40; GOB pol. conf. 170 of 1908: 6.
355. IOR L/PJ/6/907; GOI HPA June 1908, 130–31: 8.
356. *WBS* 14–15 (*Tales* 11–12); GOB pol. conf. 170 of 1908: 6; *AN* 60, 98.
357. GOI HPA June 1908, 130–31: 8.
358. *Bande Mataram* daily, 11 May 1908 and weekly, 17 May 1908; Alipore Bomb Trial records: petitions.
359. IOR L/PJ/6/872; GOI HPA May 1908, 112–50: 21.
360. GOI HPA May 1908, 104–11: 1–19.
361. *ABT* 9, 13–17.
362. GOI HPA May 1908, 112–50: 21.
363. Alipore Bomb Trial records.
364. Alipore Bomb Trial records.
365. Alipore Bomb Trial records.
366. Minto, *Minto, Morley and India*, 238; Bengal Terrorism report 3.
367. Report by Inspector General of Prisons, GOB political (Jails branch) 9 of 1910: 2; B. Ghose, *Ātmakāhinī*, 73.
368. *Bande Mataram* daily and weekly (frequently reproduced).
369. Alipore Bomb Trial records.
370. Report by Inspector General of Prisons, GOB political (Jails branch) 9 of 1910: 2–3; *AN* 60
371. *Bande Mataram* daily, 23 June 1908.
372. *Bande Mataram* daily, 24 June 1908, 5, HPGD, 23 June 1908.

373. Karandikar, *Bal Gangadhar Tilak*, 298.
374. HPGD, 23 July 1908; Karandikar, *Bal Gangadhar Tilak*, 317–23.
375. Mukherjee and Mukherjee, *Bipin Chandra Pal*, 108.
376. *Bengalee*, 6 August 1908.
377. Alipore Bomb Trial records.
378. *Bande Mataram* weekly, 16 August 1908: 15; IOR J&P 4494 of 1908.
379. *BM* 1145–46.
380. GOI Home Jails A, February 1909, 29–32: 62.
381. *Bande Mataram* weekly, 23 August 1908: 12–13.
382. GOB pol. conf. 160 of 1908; *The Pioneer*, 10 September 1908 in GOI HPB December 1908, 96–110: 29.
383. *Bengalee*, 21 May 1909: 7; *AN* 15, 60.
384. Alipore Bomb trial records.
385. Alipore Bomb Trial records; *Bande Mataram* daily, 28 September 1908.
386. Neogy, "Pondicherry: A Centre", 242.
387. Alipore Bomb Trial records.
388. *Bande Mataram* daily, 20 October 1908 and thereafter.
389. HPGD, 28 October 1908.
390. HPGD, 8 November 1908; Daly report 15.
391. HPGD, 10 November 1908; Daly report 15.
392. Report in *The Englishman*, 12 November 1908, in IOR L/PJ/6/907.
393. Nixon report 34; Daly report 14.
394. *The Bengalee*, 18 November 1908: 8.
395. *The Bengalee*, 24 November 1908: 8.
396. HPGD, 9 January 1909.
397. *ABT* 53–55.
398. Alipore Bomb Trial records; *Bengalee*, 28 February 1909: 7.
399. *ABT* 106.
400. *ABT* 106.
401. *Hindu Patriot*, 16 April 1909: 3; GOB pol. conf. 194 of 1909.
402. GOB pol. conf. 194 of 1909; GOI HPA April 1910, 81–115: 11; *Hindu Patriot*, 7 May 1909: 3.
403. GOB pol. conf. 205 of 1909.
404. GOB pol. conf. 194 of 1909; GOI HPA April 1910, 81–115: 11.
405. *Bhāratī* 33 (*Jyaiṣṭha* 1316 Bengali era): 112.
406. GOI HPA April 1910, 81–115: 11–12.
407. *Bengalee*, 14, 21, 28 May 1909.
408. *AN* 263.
409. *KY* 3–12; *AN* 61; GOI HPA October 1909, 230–48: 24–25, 31.
410. The first instalment was published in the *Jyaiṣṭha* 1316 issue of *Suprabhāt*, the ninth and last instalment was published in the issue of *Māgh* 1316.
411. *KY* 13–17; GOI HPA October 1909, 230–48: 25, 31.
412. GOI HPA October 1909, 230–48: 25.
413. GOI HPA October 1909, 230–48: 25.
414. *RY* 33–35.
415. *RY* 33–37.
416. *KY* 35–42; GOI HPA October 1909, 230–48: 25–26.
417. *KY* 18–32.
418. *KY* 43–47; GOI HPA October 1909, 230–48: 46–48.
419. *KY* 48–53; GOB pol. conf. 205 of 1909; GOI HPA October 1909, 230–48: 48–51.

420. Inferred from previous event.
421. *KY* 66; *EPY* 596.
422. *KY* 67–83; GOB pol. conf. 205 of 1909; GOI HPA October 1909, 230–48: 51–58.
423. GOI HPA October 1909, 230–48: 3.
424. Minto to Morley, 7 July 1909 (MP); GOB pol. conf. 205 of 1909.
425. *KY* 100–07; GOI HPA October 1909, 230–48: 66–67.
426. *KY* 122–26; GOI HPA October 1909, 230–48: 63–65.
427. *LSN* 984.
428. Sri Aurobindo notebook R1 (SAAA).
429. GOB pol. conf. 205 of 1909.
430. *KY* 137–41; *EPY* 29–32, 596.
431. GOB pol. conf. 250A of 1909.
432. *AN* 89, 92–93; *LSN* 988.
433. GOB pol. conf. 205 of 1909; GOI HPA October 1909, 230–48: 31.
434. *KY* 150–60.
435. *A&R* 8.1 (April 1984): 82.
436. GOI HPA October 1909, 230–48: 73; *Times* (London), 31 August 1909: 3.
437. *ABT* 9.
438. GOB pol. conf. 205 of 1909, sl. 19: 1.
439. *KY* 178.
440. GOB pol. conf. 205 of 1909, sl. 19: 3; GOI HPA October 1909, 230–48: 75.
441. *KY* 183–88.
442. GOI HPA October 1909, 142–43: 3–4.
443. *AN* 8, 61; *WBS* 147 (date printed as 7 *Bhādra* 1316 Bengali era).
444. GOB pol. conf. 205 of 1909, sl. 19: 3.
445. GOI HPB November 1909, 103–04: 5; GOB pol. conf. 205A of 1909; *KY* 223–24; *AN* 59.
446. GOI HPA December 1909, 15–16: 7.
447. *A&R* 13.2 (December 1989): 206–09.
448. *Central Hindu College Magazine* 9 (September 1909): 210.
449. *EPY* 33–37, 596.
450. *ECW* 363–78, 772.
451. GOB pol. conf. 250A of 1909, 3; *KY* 274–75.
452. GOB pol. conf. 250A of 1909: 3; *KY* 276–78.
453. GOB pol. conf. 250A of 1909: 3.
454. *KY* 279; GOB pol. conf. 250A of 1909: 3.
455. *Karmayogin*, vol. 1 (no issue published on 16 October or 6 November).
456. Bannerji, "Aravinda Ghosh", 476–87.
457. *KY* 302–06.
458. *ECW* 431–54; 773.
459. GOI HPA January 1910, 126–27: 3.
460. *ABT* 397; GOI HPA January 1910, 126–27: 3.
461. GOI HPA January 1910, 141–42: 3–4.
462. *WBS* 214–17 (date 5 *Pauṣ* 1316 Bengali era on page 211).
463. *KY* 372–76.
464. GOI HPA January 1910, 27: 3.
465. *Karmayogin* 1: 26 (1 January 1910): 1; GOI HPA January 1910, 126–127: 3 (where the address is given incorrectly as 14 Shampookur Lane).
466. GOI HPA January 1910, 141–42: 2.
467. GOI HPA December 1910, 14–42: 1–2.

468. *EPY* 47–50, 596.
469. GOI HPA March 1910, 33–40: 61–87.
470. GOEBA pol. conf. 63 of 1910: 7.
471. *Bengalee*, 12 February 1910.
472. *ECW* 379–409, 772.
473. GOB History Sheet 723: 7–8; *Bengalee*, 16 February 1910; *Dharma* 1.25 (*9 Phalgun* 1316 Bengali era): 11.
474. *AN* 63, 87–90; see *A&R* 8.2 (December 1984): 221–47 for a discussion of this event and its probable date.
475. *AN* 63, 89.
476. *AN* 64, 90.
477. GOI HPA May 1910, 138–39: 3.
478. GOI HPA December 1910, 14–42: 2.
479. *AN* 64, 90.
480. *KY* 461.
481. Chakrabarty, *Smṛtikathā*, 61.
482. Chakrabarty, *Smṛtikathā*, 104–07.
483. GOI HPA December 1910, 14–42: 9; *AN* 64, 91.
484. *AN* 64, 91; Chakrabarty, *Smṛtikathā*, 119.
485. GOI HPA December 1910, 14–42: 2.
486. *AN* 64: "Rapport général du voyage", *Dupleix*, 7 April 1910 (MMA); Chakrabarty, *Smṛtikathā* 100, 132.
487. *Times* (London), 7 April 1910: 5; Telegram Morley to Minto, 7 April 1910 (MP).
488. GOI HPB May 1910, 37–41: 4–5.
489. GOI HPB May 1910, 37–41: 6.
490. GOI HPA December 1910, 14–42: 5, 25.
491. *Journal officiel des Établissements Françaises dans l'Inde*, 6 May 1910: 347.
492. *Times* (London) 29 April 1910: 7–8.
493. GOI HPA December 1910, 14–42: 14, 16, 27–30.
494. GOI HPA December 1910, 14–42: 14, 16.
495. GOI HPA December 1910, 14–42: 31.
496. *AN* 174.
497. Chakrabarty, *Smṛtikathā*, 89; *AN* 264.
498. GOI HPA December 1910, 1–2: 3–4.
499. *AN* 264.
500. GOI HPA December 1910, 1–2: 3–4.
501. GOI HPD March 1911, 1: 19; *Times* (London), 22 November 1910.
502. *CPS* 529, 1003.
503. *AN* 265–66.
504. Nixon report 34.
505. Acte de mariage 12 M/212 (AVP).
506. R. Palit, *The Life of Aravinda Ghose* (preface dated 1911).
507. *Madras Times*, 10 July 1911: 8.
508. *AN* 266–70.
509. David Néel, *Journal de voyage*, 69–70.
510. M. Roy, "Srīarabinda Prasaṅga", 375–76; GOB History Sheet 603: 2.
511. *RY* 1369.
512. *TR* 617.
513. *RY* 47–73.
514. GOI HPB May 1912, 14–18: 1–2; *AN 176*.
515. *AN* 172–74.

516. Letter Macrae to Gupta (Dewan), 12 September 1912 (BSR).
517. GOM Judicial Department, 1912 ("Police at Pondicherrry").
518. *AN* 177.
519. *RY* 117.
520. *CPS* 1002.
521. *Certificat d'immatriculation des étrangères* dated 12 October 1913 (copy SAAA); Amrita, *Pilgrimage*, 16
522. *AN* 186–88; *TR* 623.
523. *Certificat d'immatriculation des étrangères* dated 12 October 1913 (copy SAAA); Amrita, *Pilgrimage*, 22.
524. Armstrong report 70.
525. *RY* 3–24, 321, 1491.
526. *EDH* 518.
527. *RY* 422.
528. *Journal officiel*, 28 April 1914, reproduced in *A&R* 13.1 (April 1989): 100–01.
529. *RY* 468; GOI HPB February 1915, 777–80: 7.
530. *RY* 479 (mentioning work for "the review"); in a letter of 1935 (*LHA* 28) Sri Aurobindo remarked that the *Arya* "was decided" on 1 June 1914.
531. *RY* 483; *AN* 251, 579–80.
532. *RY* 544.
533. *RY* 600.
534. *LD* 1109.
535. *IU* 593–94.
536. *SV* 599.
537. *SV* 600.
538. *SY* 913.
539. *RY* 612; *SV* 602.
540. GOI HPA May 1915, 287: 4–5.
541. The *Hindu*, 4 January 1915.
542. Bombay Sarvodaya Mandal & Gandhi Research Foundation, "A Short Chronological Sketch", https://www.mkgandhi.org/chrono/chronosketch.php, accessed 19 May 2022.
543. PRP; Madras Fortnightly Reports to the Government of India (Judicial Department), under date 2 March 1915 (GOM).
544. PRP.
545. *EPY* 598.
546. *KU* 440.
547. *SV* 600.
548. Pondicherry Town Hall, marriage records, no. 53/1915/MC (PMR).
549. *HC* 688.
550. *CPS* 619, 1004.
551. *EPY* 600.
552. Letter Hohlenberg to Judith Tyberg, September or October 1948 (SAAA).
553. *Ahana and Other Poems* (Pondicherry: The Modern Press, 1915).
554. *EPY* 598.
555. Pondicherry Town Hall, marriage records 142/1916/PDM (PMR).
556. *SAV* 728.
557. *EG* 595.
558. *HC* 687.
559. *EPY* 599.
560. *FP* 399.

561. Purani, *Life*, 165.
562. *AN* 270–72, 583.
563. *AN* 273–74, 583.
564. *RI* 447.
565. *HC* 689.
566. *EPY* 599.
567. Purani, *Evening Talks*, 16–19.
568. Written statement Bhupal Chandra Bose (Mrinalini's father), published *A&R* 2.2 (December 1978): 209.
569. *AN* 274–75, 583.
570. *ECW* 658–60.
571. Gaebelé, *Histoire de Pondichéry*, 121.
572. *RI* 448.
573. Dey's drawing, signed and dated by Sri Aurobindo (SAAA).
574. GOI HPB June 1919, 494–97: 16.
575. Information from Antoinette Benoit Mariadasou (née David), see *A&R* 18.2 (December 1994): 243, note 4.
576. *EPY* 600.
577. *AN* 234, 442.
578. *HC* 688.
579. *AN* 254–57.
580. *A&R* 4.1 (April 1980): 11–23, 84.
581. *WBS* 392 (in the original manuscript of this letter Sri Aurobindo wrote "Date unfixable" instead of a date. See *A&R* 4. 1 (April 1980): 1).
582. Tilak, *Samagra Lokmanya Tilak* 7: 296–99.
583. B. Ghose, *Sri Aurobindo*, 76; GOB pol. conf. 199 of 1920.
584. See letters to Motilal dated May 1920 and 2 September 1920 in *AN* 235–48.
585. *AN* 275–78, 583.
586. *EPY* 509–11, 603.
587. *AN* 257–59, 580–81.
588. Manuscript notebook of Nolini Kanta Gupta (SAAA). One page of this notebook lists people who came to Sri Aurobindo's house in 1919–1921. The entry in question reads: "Dr. Munji & 2 others".
589. *The Renaissance in India* (Chandernagore: Prabartak Publishing House, September 1920).
590. *RY* 1239–41.
591. Letter Mirra Alfassa (the Mother) to her mother Mathilde Alfassa, 18 December 1920 (SAAA).
592. *HC* 689.
593. First editions of the books in question, none of which have printed publication dates.
594. *Arya*, vol. 7, no. 5 (January 1921).
595. B. Ghose, *Sri Aurobindo*, 83–84.
596. Cousins and Cousins, *We Two Together*, 394.
597. *Sri Aurobindo Ashram: The Story of the Main Building*, v; B. Ghose, *Sri Aurobindo*, 87–88.
598. *AN* 260–62.
599. *EG* 595.
600. Purani, *Life*, 185.
601. Purani, *Life*, 186.
602. Purani, *Life*, 188.

603. Purani, *Life*, 188.
604. Purani, *Life*, 191.
605. *TR* 619.
606. Purani, *Life*, 202.
607. Purani, *Life*, 202.
608. *AN* 279.
609. Notebooks of A. B. Purani and Haradhan Bakshi (SAAA).
610. Roy, "Notes from a Sadhak's Diary", 39.
611. *RY* 1245, 1507.
612. *Sri Aurobindo Ashram: The Story of the Main Building*, 21.
613. Haradhan Bakshi diary (SAAA); *Sri Aurobindo Ashram: The Story of the Main Building*, v.
614. *MLM* 3–5, 651.
615. Inferred from letter of 13 October 1927, reproduced in *AN* 395–96.
616. *LY–I* 583.
617. Telegram Andrews to Sri Aurobindo, 27 May 1928, and other contemporary documents (SAAA).
618. K. Rajangam diary, 4 August 1928 (SAAA).
619. K. Rajangam diary, 13 November 1928 (SAAA).
620. *EG* 595.
621. The Mother, *Questions and Answers*.
622. Maitland-Marsh, *Uplifting Humanity*, 160; the meeting took place shortly before Maitland-Marsh's departure from Pondicherry on 21 September 1929.
623. Data in SAAA.
624. *MLM* 41–46; Pandit, ed., *Breath of Grace*, 59.
625. *LY–I* 586.
626. *AN* 443.
627. *LHA* 30; *AN* 444.
628. *AN* 530–31, 547–50, 608–09.
629. Adhar Chandra Das, *Sri Aurobindo and the Future of Mankind* (Calcutta: University of Calcutta, 1934).
630. First edition of the book.
631. Data in SAAA.
632. *LY–I* 586.
633. *LY–I* 586.
634. S. Ghose, "A Talk," 108–15.
635. Purani, *Life*, 227.
636. *CP* 717, 720–22.
637. *LD* 1110.
638. *AN* 453, 595.
639. Letter Younghusband to Dilip Kumar Roy, 17 December 1941, reproduced in *Mother India*, 28.8 (August 1975): 623; communications from the Nobel Foundation and the Swedish Academy to SAAA.
640. *AN* 469, 597.
641. *AN* 462.
642. First edition of the book.
643. Dilip Kumar Roy, "An Hour with Sri Aurobindo", 93.
644. First edition of the book.
645. *AN* 481–91.
646. *AN* 474–80.
647. Nirodbaran, *Twelve Years*, 211.

648. *The Hindu* (Madras), 29 September 1947.
649. *AN* 497.
650. *SY* 917.
651. *AN* 498–504, 601.
652. Data in SAAA.
653. *LY–I* 586.
654. Nirodbaran, *Sri Aurobindo*, 3; Nirodbaran, *Twelve Years*, 260.
655. *Amrita Bazar Patrika*, 14 May 1949.
656. *AN* 551–53, 610.
657. Communication from Norwegian Nobel Institute (SAAA).
658. *HC* 687.
659. *LD* 1114.
660. *EPY* 603.
661. *HC* 687.
662. *HC* 688–89.
663. *EG* 595.
664. Letter Rama Prasad Mookerjee to Sri Aurobindo, 7 February 1950 (SAAA).
665. Nirodbaran, *Twelve Years*, 263.
666. *AN* 507–08, 602.
667. K. M. Munshi, transcript of interview with Sri Aurobindo, 3 July 1950 (copy in SAAA).
668. *AN* 505–06.
669. *Journal officiel*, vol. 101, no. 49, Arrête no. 1747 of 6 December 1950: 630.
670. *Certificat* signed by Dr. V. P. Barbet (copy in SAAA).
671. *SAV* 737.

WORKS CITED IN THE CHRONOLOGY

1. Works by Sri Aurobindo published in THE COMPLETE WORKS (with abbreviations and volume numbers)

AN	*Autobiographical Notes and Other Writings of Historical Interest*	*CWSA* vol. 36
BM	*Bande Mataram*	*CWSA* vols. 6–7
CP	*Collected Poems*	*CWSA* vol. 2
CPS	*Collected Plays and Stories*	*CWSA* vols. 3–4
ECW	*Early Cultural Writings*	*CWSA* vol. 1
EG	*Essays on the Gita*	*CWSA* vol. 19
EPY	*Essays in Philosophy and Yoga*	*CWSA* vol. 13
FP	*The Future Poetry*	*CWSA* vol. 26
HC	*The Human Cycle; The Ideal of Human Unity; War and Self-Determination*	*CWSA* vol. 25
IU	*Isha Upanishad*	*CWSA* vol. 17
KU	*Kena and Other Upanishads*	*CWSA* vol. 18
KY	*Karmayogin*	*CWSA* vol. 8
LD	*The Life Divine*	*CWSA* vols. 21–22
LHA	*Letters on Himself and the Ashram*	*CWSA* vol. 35
LY–I	*Letters on Yoga — I*	*CWSA* vol. 28
MLM	*The Mother with Letters on the Mother*	*CWSA* vol. 32
RI	*The Renaissance in India with a Defence of Indian Culture*	*CWSA* vol. 20
RY	*Record of Yoga*	*CWSA* vols. 10–11
SAV	*Savitri*	*CWSA* vols. 33–34
SV	*The Secret of the Veda*	*CWSA* vol. 15
SY	*The Synthesis of Yoga*	*CWSA* vols. 23–24
TR	*Translations*	*CWSA* vol. 5
WBS	*Writings in Bengali and Sanskrit*[1]	*CWSA* vol. 9

[1] Along with references to *Kārākāhinī* (WBS 7–52) the editors provide references to its English translation, *Tales of Prison Life* (Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2018).

2. Manuscript Sources (with abbreviations and repositories)

ABTR	Alipore Bomb Trial records	Alipore Judges Court (Smaraniya Bichar Sangraha), Kolkata; Victoria Memorial Hall, Kolkata
AVP	Archives de la Ville de Paris	Mairie de Paris
BC	British Census records	Public Record Office, London
BCR	Baroda College records	Maharaja Sayajirao University of Baroda, Vadodara
BP	Beveridge papers	India Office Records (IOR), London
BPAI	Bombay Presidency Police *Abstract of Intelligence*	Office of Deputy Inspector General of Police (Intelligence), Mumbai
BSR	Baroda State records	Baroda Record Office, Vadodara
CRO	Croydon Register Office	Croydon Town Hall, Croydon, Greater London
GOB	Government of Bengal records	West Bengal State Archives, Kolkata
GOEBA	Government of Eastern Bengal and Assam records	West Bengal State Archives, Kolkata
GOI	Government of India records	National Archives, New Delhi
GOM	Government of Madras records	Tamil Nadu State Archives, Chennai
HFMP	History of Freedom Movement papers	National Archives, New Delhi
HPA, B, D	Government of India, Home Department, Political, Series A, B, D	National Archives, New Delhi
HPGD	Hemendra Prasad Ghose diary	Department of History, Jadavpur University, Kolkata

IOR	India Office Records collections	British Library, London
JMP	John Morley Papers	IOR, British Library
KCCR	King's College, Cambridge, records	King's College, Cambridge
KD	G.S. Khaparde diary	National Archives of India, New Delhi
LBP	Laurence Binyon papers	Binyon family, copies in SAAA
LLR	Lloyd's London records	Lloyds, London
MGSR	Manchester Grammar School records	Manchester Grammar School
MMA	Messageries Maritimes archives	Le Havre
NCER	National Council of Education records	National Council of Education, Jadavpur University, Kolkata
NMMR	National Maritime Museum records	National Maritime Museum, London
PMR	Pondicherry Municipal records	Pondicherry Town Hall collection
PRP	Paul Richard papers	SAAA
RTP	Rabindranath Tagore papers	Visva-Bharati University, Shantiniketan, West Bengal
SAAA	Sri Aurobindo Ashram Archives collections	Sri Aurobindo Ashram Archives, Pondicherry
SPSR	St. Paul's School records	St. Paul's School, London
TP	Tilak papers	*Kesari* office, Pune

3. Printed Primary Sources

ABT	Bijoy Krishna Bose, ed., *The Alipore Bomb Trial*. Calcutta: Butterworth & Co., 1922.
CRCS	*Calendar of Royal College of Surgeons of England*. London: Taylor and Francis, 1871.

CUC	*Calcutta University Calendar*. Calcutta: various publishers, 1858–1867.
LSN	Shankari Prasad Basu, ed., *Letters of Sister Nivedita* (two volumes). Calcutta: Nababharat Publishers, 1982.
MA	The Mother, *Mother's Agenda* (13 volumes). Mt. Vernon, WA: Institute for Evolutionary Research, 1978–1982.
RSCP	Vilas Sangave and B.D. Khane, eds., *Rajarshi Shahu Chhatrapati Papers*, vol. 2. Kolhapur: Shahu Research Institute, 1983.
SDMS	*Slater's Directory of Manchester & Salford*. Manchester: Issac Slater, 1879–1883.

4. Government Reports

Andaman report	Tegart, C. A., *Notes on Andaman Enquiry (August 1913)*. n.p., n.d.
Armstrong report	Armstrong, J. E., *An Account of the Revolutionary Organisation in Eastern Bengal with Special Reference to the Dacca Anushilan Society*. Calcutta: n.p., 1917.
Bengal Terrorism report	*Memorandum on the History of Terrorism in Bengal 1905–1933*. Calcutta: Bengal Government Press, 1933.
Daly report	Daly, F. C., *Report on the Growth of the Revolutionary Movement in Bengal*. Calcutta: n.p., 1911.
Ker report	Ker, James Campbell, *Political Trouble in India*. Calcutta: Superintendent, Government Printing, 1917.
Nixon report	Nixon, J. C., *An Account of the Revolutionary Organisation in Bengal other than the Dacca Anushilan Samiti*. Calcutta: Bengal Secretariat Press, 1917.
Rowlatt report	Rowlatt, S.A.T., et al., *Report of Committee Appointed to Investigate Revolutionary Conspiracies in India*. London: His Majesty's Stationary Office, 1918.

5. Newspapers and Journals (with years consulted)

Amrita Bazar Patrika (Calcutta) (1949)
Arya (Pondicherry) (1914–1921)
Bande Mataram (Calcutta) (1906–1908)
Bengalee (Calcutta) (1906–1910)
Bhāratī (Calcutta) (1316 Bengali era [1909])
Central Hindu College Magazine (Benares) (1909)
Daily Telegraph and Deccan Herald (Poona) (1908)
Dawn and Dawn Society's Magazine (Calcutta) (1907)
Dharma (Calcutta) (1909–1910)
The Hindu (Madras) (1910–1950)
The Hindu Patriot (Calcutta) (1909)
Journal officiel des Établissements Français dans l'Inde (Pondicherry) (1912–1950)
Karmayogin (Calcutta) (1909–1910)
Madras Times (Madras) (1911)
Manchester Guardian (Manchester) (1881)
Mother India (Bombay/Pondicherry) (1949)
Sri Aurobindo: Archives and Research [*A&R*] (Pondicherry) (1977–1996)
The Statesman (Calcutta) (1906–1910)
Suprabhāt (1316 Bengali era [1909])
The Theosophist (Bombay) (1882)
The Times (London) (1906–1910)

6. Secondary Sources (Books and Articles)

Amrita, K. *A Pilgrimage to Sri Aurobindo*. Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram Trust, 2015.

Anon. *Rājnārāyaṇ Basu*. Published "by one of his daughters": 1900.

Bannerji, Jitendra Lal. "Aurobindo Ghosh — A Study." *Modern Review* 6 (November 1909): 476–87.

Basu, Nirad Mohini. *Pārijāt*. n.p.: published by Basu family, n.d.

Basu, Rajnarayan. *Rājnārāyaṇ Basur Ātmacarit*. Kolkata: Kuntaline Press: 1909.

Besant, Annie. *Central College Hindu Magazine* 9 (September 1909): 210.

Bhattacharya, Abinash. "Aurobindo." *Galpa Bharati* 6, no. 7 (Pauṣ 1357 Bengali era): 829–50.

Bombay Sarvodaya Mandal & Gandhi Research Foundation, "Mahatma Gandhi's writings, philosophy, audio, video & photographs", https://www.mkgandhi.org/main.htm

Browning, Oscar. *Impressions of Indian Travel*. London: Hodder & Stoughton, 1903.

Chakrabarty, Sureshchandra. *Smṛtikathā*. Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1962.

Chand, Feroz. *Lajpat Rai: Life and Work*, New Delhi: Publication Division, 1978.

Cotton, Henry. *Indian and Home Memories*. London: T. Fisher Unwin, 1911.

Cousins, James, and Margaret Cousins. *We Two Together*. Madras: Ganesh & Company, 1946.

Das, Adhar Chandra. *Sri Aurobindo and the Future of Mankind*. Calcutta: 1934.

David-Néel, Alexandra. *Journal de voyage: Lettres à son mari (11 août 1904 – 27 décembre 1917)*. Paris: Plon, 1975.

Deb, Suresh Chandra. "Sri Aurobindo as I Knew Him: Some Reminiscences of His Political Days." *Mother India* 2 (13) (15 August 1950): 21–23.

Deb, Suresh Chandra. "When He Was a Political Leader." *Calcutta Municipal Gazette* 50, 17 (20 August 1949), ix.

Gaebelé, Yvonne Robert. *Histoire de Pondchéry: de l'an 1000 à nos jours*. Pondicherry: Imprimerie du Government, 1960.

Gardiner, Robert Barlow, ed. *The Admissions Registers of St. Paul's School from 1876 to 1905*. London: George Bell and Sons, 1906.

Ghose, Barindrakumar. *Agnijug*. Calcutta Book Publishing Ltd., 1355 Bengali era.

Ghose, Barindrakumar. *Āmār Ātmakathā*. Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1338 Bengali era.

Ghose, Barindrakumar, *Bārīndrer Ātmakāhini*. Calcutta: D.M. Limited, 1379 Bengali era.

Ghose, Barindrakumar. *Sri Aurobindo (As I Understand Him)* (unpublished manuscript, SAAA).

Ghose, Hemendra Prasad. "Reminiscences of Aurobindo Ghose." *Orient Illustrated Weekly*, 13, 21 (27 February 1949): 11–12, 10.

Ghose, Surendra Mohan. "A Talk by Surendra Mohan Ghose." *Mother India* 23 (1971): 25–31, 108–15.

Guha, Arun Chandra. *First Spark of Revolution: The Early Phase of India's Struggle for Independence, 1900-1920*. Bombay: Orient Longmans, 1971.

Heehs, Peter. *The Bomb in Bengal*. Delhi: Oxford University Press, 1993.

Johnson, William. *Roll of the Graduates of the University of Aberdeen 1860–1900*. Aberdeen: Aberdeen University, 1906.

Kanungo, Hemchandra. *Bāṅglāy Biplab Praceṣṭā*. Calcutta: Kamala Book Depot, 1928.

Karandikar, S. L. *Lokmanya Bal Gangadhar Tilak: The Hercules and Prometheus of Modern India*. Poona: S. L. Karandikar, 1957.

Kole, Ashru. *Rājnārāyaṇ Basu: Jiban O Sahitya*. Calcutta: Jignyasa, 1975.

Kopf, David. *The Brahmo Samaj and the Shaping of the Modern Indian Mind*. Princeton NJ: Princeton University Press, 1979.

Macaulay, Thomas Babington. *Macaulay: Prose and Poetry*, G. M. Young. ed., London: Rupert Hart-Davis, n.d.

Magnus, Laurie. "St. Paul's School Fifty Years Ago". *Cornhill Magazine* 147 (May 1933).

Maitland-Marsh, Olive. *Uplifting Humanity*. Westminster UK: n.p. 1931.

Minto, Mary, Countess of. *India, Minto and Morley 1905–1910*. London: Macmillan, 1934.

Miura, Yashiaki, "Okakura Tenshin and India". *China Report* 22. 3 (1986): 277–85.

Mukherjee, Haridas, and Uma Mukherjee, *Bipin Chandra Pal and India's Struggle for Swaraj*. Calcutta: Firma K. L. Mukhopadhyay, 1958.

Mukherjee, Haridas, and Uma Mukherjee. *The Origins of the National Education Movement*. Calcutta: Jadavpur University, 1957.

Neogy, Ajit. "Pondicherry: A Centre for the Production and Distribution of Seditious Literature". *India Past and Present* 2. 2 (December 1985): 241–48.

Nevinson, Henry W. *The New Spirit in India*. London and New York: Harper & Brothers, 1908.

Nirodbaran. *Sri Aurobindo: "I Am Here, I Am Here."* Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram. 1951.

Nirodbaran, ed., *Talks with Sri Aurobindo*, 2 vols. Pondicherry, Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2001.

Nirodbaran. *Twelve Years with Sri Aurobindo*. Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1988.

Palit, R. *The Life of Aravinda Ghose*. Howrah: Published by the author, n.d. (preface dated 1911).

Pandit, M. P, ed., *Breath of Grace*. Pondicherry: Dipti Publications, 1973.

Phillips, Stephen; Laurence Binyon; Manmohan Ghose; and Arthur Cripps, *Primavera: Poems, by Four Authors*. Oxford: B. H. Blackwell, 1890.

Purani, A. B., ed., *Evening Talks with Sri Aurobindo*. Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2007.

Purani, A. B. *Life of Sri Aurobindo*. Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1978.

Rao, B. Shiva. "August 1942 Crisis". *The Hindu* (Madras), 14 November 1955.

Raychaudhuri, Girijashankar. *Srīaurobinda o Bāṅglāy Svadeśi Yug*. Kolkata: Navabharat Publishers, 1956.

Roy, Anilbaran, ed. "Notes from a Sadhak's Diary." *Sri Aurobindo Circle* 32 (1976): 39–48.

Roy, Dilip Kumar. "An Hour with Sri Aurobindo." *Sri Aurobindo Mandir Annual* 8 (1949): 85–113.

Roy, Dinendra Kumar. *With Aurobindo in Baroda*, tr. Maurice Shukla. Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram Trust, 2006.

Roy, Motilal. "Srīarabinda Prasaṅga." *Prabartak* 35 (*Pauṣ-Māgh* 1357 Bengali era): 394–441.

Sastri, Sivanath. *History of Brahmo Samaj*, vol. I. Calcutta: R. Chatterji, 1911.

Sen, Keshub Chunder. *Keshub Chunder Sen: in England: Diary, Sermons, Addresses & Epistles*. Third (Revised and Enlarged) Edition. Calcutta Navavidhan Publication Committee, 1938.

Sergeant, Philip W. *The Ruler of Baroda*. London: John Murray, 1928.

Sri Aurobindo Ashram: The Story of the Main Building. Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram Trust, 2008.

Tilak, Bal Gangadhar. *Samagra Lokmanya Tilak*, volume 7 (Towards Independence). Poona: J. S. Tilak, 1975.

Part Two
The Works of Sri Aurobindo

Note on the Complete Works of Sri Aurobindo

1. SCOPE OF THE COMPLETE WORKS

THE COMPLETE WORKS OF SRI AUROBINDO (CWSA) includes writings by Sri Aurobindo that were published during his lifetime, writings that were published posthumously, and significant
writings from his manuscripts and correspondence that are appearing here for the first time. Its 36 text volumes comprise four long works (occupying a total of seven volumes) published during his lifetime (see Table 1a below), five collections of short and medium-sized works published separately during his lifetime and later compiled (see Table 1b), and 24 volumes comprising short works in various genres and on various topics, the majority of which were not published during his lifetime (see Table 1c).

Published Works

Sri Aurobindo published only a few of his writings — most of them literary works — directly as books. More typically he published his writings first in newspapers and journals and later compiled, revised and published them as books. Altogether he oversaw the publication of around 50 books and booklets during his lifetime (see Bibliography, Table I).

After Sri Aurobindo's passing in 1950, the Sri Aurobindo Ashram published a number of works that had previously appeared in journals in the form of books. Between 1953 and 1962 an attempt was made to publish all his major works in a uniform series called the Sri Aurobindo International Univer-

sity Centre collection.[1] Between 1970 and 1973, all works that had hitherto appeared in print, together with a few appearing for the first time, were published in a set of 29 text volumes called the Sri Aurobindo Birth Centenary Library (SABCL). The CWSA may be viewed as an enlarged and re-edited edition of the SABCL. The contents of the two sets are compared in Tables 2 and 3a–3e and Appendixes I–IV.

Writings Reproduced from Manuscripts

After 1950 Sri Aurobindo's secretary Nolini Kanta Gupta and others went through his manuscripts and discovered numerous essays, poems, and other short works that had not yet been published. Between 1950 and 1973 they published a number of them in journals connected with the Sri Aurobindo Ashram and later as books.

Beginning in 1973 Sri Aurobindo's manuscripts were transferred to the newly founded Sri Aurobindo Ashram Archives. The Archives' staff immediately took steps to organise and preserve them. After a preliminary survey, they arranged the manuscripts by type (notebooks, loose sheet groups, printed books) and by primary contents (general, Vedic, dramatic, diary, *Ilion*, and *Savitri*). Sri Aurobindo used the 282 general notebooks and loose-sheet groups for various sorts of writing, the 109 Vedic notebooks and loose-sheet groups primarily for Vedic research and writing, the 22 dramatic notebooks and loose-sheet groups almost exclusively for dramas, the 38 diary notebooks and loose-sheet groups primarily for *Record of Yoga* and related writings, the 27 *Ilion* notebooks and loose-sheet groups almost exclusively for work on that poem, and the approximately 312 *Savitri* notebooks and loose-sheet groups almost exclusively for work on that epic poem. The printed-books manuscripts comprise material that went into the publication of books, such as typed manuscripts and proofs.

During the early 1970s the Archives' staff went through the entire manuscript collection and made a detailed inventory. In

[1] Later renamed the Sri Aurobindo International Centre of Education collection.

the course of this work they discovered a number of pieces that had not yet been published. They brought out a few of them in the *Supplement* to the SABCL in 1973 and others in various Ashram-related journals between 1973 and 1978. In 1977 they launched a semi-annual journal, *Sri Aurobindo*: *Archives and Research*, to bring out the remaining material in an orderly fashion. Between 1977 and 1994 they published 2941 pages of previously unpublished or reedited material in this journal.

Correspondence

Sri Aurobindo wrote comparatively few letters before 1927. After November 1926, when he withdrew from outward contact with others, he began to reply to people inside and outside the Ashram who had written to him about personal, practical, and spiritual matters. During the early 1930s this correspondence grew enormously. By 1933 he was writing scores of letters every day, ranging in length from one line to many pages.[2] This continued until November 1938. Even afterwards he wrote occasional letters to a small number of disciples.

Between 1933 and 1948, Sri Aurobindo oversaw the publication of four small collections of letters or extracts from letters. Between 1947 and 1951 his secretaries brought out four series of letters, three on yoga and the spiritual life (1947, 1949, 1951), and one on poetry, literature, and art (1949). Subsequently these collections were enlarged by the addition of letters that had not been published previously.

2. SELECTION AND ARRANGEMENT OF MATERIAL IN THE COMPLETE WORKS

Selection of Material

During the early 1990s, the editors of the Ashram Archives began planning the publication of a complete collection of Sri

[2] A large number of these "letters" were replies to questions or comments written directly on the correspondents' letters or notebooks.

Aurobindo's works, to be known as the Complete Works of Sri Aurobindo. An early step was to gather each edition of all of Sri Aurobindo's published books, copies of all material published in journals and newspapers during his lifetime and afterwards, and copies of published and unpublished material from his manuscripts and correspondence. To help in this work, they expanded existing lists and card files in a comprehensive computer database. Then they evaluated every book, short work in prose or poetry, and manuscript. From this body of material they identified each work that had been published during Sri Aurobindo's lifetime or posthumously. They also selected all significant writings from manuscripts that had not previously been published, omitting early drafts for which there was a later draft and notes and jottings that were too brief and undeveloped to be of general interest. Basing themselves on an extensive database of Sri Aurobindo's correspondence, they selected all significant letters, omitting those that seemed overly repetitive.

Distribution of Material in Volumes

In assigning Sri Aurobindo's works to volumes, the editors of the CWSA were governed by two main considerations: their length and their publication history. Length was a purely physical consideration: each volume had to be between approximately 400 and 800 pages long to form a viable physical unit. The most significant aspects of a work's publication history were (1) whether Sri Aurobindo published it in a book during his lifetime and (2) whether he revised it extensively or not.

The 36 text volumes making up the CWSA may be placed in three categories: (1) single long works that were extensively revised by Sri Aurobindo and published during his lifetime; (2) collections of short and medium-sized works that were published by Sri Aurobindo in some form during his lifetime, with or without revision; (3) collections of works of various lengths in different genres and on various topics, most of them *not* published during Sri Aurobindo's lifetime but compiled and arranged by the editors. The volumes in these categories are

tabulated on the following pages.

Table 1a. Single Long Works

These four titles,[3] comprising a total of seven volumes, were published, wholly or partially, in the form of books during Sri Aurobindo's lifetime. He revised all of them extensively. They range in length from 594 to 1107 pages.

CWSA vol(s).	Title	Contents
19	*Essays on the Gita*	Discursive commentary on the *Bhagavad Gītā* in two series, each series comprising 24 chapters
21–22	*The Life Divine*	Treatise on metaphysics in two books, each one comprising 28 chapters
23–24	*The Synthesis of Yoga*	Treatise on yoga, comprising an introduction and four parts with a varying number of chapters in each part (the last part is incomplete)
33–34	*Savitri*: *A Legend and a Symbol*	Epic poem

Table 1b. Collections of Short and Medium-Sized Works

These five titles, published in as many volumes, are collections of prose works that are between 18 and 325 pages long, forming volumes between 401 and 690 pages long. Sri Aurobindo published all of these works in journals and sometimes also as

[3] Here and in Tables 3a–3e and 4, "title" means the name of a single work in the CWSA or SABCL, which may occupy one or more volumes. Titles in this sense may be (1) long works to which Sri Aurobindo gave a single title, which appear in one or more volumes, such as *Essays on the Gita* and *The Life Divine*; (2) groups of medium-sized works to which Sri Aurobindo gave separate titles, and which the editors have placed in a single volume, for example *The Human Cycle, The Ideal of Human Unity, War and Self-Determination*; (3) collections of short works, most of which were titled by Sri Aurobindo, which the editors compiled and published under one editorial title, for example *Early Cultural Writings*.

books during his lifetime. He revised most of them to a greater or lesser extent.

CWSA vol.	Title	Main Subject	Type of Writing
13	*Essays in Philosophy and Yoga*	Philosophy and Yoga	Essays
15	*The Secret of the Veda with Selected Hymns*	The Vedas	Essays, translations, commentaries
20	*The Renaissance in India with A Defence of Indian Culture*	Indian culture	Essays
25	*The Human Cycle, The Ideal of Human Unity, War and Self-Determination*	Social and political philosophy	Monographs and essays
26	*The Future Poetry with On Quantitative Metre*	Poetry and prosody	A monograph and an essay

Table 1c. Volumes Compiled and Arranged by the Editors

These 18 titles, published in a total of 24 volumes, consist of texts of various sorts — essays, poems, plays, translations, political articles, diary entries, commentaries, notes, letters, etc. — that may or may not have appeared during Sri Aurobindo's lifetime, bur never in their current compiled form. While arranging this material, the editors were guided by five considerations: language, type of work, subject, date, and publication history. One of these five factors was the primary determinant of the contents of a given volume; sometimes a second factor helped refine the arrangement. See column 3 of the table for details.

It was relatively easy for the editors to place material in volumes defined by language (*Writings in Bengali and Sanskrit*) and by type of work (*Collected Poems, Collected Plays and Stories, Translations*, the two volumes of political journalism, *Record of Yoga*, *Autobiographical Notes and Other Writings of Historical Interest*, and the volumes of letters). It was more difficult to find the best place for essays and other short prose pieces.

In this the editors were guided by date, subject, and publication history. They placed all early non-political essays in *Early Cultural Writings* but also included some later essays dealing with cultural topics. They placed essays dealing with yoga, philosophy and related topics in *Essays in Philosophy and Yoga* if they were published during Sri Aurobindo's lifetime and in *Essays Divine and Human* if they were not. They placed translations of almost all Vedic hymns to the god Agni and essays and commentaries dealing with such hymns in *Hymns to the Mystic Fire*. They placed other translations of and essays and commentaries on hymns to other gods in *The Secret of the Veda* if they were published during Sri Aurobindo's lifetime and in *Vedic and Philological Studies* if they were not. They placed translations of the Isha Upanishad and essays and commentaries dealing with this text in *Isha Upanishad* and translations of and essays and commentaries dealing with other Upanishads or the Upanishads or Vedanta in general in *Kena and Other Upanishads*.

The editors placed letters in one of five titles: *Letters on Yoga* (four volumes), *Letters on Poetry and Art* (one volume), *Letters on the Mother* (most of one volume), *Letters on Himself and the Ashram* (one volume) and *Autobiographical Notes and Other Writings of Historical Interest* (parts of one volume). For more on the selection and arrangement of the letters, see the Note on the Texts to the various volumes of letters in the CWSA.

CWSA vol(s).	**Title**	**Defining factor (second factor)**	**Contents**
1	*Early Cultural Writings*	*Subject*: cultural writings (most written before 1910)	Essays, reviews, notes, dialogues, talks
2	*Collected Poems*	*Type*: poetry	Poems
3–4	*Collected Plays and Stories*	*Type*: plays and stories	Plays, stories
5	*Translations*	*Type*: translations	Translations
6–7	*Bande Mataram*	*Type*: political writings (1890–1908)	Articles, speeches

8	*Karmayogin*	*Type*: political writings (1909–1910)	Articles, speeches
9	*Writings in Bengali and Sanskrit*	*Language*: writings in Bengali and Sanskrit	Essays and other prose writings; poetry
10–11	*Record of Yoga*	*Type*: diary	Diary entries, esoteric writings
12	*Essays Divine and Human*	*Type*: essays (published posthumously)	Essays, aphorisms, notes
14	*Vedic and Philological Studies*	*Subject*: on the Veda and on philology (published posthumously)	Essays, translations, commentaries, notes
16	*Hymns to the Mystic Fire*	*Subject*: hymns to Agni	Translations, commentaries, essays, notes
17	*Isha Upanishad*	*Subject*: translations of and commentaries on the *Isha Upanishad*	Translations, commentaries
18	*Kena and Other Upanishads*	*Subject*: translations of and commentaries on Upanishads other than the *Isha* and on the Upanishads and Vedanta in general	Translations, commentaries
27	*Letters on Poetry and Art*	*Type*: letters	Letters on poetry, art, etc.
28–31	*Letters on Yoga I–IV*	*Type*: letters	Letters on various aspects of yoga
32	*The Mother with Letters on the Mother*	*Type*: essays and letters (on the Mother)	Essays, letters
35	*Letters on Himself and the Ashram*	*Type*: letters (on the author's life and works and on the Ashram)	Letters
36	*Autobiographical Notes and Writings of Historical Interest*	*Type*: autobiographical and historical material	Notes, letters, essays, articles, public statements, messages

Arrangement of Material within Volumes

In the volumes containing Sri Aurobindo's longer works (see Table 1a) the editors left the material in the order in which Sri Aurobindo published it. In the volumes made up of short and medium-sized works (see Table 1b) they arranged the contents in chronological order except in the case of volume 25, where they followed the order of the first combined edition. In the volumes comprising short writings compiled by the editors (see Table 1c) they either arranged all the material chronologically or else divided the volume into sections according to subject, type, or publication history and arranged the material within each section chronologically. See the Notes on the Texts in each volume for details.

Sequence of Volumes

In placing the 36 text volumes in sequence, the CWSA editors were guided by four considerations: date, type, subject, and publication history. The titles are arranged in rough chronological order. Sri Aurobindo's earliest surviving manuscript writings appear in Volume 1, *Early Cultural Writings*. The last text he worked on, the epic poem *Savitri*, occupies Volumes 33 and 34. Between these two limits, the volumes move from those in which the earliest material was written during Sri Aurobindo's years in England and Baroda, that is, from 1885 to 1906 (*Collected Poems*, *Collected Plays and Stories* and *Translations*), to those centring on his years in politics, that is, from 1906 to 1910 (*Bande Mataram*, *Karmayogin*, *Writings in Bengali and Sanskrit*). Then come *Record of Yoga*, a diary that Sri Aurobindo kept between 1909 and 1927, and two volumes of short works written between 1910 and 1950 (*Essays Divine and Human* and *Essays in Philosophy and Yoga*). The earliest pieces in Volume 14, *Vedic and Philological Studies*, are also datable to 1910. After this come 10 titles (in 12 volumes) in which all the material, or the most significant parts thereof, were published in the monthly review *Arya* between 1914 and 1921. Volumes 28–32

and 35 consist primarily of letters written between 1927 and 1950. Volume 36, *Autobiographical Notes*, consists of notes, letters, and messages written between 1890 and 1950.

Within this rough chronological sequence, the CWSA volumes are arranged according to subject and type of work. Volumes 1 to 5 are primarily literary, volumes 6–8 deal mostly with politics. Volume 9 comprises writings in Bengali and Sanskrit. Volumes 10–11, *Record of Yoga*, is *sui generis*. Volumes 12 and 13 contain essays on philosophy and yoga. Volumes 14 to 20 are concerned with various aspects of Indian culture. Volumes 21 to 24 comprise works on philosophy and yoga. Volume 25 deals with social and political theory. Volumes 26 and 27 are works of literary criticism. Volumes 28–32 consist primarily of letters on yoga. Volumes 33–34, comprising the epic poem *Savitri*, forms its own category. Volumes 35–36 are largely autobiographical.

3. EDITING THE COMPLETE WORKS

All the writings in the SABCL were reprinted from the last printed text or best manuscript available at the time of going to press without reference to previous printed books or manuscripts. In contrast, all the writings in the CWSA were checked against all available textual materials — manuscripts, typed copies, versions published in newspapers and journals, galley and page proofs, and printed books — and corrected when necessary in accordance with the methodology sketched below. This process of comparison and correction began soon after the completion of the SABCL and continued through the publication of the 18 volumes of the semi-annual journal *Sri Aurobindo: Archives and Research* (1977–1994) and the 36 text volumes of the CWSA. It took almost 50 years to bring this work to a conclusion.

The process of comparison and correction of an established author's texts is known as "textual editing". This sort of editing has little to do with the process of editorial revision and correction that goes into the preparation of newly written documents, articles, and books. The aim of a textual editor is to produce a

text that reflects the author's final intentions as attested by the physical evidence of his or her printed books, articles, and other publications, and typed and handwritten manuscripts.

To understand how textual editors work, it is necessary to have some idea of the sort of material they work with. Like other authors of the pre-computer era, Sri Aurobindo wrote on paper with pens or pencils, and occasionally on a typewriter.[4] Sometimes, as for a short letter or poem, a single draft was all that was required, but for works of any length he generally revised his handwritten and typed drafts, made fair copies by hand or had others do so by hand or typewriter, and further revised the result. If the work in question was meant for publication, he sent his final version to the press, where it was set in type.

During Sri Aurobindo's lifetime, typesetting was done by hand, using pieces of metal type that were set in lines separated by "leading" and assembled in frames that were fixed to the printing machine. Printers provided the author with proofs on paper for correction. Generally there were at least two rounds of proofing, first on long narrow sheets ("galley proofs"), and later on sheets corresponding to the pages of the book or journal being produced ("page proofs"). Sri Aurobindo usually went through two or more sets of proofs before he considered the matter ready for final printing. After a work had been published, he sometimes revised it further, working directly on pages of the printed journal or book. When a new edition was planned, the revised pages were transcribed and sent to the printers and the process of proofing repeated.

For some of Sri Aurobindo's texts the only physical record of his writing is a printed version. For other texts — for example, some short letters or poems — the only physical record is a single manuscript. Many texts, however, exist in multiple versions: handwritten drafts, typed copies, proofs, printed books,

[4] Sri Aurobindo used a typewriter while writing for the journal *Arya* between 1914 and 1921. Before and after this period he wrote most of his works in ink on paper. After around 1945 he dictated most works (letters, poems, revisions of books, etc.) to a secretary.

and revised editions.

For works that exist only in printed form, the CWSA editors had to transcribe the final text, correcting obvious typographical errors, send the transcript to the printer, and check the typeset version before publication. For works that survive only in a single manuscript, the editors had to transcribe Sri Aurobindo's handwriting (not always an easy task) and correct obvious slips (omitted punctuation, spelling errors, incomplete revision, etc.) before sending the transcript to the printer. These are simple cases. The editorial process is more complex and difficult when there are multiple versions of a text.

Anytime there is a linked series of versions of a text — for example, a handwritten manuscript, handwritten and/or typed transcripts with revisions, a final transcript for the press, proofs, printed book — there is always the possibility that a given version does not accurately represent its predecessor. If the person making the transcript was the author, it may generally be assumed that any differences between one version and the next were deliberate changes. But if the person making the transcript was the author's secretary or a typist or a typesetter, the differences are the responsibility of the transcriber and not the author and therefore are subject to editorial correction.

When an editor is preparing a new edition of a work that went through several editions during the author's lifetime, the first decision to be made is which edition should be used as the basis of the new edition — in technical terms, which edition should be the "copy-text". The editors of the CWSA generally used the last edition published during Sri Aurobindo's lifetime as the copy-text. But they also consulted every previous edition as well as the manuscript (if available) to make sure that no mistakes in copying (known as "transmission errors") were included in the final text.

A different sort of problem arises if the versions of a given text cannot be placed in a single linked series. For example, the author may have written a draft and then transcribed and revised it separately on two different occasions. Which version should be used to produce the printed edition? In answering this

and similar questions, editors must be guided by the evidence offered by the manuscripts and not by personal standards.

These are just a few of the problems that textual editors have to deal with. The subject is complex and this note is not the place for a complete exposition. It is enough to say that the editors of the CWSA have examined and made use of all material available for every text that appears in the volumes making up the Complete Works.

4. RELATIONSHIP BETWEEN THE CWSA AND THE SABCL

The CWSA was built on the foundation laid by the Sri Aurobindo Birth Centenary Library (SABCL), which was published in 29 text volumes and one reference volume between 1970 and 1973. The SABCL included works published during Sri Aurobindo's lifetime and posthumous writings that appeared in print before 1973, along with a few pieces published for the first time.

The 29 text volumes of the SABCL amounted altogether to 15,079 pages of text. The 36 text volumes of the CWSA comprise 21,095 pages.[5] The seven additional volumes and 6,016 additional pages of text may be accounted for as follows:

[5] It should be noted that pages of CWSA volumes contain approximately three percent more text than pages of SABCL volumes owing to differences in type size. It therefore is hard to make exact comparisons between the number of pages in the volumes of the two series.

Table 2. Differences in the number of volumes and pages in the CWSA and the SABCL

Category	**CWSA volume(s)**	**Additional volumes**	**Additional pages**
Entirely new CWSA volumes	*Record of Yoga*, volumes I and II	+2	+1481
New CWSA volume consisting primarily of material not published in SABCL	*Vedic and Philological Studies*	+1	+742
Two CWSA volumes replacing one SABCL volume	*Isha Upanishad* and *Kena and Other Upanishads* (replacing *The Upanishads*)	+1	+485
	The Future Poetry and *Letters on Poetry and Art* (replacing *The Future Poetry and Letters on Poetry, Literature and Art*)	+1	+1154
	Autobiographical Notes and *Letters on Himself and the Ashram* (replacing *On Himself: Compiled from Notes and Letters*)	+1	+885
One SABCL volume enlarged into two CWSA volumes	*Bande Mataram*	+1	+236
Three SABCL volumes enlarged into four CWSA volumes	*Letters on Yoga*, volumes I–IV	+1	+921
One SABCL volume eliminated	*Supplement* [SABCL volume 27]	-1	-511
Pages added to CWSA volumes other than those noted above			+623
Totals		+7	**+6016**

Comparison between the CWSA and the SABCL

Twenty-eight of the 29 text volumes of the SABCL correspond in different ways to volumes in the CWSA.[6] The correspondence is exact only in the case of three volumes (two titles). The relationship between the other 25 SABCL volumes and the corresponding CWSA volumes is somewhat complex: six SABCL volumes (four titles) correspond very closely to CWSA volumes; twelve SABCL volumes (eleven titles) correspond more or less closely to CWSA volumes; four SABCL volumes (two titles) became six volumes in the CWSA; and three SABCL volumes were split, making six CWSA volumes. These correspondences are set forth in the following five tables. (In each table the CWSA volumes and titles are placed to the left of the corresponding SABCL titles.) For more detailed information, see the Notes on the Texts in the corresponding volumes of the CWSA.

Table 3a: Exact Correspondences

Two CWSA titles (three volumes) are composed of constituents that are identical to and published in the same order as the constituents of the corresponding SABCL titles:

CWSA vol(s)	CWSA Title	Corresponding SABCL Title	SABCL vol(s)
19	*Essays on the Gita*	*Essays on the Gita*	13
21–22	*The Life Divine*	*The Life Divine*	18–19

Table 3b: Extremely Close Correspondences

Four CWSA titles (six volumes) are made up of constituents that are almost the same as the constituents of the corresponding SABCL title, but not always published under the same title or in the same order:

[6] The contents of SABCL volume 27, *Supplement*, were placed in various CWSA volumes. See Appendix III, pages 111–15.

CWSA vol(s)	CWSA Title (differences)	Corresponding SABCL Title	SABCL vol(s)
20	*The Renaissance in India with A Defence of Indian Culture* (title and order of contents changed)	*Foundations of Indian Culture and the Renaissance in India*	14
23–24	*The Synthesis of Yoga* (two versions of an incomplete chapter added)	*The Synthesis of Yoga*	20–21
25	*The Human Cycle; The Ideal of Human Unity; War and Self-Determination* (title changed and two short Appendixes added)	*Social and Political Thought*	15
33–34	*Savitri*: *A Legend and a Symbol* ("Letters on Savitri" omitted, now published in CWSA vol. 27)	*Savitri*: *A Legend and a Symbol*	28–29

Table 3c: Close Correspondences

Eleven CWSA titles (twelve volumes) correspond more or less closely to SABCL titles. Most of the CWSA titles contain additional material. Several of them were renamed. In some cases the contents were reorganised.

CWSA vol(s)	CWSA Title (differences)	Corresponding SABCL Title	SABCL vol(s)
1	*Early Cultural Writings* (enlarged)	*The Harmony of Virtue: Early Cultural Writings*	3
2	*Collected Poems* (enlarged and reorganised)	*Collected Poems: The Complete Poetical Works*	5
3–4	*Collected Plays and Stories* (slightly enlarged)	*Collected Plays and Short Stories*	6–7
5	*Translations* (enlarged)	*Translations*	8
8	*Karmayogin: Political Writings and Speeches* 1909–1910 (slightly enlarged)	*Karmayogin: Early Political Writings–II*	2

9	*Writings in Bengali and Sanskrit* (enlarged)	*Writings in Bengali: Including Editorials from* Dharma	4
12	*Essays Divine and Human: Writings from Manuscripts 1910–1950* (enlarged and reorganised)	*The Hour of God and Other Writings*	17
13	*Essays in Philosophy and Yoga: Shorter Works 1910–1950* (enlarged and reorganised)	*The Supramental Manifestation and Other Writings*	16
15	*The Secret of the Veda with Selected Hymns* (some material moved to other volumes)	*The Secret of the Veda*	10
16	*Hymns to the Mystic Fire* (enlarged and reorganised)	*Hymns to the Mystic Fire*	11
32	*The Mother with Letters on the Mother* (enlarged and reorganised)	*The Mother with Letters on the Mother and Translations of Prayers and Meditations*	25

Table 3d. SABCL Titles Enlarged by One Volume in CWSA

Two SABCL titles were enlarged by one volume each in the CWSA. In both cases new material was added to the CWSA volumes.

CWSA vol(s).	CWSA Title	Corresponding SABCL Title	SABCL vol(s)
6–7	*Bande Mataram: Political Writings and Speeches 1890–1908* (two volumes)	*Bande Mataram: Early Political Writings–I* (one volume)	1
28–31	*Letters on Yoga I–IV* (four volumes)	*Letters on Yoga* (three volumes)	22–24

Table 3e. SABCL Titles Split into Two Volumes

Three SABCL titles were split into two CWSA volumes, to which other material was added.

CWSA vol(s).	CWSA Title (differences)	SABCL Title	SABCL vol(s)
17	*Isha Upanishad* (greatly enlarged and reorganised)	*The Upanishads: Texts, Translations and Commentaries*	12
18	*Kena and Other Upanishads* (enlarged and reorganised)	*The Upanishads: Texts, Translations and Commentaries*	12
26	*The Future Poetry with On Quantitative Metre*	*The Future Poetry and Letters on Poetry, Literature and Art*	25
27	*Letters on Poetry and Art* (enlarged and reorganised)	*The Future Poetry and Letters on Poetry, Literature and Art*	25
35	*Letters on Himself and the Ashram* (enlarged and reorganised)	*On Himself: Compiled from Notes and Letters*	26
36	*Autobiographical Notes and Writings of Historical Interest* (enlarged and reorganised)	*On Himself: Compiled from Notes and Letters*	26

Table 4. CWSA Titles that Do Not Correspond to any SABCL Title

Two CWSA titles do not correspond to titles in the SABCL. *Record of Yoga* consists almost exclusively of material that did not appear anywhere in the SABCL. *Vedic and Philological Studies* includes around 60 pages of material that appeared previously in SABCL volumes and some 660 pages of material published for the first time in a book. (Some of this material appeared previously in journals.)

CWSA vol(s).	CWSA Title	Relationship to SABCL Titles
10–11	*Record of Yoga*	Not in SABCL with the exception of a few short non-diary items
14	*Vedic and Philological Studies*	Includes around 60 pages published previously in *The Secret of the Veda* or *Hymns to the Mystic Fire*; the remaining pages not in SABCL

APPENDIXES

The following appendixes show how individual pieces in the SABCL were dealt with in the CWSA.

Appendix I

Pieces published in a given SABCL volume that were moved to a CWSA volume that does not correspond overall to the SABCL volume in question

The criteria for selection and arrangement of the CWSA editors differed in some respects from the criteria of the SABCL editors. As a result certain pieces that appeared in a given SABCL volume were placed in a CWSA volume that does not correspond overall to the SABCL volume in question. This Appendix will help readers familiar with the SABCL find these pieces in the CWSA.

SABCL volume and pages	SABCL Title (CWSA title if different)	CWSA volume and pages
2:prelims	Letter to the Editor of the "Bengalee" (To the Editor of the *Bengalee*)	36:263
2:433–34	The Reform Proposals (To the Editor of the *New India* [2])	36:273–74

3:105–09	The Sources of Poetry	12:28–32
3:110–14	On Original Thinking	12:38–45
3:115–19	The Interpretation of Scripture	12:33–37
3:120–24	Social Reform	12:50–58
3:137–39	The Genius of Valmiki (Poetic Genius; The Voices of the Poets)	12:404–06
3:207–09	Udyogaparva	5:67–69
3:308–21	Skeleton Notes on the Kumarasambhavam	5:293–306
3:343–46	Karmayoga	13:9–12
3:347–51	The Process of Evolution	13:33–37
3:352–56	The Greatness of the Individual	13:29–32
3:357–61	Yoga and Human Evolution	13:18–22
3:362–65	The Stress of the Hidden Spirit	13:64–67
3:366–68	The Strength of Stillness	13:57–59
3: 369–73	The Three Purushas	13:51–56
3:374–78	Man — Slave or Free?	13:13–17
3:379–82	Fate and Free-Will	13:47–50
3:383–86	The Principle of Evil	13:60–63
3:387–92	Yoga and Hypnotism	13:23–28
3:393–97	Stead and the Spirits	13:38–42
3:398–401	Stead and Maskelyne	13:43–46
5:341–87	On Quantitative Metre	26:317–65
5:551–53	An Answer to a Criticism	27:745–48
7:907–1009	Vikramorvasie or The Hero and the Nymph	5:121–225
9:289–561	Letters on Poetry, Literature and Art (Letters on Poetry and Art)	27:*passim*
10:491–501	Hymn in Praise of Indra I.5	14:374–84
10:506–12	Hymns to Indra I.9–11	14:204–12
10:513–14	Hymn to Indra VIII.54	14:315
10:515–16	Hymn to Indra X.54	14:338
10:520–21	From a Vedic Hymn I.15	14:208
10:522–23	Hymn to Brahmanaspati I.18	14:208–09

10:551–81	The Origins of Aryan Speech (Aryan Origins)	14:547–76
11:505–06	Word-Formation	14:579–80
12:v	[untitled] (*From Man to Superman* 5)	12:181–82
17:27	The Seven Suns of the Supermind	11:1342
17:28–30	The Divine Plan (Diagrams, c. January 1927)	11:1349–51
17:31–32	Gradations of Manifestation (Diagrams, c. 1931)	11:1359–60
17:33–35	The Tangle of Karma	13:427–32
17:178–79	The Real Difficulty	1:536–37
17:191–200	A Preface on National Education	1:415–27
17:203–27	A System of National Education	1:379–409
17:231–52	The National Value of Art	1:431–54
17:255–62	Premises of Astrology	1:755–64
17:265–66	Mr. Tilak's Book on the Gita	13:461–62
17:267–73	Hymns to the Goddess	1:569–75
17:274–82	South Indian Bronzes	1:576–84
17:283–89	About Astrology	1:595–602
17:290–99	Sanskrit Research	1:603–13
17:300–03	Rupam	1:590–94
17:304–12	The Feast of Youth	1:614–22
17:313–23	Shama'a	1:623–33
17:324–28	God, the Invisible King	1:585–89
17:331–35	Dayananda: The Man and His Work	1:661–66
17:336–43	Dayananda and the Veda	1:667–75
17:344–47	Rishi Bankim Chandra	1:637–41; 6:315–19
17:348–63	Bal Gangadhar Tilak	1:642–57
17:364–66	A Great Mind, a Great Will	1:658–60; 36:275–78
17:367–70	The Men that Pass	1:676–79
17:371–72	Andal: The Vaishnava Poetess	13:465–66
17:373–74	Nammalwar: The Supreme Vaishnava Saint and Poet	13:467–68

17:377–82	The French Revolution	1:512–17
17:382–87	Napoleon	1:518–22
17:388–90	Notes on Bergson II (*From Man to Superman* 71, 32)	12:201–03, 257
17:393–96	"Arya" — Its Significance	13:441–44
17:397–98	The "Arya's" Second Year	13:101–02
17:399–402	The "Arya's" Fourth Year	13:105–08
17:403–05	The News of the Month	13:459–60, 462
23:721–23	[Untitled letter on meditation] (To K.N. Gogte [2])	36:293–95
26:221–347	The Poet and the Critic	27:*passim*
26:440–510	Sri Aurobindo on Himself and the Mother	32:*passim*, 35:*passim*
29:727–816	Letters on 'Savitri' (On *Savitri*)	27:261–331

Appendix II

SABCL pieces published in the corresponding CWSA volume but under different titles

These SABCL pieces were published in the CWSA volume that corresponds overall to the SABCL volume in question but under a significantly different title or heading.

SABCL volume and pages	**SABCL title or heading**	**CWSA title or heading**	**CWSA volume and pages**
3:130–33	Lecture in Baroda College	Address at the Baroda College Social Gathering	1:353–56
3:179–96; 27:79–82	The Problem of the Mahabharata: The Political Story [1]	*part of* Notes on the Mahabharata	1:279–304

3:197–99	[The Problem of the Mahabharata: The Political Story] 2	Mahabharata	1:342–44
3:213–16	Kalidasa	The Malavas	1:152–55
3:261–62	Vikram and the Nymph	Vikramorvasie:The Play	1:194–95
3:263–301	Kalidasa's Characters	Vikramorvasie:The Characters	1:196–235
3:446–49	Academic Thoughts	Passing Thoughts [2]	1:495–98
17:7–12	Man A Transitional Being	Cf. Man and the Supermind (a later version); *From Man to Superman* 66; 64 (part), 68	12:157–60, 253–54, 250–51, 255–56
17:13–14	Evolution [before I] (most) [opening 4 paragraphs not used in CWSA; they are drafts of parts of *From Man to Superman* 63]	Cf. Man to Superman 63; *From Man to Superman* 59, 67, 61	Cf. 12:246–49; 12:244, 254–55, 245–46
17:14–17	Evolution I	*From Man to Superman* 63	12:246–50
17:17–18	Evolution II	Cf. The Involved and Evolving Godhead	12:161–62
17:18–20	Evolution III (most) [last paragraph not used in CWSA; it corresponds to parts of The Involved and Evolving Godhead, CWSA 12:161–64]	*From Man to Superman* 51	12:225–27; cf. 12:161–63
17:21–22	Psychology	*From Man to Superman* 108	12:316–18
17:23–25	Consciousness–Psychology	*From Man to Superman* 89, 133, 17	12:285–86, 345–46, 189–90
17:39–40	The Way	The Law of the Way	12:155–56
17:41–43	The Web of Yoga [I] and II (part)	*From Man to Superman* 123, 124, 28, 62, 22	12:333, 334; 198, 246, 193

17:43–46	The Web of Yoga: Initial Definitions and Descriptions	The Psychology of Yoga: Initial Definitions and Descriptions	12:93–95
17:46–49	The Web of Yoga III	*From Man to Superman* 169, 121, 39, 16	12:372–73, 332–33, 208–09, 188–89
17:49	The Web of Yoga IV: Two Aims of Our Sadhana	*From Man to Superman* 153	12:359–60
17:49–51	The Web of Yoga IV: The Object of Our Yoga	The Object of Our Yoga	12:96–97
17:51–52	The Web of Yoga IV: Purusha and Prakriti	*From Man to Superman* 24	12:194–95
17:52–60	The Web of Yoga V	*From Man to Superman* 127	12:335–43
17:70–73	The Supramental Yoga	*From Man to Superman* 155 and cf. 159	12:360–61; cf. 364–66
17:147–48	Words of the Master [I] (first portion)	*From Man to Superman* 142	12:353–54
17:148–49	Words of the Master [I] (second portion)	*From Man to Supermind* 45	12: 219–20
17:149–53	Words of the Master [I] (third portion)	The Beginning and the End	12:141–45
17:172	The Secret of Life — Ananda	*From Man to Superman* 36	12:205–06
17:173	Life	*From Man to Superman* 35	12:205
17:176–77	The Secret Truth	*From Man to Superman* 4 (first portion)	12:179–80

Appendix III

Disposition of material published in the *Supplement* (volume 27) of the SABCL[7]

The pieces in this appendix were first published in the *Supplement* of the SABCL (Volume 27). The table indicates where they are found in the CWSA or if they were omitted.

SABCL volume and pages	SABCL title or heading	CWSA title or heading	CWSA volume and pages
27:1–2	The Constitution of the Congress	[not selected for inclusion in CWSA][8]	
27:3–5	Reconstitution of the Congress	[not selected for inclusion]	
27:6–9	The New Situation	[not selected for inclusion]	
27:10–14	Loyalty and Disloyalty in East Bengal	Loyalty and Disloyalty in East Bengal	6:119–23
27:15–19	Partition and the Government	[not selected for inclusion]	
27:20–22	Partition of Bengal	[not selected for inclusion]	
27:23–24	Partition and Petition	Partition and Petition	6:131–32
27:25–29	The Pro-Petition Plot	The Pro-Petition Plot	6:143–48
27:30–34	A Point of Honour	[not selected for inclusion]	
27:35–38	Congress and Democracy	[not selected for inclusion]	
27:39–43	The Conspirators at Work	[not selected for inclusion]	

[7] Several pieces published in the *Supplement* were deliberately omitted from the CWSA because they were certainly or probably not written by Sri Aurobindo. These pieces are listed in Appendix IV.

[8] See the first entry of Appendix IV for a brief statement concerning the selection of material for *Bande Mataram* (CWSA volumes 6 and 7). For a fuller statement see the Note on the Texts to CWSA volume 7.

27:44–46	Last Friday's Folly	Last Friday's Folly	6:167–69
27:47–48	More Lessons from Comilla	[not selected for inclusion]	
27:49	Lala Lajpatrai Deported	Lala Lajpat Rai Deported	6:395
27:49–50	Lala Lajpatrai	Lala Lajpat Rai	6:399
27:51–52	Government by Panic	Government by Panic	6:400–02
27:53–56	The Bagbazar Meeting	The Bagbazar Meeting	6:404–07
27:57	A Treacherous Stab	A Treacherous Stab	6:407–08
27:58	Not to the Andamans!	Not to the Andamans!	6:417–18
27:59–61	No Common Ideal	[not selected for inclusion]	
27:62–66	Poona Speech	*different version of a speech published as* Our Experiences in Bengal	cf. 7:807–09
27:67–69	National Education	*different versions of speeches published as* National Education *and* The Present Situation	cf. 7:810–17, 818–32
27:73–74	Swadeshi Meeting	College Square Speech — 2	8:274–75
27:75	Swadeshi in Calcutta	*different version of a speech published as* Bhawanipur Speech	cf. 8:276–78
27:79–82	The Problem of the Mahabharata: The Political Story	*part of* Notes on the Mahabharata	1:301–04
27:83	Udyogaparva	Udyoga Parva	5:72
27:84–108	On Translating Kalidasa [*revised and enlarged version*]	On Translating Kalidasa	1:239–263
27:109–16	Medical Department	Medical Department	1:685–93
27:119	*Karotoyār Barṇanā*	*Karotoyār Barṇanā*	9:649–50
27:120–21	*Aikya O Svādhinatā*	*Aikya O Svādhinatā*	9:237–39
27:121	*Aruṇkumārīr Haraṇ*	*Aruṇkumārīr Haraṇ*	9:650
27:122–24	*Korea O Japan*	*Korea O Japan*	9:120–23

27:127–28	Fragments	[not selected for inclusion]	
27:129–33	Sonnets	*parts of* Sonnets from Manuscripts: Circa 1900–1901	2:175–81
27:134–35	World's Delight	World's delight	2:194–95
27:139–40	[Untitled opening of a play]	*SABCL text is a different version of the opening of* Fragment of a Play	cf. 4:945–47
27:143–44	Sayings from the Mahabharata	[Not selected for inclusion — see Appendix IV]	
27:148–60	To My Brother	Extract from a Letter to His Brother	36:125–38
27:163–79	The Origins of Aryan Speech	*part of* The Origins of Aryan Speech	14:523–539
27:180–85	A System of Vedic Psychology: Prefatory	A System of Vedic Psychology: Prefatory [A] *and* [B]; *From Man to Superman* 106	14:161–65; 12:314–16
27:189–92	A Hymn to Agni (I.74)	*part of* [RV I.74]	16:555–57
27:193–96	A Hymn to Agni (IV.6)	[RV IV.6]	16:672–76
27:199–288	"The Karmayogin": A Commentary on the Isha Upanishad. Part II: Karmayoga: The Ideal	"The Karmayogin": A Commentary on the Isha Upanishad. Part II: Karmayoga: The Ideal	17:218–301
27:291–95	Isha Upanishad: All that is world in the Universe	Isha Upanishad: All that is world in the Universe	17:95–99
27:297–344	"The Life Divine": A Commentary on the Isha Upanishad	*part of* The Life Divine: A Commentary on the Isha Upanishad [Draft A]	17:361–405
27:347–48	Preface [to the First Edition of *The Ideal of Human Unity*]	Preface to the First Edition	25:273–74
27:351–55	Bankim Chandra (1838–1894)	[Not selected for inclusion — see Appendix IV]	

27:356–75	Sapta-Chatushtaya	Sapta Chatusthaya	10:3–23
27:376	The Way of Works	*part of From Man to Superman* 139	12:349
27:377–81	Arguments to "The Life Divine": Chapter I: The Human Aspiration	APPENDIX I: Chapter I: The Human Aspiration	13:501–03
27:377, 382–411	Arguments to "The Life Divine": Chapter XIX to Chapter XXXIII	Arguments to *The Life Divine*: Chapter XIX to Chapter XXXIII	13:469–500
27:415–16	Letter on Yoga: To the Maharani of Baroda	Draft of a Letter to Maharani Chimnabai II	36:440–42
27:419	Letter to his Father	Extract from a Letter to His Father	36:121
27:420–21	Letter to his Sister	To His Sister	36:123–24
27:422	Letter to his Father-in-law	To His Father-in-Law [2]	36:148
27:423–25	Letter to Anandarao	To Anandrao	36:172–74
27:426–99	Letters to M.	To Motilal Roy [1] to [26]	36:175–249
27:500–01	Letter to "The Hindu"	To the Editor of the *Hindu* [3]	36:266–68
27:505–07	National Education	To the Editor of the *New India* [1]	36:270–72
27:508	Yoga and its Part in the Divine Plan	[Not selected for inclusion — see Appendix IV]	
27:511	The Tale of Satyavan and Savitri	Author's Note	33:preliminary page

Appendix IV

Pieces published in the SABCL that were deliberately omitted from the CWSA

The pieces in this appendix were published in various SABCL volumes but were not included in the CWSA because the editors determined that they were not written by Sri Aurobindo.

Some of these pieces are published in volume 38 of the CWSA.

SABCL volume and pages	Title	Reason for omission from CWSA and whether included in Supplementary Texts
1:*passim*	[various articles]	The editors of the CWSA re-evaluated all articles published in the newspaper *Bande Mataram*, none of which were signed. As a result of this re-evaluation, some articles that were published as Sri Aurobindo's in the SABCL were not included in the CWSA, and some that were not published in the SABCL were included in the CWSA. For a full discussion of the criteria of selection, see CWSA vol. 7, pp. 1150–65
2:406–08	Passing Thoughts	Sri Aurobindo left Calcutta for Chandernagore around 15 February 1910 and remained in Chandernagore until the end of March. This piece was published in the *Karmayogin* (a Calcutta weekly) in the issue dated 26 February. It is unlikely that Sri Aurobindo left the article in Calcutta when he departed for Chandernagore or wrote it in Chandernagore and sent it to Calcutta. Note that Boutros Pasha (mentioned on page 406) was assassinated on 21 February 1909.
2:431–32	The New Mantra	It is unlikely that this piece, published in the *Standard Bearer* on 22 August 1920, was written by Sri Aurobindo. However, it is included among the Supplementary Texts in CWSA volume 38.
3:440–45	Stray Thoughts and Glimpses I–III	These aphorisms, published in the *Standard Bearer* in September and October 1920, do not appear to be in Sri Aurobindo's style. They have, however been included among the Supplementary Texts in CWSA volume 38.

8:215–16	Hymn to Durga	This translation of Sri Aurobindo's Bengali hymn (CWSA vol. 9, pp. 1–2) is by his disciple Nolini Kanta Gupta. Sri Aurobindo revised the first stanza of the translation.
10:502–05	Hymns to Indra I.7–8	Later versions of the translations of these hymns are published in *Vedic and Philological Studies*, see CWSA vol. 14, pp. 200–03.
10:517–19	A Vedic Hymn I.3	A later version of this translation is published in *Vedic and Philological Studies*, see CWSA vol. 14, pp. 199–200.
17:3–4	Hymn to the Mother of Radiances	This hymn was written by Sri Aurobindo's disciple K. Amrita. Sri Aurobindo revised Amrita's manuscript and copied out the final version in his own hand. (See K. Amrita, *A Pilgrimage to Sri Aurobindo* [Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram Trust, 2015], pp. 65–67.) The final version is included in CWSA vol. 38.
17:13 (top)	Evolution (part)	Opening four paragraphs are not included in CWSA; they are drafts of parts of *From Man to Superman* 63.
17:18–20	Evolution III (part)	Last paragraph not included in CWSA: it corresponds to parts of *The Involved and Evolving Godhead*, CWSA vol. 12, pp. 161–64
17:26	The Supermind	This piece is not a writing but part of a talk given by Sri Aurobindo on his birthday, 15 August 1923. (See A. B. Purani, ed., *Evening Talks with Sri Aurobindo* [Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram Trust, 2018], page 505.)
17:153–159	Words of the Master II and III	These passages are extracts from Sri Aurobindo's letters to Motilal Roy that were published by Motilal in the *Standard Bearer*. Cf. CWSA vol. 36, pp. 175–250.
17:388	Notes on Bergson [I]	These passages are extracts from works by or about Bergson that Sri Aurobindo copied out before writing the remarks on pages 388 (bottom)–390. The sources of the passages are given in CWSA vol. 38.
24:1696–97	[letter on proposed defence organisation]	The authorship of this note is uncertain: it may have been written by the Mother or by one of her secretaries. It is included in CWSA vol. 38.

25:51	Behind the physical body . . .	The source of this sentence is not known. It does not form part of the response beginning "The Mother has not only one appearance . . . ", which is reproduced in CWSA vol. 32, p. 74.
26:144	My point about . . .	The source of this piece is not known; the wording suggests it is not by Sri Aurobindo.
26:390	An Early Prediction	This passage is a translation of part of an interview that Sri Aurobindo gave to the Tamil newspaper *India* in 1910. The entire interview was reproduced in Tamil and English translation in *Sri Aurobindo: Archives and Research*, volume 13 (1989):206–09. "An Early Prediction" corresponds roughly to the last section of the text and translation. It is included in CWSA vol. 38.
26:394	On the War [I]	This piece is an extract from a text written by the Mother. See Collected Works of the Mother, 13:120, *Words of the Mother — I*, p. 120.
27:143–44	Sayings from the Mahabharata	There is no reason to believe that these passages were translated by Sri Aurobindo.
27:351–55	Bankim Chandra (1838–1894)	This article was written by Hemendra Prasad Ghose (see his diary under the date 20 April 1907).
27:508	Yoga and Its Part in the Divine Plan	This is not an original piece by Sri Aurobindo but a compilation of quotations, paraphrases, and ideas from his works. The first two sentences are from *The Synthesis of Yoga* (CWSA vol. 24, pp. 623, 639). The last sentence is partly quoted and partly paraphrased from *The Life Divine* (CWSA vol. 22, p. 707). The compilation first appeared in the booklet *Śrīaravindaprākaśam* (Pondicherry, 1932).

Appendix V

Pieces published in *Sri Aurobindo: Archives and Research* that were deliberately omitted from the CWSA or published in the CWSA in a different context

The pieces in this appendix were published as Sri Aurobindo's in the journal *Sri Aurobindo: Archives and Research* but were not included in the CWSA or were published in the CWSA in contexts that differ from their earlier contexts. Some of these pieces are published with the Supplementary Texts in volume 38 of the CWSA.

A&R volume and pages	Title	Reason for omission from CWSA and whether included in Supplementary Texts
1.1.5–6	Babu Arabindo Ghose at Nasik	Another version of this talk is published in CWSA vol. 7, pp. 833–36. The version published on pages 5–6 of *Archives and Research* 1.1:5–6 is included in CWSA vol. 38.
1.1.17	*Uṣāstotra*	This piece is a translation of Rig Veda 7.11, and is published in CWSA vol. 9, pp. 372–73.
1.1.31	The Veda	A different version of this piece is published in CWSA vol. 18, p. 413.
1.1.60	On Sadhana and Telepathy: A Letter	Not selected for inclusion in *Letters on Yoga*. Included in CWSA vol. 38.
2.1.20	*Bujheci tomār ātmā*	This piece is a draft of the opening of the poem *Mahākāl*, published in CWSA vol. 9, pp. 590–91.
2.1.80	Note on a Criticism in *The Modern Review* [second of the three sections]	The second section of this "Note" was not included when the first and third sections were published as piece 23 of *From Man to Superman* in CWSA vol. 12, pp. 193–94. It is included in CWSA vol. 38.

4.2.163–64	Evolution in the Vedantic View [closing section]	The editors decided that this fragment is not part of the incomplete piece to which they gave the title "Evolution in the Vedantic View" (CWSA vol. 18, pp. 414–20); it is a portion of a longer fragment, which is published in CWSA vol. 38.
5.1.1	*Ekti Asamāpta Kabitar Tukro*	The editors of Sri Aurobindo's Bengali works decided that there is not sufficient reason to believe that this fragment was written by him.
6.2.125	*From Man to Superman* 82	Published as a message in CWSA vol. 35, p. 838.
6.2.154–6	*From Man to Superman* 103, 104, 105	Moved to *Record of Yoga*, CWSA vol. 11, pp. 1283–84, 1282–83, 1358.
7.1.39	A Fragment	Published as a footnote to *Letters from Abroad IV*, CWSA vol. 1, pp. 557–58.
7.1.42–43	[The Endeavour Today]	Sri Aurobindo wrote this passage while revising an article by Anilbaran Roy that Roy later published under the title "The Spiritual Heritage of India" in the book *Mother India* (1935), pp. 25–48. Anilbaran placed Sri Aurobindo's passage at the end of his piece with only one change ("great" for "greater"). Included in CWSA vol. 38.
8.1.1	A Comment by Sri Aurobindo	Sri Aurobindo's comment reproduced without the first clause in CWSA vol. 28, pp. 136–37.
8.1.55–56	Citations from the Vedas, Upanishads, and Gita	Unlike the citations from the Vedas, which were reproduced in CWSA vol. 14, pp. 343–45, the citations from the Upanishads and Gita were not reproduced anywhere in CWSA. They are reproduced in CWSA vol. 38.
8.2.191	Letters on Yoga and the Family Life	The first and third of these letters were published in CWSA vol. 35, pp. 713–14; the second letter was not selected for publication.
8.2.193–94	Draft of a Note	The final version of this note was published in CWSA vol. 36, pp. 90–91. The draft itself was not published.
10.2.150–59	Unused Passages for *Savitri*	These passages were not published in CWSA volumes 33–34 because they do not form part of the final text of *Savitri*. See Note on the Texts in *Sri Aurobindo Archives and Research*: 10.2:160

Contents of the Complete Works of Sri Aurobindo

This table shows only the major divisions of the various volumes. For detailed contents, see the Contents of the volumes themselves. For alphabetical listings of essays and other short prose works and of poems, see pages 216–232.

VOLUME 1. EARLY CULTURAL WRITINGS

Part 1. The Harmony of Virtue
Part 2. On Literature
Bankim Chandra Chatterji
On Poetry and Literature
The Poetry of Kalidasa
On the Mahabharata
Part 3. On Education
The Brain of India
A System of National Education
Part 4. On Art
The National Value of Art
Part 5. Conversations of the Dead
Part 6. The Chandernagore Manuscript
Part 7. Epistles / Letters from Abroad
Part 8. Reviews
Part 9. Bankim — Tilak — Dayananda
Appendix 1. Baroda Speeches and Reports
Appendix 2. Premises of Astrology

VOLUME 2. COLLECTED POEMS

Part 1. England and Baroda 1883–1898

Songs to Myrtilla
Poems from Manuscripts, c. 1891–1898
Incomplete Poems from Manuscripts, c. 1891–1892
Part 2. Baroda c. 1898–1902
Complete Narrative Poems, c. 1898–1899
Urvasie
Love and Death
Incomplete Narrative Poems, c. 1899–1902
Sonnets from Manuscripts, c. 1900–1901
Short Poems from Manuscripts, c. 1900–1901
Part 3. Baroda and Bengal, c. 1900–1909
Poems from *Ahana and Other Poems*
Poems from Manuscripts, c. 1900–1906
Part 4. Calcutta and Chandernagore 1907–1910
Satirical Poem Published in 1907
Short Poems Published in 1909–1910
Poems from Manuscripts, c. 1909–1910
Narrative Poems Published in 1910
Baji Prabhou
Chitrangada
Poems Written in 1910 and Published in 1920–1921
Part 5. Pondicherry, c. 1910–1920
Two Poems in Quantitative Hexameters
Ilion
Ahana
Poems from Manuscripts, c. 1912–1913
Incomplete Poems from Manuscripts, c. 1912–1920
Part 6. Baroda and Pondicherry, c. 1902–1936
Poems Past and Present
Part 7. Pondicherry c. 1927–1947
Six Poems
Poems
Poems Published in *On Quantitative Metre*
Three Sonnets
Sonnets from Manuscripts, c. 1934–1947
Lyrical Poems from Manuscripts, c. 1934–1947
Poems Written as Metrical Experiments

Nonsense and "Surrealist" Verse
Incomplete Poems from Manuscripts, c. 1927–1947
Appendix. Poems in Greek and in French

VOLUMES 3–4. COLLECTED PLAYS AND STORIES

Plays
The Viziers of Bassora
Rodogune
Perseus the Deliverer
Eric
Vasavadutta
Incomplete and Fragmentary Plays
Stories
Occult Idylls
Incomplete and Fragmentary Stories

VOLUME 5. TRANSLATIONS

Part 1. Translations from Sanskrit
1. The Ramayana
2. The Mahabharata
3. Kalidasa
4. Bhartrihari
5. Other Translations from Sanskrit
Part 2. Translations from Bengali
1. Vaishnava Devotional Poetry
2. Bankim Chandra Chatterjee
3. Chittaranjan Das
4. Disciples and Others
Part 3. Translations from Tamil
Andal
Nammalwar
Kulasekhara Alwar
Tiruvalluvar
Part 4. Translations from Greek
Part 5. Translations from Latin

VOLUMES 6–7. BANDE MATARAM
Political Writings and Speeches 1890–1908

Part 1. Writings and a Resolution 1890–1906
Part 2. *Bande Mataram* August–October 1906
Part 3. *Bande Mataram* October 1906–May 1907
The Doctrine of Passive Resistance
Part 4. *Bande Mataram* May–December 1907
Part 5. Speeches December 1907–February 1908
Part 6. *Bande Mataram* with Speeches February–May 1908
Part 7. Writings from Manuscripts 1907–1908

VOLUME 8. KARMAYOGIN
Political Writings and Speeches 1909–1910

Uttarpara Speech and Beadon Square Speech — 1
Karmayogin issues 1–33, June 1909–February 1910
Karmayogin issues 37 and 38, March 1910

VOLUME 9. WRITINGS IN BENGALI AND SANSKRIT

Bengali
Kārākāhinī
Dharma o Jātīyata
Dharma Patrikār Sampādakīya
Bididha Racanā
Gītā
Ved o Upaniṣad
Patrabalī
Kāhinī o Kabitā
Pariśiṣṭa
Sanskrit
Vividhāḥ Ślokāḥ
Praṇa Idam Sarvam
Bhavānī Bharatī
Tāntrikasiddhiprakaraṇam
Saptacatuṣṭayam
Ekamevādvitīyam Brahma
Kaivalyopaniṣad

Ṛgvedaḥ
Sā Sarvā
Mantrāḥ

VOLUMES 10–11: RECORD OF YOGA

Introduction. Sapta Chatusthaya
Part 1. Diary Entries, 1909–1912
Part 2. Record of Yoga, 1912–1920
Part 3. Record of Yoga, 1926–1927
Part 4. Materials Related Directly to *Record of Yoga*
Part 5. Automatic Writing
Yogic Sadhan
Appendixes
Material from Disciples' Notebooks
Sapta Chatusthaya — Scribal Version

VOLUME 12. ESSAYS DIVINE AND HUMAN
Writings from Manuscripts 1910–1950

Part 1. Essays Divine and Human
Part 2. From Man to Superman: Notes and Fragments on Philosophy, Psychology and Yoga
Part 3. Notes and Fragments on Various Subjects
Part 4. Thoughts and Aphorisms

VOLUME 13. ESSAYS IN PHILOSOPHY AND YOGA
Shorter Works 1910–1950

Part 1. Essays from the *Karmayogin*, 1909–1910
Part 2. The Yoga and Its Objects, c. 1912
Part 3. Writings from the *Arya*, 1914–1921
Notes on the *Arya*
On Ideals and Progress
The Superman
Evolution
Thoughts and Glimpses
Heraclitus
The Problem of Rebirth

Other Writings from the *Arya*
Part 4. From the *Standard Bearer*, 1920
Ourselves
Part 5. The Supramental Manifestation upon Earth, 1949–1950

VOLUME 14. VEDIC AND PHILOLOGICAL STUDIES

Part 1. Essays in Vedic Interpretation
Part 2. Selected Vedic Hymns
Part 3. Commentaries and Annotated Translations
Part 4. Vedic Notes
Part 5. Essays and Notes on Philology
Drafts of *The Origins of Aryan Speech*
Other Writings on Philology
Philological Notes

VOLUME 15. THE SECRET OF THE VEDA
with Selected Hymns

Part 1. The Secret of the Veda
Part 2. Selected Hymns
Part 3. Hymns of the Atris
Part 4. Other Hymns
Appendix: Interpretation of the Veda

VOLUME 16. HYMNS TO THE MYSTIC FIRE

Part 1. Hymns to the Mystic Fire
Part 2. Other Hymns to Agni
Part 3. Commentaries and Annotated Translations

VOLUME 17. ISHA UPANISHAD

Part 1. Translation and Commentary Published
by Sri Aurobindo
Isha Upanishad
Part 2. Incomplete Commentaries
Isha Upanishad: All that is world in the Universe
The Ishavasyopanishad with a commentary in English

The Karmayogin: A Commentary on
the Isha Upanishad
Ish and Jagat
The Secret of the Isha
Chapters for a Work on the Isha Upanishad
The Upanishad in Aphorism
The Life Divine [Draft A]
The Life Divine [Draft B]
The Life Divine [Draft C]

VOLUME 18. KENA AND OTHER UPANISHADS

Part 1. Translations and Commentaries Published
by Sri Aurobindo
Kena Upanishad
Katha Upanishad
Mundaka Upanishad
Readings in the Taittiriya Upanishad
Part 2. Translations and Commentaries from Manuscripts
1. Introduction: On Translating the Upanishads
2. Complete Translations
The Prusna Upanishad
The Mandoukya Upanishad
The Aitereya Upanishad
Taittiriya Upanishad
3. Incomplete Translations and Commentaries
Svetasvatara Upanishad
Chhandogya Upanishad
Notes on the Chhandogya Upanishad
The Brihad Aranyak Upanishad
The Great Aranyaka
The Kaivalya Upanishad
Nila Rudra Upanishad
4. Incomplete Commentaries on the Kena Upanishad
Kena Upanishad: An Incomplete Commentary
A Commentary on the Kena Upanishad
Three Fragments of Commentary

Kena Upanishad: A Partial Translation with Notes
5. Incomplete Translations of Two Vedantic Texts
The Karikas of Gaudapada
Sadananda's Essence of Vedanta
Part 3. Writings on Vedanta
Four Fragments
The Spirit of Hinduism
The Philosophy of the Upanishads
An Incomplete Work of Vedantic Exegesis
The Religion of Vedanta
Evolution in the Vedantic View
The Means of Realisation
A Fragmentary Chapter
God and Immortality

VOLUME 19. ESSAYS ON THE GITA

First Series
Second Series
Part 1. The Synthesis of Works, Love and Knowledge
Part 2. The Supreme Secret

VOLUME 20. THE RENAISSANCE IN INDIA
with A Defence of Indian Culture

The Renaissance in India
Indian Culture and External Influence
"Is India Civilised?"
A Defence of Indian Culture
A Rationalistic Critic on Indian Culture
Indian Spirituality and Life
Indian Art
Indian Literature
Indian Polity

VOLUMES 21–22. THE LIFE DIVINE

Book 1. Omnipresent Reality and the Universe
Book 2. The Knowledge and the Ignorance —
The Spiritual Evolution
Part 1. The Infinite Consciousness and the Ignorance
Part 2. The Knowledge and the Spiritual Evolution

VOLUMES 23–24. THE SYNTHESIS OF YOGA

Introduction. The Conditions of the Synthesis
Part 1. The Yoga of Divine Works
Part 2. The Yoga of Integral Knowledge
Part 3. The Yoga of Divine Love
Part 4. The Yoga of Self-Perfection
Appendix to Part IV

VOLUME 25. THE HUMAN CYCLE; THE IDEAL OF HUMAN UNITY; WAR AND SELF-DETERMINATION

The Human Cycle
The Ideal of Human Unity
War and Self-Determination

VOLUME 26. THE FUTURE POETRY
with On Quantitative Metre

The Future Poetry
On Quantitative Metre
Poems in Quantitative Metres

VOLUME 27. LETTERS ON POETRY AND ART

Part 1. Poetry and Its Creation
1. The Sources of Poetry
2. The Poetry of the Spirit
3. Poetic Technique
4. Translation
Part 2. On His Own and Others' Poetry
1. On His Poetry and Poetic Method

2. On Poets and Poetry
3. Practical Guidance for Aspiring Writers
Part 3. Literature, Art, Beauty and Yoga
1. Appreciation of Poetry and the Arts
2. On the Visual Arts
3. Beauty and Its Appreciation
4. Literature, Art, Music and the Practice of Yoga

VOLUME 28. LETTERS ON YOGA — I
Foundations of the Integral Yoga

Part 1. The Divine, the Cosmos and the Individual
1. The Divine, Sachchidananda, Brahman and Atman
2. The Cosmos: Terms from Indian Systems
3. The Jivatman and the Psychic Being
Part 2. The Parts of the Being and the Planes of Consciousness
1. The Organisation of the Being
2. The Concentric System: Outer to Inner
3. The Vertical System: Supermind to Subconscient
4. The Chakras or Centres of Consciousness
Part 3. The Evolutionary Process and the Supermind
1. The Supramental Evolution
2. The Supramental Descent and Transformation
Part 4. Problems of Philosophy, Science, Religion and Society
1. Thought, Philosophy, Science and Yoga
2. Religion, Idealism, Morality and Yoga
Part 5. Questions of Spiritual and Occult Knowledge
1. The Divine and the Hostile Powers
2. The Avatar and the Vibhuti
3. Destiny, Karma, Death and Rebirth
4. Occult Knowledge and Powers

VOLUME 29. LETTERS ON YOGA — II
Practice of the Integral Yoga

Part 1. The Path of the Integral Yoga
1. The Path and the Goal

2. Basic Requisites of the Path
3. The Foundation of the Sadhana
4. The Divine Response
Part 2. The Synthetic Method of the Integral Yoga
1. A Yoga of Knowledge, Works, Bhakti and Self-Perfection
2. Sadhana through Work
3. Sadhana through Concentration, Meditation and Japa
4. Sadhana through Love and Devotion
Part 3. The Integral Yoga and Other Spirtual Paths
1. A Yoga of Transformation
2. Other Spiritual Paths and the Integral Yoga

VOLUME 30. LETTERS ON YOGA — III
Experiences and Realisations in the Integral Yoga

Part 1. The Place of Experiences in the Practice of Yoga
1. The Nature and Value of Experiences
2. Vicissitudes on the Way to Realisation
Part 2. The Opening of the Inner Senses
1. Visions, Sounds, Smells and Tastes
2. Lights and Colours
3. Symbols
Part 3. Experiences of the Inner Consciousness and the Cosmic Consciousness
1. Experiences on the Inner Planes
2. Experiences of the Inner Being and the Inner Consciousness
3. Experiences of the Cosmic Consciousness
4. The Dangers of Inner and Cosmic Experiences
Part 4. The Fundamental Realisations of the Integral Yoga
1. Three Stages of Transformation: Psychic, Spiritual, Supramental
2. The Psychic Opening, Emergence and Transformation
3. Spiritual Experiences and Realisations

4. The Spiritual Transformation

VOLUME 31. LETTERS ON YOGA — IV
Transformation of Human Nature in the Integral Yoga

Part 1. Sadhana on the Level of the Mind
1. The Mind and Sadhana
2. Cultivation of the Mind in Yoga
Part 2. Sadhana on the Level of the Vital
1. The Vital Being and Sadhana
2. Vital Temperament
3. Vital Defects
4. Human Relations in Yoga
Part 3. Sadhana of the Physical, Subconscient and Inconscient Levels
1. Sadhana on the Level of the Physical
2. Food, Sleep, Dreams and Sex
3. Illness, Doctors and Medicines
4. The Subconscient and the Inconscient and the Process of Yoga
Part 4. Difficulties in the Practice of the Integral Yoga
1. Difficulties of the Path
2. Overcoming the Difficulties of Yoga
3. The Opposition of the Hostile Forces

VOLUME 32. THE MOTHER WITH LETTERS ON THE MOTHER

Part 1. The Mother
Part 2. Letters on the Mother
1. The Mother: Individual, Universal, Transcendent
2. The Mother, Sri Aurobindo and the Integral Yoga
3. The Mother and the Practice of the Integral Yoga
4. The Mother in the Life of the Ashram
5. On Three Works of the Mother
Part 3. Translations of Prayers of the Mother
Prayers and Meditations
Radha's Prayer

VOLUMES 33–34. SAVITRI
A Legend and a Symbol

Part 1.
- Book 1. The Book of Beginnings
- Book 2. The Book of the Traveller of the Worlds
- Book 3. The Book of the Divine Mother

Part 2.
- Book 4. The Book of Birth and Quest
- Book 5. The Book of Love
- Book 6. The Book of Fate
- Book 7. The Book of Yoga
- Book 8. The Book of Death

Part 3.
- Book 9. The Book of Eternal Night
- Book 10. The Book of the Double Twilight
- Book 11. The Book of Everlasting Day
- Book 12. Epilogue

VOLUME 35. LETTERS ON HIMSELF AND THE ASHRAM

Part 1. Remarks on His Life and Works and on His Contemporaries and Contemporary Events
- 1. Reminiscences and Remarks on Events in His Outer Life
- 2. General Remarks on His Life
- 3. Remarks on Himself as a Writer and on His Writings
- 4. Remarks on Contemporaries and on Contemporary Problems

Part 2. His Sadhana or Practice of Yoga
- 1. Sadhana before Coming to Pondicherry in 1910
- 2. Sadhana in Pondicherry, 1910–1950
- 3. Some Aspects of the Sadhana in Pondicherry

Part 3. The Leader and the Guide
- 1. The Guru and the Avatar
- 2. Help and Guidance

Part 4. The Practice of Yoga in the Ashram and Outside

1. The Practice of Yoga in the Ashram, 1926–1950
2. The Practice of Yoga in the Ashram and the Outside World

Part 5. Mantras and Messages
1. Mantras
2. Messages

VOLUME 36. AUTOBIOGRAPHICAL NOTES and Other Writings of Historical Interest

Part 1. Autobiographical Notes
1. Life Sketches and Other Autobiographical Notes
2. Corrections of Statements Made in Biographies and Other Publications

Part 2. Letters of Historical Interest
1. Letters on Personal, Practical and Political Matters, 1890–1926
2. Early Letters on Yoga and the Spiritual Life, 1911–1928
3. Other Letters of Historical Interest on Yoga and Practical Life, 1921–1938

Part 3. Public Statements and Other Communications on Indian and World Events, 1940–1950
1. Public Statements, Messages, Letters and Telegrams on Indian and World Events, 1940–1950
2. Private Letters to Public Figures and to the Editor of *Mother India*, 1948–1950

Part 4. Public Statements and Notices concerning Sri Aurobindo's Ashram and Yoga, 1927–1949
1. Public Statements and Notices concerning the Ashram, 1927–1937
2. Public Statements about Sri Aurobindo's Path of Yoga, 1934 and 1949

Appendix

Bibliography of the Works of Sri Aurobindo

This bibliography includes all editions and impressions of books by Sri Aurobindo published between 1898 and 2020. They are presented in five tables, each of which is arranged alphabetically.

- Table I comprises books whose publication Sri Aurobindo oversaw. They include all his major works as well as many smaller books.
- Table II comprises books issued during Sri Aurobindo's lifetime in whose publication he did not play an active role. They include reprints (sometimes pirated), extracts, and other minor works.
- Table III comprises works written by Sri Aurobindo that were first published in the form of books after his passing in 1950.
- Table IV comprises collections of correspondence with specific recipients, edited by the recipient or others.
- Table V consists of works written in Bengali or Sanskrit.

"Editions" and "Impressions". In the second column of all tables the compilers give edition numbers and, when necessary, impression numbers of each book. "Edition" means all copies of a book produced from a single act of composition (mechanical, photographic, or electronic). "Impression" means all copies of a given edition produced at the same time. Impressions of an edition are identical or nearly identical reproductions of that edition as preserved by standing type, photographic copies, production negatives, or computer files. The edition and impression

numbers in column two were established by the editors of the Sri Aurobindo Ashram Archives in accordance with the above definitions. The designations in column three are as printed on the imprint pages of the books by their publishers.

Books published after Sri Aurobindo's passing in 1950 were transcribed and arranged by their editors. The editors sometimes changed the titles and arrangement of these books when new material was added. If the additions were relatively minor, the resulting book is considered a new edition of an existing title. If the additions were substantial, the book is regarded as a new title and is listed separately in the Table. Works that bore more than one title during their publishing history are listed under the title current in 2024. Cross-references are provided from earlier titles to the current title.

The following abbreviations are used:

SABCL = Sri Aurobindo Birth Centenary Library edition.

CWSA = Complete Works of Sri Aurobindo edition.

n.d. = no date provided by the publisher.

Table I. Books Whose Publication Sri Aurobindo Oversaw, 1898–1951

Serial no.	Title and Edition/ Impression	Printed designation	Publication data
1	**Ahana and Other Poems**		
	First Edition	—	Pondicherry: The Modern Press, 1915
2	**Baji Prabhou**		
	First Edition	"Revised and reprinted"	Pondicherry: Arya Office, 1922
	Second Edition	"Third Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1949
	Third Edition, First Impression[1]	—	Calcutta: Macmillan and Company, 1966

	Second Impression	"Reprinted"	Calcutta: Macmillan and Company, 1968
	Fourth Edition	"Fourth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1971
	Fifth Edition	—	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo International Centre of Education, 1974
	Sixth Edition	"Fourth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1990
	Seventh Edition	"First Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Society, 1999
3	**Bankim–Tilak–Dayananda**		
	First Edition	"First Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1940
	Second Edition	"Second Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1947
	Third Edition	"Third Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1955
	Fourth Edition	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1970
	Fifth Edition, First Impression	"Fifth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1991
	Second Impression	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1994
	Sixth Edition	"Sixth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2006
	Second Impression	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2013
4	**Bases of Yoga**		
	First Edition	—	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1936
	Second Edition	"Second Impression"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1941
	Third Edition	"Third Impression"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1944

	Fourth Edition	"Fourth Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1947
	Fifth Edition	"Fifth Edition"	Calcutta; Arya Publishing House, 1949
	Sixth Edition, First Impression	"Sixth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1952
	Second Impression	"Seventh Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1955
	Seventh Edition	"Eighth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1960
	Eighth Edition, First Impression	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1969
	[Four impressions]	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1971–1979
	Ninth Edition, First Impression	"Ninth edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1981
	[Seven impressions][2]	"... Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1985–2007
	Tenth Edition, First Impression	"Tenth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2009
	[Three Impressions]	"... Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2011–2018
5	**The Brain of India**		
	First Edition	—	Chandernagore: Prabartak Publishing House, 1921
	Second Edition	"Reprinted"	Chandernagore: Prabartak Publishing House, 1923
	Third Edition	"Third Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1944
	Fourth Edition	"Fourth Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1948
	Fifth Edition	"Fifth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1955
	Sixth Edition, First Impression	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1967
	Second Impression	"Seventh Edition (facsimile)"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1978

	Seventh Edition	"Seventh Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1986
	Eighth Edition	"Eighth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1990
	Ninth Edition	"Ninth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1998
	Tenth Edition	"Tenth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2004
	Eleventh Edition, First Impression	"Eleventh Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2007
	[Two Impressions]	"... Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2011–2014
	Twelfth Edition	"Twelfth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2018
6	**The Century of Life**		
	First Edition	—	Madras: The Shama'a Publishing House, 1924
	Second Edition	"Third Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurcbindo Ashram, 1948
	Third Edition	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1969
	Fourth Edition, First Impression	"Fourth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1991
	Second Impression	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1998
	Fifth Edition[3]	"First Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Society, 1998
	Sixth Edition[4]	"Second Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Society, 2005
7	**Collected Poems and Plays**		
	First Edition	—	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1942
8	**The Doctrine of Passive Resistance**		

	First Edition	"First Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1948
	Second Edition	"Second Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1952
	Third Edition	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1966
9	**Essays on the Gita**[5]		
	First Edition[6]		Madras: V. Ramaswamy Sastrulu & Sons, 1922
	Second Edition		
	First Series	"Second Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1926
	Second Series	"First Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1928
	Third Edition[7]	"Third Impression"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1937
	Fourth Edition		
	First Series	"Fourth Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1944
	Second Series		
	First Impression	"Second Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1942
	Second Impression	"Reprinted"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1945
	Fifth Edition		
	First Series	"Fifth Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1949
	Second Series	"Fourth Edition"	Calcutta : Arya Publishing House, 1949
	First American Edition	"First Printing"	New York: The Sri Aurobindo Library, 1950
	Sixth Edition	"First S.A.I.C.E. Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo International Centre of Education, 1959
	Seventh Edition	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1966

	Eighth Edition, First Impression	"De Luxe Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1970
	Second Impression	"Popular Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1970
	[Ten Impressions]	[variously designated]	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1970–1993
	Second American Edition	—	Twin Lakes, WI: Lotus Light, 1995
	Ninth Edition, First Impression	(CWSA)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1997
	Second Impression	"Ninth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1996 [sic]
	[Eight Impressions]	"... Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2000–2018
10	**Evolution**		
	First Edition[8]	—	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, n.d. (c. 1921)
	Second Edition[9]	"2nd Edition/ Revised by the author"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1923
	Third Edition	"3rd Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1933
	Fourth Edition	"Fourth Edition"	Calcutta : Arya Publishing House, 1944
	Fifth Edition	"Fifth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1950
	Sixth Edition	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1964
	Seventh Edition	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1970
	Eighth Edition, First Impression	"Eighth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1989
	Second Impression	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1994
	Ninth Edition, First Impression	"Ninth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2004

	[Three Impressions]	"…Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2007–2017
	Tenth Edition	"Tenth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2018
11	**Heraclitus**		
	First Edition	"First Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1941
	Second Edition	"Second Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1947
	Third Edition	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1968
	Fourth Edition, First Impression	"Fourth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1989
	Second Impression	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1996
12	**The Human Cycle**		
	First Edition	"First Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1949
	First American Edition	"First Printing"	New York: Sri Aurobindo Library, 1950
	Second Edition	"Second Indian Edition (Facsimile)"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1977
	Third Edition	"Third Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1998
	Second American Edition	"Second American Edition"	Twin Lakes, WI: Lotus Light, 1999
13	**Hymns to the Mystic Fire**		
	First Edition	—	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1946
	Second Edition	"Second Edition (Enlarged)"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1952
	Third Edition, First Impression	"De Luxe Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1971
	Second Impression	"Popular Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1971

	[Six Impressions]	"... Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1971–2012
	First American Edition	"First US Edition"	Twin Lakes, WI: Lotus Light, 1996
	Fourth Edition	(CWSA)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2013
14	**Ideal and Progress**		
	First Edition[10]	—	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, n.d. (c. 1920)
	Second Edition[11]	"2nd Edition ... (Revised by the Author)"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, n.d. (c. 1922)
	Third Edition	"Third Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1946
	Fourth Edition[12]	"Fourth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1951
	Fifth Edition, First Impression	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1966
	Second Impression[13]	"Sixth Edition (Facsimile)"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1977
	[Two Impressions]	"... Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1989–1995
	Sixth Edition, First Impression	"Sixth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2001
	[Four Impressions]	"... Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2007–2019
15	**The Ideal of Human Unity**		
	First Edition[14]	—	Madras: Sons of India Ltd, 1919
	First American Edition	"First Printing"	New York: The Sri Aurobindo Library, 1950
	Second Edition[15]	"Second Edition (Revised)"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1950
	Second American Edition	—	New York: E.P. Dutton, n.d. (1953)

	Third Edition	"Third Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1998
	Third American Edition	—	Silver Lake, WI: Lotus Press, 1999
16	**The Ideal of the Karmayogin**		
	First Edition[16]	—	Chandernagore: Sadhana Press, n.d. (c. 1918)
	Second Edition	"Second Edition (ENLARGED)"	Chandernagore: Prabartak Publishing House, 1919
	Third Edition, First Impression	"3rd Impression"	Chandernagore: Prabartak Publishing House, 1921
	Second Impression	"Reprinted"	Chandernagore: Rameshwar & Co, 1927
	Fourth Edition	"Fourth Edition (Thoroughly Revised by the Author)"[17]	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1937
	Fifth Edition	"Sixth Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1945[18]
	Sixth Edition	"Seventh Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1950
	Seventh Edition	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1966
	Eighth Edition	"10th Edition (revised)"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1974
	Ninth Edition, First Impression	"Ninth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1999
	[Three Impressions]	"... Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2007–2015
	Tenth Edition	"Tenth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2019
17	**Isha Upanishad** [**short book**]		
	First Edition[19]	—	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, n.d. (c. 1921)
	Second Edition[20]	"Second Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1924

	Third Edition, First Impression	"Third Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1941
	Second Impression	"Fourth Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1945
	Fourth Edition	"Fifth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1951
	Fifth Edition	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1965
	Sixth Edition	"7th Imprint"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1973
	Seventh Edition, First Impression	"Seventh Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1986
	[Three Impressions]	"... Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1993-2002
	Eighth Edition, First Impression	"Eighth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2006
	[Three Impressions]	"... Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2010-2019
18	**Kalidasa**		
	First Edition	"First Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Sahitya Bhavan, 1929
	Second Edition	"Second Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1950
	Third Edition	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1964
19	**Katha Upanishad**		
	First Edition	"First edition"	Poona: Ashtekar & Co., 1919
	Second Edition	"First Revised Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1952
20	**Letters of Sri Aurobindo: First Series**[21]		
	First Edition	"First Published"	Bombay: Sri Aurobindo Circle, 1947
	Second Edition	"2nd Edition"	Bombay: Sri Aurobindo Circle, 1950

21	**Letters of Sri Aurobindo: Second Series**		
	First Edition	"First Published"	Bombay: Sri Aurobindo Circle, 1949
	Second Edition	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1954
22	**Letters of Sri Aurobindo (On Poetry and Literature): Third Series**		
	First Edition	"First Published"	Bombay: Sri Aurobindo Circle, 1949
23	**Letters of Sri Aurobindo: Fourth Series**		
	First Edition	"First Published"	Bombay: Sri Aurobindo Circle, 1951
24	**The Life Divine**		
	First Edition	—	
	Volume I	—	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1939
	Volume II[22]	—	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1940
	Second Edition		
	Volume I	"Second Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1943
	Volume II[23]	"Second Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1944
	Third Edition[24]	"Third Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1947
	First American Edition, First Impression[25]	"First Printing"	New York: The Sri Aurobindo Library, 1949
	Second Impression	"Second Printing"	New York: The Sri Aurobindo Library, 1951

	Third Impression	"Third Edition"	New York: India Library Society, 1965
	Fourth Edition, First Impression	"First University Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo International University Centre, 1955
	Second Impression	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo International Centre of Education, 1960
	Fifth Edition, First Impression[26]	"De Luxe Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1970
	Second Impression	"Popular Edition" [SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1970
	Third Impression	"Sixth Indian Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1970
	Fourth Impression	"8th Indian Printing"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1973
	Fifth Impression[27]	"Tenth Edition (facsimile)"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1977
	Sixth Impression	"Tenth Edition (facsimile) / Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1980
	Seventh Impression[28]	"Seventh Impression (with author's corrections)"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1982
	Eighth Impression	"Eighth Impression (with author's corrections)"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1987
	Ninth Impression	"Ninth Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1990
	Tenth Impression	"Tenth Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1993
	Eleventh Impression	"Eleventh Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1996
	Twelfth Impression	"Twelfth Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1997
	Second American Edition	"Second American Edition"	Wilmot, WI: Lotus Light, 1990
	Second Impression	"Second Impression"	Twin Lakes, WI: Lotus Light, 1994

	Third American Edition[29]	"Third Impression"	Twin Lakes, WI: Lotus Press, 2000
	Sixth Edition, First Impression	"Sixth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2001
	Second Impression	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2004
	Seventh Edition, First Impression	(CWSA)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2005
	[Five Impressions]	" . . . Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2006–2020
25	**Lights on Yoga**		
	First Edition	—	Howrah: Sri Aurobindo Library, 1935
	Second Edition	"Second Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1942
	Third Edition	"Third Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1944
	Fourth Edition	"Fourth Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1948
	Fifth Edition, First Impression	"Fifth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1953
	Second Impression	"Sixth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1956
	Sixth Edition	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1967
	Seventh Edition, First Impression	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1971
	Second Impression	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1977
	Eighth Edition	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1974
	Ninth Edition, First Impression	"Ninth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1981
	[Eight Impressions]	"... Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1987–2017
26	**Love and Death**		

	First Edition	"Reprinted from Shama'a"	Madras: Aghore Mandir, 1921
	Second Edition	"Second Edition"	Madras: Aghore Mandir, 1924
	Third Edition	"Fourth Edition, Revised"[30]	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1948
	Fourth Edition	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1964
	Fifth Edition, First Impression	"Fifth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1982
	[Two Impressions]	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1990–1997
27	**Man — Slave or Free?**[31]		
	First Edition	"[NOT FOR SALE]"	Chandernagore: Prabartak Publishing House, n.d. (c. 1922)
	Second Edition	"First Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1966
	Third Edition	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry : Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1972
28	**More Lights on Yoga**		
	First Edition	"First Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1948
	Second Edition	"Second Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1953
	Third Edition, First Impression	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry : Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1970
	Second Impression	"Fourth Imprint"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1973
	Fourth Edition, First Impression	"Fourth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1983
	[Four Impressions]	[variously designated]	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1992–2008
	Fifth Edition, First Impression	"Fifth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2014

	Second Impression	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2018
29	**The Mother**		
	First Edition	"First Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Sahitya Bhawan, 1928
	Second Edition	"Second Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1937
	Third Edition	"Third Impression"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1940
	Fourth Edition	"Reprinted"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1944
	Fifth Edition	"Reprinted"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1946
	Sixth Edition	"Reprinted"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1949
	Seventh Edition[32]	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1952
	Eighth Edition	"De Luxe Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1953
	Ninth Edition	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1956
	Tenth Edition	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1960
	Eleventh Edition, First Impression	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1964
	[Ten Impressions]	[variously designated]	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1965–1992
	Twelfth Edition, First Impression	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1971
	Second Impression	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1973
	Thirteenth Edition[33]	"Special Calligraphic Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1978
	Fourteenth Edition, First Impression	"Fourteenth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1996

	[Seven impressions]	[variously designated]	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1999–2016
30	**The National Value of Art**		
	First Edition	—	Chandernagore: Prabartak Publishing House, 1922
	Second Edition	"Second Edition/ Thoroughly Revised by the Author"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1936
	Third Edition	"Third Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1946
	Fourth Edition	"Fourth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1953
	Fifth Edition	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1970
	Sixth Edition, First Impression	"Sixth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1991
	Second Impression	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1994
	Third Impression	"Third Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1999
	Seventh Edition	"Seventh Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2005
	Second Impression	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2010
	Third Impression	"Third Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2014
31	**The Need in Nationalism and Other Essays**[34]		
	First Edition		Madras: S. Ganesan, 1923
32	**On Quantitative Metre**		
	First Edition		Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1942
33	**Poems**		

	First Edition	—	[Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram],[35] 1941
34	**Poems Past and Present**		
	First Edition	—	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1946
	Second Edition[36]	"Second Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1952
35	**The Renaissance in India**		
	First Edition	—	Chandernagore: Prabartak Publishing House, 1920
	Second Edition	"Reprinted"	Chandemagore: Rameshwar & Co., 1927
	Third Edition	"Second Impression"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1937
	Fourth Edition	"Third Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1946
	Fifth Edition	"Fourth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1951
	Sixth Edition, First Impression	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1966
	[Six Impressions]	[variously designated]	Pondicherry : Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1973–1996
	Seventh Edition, First Impression	"Seventh Edition"	Pondicherry : Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2002
	Second Impression	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry : Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2009
	Eighth Edition	"Eighth Edition"	Pondicherry : Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2017
36	**The Riddle of This World**		
	First Edition	"First Impression"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1933
	Second Edition	"Second Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1943

	Third Edition	"Third Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Puhlishing House, 1946
	Fourth Edition	"Fourth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1951
	Fifth Edition	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1969
	Sixth Edition, First Impression	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1973
	[Nine Impressions]	"... Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1984–2016
	Seventh Edition	"Seventh Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2019
37	**Rishi Bunkim Chandra**		
	First Edition	—	Chandernagore: Prabartak Publishing House, 1923
38	**Savitri: A Legend and a Symbol**		
	First Edition, First Impression		
	Part I	"First Complete Edition"[37]	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1950
	Parts II & III	"First Complete Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1951
	Second Impression	"SAVITRI — Part One — 3rd Edition"[38]	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1968
	Second Edition[39]	"First University Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1954
	Third Edition, First Impression[40]	"De Luxe Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1970
	Second Impression	"Popular Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1970
	Third Impression[41]	"Third Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1970
	[Five Impressions][42]	[variously designated]	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1973–1990

	Fourth Edition, First Impression	"Fourth, revised edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1993
	[Five Impressions][43]	[variously designated]	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1994–1997
	Seventh Impression	(CWSA)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1997
	[Eighteen Impressions][44]	[variously designated]	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1999–2019
	First American Edition	"First American Edition"	Twin Lakes, WI: Lotus Light, 1995
39	**Six Poems of Sri Aurobindo**		
	First Edition	—	Chandernagore: Rameshwar & Co., 1934
40	**Songs of the Sea (Sagar-Sangit)**		
	First Edition	—	Madras: Ganesh & Co., n.d. (c. 1923)
41	**Songs to Myrtilla**	—	
	First Edition[45]		[Baroda: Lakshmi Vilas Printing Press Co. Ltd.] (c. 1898)
	Second Edition	"Second Edition"	Baroda: Lakshmi Villas Printing Press Co. Ltd., n.d.(c. 1899)[46]
	Third Edition	"Only Authorised Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1923
42	**Speeches**		
	First Edition[47]	—	Chandernagore: Prabartak Publishing House, 1922
	Second Edition[48]	"Second Ed., Rev."	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1948
	Third Edition	"Third Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1952
	Fourth Edition	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1969

	Fifth Edition	"Enlarged Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1974
	Sixth Edition, First Impression	"Sixth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1993
	Second Impression	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1999
	Seventh Edition	"Seventh Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2005
	[Three Impressions]	"... Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2010–2018
43	**Sri Aurobindo: A Life Sketch**		
	First Edition	—	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1937
44	**The Superman**		
	First Edition[49]	—	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, n.d. (1920)[50]
	Second Edition[51]	"2nd Edition/ Revised by the Author"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, n.d. (1922)
	Third Edition	"3rd Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1944
	Fourth Edition, First Impression	"4th Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1950
	Second Impression	"5th Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1960
	Fifth Edition, First Impression	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1968
	Second Impression	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1973
	Sixth Edition, First Impression	"Sixth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1991
	Second Impression	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1997
	Seventh Edition, First Impression	"Seventh Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2005

	[Four Impressions]	"... Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2008–2018
45	**The Synthesis of Yoga**		
	First Edition[52]	"First Edition"	Madras: Sri Aurobindo Library, 1948
	Second Edition[53]	"Second Print"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1953
	First American Edition[54]	"First Printing"	New York: Sri Aurobindo Library, 1950
	Third Edition, First Impression[55]	"First University Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo International University Centre, 1955
	Second Impression	"Second University Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo International University Centre, 1957
	Fourth Edition[56]	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1965
	Fifth Edition, First Impression	"De Luxe Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1970
	Second Impression	"Popular Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1971
	[Eleven Impressions]	[variously designated]	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1971–1998
	Second American Edition	"Second Impression"	Twin Lakes, WI: Lotus Light, 1996
	Sixth Edition, First Impression	(CWSA)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1999
	[Seven Impressions]	"... Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2000–2015
	Third American Edition	"Third Impression"	Twin Lakes, WI: Lotus Press, 2001
46	**A System of National Education**		
	First Edition[57]	"First Published"	Madras: Tagore & Co., 1921

	Second Edition	"Only Authorised Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1924
	Third Edition	"Second Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1944
	Fourth Edition	"Third Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1948
	Fifth Edition	"Fourth Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1953
	Sixth Edition	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1970
47	**The Teaching and the Asram of Sri Aurobindo**		
	First Edition[58]	—	Chandernagore: Rameshwar & Co., 1934
	Second Edition	"Second Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1945[59]
48	**Thoughts and Glimpses**		
	First Edition	—	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, n.d. (c. 1920)
	Second Edition	"2nd Edition Revised by the Author"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1923
	Third Edition	"Third Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1932
	Fourth Edition, First Impression	"Reprinted"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1941
	Second Impression	"Reprinted"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1944
	Fifth Edition	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1950
	Sixth Edition	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1964
	Seventh Edition, First Impression	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1970
	Second Impression	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1973

	Eighth Edition, First Impression	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1987
	[Four Impressions]	"... Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1973-2001
	Ninth Edition, First Impression	"Ninth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2003
	[Three Impressions]	"... Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2006–2014
	Tenth Edition	"Tenth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2017
49	**Urvasie**		
	First Edition	—	Baroda: Lakshmi Vilas Press, Co., Ltd., n.d. (c. 1899)[60]
	Second Edition	—	Bombay: Caxton Works, n.d. (c. 1902)
50	**Uttarpara Speech**		
	First Edition	—	Chandernagore: Prabartak Publishing House, 1919
	Second Edition	"2nd Edition"	Chandernagore: Prabartak Publishing House, 1920
	Third Edition	"3rd Impression"	Chandernagore: Prabartak Publishing House, 1922
	Fourth Edition	"Fourth Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1943
	Fifth Edition	"Fifth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1950
	Sixth Edition	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1968
	Seventh Edition	"Seventh Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1973
	Eighth Edition	"Eighth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1992
	Second Impression	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1996
	Ninth Edition	"Ninth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2006

	Second Impression	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2009
	Tenth Edition	"Tenth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2018
51	**Views and Reviews**		
	First Edition	"Reprinted from 'ARYA'— 1914–1920"	Madras: Sri Aurobindo Library, n.d. (1941)
	Second Edition	"Second Edition"	Madras: Sri Aurobindo Library, 1946
	Third Edition	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1954
	Fourth Edition	"Fourth Revised Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1974
	Fifth Edition	"Fifth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1997
52	**Vikramorvasie or The Hero and the Nymph**		
	First Edition	—	Calcutta: R. Chatterjee, n.d. (1911)
	Second Edition	"Second Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1941
	Third Edition	"Third Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1952
53	**War and Self-Determination**		
	First Edition	—	Madras: S.R. Murthy & Co., n.d. (1920)[61]
	Second Edition	—	Calcutta: Sarojini Ghose, n.d. (c. 1922)
	Third Edition	"Third Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1957
54	**The Yoga and Its Objects**		
	First Edition[62]	—	Chandernagore: Prabartak Publishing House, 1921

	Second Edition[63]	"Reprinted"	Chandernagore: Prabartak Publishing House, 1922
	Third Edition	"Reprinted"	Chandernagore: Prabartak Publishing House, 1931
	Fourth Edition	"Reprinted"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1938
	Fifth Edition	"Third Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1943
	Sixth Edition	"Fourth Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1946
	Seventh Edition	"Fifth Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1949
	Eighth Edition	Sixth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1952
	Ninth Edition	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1964
	Tenth Edition	"Enlarged Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1968
	Eleventh Edition, First Impression	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1972
	[Four Impressions]	[variously designated]	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1977-1989
	Twelfth Edition, First Impression	"Eleventh Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2002
	[Three Impressions]	"... Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2007–2015
	Thirteenth Edition	"Twelfth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2019

Table II. Books Issued During Sri Aurobindo's Lifetime in Whose Publication He Did Not Play an Active Role, 1911–1950

	Title and Edition/ Impression	Printed designation	Publication data
1	**After the War**		
	First edition[64]	—	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1949
2	**The Age of Kalidasa**		
	First Edition[65]	—	Madras: Tagore & Co., n.d. (c. 1921)
3	**Anandamath**		
	First Edition[66]	—	Calcutta: Basumati Sahitya Mandir, n.d. (c. 1910)
	Second Edition	"Reprint"	Puducherry: Ashir Prakashan, 2012
4	**Chitrangada**		
	First Edition	—	Bombay: Sri Aurobindo Circle, 1949
5	**Dayananda: The Man and His Work**[67]		
	First Edition	"First Edition"	Sukkur (Sindh): Edward Printing Press, n.d. (1915)
6	**The Four Aids**[68]		
	First Edition	—	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1945
	Second Edition, First Impression	"Second Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1991
	Second Impression	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1995
7	**Kalidasa's Seasons**		
	First Edition[69]	—	Madras: Tagore & Co., n.d. (c. 1921)

8	**Messages of Sri Aurobindo and the Mother [First Series]**		
	First Edition	"First published"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1949
9	**On the War: Letters of Sri Aurobindo and the Mother**		
	First Edition	—	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1944
10	**An Open Letter to His Countrymen**[70]		
	First Edition	—	Calcutta: Manomohan Ghose, n.d. (1909)
11	**The Seven Upanishads**[71]		
	First Edition	—	Poona: Ashtekar & Co., 1920
12	**The Significance of Indian Art**[72]		
	First Edition	"First Edition"	Bombay: Sri Aurobindo Circle, 1947
	Second Edition	"Second Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1953
	Third Edition	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1964
13	**The Spirit and Form of Indian Polity**[73]		
	First Edition	"First Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1947
	Second Edition	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1966
14	**Sri Aurobindo and His Ashram**[74]		

	First Edition	"First Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1948
	Second Edition	"Second Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1951
	Third Edition, First Impression	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1964
	Second Impression	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1969
	Fourth Edition	"Fifth Edition (revised)"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1975
	Fifth Edition	"Fifth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1981
	Sixth Edition, First Impression	"Sixth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1983
	[Six Impressions]	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1987–2000
	Seventh Edition, First Impression	"Seventh (De Luxe) Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1985
	Second Impression	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1999
	Eighth Edition	"Ninth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2001
	[Four Impressions]	[variously designated]	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2004–2010
15	**Srijut Arabindo Ghose on the Present Situation**		
	First Edition	—	Madras: The "India" Office, n.d. (1909)
16	**Sj. [Srijut] Aurobindo Ghose's Letters to His Wife**[75]		
	First Edition	—	Calcutta: H.C. Chakravarty, 1910
17	**Two Lectures of Sriyut Aravinda Ghose**[76]		

	First Edition	—	Bombay: Bombay National Union, n.d. (1908)
18	**Yogic Sadhan**[77]		
	First Edition	—	Srirangam: Sri Vani Vilas Press, 1911
	Second Edition	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Modern Press, 1920
	Third Edition	"THIRD EDITION /Only Authorised Edition"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1923
	Fourth Edition	"Fourth Impression"	Calcutta: Arya Publishing House, 1933
	Fifth Edition	—	Puducherry: Ashir Prakashan, 2011

Table III. Books by Sri Aurobindo Published 1951–2020

Serial no.	Title and Edition/ Impression	Printed designation	Publication data
1	**Autobiographical Notes and Other Writings of Historical Interest**		
	First Edition, First Impression	(CWSA)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2006
	Second Impression	Second Impression	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2006
	Third Impression	Third Impression	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2015
2	**Bande Mataram**		
	First Edition, First Impression[78]	"De Luxe Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1972
	Second Impression	"Popular Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1972

	Third Impression[79]	"First edition in this size"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1973
	Fourth Impression	"Fourth Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1995
	Second Edition[80]	(CWSA)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2002
3	**Bankim Chandra Chatterji**		
	First Edition	"First Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1954
	Second Edition	"'Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1965
	Third Edition	"Third Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1995
	Second Impression	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2001
	Fourth Edition	"Fourth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2009
	Second Impression	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2014
4	**The Birth of the War-God**		
	First Edition	"Reprinted from Sri Aurobindo Circle, Eighth Number, 1952".	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1952
5	**Collected Plays and Stories**		
	First Edition, First Impression[81]	"De Luxe Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1971
	Second Impression	"Popular Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1972
	Third Impression	"Third Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1988
	Fourth Impression	"Fourth Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1995
	Second Edition, First Impression	(CWSA)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1998

	Second Impression[82]	"Second edition / Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2015
6	**Collected Poems**		
	First Edition, First Impression[83]	"De Luxe Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1971
	Second Impression	"Popular Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1971
	Third Impression	"First Edition in this size"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1973
	Fourth Impression[84]	"Fourth Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1986
	Fifth Impression	"Fifth Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1994
	Sixth Impression	"Sixth Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1999
	Second Edition, First Impression	(CWSA)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2009
	Second Impression	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2010
	Third Impression	"Third Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2018
7	**Conversations of the Dead**		
	First Edition	"First Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1951
	Second Edition	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1971
	Second Impression	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1989
	Third Impression	"Third Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1993
8	**Early Cultural Writings**		
	First Edition	(CWSA)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2003
9	**Eight Upanishads**		

	First Edition, First Impression	"First Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1953
	Second Impression	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1960
	Second Edition	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1965
10	**Elements of Yoga**		
	First Edition, First Impression	"First Published"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1953
	Second Impression	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1956
	Second Edition, First Impression	"Second Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2001
	[Four Impressions]	"... Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2006–2018
11	**Eric**		
	First Edition	"First Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1960
	Second Edition	"Facsimile Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1973
12	**Essays Divine and Human**		
	First Edition, First Impression	"First Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1994
	Second Impression	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1996
	Second Edition, First Impression	(CWSA)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1997
	Second Impression	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2009
13	**Essays in Philosophy and Yoga**		
	First Edition, First Impression	(CWSA)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1998
	Second Impression	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2012

14	**Essays in Vedic Interpretation**		
	First Edition	"First Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2020
	The Foundations of Indian Culture, *see* The Renaissance in India and Other Essays on Indian Culture		
15	**The Future Poetry**		
	First Edition	"First Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1953
	Second Edition, First Impression	"Second Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1985
	Second Impression	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1991
	Third Impression	"Third Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1994
16	**The Future Poetry and Letters on Poetry, Literature and Art**		
	First Edition, First Impression	"De Luxe Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1971
	Second Impression	"Popular Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1972
	Third Impression[85]	"First edition in this size"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1972
17	**The Future Poetry with On Quantitative Metre**		
	First Edition, First Impression	(CWSA)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1997
	Second Impression	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2000
	Third Impression	"Third Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2012

18	**The Harmony of Virtue: Early Cultural Writings**		
	First Edition, First Impression	"De Luxe Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1972
	Second Impression[86]	"Popular Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1972
19	**The Hour of God**		
	First Edition	"First Published"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1959
	Second Edition	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1964
	Third Edition	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1970
	Fourth Edition	"Fourth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1973
	Fifth Edition, First Impression	"Fourth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1982
	[Four Impressions]	[variously designated]	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1986-2018
	Sixth Edition, First Impression	"Second Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2002
	[Two Impressions]	"...Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2006–2013
	Seventh Edition	"Sixth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2018
20	**The Hour of God and Other Writings**		
	First Edition, First Impression	"De Luxe Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1971
	Second Impression	"Popular Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1972
21	**The Human Cycle, The Ideal of Human Unity, War and Self-Determination**		

	First Edition	—	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo International Centre of Education, 1962
	Second Edition[87]		
	First Impression	"De Luxe Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1970
	Second Impression	"Popular Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1971
	[Five Impressions]	[variously designated]	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1971–1997
	Third Edition, First Impression	(CWSA)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1997
	[Three Impressions]	"…Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1997–2018
22	**Ilion**		
	First Edition	"First Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1957
	Second Edition[88]	"Second Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1989
23	**Isha Upanishad** [**CWSA volume**]		
	First Edition, First Impression	(CWSA)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2003
	Second Impression[89]	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2004
	[Three Impressions]	"…Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2006–2017
24	**Kalidasa: Essays and Translations**		
	First Edition, First Impression	"First Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2004
	Second Impression	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2014
25	**Kalidasa (Second Series)**		
	First Edition	"First Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1954

	Second Edition	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1964
26	**Karmayogin**		
	First Edition, First Impression	"De Luxe Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1972
	Second Impression[90]	"Popular Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1972
	Second Edition	(CWSA)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1997
27	**Kena Upanishad**		
	First Edition	"First Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1952
	Second Edition	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1970
28	**Kena and Other Upanishads**		
	First Edition, First Impression	(CWSA)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2001
	Second Impression[91]	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2004
	[Three Impressions]	"... Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2006–2018
29	**Last Poems**		
	First Edition	"First Published"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1952
30	**Letters of Sri Aurobindo on the Mother**		
	First Edition	"First Published"	Bombay: Sri Aurobindo Circle, 1951
31	**Letters on Himself and the Ashram**		
	First Edition, First Impression	(CWSA)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2011
	Second Impression	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2011

32	**Letters on Poetry and Art**		
	First Edition	(CWSA)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2004
33	**Letters on Poetry, Literature and Art**		
	First Edition, First Impression[92]	"First Edition in this size"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1972
	Second Impression[93]	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1988
	Third Impression	"Third Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1994
	Fourth Impression	"Fourth Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2002
34	**Letters on "Savitri"**		
	First Edition	"First Published"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1951
	Second Edition[94]	"Second Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2000
35	**Letters on Yoga**		
	First Edition[95]	"First University Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo International University Centre, 1958
	Second Edition[96]	"Revised and Enlarged Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1969
	Third Edition, First Impression[97]	"De Luxe Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1970
	Second Impression	"Popular Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1970
	Third Impression	"First revised and enlarged edition in this size"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1971
	[Five Impressions][98]	[variously designated]	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1979–2005

36	**Letters on Yoga — Volume 1: Foundations of the Integral Yoga**[99]		
	First Edition, First Impression	(CWSA)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2012
	Second Impression	"Fourth edition (revised and enlarged) 2012/ Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2015
37	**Letters on Yoga — Volume 2: Practice of the Integral Yoga**		
	First Edition, First Impression	(CWSA)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2013
	Second Impression	"Fourth edition (revised and enlarged) 2013/ Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2014
38	**Letters on Yoga — Volume 3: Experiences and Realisations in the Integral Yoga**		
	First Edition, First Impression	(CWSA)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2014
	Second Impression	"Fourth edition (revised and enlarged) 2014/ Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2014
39	**Letters on Yoga — Volume 4: Transformation of Human Nature in the Integral Yoga**		
	First Edition, First Impression	(CWSA)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2014

	Second Impression	"Fourth edition (revised and enlarged) 2014/ Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2015
40	**The Life Divine: A Commentary on the Isha Upanishad**[100]		
	First Edition	"First published"	Calcutta: Sri Aurobindo Pathamandir, 1981
41	**Lyrical Poems 1930–1950**		
	First Edition, First Impression	"First edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2002
	[Four Impressions]	"... Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2009–2018
42	**The Mahabharata: Essays and Translations**		
	First Edition, First Impression[101]	"First Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1991
	Second Impression	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1996
	Second Edition	"Second Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2007
	Second Impression	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2014
43	**Messages of Sri Aurobindo and the Mother: Second Series**		
	First Edition	"First published"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1952
	The Mind of Light, *see* The Supramental Manifestation upon Earth		
44	**More Poems**		

	First Edition, First Impression	"First published"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1957
	Second Impression	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1966
45	**The Mother with Letters on the Mother**		
	First Edition, First Impression[102]	"De Luxe Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1972
	Second Impression	"Popular Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1972
	Third Impression	"First edition in this size"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1972
	[Six Impressions]	"... Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1982–2004
	Second Edition	(CWSA)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2011
	Second Impression	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2011
	Third Impression	"Third Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2013
46	**New Lamps for Old**		
	First Edition	"First Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1974
47	**On Himself**		
	First Edition, First Impression	"De Luxe Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1972
	Second Impression	"Popular Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1972
	Third Impression	"First Edition in this size"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1972
	[Five Impressions]	"... Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1985–2000
48	**On Nationalism**		
	First Edition	"First Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1965

	Second Edition, First Impression[103]	"Second Edition, greatly enlarged"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1996
	Second Impression	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2017
	On the Mahabharata, *see* The Mahabharata: Essays and Translations		
	On the Veda, *see* The Secret of the Veda		
	On Yoga I, *see* The Synthesis of Yoga		
	On Yoga II, *see* Letters on Yoga		
49	**The Origins of Aryan Speech**		
	First Edition	"First Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2020
50	**Perseus the Deliverer**[104]		
	First Edition, First Impression	"First Complete Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1955
	Second Impression[105]	"Second Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1979
	Third Impression[106]	"Third Edition (Enlarged)"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1979
	Fourth Impression	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1986
	Fifth Impression	"Fifth Impression (Enlarged)"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1991
51	**The Phantom Hour (A Story)**		
	First Edition	"First Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1951
	First American Edition	—	New York: India Library Society, 1962

52	**The Phantom Hour and Other Stories**		
	First Edition, First Impression	—	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1974
	Second Impression	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1995
53	**The Philosophy of the Upanishads**		
	First Edition, First Impression	"First Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1994
	Second Impression	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1997
	Second Edition, First Impression	"Second Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2003
	[five impressions]	"... Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2005–2016
54	**Poems from Bengali**		
	First Edition	—	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1956
55	**The Problem of Rebirth**[107]		
	First Edition	"First Published"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1952
	Second Edition		
	First Impression	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1969
	Second Impression	"Third Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1973
	Third Edition, First Impression	"Fourth Edition"[108]	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1978
	[Four Impressions]	[variously designated]	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1983–1994
	First American Edition, First Impression[109]	"First American Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1991

	Second Impression	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2009
	Fifth Edition, First Impression	"Fourth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1999
	[Four Impressions]	"…Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2005–2017
	Rebirth and Karma, *see* The Problem of Rebirth		
56	**Record of Yoga**		
	First Edition, First Impression	(CWSA)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2001
	[Three Impressions]	"…Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2001–2015
57	**The Renaissance in India and Other Essays on Indian Culture** [***formerly*** **The Foundations of Indian Culture**]		
	First American Edition[110]	"First Printing"	New York: The Sri Aurobindo Library, 1953
	First Edition[111]	"First Indian Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1959
	Second Edition	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1968
	Third Edition		
	First Impression	"De Luxe Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1971
	Second Impression	"Popular Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1972
	[Seven Impressions]	[variously designated]	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1975–1995
	Fourth Edition, First Impression[112]	(CWSA)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1997
	Second Impression[113]	"Fourth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1998

	Third Impression[114]	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2002
	[Three Impressions]	"... Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2004–2019
58	**Rodogune**		
	First Edition	—	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1958
	Second Edition	"Facsimile Edition"[115]	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1973
59	**The Secret of the Veda**		
	First Edition[116]	"First University Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1956
	Second Edition[117]	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1964
	Third Edition		
	First Impression	"De Luxe Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1971
	Second Impression	"Popular Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1971
	Third Impression	"First revised and enlarged edition in this size"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1971
	[Five Impressions]	"... Impression"	Pondicherry : Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1982–1996
	First American Edition	—	Twin Lakes, WI: Lotus Light, 1995
	Fourth Edition	(CWSA)	Pondicherry : Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1998
	[Eight Impressions]	"... Impression"	Pondicherry : Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1998–2018
	Social and Political Thought, *see* The Human Cycle, The Ideal of Human Unity, War and Self-Determination		

60	**Songs of Vidyapati**		
	First Edition	—	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1956
	Second Edition	"Second Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1974
61	**Sonnets**		
	First Edition, First Impression	"First Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1980
	[Two Impressions]	"…Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1991–1999
	Second Edition, First Impression	"Second Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2007
	[Two Impressions]	"…Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2011–2014
	Third Edition	"Third Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2018
62	**Sri Aurobindo on Himself and on the Mother**		
	First Edition	"First Published"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo International University Centre, 1953
	Second Impression	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1973
63	**Sri Aurobindo on the Veda**		
	First Edition, First Impression	"First published"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1992
	Second Impression	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1997
64	**Sri Aurobindo's Message: 15 August 1947**		
	First Edition, First Impression	"First Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2014
	Second Impression	"Second Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2017

65	**Supplement (to the Sri Aurobindo Birth Centenary Library)**[118]		
	First Edition, First Impression	"De Luxe Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1973
	Second Impression	"Popular Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1973
66	**The Supramental Manifestation upon Earth**		
	First Edition	"First Published"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1952
	First American Edition[119]	"First Edition"	New York: E.P. Dutton & Company, Inc., 1953
	Second American Edition[120]	"This paperback edition. . . / First published 1971"	New York: E.P. Dutton & Company, Inc., 1971
	Second Edition, First Impression	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1973
	[Four Impressions]	[variously designated]	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1980-1995
	Third American Edition[121]	"Second Enlarged US Edition"	Twin Lakes, WI: Lotus Press, 2003
	Third Edition	"Third Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2006
	[Three Impressions]	". . . Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2010-2018
67	**The Supramental Manifestation and Other Writings**		
	First Edition, First Impression	"De Luxe Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1971
	Second Impression	"Popular Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1971
	Second Edition, First Impression	"Second Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1989
	[Two Impressions]	". . . Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1993–1997

68	**Thoughts and Aphorisms**		
	First Edition, First Impression	"First Published"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1958
	Second Impression	"Second Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1959
	Second Edition	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1968
	Third Edition	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1971
	Fourth Edition	"Revised Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1977
	Fifth Edition, First Impression	"Fifth Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1982
	[Three impressions]	"... Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1988–1996
	Sixth Edition, First Impression	"Sixth Edition'	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2000
	[Three Impresions]	"... Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2004–2013
	Seventh Edition	"Seventh Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2019
69	**Translations**		
	First Edition, First Impression	"De Luxe Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1971
	Second Impression	"Popular Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1972
	Second Edition	(CWSA)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1999
70	**Two Plays**[122]		
	First Edition	—	Calcutta: Sri Aurobindo Pathamandir, 1962
71	**The Upanishads**		
	First Edition, First Impression	"De Luxe Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1971
	Second Impression[123]	"Popular Edition" (SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1972

	Third Impression	"First edition in this size"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1972
	Second Edition, First Impression	"Second Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1981
	[Seven Impressions]	"...Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1986–2004
	First American Edition, First Impression	—	Twin Lakes, WI: Lotus Light, 1996
	[Two Impressions]	"...Impression"	Twin Lakes, WI: Lotus Light/Lotus Press, 2001-2015
	The Upanishads–I, *see* Isha Upanishad [CWSA volume]		
	The Upanishads–II, *see* Kena and Other Upanishads		
72	**Vasavadutta**		
	First Edition	"First Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1957
	Second Edition	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1965
73	**Vedic and Philological Studies**		
	First Edition	(CWSA)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2016
74	**The Viziers of Bassora**		
	First Edition	"First Impression"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1959
75	**Vyasa and Valmiki**		
	First Edition	"First Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1956
	Second Edition	"Reprinted"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1964

76	**What a Sadhak Must Always Remember**[124]		
	First Edition		Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1951

Table IV. Books Consisting of Correspondence with Specific Recipients

The books in this table consist primarily of letters written by Sri Aurobindo (and sometimes also the Mother) to individual disciples. Biographies, memoirs, etc. that include letters are not listed.

Serial no.	Title and Edition/ Impression	Printed designation	Publication data
1	**At the Feet of the Mother and Sri Aurobindo**[125]		
	First Edition	"First Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1995
2	**Correspondence with Sri Aurobindo [Part I]**[126]		
	First Edition		
	First Series	"First Published"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1954
	Second Series	"First Published"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1959
	Second Edition	"First Combined Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1969
3	**Correspondence with Sri Aurobindo: Part II**		

	First Edition	"First Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo International Centre of Education, 1972
4	**Correspondence Part III: Sri Aurobindo's Humour**[127]		
	First Edition	"First Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo International Centre of Education, 1974
5	**Correspondence with Sri Aurobindo: The Complete Set**		
	First Edition		
	Volume One	"First Complete Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1983
	Volume Two	"First Complete Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1984
	Second Edition	"Second Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1995
	Third Edition	"Third Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2012
6	**Fifty Poems of Nirodbaran with Corrections and Comments by Sri Aurobindo**		
	First Edition	"First Edition"	Calcutta: Geeta Banerjee, 1983
7	**Guidance from Sri Aurobindo: Letters to a Young Disciple [Volume I]**[128]		
	First Edition	—	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Society, 1974
8	**Guidance from Sri Aurobindo: Letters to a Young Disciple: Volume II**		

	First Edition	—	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1976
9	**Guidance from Sri Aurobindo: Letters to a Young Disciple: Volume III**		
	First Edition	—	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1987
10	**Life — Literature — Yoga: Some Letters of Sri Aurobindo**[129]		
	First Edition	"First Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1952
	Second Edition	"Revised and Enlarged Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1967
11	**Light to Superlight**[130]		
	First Edition	—	Calcutta: Prabartak Publishers, 1972
	Second Edition	"Second Edition"	Calcutta: Prabartak Publishers, 1994
12	**My Pilgrimage to the Spirit**[131]		
	First Edition	"First Published"	Pondicherry: Dipti Publications, 1974
	Second Edition	"Second Revised Edition"	Ahmedabad: Gift Publications, 1977
13	**"Overhead Poetry": Poems with Sri Aurobindo's Comments**[132]		
	First Edition	"First Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo International Centre of Education, 1972
14	**Some Letters from Sri Aurobindo and the Mother (on day-to-day matters)**[133]		

	First Edition	"First Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1989
15	**Sri Aurobindo to Dilip: Volume 1**[134]		
	First Edition	"First Edition"	Pune: Hari Krishna Mandir Trust / Mysore: Mira Aditi Centre, 2005
16	**Sri Aurobindo to Dilip: Volume 2**		
	First Edition	"First Edition"	Pune: Hari Krishna Mandir Trust / Mysore: Mira Aditi Centre, 2005
17	**Sri Aurobindo to Dilip: Volume 3**		
	First Edition	"First Edition"	Pune: Hari Krishna Mandir Trust / Mysore: Mira Aditi Centre, 2007
18	**Sri Aurobindo to Dilip: Volume 4**		
	First Edition	"First Edition"	Pune: Hari Krishna Mandir Trust / Mysore: Mira Aditi Centre, 2011
19	**Sri Aurobindo and Mother to Prithwi Singh**[135]		
	First Edition	"First Edition"	Mysore: Mira Aditi Centre, 1998
	Sri Aurobindo's Humour, *see* Correspondence [with Sri Aurobindo]: Part III		

Table V. Books Consisting of Texts Written in Bengali or Sanskrit

Sri Aurobindo wrote all the works listed in this table in Bengali except *Śrīaravindopaniṣad* and *Bhavānī Bhāratī*, which he wrote in Sanskrit. The titles are listed according to the order of the Sanskrit/Bengali alphabet. (The title of the last work is in English.) Up to 1969 publishers of most Bengali books gave publication dates in accordance with the Bengali Era. Gregorian equivalents are given in brackets.

Serial no.	Title and Edition/ Impression	Printed designation	Publication data
	Arabinder Patra, ***see*** **Śrīarabinder Patra**		
1	**Kārākāhinī**		
	First Edition	—	Chandannagar: Prabartak Publishing House, Jyaiṣṭha 1328 (June 1921)
	Second Edition	"Tritīya saṁskaraṇ" [sic]	Kalikātā: Arya Sahitya Bhavan, Jyaiṣṭha 1337 (May 1930)
	Third Edition	"Dvitīya saṁskaraṇ" [sic]	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Society, Āṣāḍh 1373 (July 1966)
	Fourth Edition	—	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1977
	Fifth Edition, First Impression	"Ṣaṣṭha saṁskaraṇ" [sic]	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Aśvin 1388 (September 1981)
	Second Impression	"Punarmudraṇ"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1985
	Sixth Edition, First Impression	"Saptam saṁskaraṇ"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1992
	[Seven Impressions]	"Punarmudraṇ"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1996–2015
2	**Gītār Bhūmikā**		

	First Edition	"Pratham saṁskaraṇ"	Chandannagar: Prabartak Publishing House, Aśvin 1327 (September 1920)
	Second Edition	"Dvitīya saṁskaraṇ"	Chandannagar: Prabartak Publishing House, Śrāban 1329 (July 1922)
	Third Edition[136]	"Punarmudrita"	Kalikātā: Arya Sahitya Bhavan, Phālgun 1334 (February 1928)
	Fourth Edition	"Dvitīya saṁskaraṇ"	Chandannagar: Rameshwar and Co., Āṣāṛh 1348 (June 1941)
	Fifth Edition	"Pañcam saṁskaraṇ"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Āṣāḍh 1358 (June 1951)
	Sixth Edition	"Ṣaṣṭha saṁskaraṇ"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Bhādra 1376 (August 1969)
	Seventh Edition	"Tritīya saṁskaraṇ"	Sri Aurobindo Pathamandir, August 1972
	Eighth Edition	"Caturtha saṁskaraṇ"	Sri Aurobindo Pathamandir, August 1974
	Ninth Edition, First Impression	"Aṣṭam saṁskaraṇ"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Śrābaṇ 1389 (July 1982)
	[Four Impressions]	"Punarmudraṇ"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1985–2005
	Tenth Edition	"Navam saṁskaraṇ"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2009
	Second Impression	"Punarmudrita"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2012
3	**Jagannāther Rath**		
	First Edition	"Pratham saṁskaraṇ"	Chandannagar: Prabartak Publishing House, Aśvin 1328 (September 1921)
	Second Edition	"Dvitīya saṁskaraṇ"	Chandannagar: Rameshwar De, Māgh 1339 (January 1933)

	Third Edition	"Tritīya saṁskaraṇ"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Māgh 1357 (February 1951)
	Fourth Edition	"Caturtha saṁskaraṇ"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Baiśākh 1372 (April 1965)
	Fifth Edition, First Impression	"Pañcam saṁskaraṇ"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1384 (1977–78)
	[Three Impressions]	[variously designated]	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1990–2014
4	**Dūrga Stotra**		
	First Edition	—	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram Press, 1951
	Second Edition	—	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram Press, 1954
	Third Edition[137]	—	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, All India Press, 1979
	Fourth Edition	—	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram Press, 1985
	Fifth Edition	—	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram Press, 1992
	[Five Impressions]	—	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram Press, 1996-2012
5	**Dharma o Jātīyatā**		
	First Edition	"Pratham saṁskaraṇ"	Chandannagar: Rameshwar and Co., Bhādra 1327 (September 1920)
	Second Edition	"Dvitīya saṁskaraṇ"	Chandannagar: Prabartak Publishing House, Āṣāḍh 1329 (July 1922)
	Third Edition	"Punarmudrita"	Chandannagar: Rameshwar and Co, Aśvin 1338 (September 1931)
	Fourth Edition	"Caturtha saṁskaraṇ"	Kalikātā: Arya Publishing House, Jyaiṣṭha 1353 (May 1946)

	Fifth Edition	"Pañcam saṁskaraṇ"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Agrahāyan 1364 (November 1957)
	Sixth Edition	—	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1977
6	**"Dharma" Patrikār Sampādakīya**		
	First Edition, First Impression	—	Kalikātā/Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Society, November 1970
	Second Impression	"Punarmudrita"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1988
7	**Patrābalī**		
	First Edition	"Pratham saṁskaraṇ"	Sri Aurobindo Ashram, November 1951
	Second Edition	"Dvitīya saṁskaraṇ"	Sri Aurobindo Ashram, October 1966
8	**Patrābalī (dvitīya khaṇḍa)**		
	First Edition	"Pratham mūdraṇ"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram: October 1959
	Second Impression	"Dvitīya mūdraṇ"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, February 1967
9	**Bibidha Rachanā**		
	First Edition	"Pratham saṁskaraṇ"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, November 1955
	Second Edition	Dvitīya saṁskaraṇ	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, March 1975
10	**Bhavānī Bhāratī**		
	First Edition	"Prathama-saṁskaraṇam"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1987
	Second Edition[138]	"2014 Edition"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Society, 2014
11	**Srīarabinder Patra** [***formerly*** **Arabinder Patra**][139]		

	First Edition[140]	—	Chandannagar: Sri Motilal Roy, Chaitra 1322 (April 1916)
	Second Edition	"Dvitīya saṁskaraṇ"	Chandannagar: Prabartak Publishing House, Bhādra 1326 (August 1919)
	Third Edition	"Tritīya saṁskaraṇ"	Chandannagar: Prabartak Publishing House, Bhādra 1327 (August 1920)
	Fourth Edition	"Caturtha saṁskaraṇ"	Chandannagar: Prabartak Publishing House, Bhādra 1328 (August 1921)
	Fifth Edition	"Pañcam saṁskaraṇ"	Kalikātā: Arya Publishing House, Bhādra 1332 (August 1925)
	Sixth Edition[141]	"Ṣaṣṭha saṁskaraṇ"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Chaitra 1352 (March 1946)
	Seventh Edition	"Pratham saṁskaraṇ"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Chaitra 1359 (March 1953)
	Eighth Edition[142]	"Saṅkalita pratham saṁskaraṇ"	Kalikātā/Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Society, 1970
	Ninth Edition[143]	"Pratham paribardhita saṁskaraṇ"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Baiśākh 1384 (April 1977)
	Second Impression	"Purnarmudraṇ"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, July 1983
12	**Srīarabinder Paṇḍīcārīr Patra**		
	First Edition	—	Kalikātā: Arya Publishing House, 1328 (1921 or 1922)
13	**Srīarabinder Bāṅla Rachanā**		
	First Edition[144]	Pratham saṁskaraṇ	Kalikātā/Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Society, August 1969
	Second Edition, First impression[145]	(SABCL)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1972

	Second Impression	"Punarmudrita"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1974
	Third Edition, First Impression[146]	"Third edition 1982/Revised and Enlarged"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1982
	[Two Impressions]	"Punarmudraṇ"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1991–1994
	Fourth Edition	"Caturtha saṁskaraṇ"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1999
	[Two Impressions]	"Punarmudraṇ"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2001–2005
	Fifth Edition, First Impression	Pañcam Saṁskaraṇ	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2012
	Second Impression	"Dvitīya mudraṇ"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2018
14	**Śrīaravind-opaniṣad**		
	First Edition	"Prathamasaṁska-raṇam"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1987
	Second Edition[147]	"Dvitīyasaṁska-raṇam"	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 1996
15	**Writings in Bengali and Sanskrit**		
	First Edition[148]	(CWSA)	Pondicherry: Sri Aurobindo Ashram, 2017

NOTES TO THE BIBLIOGRAPHY

1. School edition, with an introduction and notes.
2. In 1983 and 1985, All India Books, Pondicherry, published impressions in reduced format of the ninth edition. These impressions do not form part of the main sequence of impressions of the ninth edition published by Sri Aurobindo Ashram.
3. In the fifth edition, published by the Sri Aurobindo Society, Sri Aurobindo's introduction was replaced by an introduction written by the editor. The texts of Bhartrihari's epigrams were printed in Devanagari above Sri Aurobindo's translations.
4. In the sixth edition, published by the Sri Aurobindo Society, Sri Aurobindo's introduction was replaced by an introduction written by the editor. The texts of Bhartrihari's epigrams were printed in Devanagari above Sri Aurobindo's translations and in Roman transliteration below his translations.
5. *Essays on the Gita* was first published in the *Arya* in two "series". The First Series, covering the first six chapters of the *Bhagavad Gītā*, ran from August 1916 to July 1918. The Second Series, covering the last twelve chapters, ran from August 1918 to July 1920. Between 1922 and 1949 the two series of the *Essays* were published in separate physical volumes that had separate printing histories. In 1950 the two series were combined in a single physical volume and since then *Essays on the Gita* has always appeared as a single book. In this Bibliography, the pre-1950 editions of the two series have, as far as possible, been grouped in pairs having the same physical format. (The first two editions of the First Series had no corresponding edition of the Second Series and are considered incomplete editions.) Thus, viewed retrospectively, before 1950 there were five editions of the First Series (1922, 1926, 1937, 1944, 1949) and three editions of the Second Series (1928, 1942 [second impression 1945], 1949).
6. Incomplete edition, consisting only of the First Series of essays. The publisher, V. Ramaswamy Sastrulu & Sons, never issued a volume with the Second Series.
7. Incomplete edition, consisting only of the First Series of essays.
8. Text on title page: "IDEAL AND PROGRESS/ESSAYS/EVOLUTION".
9. Text on title page: "Ideal and Progress: No. 3/ESSAYS/EVOLUTION."
10. Text on title page: "Ideal and Progress: No. 1/ESSAYS/Ideal and Progress".
11. Text on title page: "Ideal and Progress: No. 1/ESSAYS/IDEAL AND PROGRESS".
12. Title changed editorially to Ideals and Progress.
13. Title changed back to Ideal and Progress.
14. Apparently a pirated edition.
15. Contained a new "Postscript Chapter".
16. Entitled *The Ideal of Ihe Karmayogin & Karmayoga*. This booklet contained only the two articles with these titles.
17. In two letters of 1937 Sri Aurobindo denied that he had "thoroughly revised" this impression. (*See Letters on Himself and the Ashram*, CWSA volume 35, pp. 76-77).
18. The imprint page of this 1945 edition listed a "Fifth Edition" printed in 1938. No copy of this so-called fifth edition is known to exist, nor is there any mention of it in contemporary correspondence between Sri Aurobindo's secretary and the Arya Publishing House. In all probability no new edition was printed in 1938. It is extremely unlikely that the 1937 edition was exhausted after one year. The notation in the 1945 edition (carried over to subsequent editions) was probably due to a clerical error.
19. Text on title page: "Ideal and Progress Series No. 5/ISHA UPANISHAD".

20. The title page of this 1924 edition states: "AUTHORISED EDITION/Revised and Enlarged."
21. "First Series" was added in the second edition.
22. Volume II in two physical volumes.
23. Volume II in one physical volume.
24. Incomplete edition, consisting of Volume I only.
25. The entire book in one physical volume.
26. The first to fourth impressions were in two physical volumes.
27. The fifth and sixth impressions were in one physical volume.
28. In 1983 and 1986 a "reduced facsimile" impression and in 1988 a "Crown Size" impression, all in one physical volume, were published by All India Press, Pondicherry. These impressions do not form part of the sequence of impressions of the fifth edition published by the Sri Aurobindo Ashram.
29. The text of this edition was recomposed but follows the previous edition exactly.
30. Apparently called the fourth edition on the assumption that the text printed as part of *Collected Poems and Plays* (1942) was the third.
31. The first edition of *Man — Slave or Free?* (c. 1922) contains five essays from the *Karmayogin*: "Man — Slave or Free?", "Yoga and Human Evolution", "Yoga and Hypnotism", "Fate and Free-Will", and "The Principle of Evil". It was marked on the cover "[NOT FOR SALE]". Cf. *The Need in Nationalism and Other Essays* (1923), which contains the last three of these essays as well as "The Need in Nationalism" and "The Power that Uplifts". The second and third editions of *Man — Slave or Free?* contain, along with the five essays published in the first edition, "The Need in Nationalism", "The Power that Uplifts", and "Historical Impressions" (reproduced from *Sri Aurobindo Mandir Annual*, 1949).
32. The seventh edition of *The Mother* was the first to be printed at the Sri Aurobindo Ashram Press.
33. All India Press, Pondicherry, published an edition of *The Mother* in extremely small format in 1979, 1980 and 1982. In 1984 and 1988 All India Press published an edition comprising "Facsimiles and printed text of the original manuscript". These editions do not form part of the sequence of editions published by the Sri Aurobindo Ashram.
34. Contains five essays from the *Karmayogin*: "The Need in Nationalism", "The Power that Uplifts", "Man — Slave or Free?", "Fate and Free-Will" and "The Principle of Evil". The last three of these essays also appeared in *Man — Slave or Free?*, first published in 1922. The first two essays were included in the second and third editions of *Man — Slave or Free?*.
35. Publisher not stated. Printed at Government Central Press, Hyderabad, like *Collected Poems and Plays* (1942), which was published by Sri Aurobindo Ashram.
36. In 1973 a limited edition of 100 copies "NOT FOR SALE" was "composed and printed by students of the Sri Aurobindo International Centre of Education".
37. Between 1946 and 1951 parts of *Savitri* were released in 20 separate printed fascicles. The 1950–51 edition was the first appearance of the complete poem.
38. Incomplete edition, consisting of Part One only.
39. In one physical volume.
40. In two physical volumes.
41. In one physical volume. This impression, in slightly reduced facsimile, was issued in one volume in August 1970. Four months later, in December 1970, another, separately composed edition was published by Sri Aurobindo Ashram, Pondicherry. This "Fourth Complete Edition" was found to be textually defective. It soon was withdrawn from circulation and unsold copies were destroyed.

42. The fourth to eighth impressions of the third edition were each in one physical volume. One was in reduced format.
43. Two of these impressions were in reduced format.
44. Several of the impressions of the fourth edition were in reduced format.
45. No copy of the first edition of *Songs to Myrtilla* is known to exist.
46. For a discussion of the dates of the first two editions of *Songs to Myrtilla*, see "Bibliographical Notes: Songs to Mytrilla", in *Sri Aurobindo: Archives and Research* 12. 1 (April 1988): 89–92.
47. Three or more booklets containing some of Sri Aurobindo's speeches appeared before 1922. See the footnote to *Two Lectures of Sriyut Aravinda Ghose* (II.17).
48. An edition entitled *Speeches* was at least partly printed, probably before 1930, at Sri Gauranga Press, Calcutta, by Arya Publishing House. The two known copies of this unreleased edition lack title pages and the last 40-60 pages of the text.
49. Text on title page: "Ideal and Progress: No. 2/ESSAYS/THE SUPERMAN".
50. The book was reviewed in *The Modern Review* (Calcutta) in October 1920.
51. Text on title page: "Ideal and Progress: No. 2/ESSAYS/THE SUPERMAN".
52. Incomplete edition, consisting only of Part I, "The Yoga of Divine Works".
53. Incomplete edition, consisting only of Part I, "The Yoga of Divine Works".
54. Incomplete edition, consisting only of Part I, "The Yoga of Divine Works".
55. Entitled *On Yoga I: The Synthesis of Yoga*.
56. Entitled *On Yoga I: The Synthesis of Yoga*.
57. This was an unauthorised edition (hence the printed designation of the edition of 1924). Some other unauthorised editions exist, including one published by R. Srivastava in Fyzabad in 1918 under the title "*Sri Aurobindo Ghosh on National Education* (Reprint from the Karmayogin, Calcutta)".
58. This Chandernagore edition consisted of two essays by Sri Aurobindo with translations of the text into Bengali and Hindi. Earlier the same year two cheaply produced pamphlets with the same material, but without the translations, were produced. One of these pamphlets, which had the same title as the Chandernagore edition (*The Teaching and the Asram of Sri Aurobindo*), was printed in Pondicherry. The other, entitled *The Teaching of Sri Aurobindo and Sri Aurobindo's Asram*, was printed in Madras.
59. Since 1948 the contents of *The Teaching and the Asram of Sri Aurobindo* have been incorporated in *Sri Aurobindo and His Ashram* (II.14).
60. For a discussion of the dates of *Urvasie*, see "Bibliographical Notes: Songs to Myrtilla", in *Sri Aurobindo: Archives and Research* 12. 1 (April 1988): 89–92. Note that all surviving copies of the first edition of *Urvasie* are found sewn together with the second (1899?) edition of *Songs to Myrtilla*.
61. This book was reviewed in *The Modern Review* (Calcutta) in March 1920.
62. Entitled *The Yoga and Its Object*. Sri Aurobindo's name is not printed on the title page or cover of the editions of 1921 to 1943.
63. Title changed to *The Yoga and Its Objects*.
64. An essay, reprinted from *Sri Aurobindo Mandir Annual* 8 (1949). *The Mandir Annual* publication was the first time this essay appeared in print since its original publication in the *Arya* in 1919. In 1957 it was added to the third edition of *War and Self-Determination* (I.53).
65. A pirated edition. In 1929 the essay "Kalidasa's Seasons" was included in *Kalidasa* (I.18).
66. "Translated from Bankim Chandra Chatterjee's famous Bengalee novel"; reprinted from the *Karmayogin*. "Up to 15th Chapter of Part I translated by Sree Aurobindo. Subsequent pages translated by Sree Barindra Kumar Ghosh." The

editors of THE COMPLETE WORKS OF SRI AUROBINDO consider only chapters 1–13 to be by Sri Aurobindo.

67. In 1915 and 1916, Sri Aurobindo contributed two articles on Dayananda Saraswati to *The Vedic Magazine*, Lahore: "Dayananda: The Man and His Work" and "Dayananda and the Veda". Since 1915 these articles have been reproduced, separately or together, in at least 19 pamphlets or booklets published by various organisations, most of them connected with the Arya Samaj (a society founded by Dayananda in 1875). There is no evidence that Sri Aurobindo authorised any of these reprints. Since their publishers had little or no connection with one another, the reprints cannot be considered parts of an ordered series of editions and impressions. Because of their number and ephemeral nature they are not listed as separate items in this Bibliography. The first pamphlet was published under the title *Dayananda: The Man and His Work*, in Sukkur, Sindh, in 1915. Pamphlets published after 1915 and before 1950 include: *Dayanand: the Man and his Work* (Allahabad: K.C. Bhalla, c. 1917); *Dayanand as Viewed by Shri Aurobindo Ghose, with an appreciation by A. J. Davis of America* (Lahore: Vedic Pustakalaya, 1918); *Dayananda and the Veda* (Madras: Arya Kumar Sabha, 1920); *Dayananda the Man and his Work* (Kangri: Gurukula Vishwavidyalaya, c. 1921), *Dayananda the Man and his Work* (Lahore: Wazir Chand Sharma, 1922); *Dayanand* (Lahore: Wazir Chandra Sharma, Vedic Pustakalaya, 1924); *Dayananda the Man and his Work* (Sukkur, Sindh: Satyavadi, 1925); *Dayananda and the Veda* (Calcutta: Arya Kumar Sabha, Tract Publishing Society, c. 1926); *Dayananda the Man and his Work* (Lucknow: Sanyukta Arya Samaj, 1935); *Dayananda the Man and his Work* (Delhi: International Aryan League, c. 1935); *Dayananda the Man and his Work* (Lucknow: Ram Datta Shukla, 1937); and *Swami Dayananda Saraswati* (Santa Cruz, Bombay: N.K. Kapadia, 1939). At least six other booklets containing the articles were published by various organisations between 1974 and 2005. In 1940 Sri Aurobindo included the two articles on Dayananda in his book *Bankim — Tilak — Dayananda* (I.3), which is still in print.
68. Extract from *The Synthesis of Yoga* — "Being the first chapter of the Yoga of Works in the Synthesis of Yoga" — followed by extracts from several letters on yoga.
69. A pirated edition. In 1929 the essay "The Age of Kalidasa" was included in *Kalidasa* (I.18).
70. Reprinted from the *Karmayogin*.
71. Marathi title: *Sārtha Upaniṣatsaṁgraha*. 408 pages of Sanskrit text and Marathi commentary followed by 45 pages of English translation. The publisher stated on the title page: "The Translation of Isha, Kena and Mundaka is by Aurobindo Ghose".
72. Four chapters extracted from *A Defence of Indian Culture*, now included in *The Renaissance in India and Other Essays on Indian Culture* (III.57).
73. Four chapters extracted from *A Defence of Indian Culture*, now included in *The Renaissance in India and Other Essays on Indian Culture* (III.57).
74. This compilation contains *Sri Aurobindo: A Life Sketch* (I.43) and the two essays published in *The Teaching and the Asram of Sri Aurobindo* in 1934 and 1945 (I.47) along with other material written by Sri Aurobindo and by others. In later editions the contents were editorially revised and rearranged several times.
75. This booklet, presumably reprinted from translations of Sri Aurobindo's Bengali letters to his wife that had been used as evidence in the Alipore Bomb Trial (1908–1909) and reproduced in newspapers, was advertised in magazines

in 1910. The only copy known to exist is held by the British Library (India Office collection), London. In 1922 the publisher S. Ganesan of Madras proposed bringing out a new translation of the letters but the project was dropped before work proceeded very far. The original Bengali letters are reproduced in *Srīarabinder Patra* (V.11).

76. This booklet includes "Advice to National College Students", reprinted from *The Dawn* (Calcutta), and "The Present Situation", reprinted from *Bande Mataram*. Sri Aurobindo's speeches were often reprinted in newspapers and booklets during this period. See "Srijut Arabindo Ghose on the Present Situation" (II.15). The Vande Mataram Office, Poona, published *Speeches of Sj. Aurobindo Ghose* in 1910. (This edition is known only through advertisements in magazines.) Marathi and Gujarati translations of the speeches Sri Aurobindo gave in western India in 1908–09 (including "The Present Situation") also exist.
77. This book was "received" by Sri Aurobindo as automatic writing. He never considered it his own work. In 1934 he wrote, referring to himself in the third person: "The 'Yogic Sadhan' is not Sri Aurobindo's own writing but was published with a note by him, that is all." The note, an "Editor's Epilogue", gave "a few words . . . necessary in conclusion". The name of the editor was given on the title page as "The Uttara Yogi".
78. In one physical volume. Subtitle: Early Political Writings–I.
79. This and the next impression were in one physical volume.
80. In two physical volumes. Subtitle: Political Writings and Speeches 1890–1908.
81. In two physical volumes. This edition was entitled *Collected Plays and Short Stories*.
82. In one physical volume.
83. Subtitle of this edition: "The Complete Poetical Works".
84. In 1989 an impression in "Crown Size" was published by All India Press, Pondicherry.
85. The same month in which this third impression (in reduced facsimile) was published, a shorter book comprising only Part Two (pages 289 to 561) was separately bound and offered for sale under the title *Letters on Poetry, Literature and Art*. See III.33.
86. Some copies of the Second Impression (Popular Edition) were subsequently issued in a new binding for separate sale.
87. Entitled *Social and Political Thought*.
88. Illustrated.
89. On the cover and title page of this and subsequent impressions "The Upanishads–I" is printed above the main title.
90. Some copies of the Second Impression (Popular Edition) were subsequently issued in a new binding for separate sale.
91. On the cover and title page of this and subsequent impressions "The Upanishads–II" is printed above the main title.
92. Comprises Part Two of *The Future Poetry and Letters on Poetry Literature and Art* (volume 9 of the SABCL). The first impression retained the numbering of that book, from page 291 to page 561.
93. This and the next two impressions were renumbered from page 1 to page 271. Otherwise they were identical to the first impression.
94. In this edition "Edited by K.D. Sethna" was added to the cover and the title page.
95. This edition was entitled *On Yoga II* and published in two "tomes".
96. Incomplete edition, consisting of only the first tome (enlarged) of *On Yoga II*. "Letters on Yoga" was added here as a subtitle.

97. This edition of *Letters on Yoga* was published in three physical volumes with pages numbered in a single sequence.
98. In 1983 All India Press published an impression in reduced format.
99. Since 2012 *Letters on Yoga* has been published in four physical volumes, each with separate pagination and with its own subtitle. Each of these volumes has its own printing history and is regarded as a separate book.
100. Reprinted from the 1981 *Sri Aurobindo Mandir Annual*.
101. This and the second impression were entitled *On the Mahabharata*.
102. All impressions of the first edition were entitled *The Mother with Letters on the Mother and Translations of Prayers and Meditations*.
103. Subtitle: "Selected Writings and Speeches".
104. In 1920 *The Modern Review* of Calcutta reported that "in the days of house searches [after the arrests in the Alipore Bomb Case in May 1908] a printer destroyed in panic the entire edition of his [i.e. Sri Aurobindo's] Perseus the Rescuer [sic], a drama on the Greek model, which was almost ready for publication" (*Modern Review*, vol. 28, no. 1 [July 1920]: 99).
105. This and the next two impressions were reproduced in reduced format from the 1955 edition.
106. This and the next two impressions included an introduction and notes (printed at the end) by Prema Nandakumar. The introduction and notes were also published as a separately bound *Supplement to Perseus the Deliverer*, perhaps in 1979.
107. An edition of this book was planned and partly printed during the late 1920s, but not published. Several sets of all forms but the first of this unreleased edition exist.
108. Called the "Fourth Edition" on the imprint page; called "the sixth" edition in the Editor's Note. In fact this edition was the third; it was enlarged by the addition of a new chapter headed "Appendix I".
109. Entitled *Rebirth and Karma*.
110. Entitled *The Foundations of Indian Culture*.
111. This and the second and third Indian editions entitled *The Foundations of Indian Culture*.
112. Entitled *The Renaissance in India with A Defence of Indian Culture*.
113. Entitled *The Foundations of Indian Culture*.
114. This and subsequent impressions entitled *The Renaissance in India and Other Essays on Indian Culture*.
115. Reproduced from the SABCL edition of *Collected Plays and Short Stories*.
116. Entitled *On the Veda*
117. Entitled *On the Veda*
118. Volume 27 of the Sri Aurobindo Birth Centenary Library; it consists of material that came to light after the other volumes of the SABCL were published.
119. Entitled *The Mind of Light*.
120. Entitled *The Mind of Light*.
121. Entitled *The Mind of Light*.
122. Two incomplete plays, *The Maid in the Mill* and *The House of Brut*, "reprinted from Sri Aurobindo Pathamandir Annual".
123. Some copies of the second impression (Popular Edition) were issued in a new binding for separate sale.
124. An extract from a letter of November 1928.
125. Correspondence with Sahana Devi, edited by Sahana Devi and Amal Kiran.
126. This and the next four items comprise correspondence of Sri Aurobindo with Nirodbaran, edited by Nirodbaran with the assistance of Sudha Umachigi.

127. Printed title: *Sri Aurobindo's Humour (Correspondence Part III)*.
128. This and the next two items comprise correspondence with Nagin Doshi, edited by Nagin Doshi.
129. Correspondence with K. D. Sethna (Amal Kiran), edited by K. D. Sethna.
130. Correspondence with Motilal Roy, edited by Arun Chandra Dutt.
131. Correspondence with Govindbhai Patel, edited by Govindbhai Patel.
132. Correspondence with K. D. Sethna (Amal Kiran), edited by K. D. Sethna.
133. Correspondence with Sahana Devi, edited by Sahana Devi and K. D. Sethna.
134. This and the next three items comprise correspondence with Dilip Kumar Roy. The editors of the volumes were Sujata Nahar, Michel Danino, and Shankar Bandyopadhyay.
135. Correspondence with Prithwi Singh Nahar, edited by Sujata Nahar and Michel Danino.
136. This edition lists an earlier reprint of Phālgun 1327. No such reprint is known to exist. The listing may have been a clerical error.
137. With translations in Sanskrit, Hindi, Gujarati, Tamil, Telugu, Kannada, and English.
138. With translations in English and Hindi.
139. The first five editions of this book were entitled *Arabinder Patra*, meaning "Letters of Aurobindo" and also "Lotus Leaves/Petals". They contained three letters of Sri Aurobindo to his wife Mrinalini Devi.
140. This and the next four editions contained a preface (*Nibedan*) by Motilal Roy dated Chaitra 1322.
141. Starting with this edition the title of the book was changed to *Srīarabinder Patra*. The 1352 edition included Sri Aurobindo's letter to his brother Barindrakumar, earlier published in *Srīarabinder Paṇḍicārīr Patra* (V.12).
142. This edition, entitled *Srīarabinder Patrābalī*, included the three letters to Mrinalini, the letter to Barindrakumar, and the two series of *Patrābalī* (V.7).
143. This edition, subtitled "Mrināliniīdevīke Likhita", comprised 11 letters to Mrinalini (one of which was written in English and two of which were unsent drafts).
144. Entitled *Srīarabinder Mūl Bāṅlā Rachanābalī*.
145. Entitled *Bāṅlā Rachanā: Writings in Bengali Including Editorials from Dharma*.
146. Entitled *Srīarabinder Bāṅlā Rachanā*.
147. With Sanskrit text, transliterated text, translation, editorial introduction, note on metre, and index of verses.
148. The Bengali text of this book is essentially a reprint of the fifth edition of *Sri Aurobinder Bāṅla Rachanā*.

CHRONOLOGICAL INDEX OF THE WORKS IN THE BIBLIOGRAPHY

The 182 titles included in the Bibliography of the Works of Sri Aurobindo are listed here by date of first publication.

Item number	First Edition Date	Title	Table number / serial number
1	c. 1898	Songs to Myrtilla	I.41
2	c. 1899	Urvasie	I.49
3	1908	Two Lectures of Sriyut Aravinda Ghose	II.17
4	1909	An Open Letter to His Countrymen	II.10
5	1909	Srijut Arabindo Ghose on the Present Situation	II.15
6	1910	Sj. Aurobindo Ghose's Letters to His Wife	II.16
7	c. 1910	Anandamath	II.3
8	1911	Vikramorvasie or The Hero and the Nymph	I.52
9	1911	Yogic Sadhan	II.18
10	1915	Ahana and Other Poems	I.1
11	1915	Dayananda: The Man and His Work	II.5
12	1916	Srīarabinder Patra [*formerly* Arabinder Patra]	V.11
13	c. 1918	The Ideal of the Karmayogin	I.16
14	1919	The Ideal of Human Unity	I.15
15	1919	Katha Upanishad	I.19
16	1919	Uttarpara Speech	I.50
17	1920	Dharma o Jātīyatā	V.5
18	1920	Gītār Bhūmikā	V.2
19	1920	The Renaissance in India	I.35
20	1920	The Seven Upanishads	II.11

21	1920	The Superman	I.44
22	1920	War and Self-Determination	I.53
23	c. 1920	Ideal and Progress	I.14
24	c. 1920	Thoughts and Glimpses	I.48
25	1921	The Brain of India	I.5
26	1921	Kārākāhinī	V.1
27	1921	Jagannāther Rath	V.3
28	1921	Love and Death	I.26
29	1921	A System of National Education	I.46
30	1921	The Yoga and Its Objects	I.54
31	c. 1921	The Age of Kalidasa	II.2
32	c. 1921	Evolution	I.10
33	c. 1921	Isha Upanishad [short book]	I.17
34	c. 1921	Kalidasa's Seasons	II.7
35	1921 or 1922	Srīarabinder Paṇḍicārīr Patra	V.12
36	1922	Baji Prabhou	I.2
37	1922	The National Value of Art	I.30
38	1922	Speeches	I.42
39	1922/1928	Essays on the Gita	I.9
40	c. 1922	Man — Slave or Free?	I.27
41	1923	The Need in Nationalism and Other Essays	I.31
42	1923	Rishi Bunkim Chandra	I.37
43	c. 1923	Songs of the Sea (Sagar-Sangit)	I.40
44	1924	The Century of Life	I.6
45	1928	The Mother	I.29
46	1929	Kalidasa	I.18
47	1933	The Riddle of This World	I.36
48	1934	Six Poems of Sri Aurobindo	I.39
49	1934	The Teaching and the Asram of Sri Aurobindo	I.47
50	1935	Lights on Yoga	I.25

51	1936	Bases of Yoga	I.4
52	1937	Sri Aurobindo: A Life Sketch	I.43
53	1939–40	The Life Divine	I.24
54	1940	Bankim — Tilak — Dayananda	I.3
55	1941	Heraclitus	I.11
56	1941	Poems	I.33
57	1941	Views and Reviews	I.51
58	1942	Collected Poems and Plays	I.7
59	1942	On Quantitative Metre	I.32
60	1944	On the War: Letters of Sri Aurobindo and the Mother	II.9
61	1945	The Four Aids	II.6
62	1946	Hymns to the Mystic Fire	I.13
63	1946	Poems Past and Present	I.34
64	1947	Letters of Sri Aurobindo: First Series	I.20
65	1947	The Significance of Indian Art	II.12
66	1947	The Spirit and Form of Indian Polity	II.13
67	1948	The Doctrine of Passive Resistance	I.8
68	1948	More Lights on Yoga	I.28
69	1948	Sri Aurobindo and His Ashram	II.14
70	1948/1955	The Synthesis of Yoga	I.45
71	1949	After the War	II.1
72	1949	Chidrangada	II.4
73	1949	The Human Cycle	I.12
74	1949	Letters of Sri Aurobindo: Second Series	I.21
75	1949	Letters of Sri Aurobindo (On Poetry and Literature): Third Series	I.22
76	1949	Messages of Sri Aurobindo and the Mother [First Series]	II.8
77	1950–51	Savitri: A Legend and a Symbol	I.38
78	1951	Conversations of the Dead	III.7
79	1951	Dūrga Stotra	V.4

80	1951	Letters of Sri Aurobindo: Fourth Series	I.23
81	1951	Letters of Sri Aurobindo on the Mother	III.30
82	1951	Letters on "Savitri"	III.34
83	1951	Patrābalī	V.7
84	1951	The Phantom Hour (A Story)	III.51
85	1951	What a Sadhak Must Always Remember	III.76
86	1952	The Birth of the War-God	III.4
87	1952	Kena Upanishad	III.27
88	1952	Last Poems	III.29
89	1952	Life — Literature — Yoga	IV.10
90	1952	Messages of Sri Aurobindo and the Mother: Second Series	III.43
91	1952	The Problem of Rebirth	III.55
92	1952	The Supramental Manifestation Upon Earth	III.66
93	1953	Eight Upanishads	III.9
94	1953	Elements of Yoga	III.10
95	1953	The Future Poetry	III.15
96	1953	The Renaissance in India and Other Essays on Indian Culture [*formerly* The Foundations of Indian Culture]	III.57
97	1953	Sri Aurobindo on Himself and on the Mother	III.62
98	1954	Bankim Chandra Chatterji	III.3
99	1954	Correspondence with Sri Aurobindo [Part I]	IV.2
100	1954	Kalidasa (Second Series)	III.25
101	1955	Bibidha Rachanā	V.9
102	1955	Perseus the Deliverer	III.50
103	1956	Poems from Bengali	III.54
104	1956	The Secret of the Veda	III.59
105	1956	Songs of Vidyapati	III.60
106	1956	Vyasa and Valmiki	III.75
107	1957	Ilion	III.22

108	1957	More Poems	III.44
109	1957	Vasavadutta	III.72
110	1958	Letters on Yoga	III.35
111	1958	Rodogune	III.58
112	1958	Thoughts and Aphorisms	III.68
113	1959	The Hour of God	III.19
114	1959	Patrābalī (Dvitīya khaṇḍa)	V.8
115	1959	The Viziers of Bassora	III.74
116	1960	Eric	III.11
117	1962	The Human Cycle; The Ideal of Human Unity; War and Self-Determination	III.21
118	1962	Two Plays	III.70
119	1965	On Nationalism	III.48
120	1969	Srīarabinder Bāṅla Rachanā	V.13
121	1970	"Dharma" Patrikār Sampādakīya	V.6
122	1971	Collected Plays and Stories	III.5
123	1971	Collected Poems	III.6
124	1971	The Future Poetry and Letters on Poetry, Literature and Art	III.16
125	1971	The Hour of God and Other Writings	III.20
126	1971	The Supramental Manifestation and Other Writings	III.67
127	1971	Translations	III.69
128	1971	The Upanishads	III.71
129	1972	Bande Mataram	III.2
130	1972	Correspondence with Sri Aurobindo: Part II	IV.3
131	1972	The Harmony of Virtue: Early Cultural Writings	III.18
132	1972	Karmayogin	III.26
133	1972	Letters on Poetry, Literature and Art	III.33
134	1972	Light to Superlight	IV.11
135	1972	The Mother with Letters on the Mother	III.45

136	1972	On Himself	III.47
137	1972	"Overhead Poetry": Poems with Sri Aurobindo's Comments	IV.13
138	1973	Supplement [to the Sri Aurobindo Birth Centenary Library]	III.65
139	1974	Correspondence [with Sri Aurobindo] Part III: Sri Aurobindo's Humour	IV.4
140	1974	Guidance from Sri Aurobindo: Letters to a Young Disciple [Volume I]	IV.7
141	1974	My Pilgrimage to the Spirit	IV.12
142	1974	New Lamps for Old	III.46
143	1974	The Phantom Hour and Other Stories	III.52
144	1976	Guidance from Sri Aurobindo: Letters to a Young Disciple: Volume II	IV.8
145	1980	Sonnets	III.61
146	1981	The Life Divine: A Commentary on the Isha Upanishad	III.40
147	1983	Fifty Poems of Nirodbaran with Corrections and Comments by Sri Aurobindo	IV.6
148	1983-84	Correspondence with Sri Aurobindo: The Complete Set	IV.5
149	1987	Bhavānī Bhāratī	V.10
150	1987	Guidance from Sri Aurobindo: Letters to a Young Disciple: Volume III	IV.9
151	1987	Srīaravindopaniṣad	V.14
152	1989	Some Letters from Sri Aurobindo and the Mother (on day-to-day matters)	IV.14
153	1991	The Mahabharata: Essays and Translations	III.42
154	1992	Sri Aurobindo on the Veda	III.63
155	1994	Essays Divine and Human	III.12
156	1994	The Philosophy of the Upanishads	III.53
157	1995	At the Feet of the Mother and Sri Aurobindo	IV.1
158	1997	The Future Poetry with On Quantitative Metre	III.17

159	1998	Essays in Philosophy and Yoga	III.13
160	1998	Sri Aurobindo and Mother to Prithwi Singh	IV.19
161	2001	Kena and Other Upanishads	III.28
162	2001	Record of Yoga	III.56
163	2002	Lyrical Poems 1930-1950	III.41
164	2003	Early Cultural Writings	III.8
165	2003	Isha Upanishad [CWSA volume]	III.23
166	2004	Kalidasa: Essays and Translations	III.24
167	2004	Letters on Poetry and Art	III.32
168	2005	Sri Aurobindo to Dilip: Volume 1	IV.15
169	2005	Sri Aurobindo to Dilip: Volume 2	IV.16
170	2006	Autobiographical Notes and Other Writings of Historical Interest	III.1
171	2007	Sri Aurobindo to Dilip: Volume 3	IV.17
172	2011	Sri Aurobindo to Dilip: Volume 4	IV.18
173	2011	Letters on Himself and the Ashram	III.31
174	2012	Letters on Yoga — 1	III.36
175	2013	Letters on Yoga — 2	III.37
176	2014	Letters on Yoga — 3	III.38
177	2014	Letters on Yoga — 4	III.39
178	2014	Sri Aurobindo's Message: 15 August 1947	III.64
179	2016	Vedic and Philological Studies	III.73
180	2017	Writings in Bengali and Sanskrit	V.15
181	2020	Essays in Vedic Interpretation	III.14
182	2020	The Origins of Aryan Speech	III.49

Periodicals with which Sri Aurobindo Was Associated

I. Periodicals edited by Sri Aurobindo

***Bande Mataram* (English daily/weekly, Calcutta)**
This newspaper was launched by Bipin Chandra Pal on 6 August 1906. Sri Aurobindo began to write for it the same month and soon took on some editorial responsibilities. In October 1906 Pal left the paper. Sri Aurobindo assumed overall charge and became the main editorial writer. Along with commentary, he wrote and published a few planned series of articles including *The Doctrine of Passive Resistance*. A weekly edition, in which editorials and articles from the daily edition were reprinted, was published between June 1907 and September 1908. The play *Perseus the Deliverer* and the translation *Vidula* first appeared in the weekly edition. The daily ceased publication in October 1908, six months after Sri Aurobindo was arrested and imprisoned in connection with the Alipore Bomb Case.

***Karmayogin* (English weekly, Calcutta)**
This weekly newspaper was launched on 15 June 1909. On the cover of each issue was printed: "Contributors: — SJ. AUROBINDO GHOSE AND OTHERS." In fact Sri Aurobindo edited *Karmayogin* almost singlehandedly and wrote almost all its substantive articles. He also published a number of commentaries, poems, and translations in its columns. When he left Calcutta in February 1910, he put the paper in the hands of Sister Nivedita, who carried on until the issue of 2 April 1910.

***Dharma* (Bengali weekly, Calcutta)**
This newspaper was launched on 23 August 1909 (7 *Bhādra* 1326) with Sri Aurobindo as editor. He wrote most of its substantive articles. His connection with the journal ended when he left Calcutta in February 1910. Its last issue appeared on 28 March 1910 (7 *Chaitra* 1316).

***Arya* (English/French monthly, Pondicherry)**
This philosophical review was launched on 15 August 1914 in two editions, one in English and one in French. The editors were Sri Aurobindo, Paul Richard, and Mirra Richard. The following declaration appeared on the inside cover page of each issue of the English edition:

The "ARYA" is a Review of pure philosophy.
The object which it has set before itself is twofold:—
1. A systematic study of the highest problems of existence;
2. The formation of a vast Synthesis of knowledge, harmonising the diverse religious traditions of humanity occidental as well as oriental. Its method will be that of a realism, at once rational and transcendental,—a realism consisting in the unification of intellectual and scientific disciplines with those of intuitive experience.
This Review will also serve as an organ for the various groups and societies founded on its inspiration.

The Review will publish:

Synthetic studies in speculative Philosophy.
Translations and commentaries of ancient texts.
Studies in Comparative Religion.
Practical methods of inner culture and self development.

The French edition of the *Arya* ceased publication in February 1915, when Paul and Mirra Richard returned to France. The English edition continued without interruption until January 1921.

Sri Aurobindo published most of his major prose writings from month to month in the *Arya*. They include *The Life Divine*, *The Synthesis of Yoga*, *The Secret of the Veda*, *Essays on the*

Gita, *The Human Cycle*, *The Ideal of Human Unity*, and *The Future Poetry*. (He later brought out most of these works as separate books.) He also published in the *Arya* many separate essays, commentaries, translations, and other short works.

II. Periodicals over which Sri Aurobindo exercised some editorial control:

***Yugāntar* (Bengali weekly, Calcutta)**
This revolutionary newspaper was started by Sri Aurobindo's brother Barindrakumar Ghose and others in March 1906. Sri Aurobindo exercised some control over its policy. He contributed at least two articles: one in the issue of 8 April 1906 (25 *Chaitra* 1312) and another in July 1907 (*Srāban* 1314). *Yugāntar* ceased publication in May 1908.

***Bulletin of Physical Education* (French/English quarterly, Pondicherry)**
The first issue of this journal came out on 21 February 1949. It contained the first of eight essays by Sri Aurobindo that later were published under the title *The Supramental Manifestation upon Earth*. In 1959 the title of the journal, which is still being published, was changed to *Bulletin of Sri Aurobindo International Centre of Education*.

***Mother India* (English fortnightly, Bombay)**
The first issue of this journal came out on 19 February 1949. Sri Aurobindo was in close contact with K. D. Sethna, the editor of the journal, and sometimes sent him notes explaining his position on current events. Sethna incorporated Sri Aurobindo's ideas in his editorial articles. (The notes themselves are published in CWSA volume 36, *Autobiographical Notes and Other Writings of Historical Interest*, pages 514–24.) In February 1952 *Mother India* became a monthly review. Since 1953 it has been printed at the Sri Aurobindo Ashram Press, Pondicherry.

III. Periodicals to which Sri Aurobindo made occasional contributions:

Indu Prakash (Bombay), a Marathi-English weekly. During the early 1890s the English matter of this newspaper was edited by Sri Aurobindo's Cambridge friend K. G. Deshpande. At his request Sri Aurobindo contributed a total of seventeen articles in 1893 and 1894. The first one, "India and the British Parliament", appeared on 26 June 1893. It was followed by a series of nine articles, also on Indian politics, under the general title *New Lamps for Old*. The second series, *Bankim Chandra Chatterjee*, written after the passing of the Bengali writer, appeared in seven instalments from 16 July to 27 August 1894.

The Indian Review (Madras), an English monthly edited by G.A. Natesan. Sri Aurobindo contributed the essay "The Age of Kalidasa" in 1902.

The Modern Review (Calcutta), an English monthly edited by Ramananda Chatterjee. Sri Aurobindo contributed three poems in 1909–10 and a translation in 1941.

Suprabhāt (Calcutta), a Bengali monthly edited by Kumudini Mitra. Sri Aurobindo contributed nine instalments of his jail memoir *Kārākāhinī* during Bengali year 1316 (1909–1910).

Bhāratī (Calcutta), a Bengali monthly edited between 1908 and 1915 by Swarnakumari Devi of the Tagore family. Sri Aurobindo contributed two articles and one story during Bengali year 1316 (1909–10).

The Vedic Magazine and Gurukula Samachar (Lahore), an English quarterly edited by Rama Deva. Sri Aurobindo contributed two essays in 1915 and 1916.

Prabartak (Chandernagore), a Bengali monthly edited by Motilal Roy. On 13 April 1919 (30 *Chaitra* 1325) Sri Aurobindo contributed the essay *Jagannāther Rath*.

Nārāyaṇa (Calcutta), a Bengali monthly edited by Chittaranjan Das. Sri Aurobindo's brother Barindrakumar became a contributor to this journal in 1920. In the issue of *Jyaiṣṭha* 1327

(July 1920) Barin published, with some omissions, a letter Sri Aurobindo had written to him earlier that year. This letter was reprinted by *Prabartak* in its issue of 30 *Jyaiṣṭha*.

The Standard Bearer (Chandernagore), an English weekly published by the Prabartak Samgha, a group working under the inspiration of Sri Aurobindo. Sri Aurobindo suggested the name of the journal to its editor, Motilal Roy. For its first issue, dated 15 August 1920, Sri Aurobindo contributed a statement of purpose entitled "Ourselves". In later issues Motilal published unauthorised transcriptions of manuscripts of articles, poems, and other writings that Sri Aurobindo had left with him in 1910, when he departed for Pondicherry, as well as extracts from letters Sri Aurobindo wrote to him between 1912 and 1920.

Shama'a: A Magazine of Art, Literature & Philosophy (Madras), an English quarterly edited by Mrinalini Chattopadhyay. Sri Aurobindo contributed the poem *Love and Death* in 1921.

The Calcutta Review (Calcutta), an English monthly published by the Calcutta University. Sri Aurobindo contributed four poems in 1934.

The Advent (Madras). An English quarterly edited by Nolini Kanta Gupta. Sri Aurobindo contributed two poems in 1946.

Sri Aurobindo Circle (Bombay), an English annual edited by Kishore Gandhi. Sri Aurobindo contributed five poems between 1946 and 1949.

Index of Essays and Other Short Works in Prose

This list includes all short prose works by Sri Aurobindo with the exception of: (1) writings on day-to-day politics published in the journals *Bande Mataram* and *Karmayogin*; (2) speeches and resolutions; (3) commentaries on specific Upanishads and Vedas (essays on these scriptures are included); (4) letters. Works consisting of more than one chapter or section or of unusual length are printed in **bold** type.

Work	**CWSA vol: page**
1919	25:664
About Astrology	1:595
After the War	25:668
The Age of Kalidasa	1:156
All-Will and Free-Will	13:158
The *An* Family	14:583
Andal: The Vaishnava Poetess	13:465
An Answer to a Critic	1:468
Aphorisms	13:199
Appendix I: The Tangle of Karma	13:427
Appendix II: A Clarification	13:433
Appendix: Alternative and Unused Passages and Fragments	1:264
Appendix: An Answer to a Criticism	27:745
Appendix: Explanations of Some Words and Phrases [in *The Yoga and Its Objects*]	13:92
Appendix: Interpretation of the Veda	15:593
Appendix: Passages Omitted from "Our Ideal"	13:103
Appendix: Remarks on a Review	27:749

Appendix: Test Questions 1:142
Appendix: The Problem of the Hexameter 27:743
Arguments to *The Life Divine* 13:469
Art 1:538
"Arya" — Its Significance 13:441
The "Arya's" Fourth Year 13:105
The "Arya's" Second Year 13:101
Aryan Origins 14:547
The Ascending Unity 13:307
At the Society's Chambers 1:527
At the Turn of the Century 6:63

Bal Gangadhar Tilak 1:642
The Balance of Justice 12:46
Bankim Chandra Chatterji **1:89**
Beauty in the Real 1:78
The Beauty of a Crow's Wings 12:410
The Beginning and the End 12:141
Beyond Good and Evil 12:148
Bhawani Mandir 6:75
The Bourgeois and the Samurai 7:1091
The Brain of India **1:363**

Certitudes 12:5
A Chapter for a Work on the Veda 14:80
Characteristics of Augustan Poetry 1:125
China, Japan and India 12:394
The Claims of Theosophy 12:67
The Colloquy of Agastya and Indra 14:20
The Congress Movement 6:65
Conservation and Progress 13:127
The Conservative Mind and Eastern Progress 13:133
Conversations of the Dead **1:471**
A Cyclical Theory of Evolution 12:382

Dayananda and the Veda 1:667
Dayananda: The Man and His Work 1:661
The Delight of Works 13:163

Different Methods of Writing 13:448
The Divine Body 13:536
The Divine Superman 12:150
The Doctrine of the Mystics 16:24
A Dream 12:409

Education 1:357
The Elementary Roots of Language 14:581
The Entire Purpose of Yoga 12:98
Epistles / Letters from Abroad 1:545
Ethics East and West 6:93
Evolution 13:167
Evolution in the Vedantic View 18:414
The Evolution of Consciousness 12:165
The Evolutionary Aim in Yoga 12:108

Fate and Free-Will 13:47
"The Feast of Youth" 1:614
The Fifteenth of August 1947 36:474
Foreword [to *Hymns to the Mystic Fire*] 16:3
The Foundation 13:379
Four Fragments 18:337
A Fragment 7:1122
A Fragment [on revelation] 14:196
Fragment for a Pamphlet 6:67
A Fragmentary Chapter for a Work on Vedanta 18:424
From Man to Superman: Notes and Fragments on Philosophy, Psychology and Yoga 12:173
The Fullness of Yoga — In Condition 12:115

God and Immortality 18:433
"God, the Invisible King" 1:585
The Gods of the Veda 14:24
The Gods of the Veda / The Secret of the Veda 14:111
A Great Mind, a Great Will 1:658
The Greatness of the Individual 13:29

The Harmony of Virtue 1:9
Hathayoga 1:503

Heraclitus **13:213**
The Higher Lines of Karma 13:413
Hindu Drama 1:187
Hinduism and the Mission of India 12:59
Historical Impressions: Napoleon 1:518
Historical Impressions: The French Revolution 1:512
The Historical Method 1:168
The Hour of God 12:146
The Hymns of Madhuchchhandas 14:5
"Hymns to the Goddess" 1:569

The Ideal of the Karmayogin 13:3; 8:23
In the Society's Chambers 1:523
An Incomplete Work of Vedantic Exegesis 18:400
The Inconscient 13:176
India and the British Parliament 6:7
India Renascent 6:3
Indian Art and an Old Classic 1:460
Indian Culture and External Influence 20:43
Initial Definitions and Descriptions 12:93
The Interpretation of Scripture 12:33
Involution and Evolution 13:317
The Involved and Evolving Godhead 12:161

Justice 12:418

Karma 13:330
Karma and Freedom 13:338
Karma and Justice 13:367
Karma, Will and Consequence 13:351
Karmayoga 13:9

The Law of the Way 12:155
A League of Nations 25:634

The Malavas 1:152
Man 12:7
Man and the Supermind 12:157
Man — Slave or Free? 13:13

The Marbles of Time 12:379
Marginalia on Madhusudan Dutt's *Virangana Kavya* 1:144
Materialism 13:184
Maya 12:133
The Means of Realisation 18:421
Medical Department 1:685
Meditation 13:445
The Men that Pass 1:676
Message 13:517
Message for National Education Week (1918) 1:411
A Message to America 36:551
Mind Nature and Law of Karma 13:398
Mind of Light 13:585
A Misunderstanding of Continents 12:389
Moksha 12:6
The Morality of Boycott 7:1117
The Mother and the Nation 7:1114

Na Kinchidapi Chintayet 12:23
Nammalwar: The Supreme Vaishnava Saint and Poet 13:467
National Education 1:414
The National Value of Art 1:431
Natural and Supernatural Man 12:108
Nature 12:122
The Needed Synthesis 13:439
New Lamps for Old 6:11
The New Nationalism 7:1109
The News of the Month 13:459
Note on the Word *Go* 14:99
Notes on Phonetic Transformations 14:716
Notes on Root-Sounds 14:601
Notes on the Mahabharata 1:277
Notes on the Mahabharata [Detailed] 1:345

The Object of Our Yoga 12:96
Occult Knowledge and the Hindu Scriptures 13:451

Old Moore for 1901 6:64
On Ideals 13:111
On Linguistic Provinces (Message to Andhra University) 26:498
On Original Thinking 12:38
On Quantitative Metre **26:317**
On the Ashram (1934) 36:530
On the Ashram's Finances (1927) 36:529
On the Barisal Proclamation 6:100
On the Bengali and the Mahratta 6:73
On Translating Kalidasa 1:239
Opinions Written as Acting Principal 1:743
The Origin of Genius 12:403
Originality in National Literatures 1:146
The Origins of Aryan Speech **14:523**
Our Ideal 13:140
Ourselves 13:509

Parabrahman and Parapurusha 12:107
Parabrahman, Mukti Human Thought-Systems 12:103
The Passing of War? 25:606
Passing Thoughts [1] 1:491
Passing Thoughts [2] 1:495
Passing Thoughts [3] 1:499
The Path 12:169
Pensées 12:407
Perfection of the Body 13:521
Philosophy 12:8
The Philosophy of the Upanishads **18:345**
Poetic Genius 12:404
Poetry 1:123
A Preface on National Education **1:415**
Premises of Astrology 1:755
The Principle of Evil 13:60
The Process of Evolution 13:33
The Proposed Reconstruction of Bengal 6:70

A Proposed Work on Kalidasa 1:151
The Psychology of Yoga 12:18
The Psychology of Yoga 12:64
The Psychology of Yoga **12:93**
Purna Yoga **12:98**

Rajayoga 1:507
The Real Difficulty 1:536
Reason and Society 12:415
Rebirth 13:259
Rebirth and Karma 13:358
Rebirth and Soul Evolution 13:285
Rebirth, Evolution, Heredity 13:277
The Reincarnating Soul 13:270
Religion 12:414
The Religion of Vedanta 18:413
The Renaissance in India **20:3**
Renascent India 12:397
Report on Trade in the Baroda State 1:723
The Revival of Indian Art 1:464
The Revival of Industry in India 1:694
Rishi Bankim Chandra 1:637
Ritam 14:63
The Root *Mal* in Greek 14:596
Roots in *M* 14:591
"Rupam" 1:590

Sachchidananda 12:84
A Sample-Room for Swadeshi Articles 6:97
"Sanskrit Research" 1:603
Sat 12:75
Science 12:413
Science Religion in Theosophy 12:72
The Seasons 1:175
The Secret of Veda 14:166
Self-Determination 25:623
"Shama'a" 1:623
The Siddhis 12:14

The Significance of Rebirth 13:295
The Silence behind Life 12:88
Sketch of the Progress of Poetry from Thomson to Wordsworth 1:134
Social Reform 12:50
The Sole Motive of Man's Existence 1:3
The Sources of Poetry 12:28
"South Indian Bronzes" 1:576
The Spirit of Hinduism 18:340
The Spirit of the Times 1:236
Sri Aurobindo: A Life Sketch 36:5
Sri Aurobindo's Teaching 36:547
Stead and Maskelyne 13:43
Stead and the Spirits 13:38
Stray Thoughts 1:84
The Strength of Stillness 13:57
The Stress of the Hidden Spirit 13:64
The Superman 13:151
Supermind and Humanity 13:568
Supermind and Mind of Light 13:588
Supermind and the Life Divine 13:558
Supermind in the Evolution 13:578
"Suprabhat" 1:565
A System of National Education **1:379**
A System of Vedic Psychology 14:161

The Terrestrial Law 13:386
A Theory of the Human Being 12:380
Things Seen in Symbols [1] 1:532
Things Seen in Symbols [2] 1:534
Thoughts and Aphorisms **12:419**
Thoughts and Glimpses **13:208**
The Three Purushas 13:51
Towards Unification 12:391
Two Pictures 1:455

Unity: An Open Letter 6:68
The Universal Consciousness 13:453

The Unseen Power 25:612

The Veda and European Scholarship 14:3
Vikramorvasie: The Characters 1:196
Vikramorvasie: The Play 1:194
The Voices of the Poets 12:405

Where We Stand in Literature 12:398
Word-Formation 14:579

Yoga and Human Evolution 13:18
Yoga and Hypnotism 13:23
The Yoga and Its Objects 13:71
Yoga and Skill in Works 13:119

Index of Poems

This list includes all poems by Sri Aurobindo published in CWSA volume 2. They are arranged in alphabetical order.

Adwaita 621
Ahana 475
All here is Spirit 597
Appeal 210
Ascent 581

Baji Prabhou 293
A Ballad of Doom 657
Bankim Chandra Chatterji 34
Because Thou art 623
Because thy flame is spent 179
The Bird of Fire 547
The Birth of Sin 275
The Bliss of Brahman 616
Bliss of Identity 601
The Blue Bird 533
The Body 617
Bride of the Fire 532
Bugles of Light 673

The Call of the Impossible 595
Charles Stewart Parnell 17
The Children of Wotan 641
A Child's Imagination 211
Chitrangada 309
Contrasts 593
Cosmic Consciousness 603
The Cosmic Dance 590
The Cosmic Man 637
The Cosmic Spirit 619

Creation 613
Cry of the ocean's surges 653

The Death of a God [1] 665
The Death of a God [2] 666
Descent 578
The Descent of Ahana 495
Despair on the Staircase 639
A Dialogue 286
Discoveries of Science 596
The Divine Hearing 622
Divine Sense 624
Divine Sight 623
The Divine Worker 612
A Doubt 186
The Dream Boat 576
A Dream of Surreal Science 614
The Dual Being 610
The Dwarf Napoleon 639

Electron 600
The End? 643
Envoi 37
Epigram 189
Epiphany 279
Epitaph 188
Estelle 31
Euphrosyne 187
Evening 216
Evolution [1] 594
Evolution [2] 595

The Fear of Death 219
The Fire King and the Messenger 673
Flame-Wind 574
Form 625

God 218
God to thy greatness 675

The Godhead 607
A God's Labour 534
Goethe 16
The Golden Light 605
The Greater Plan 606
Greek Epigram 685
The Guest 612

Hail to the fallen 676
Hell and Heaven 538
Here in the green of the forest 680
Hic Jacet 17
The Hidden Plan 602
The Hill-top Temple 622

"I" 619
I am filled with the crash of war 679
I cannot equal 177
I have a doubt 181
I have a hundred lives 180
I made danger my helper 670
I walked beside the waters 668
Ilion 333
An Image 274
Immortal Love 206
Immortality 625
In a flaming as of spaces 650
In a mounting as of sea-tides 636
In gleam Konarak 672
In Horis Aeternum 553
In some faint dawn 650
In the Battle 614
In the ending of time 650
In the Moonlight 237
In the silence of the midnight 679
The Inconscient 671
The Inconscient [sonnet] 604
The Inconscient and the Traveller Fire 666

The Inconscient Foundation 621
The Indwelling Universal 601
The Infinite Adventure 606
The Infinitesimal Infinite 589
The Inner Fields 627
The Inner Sovereign 613
Invitation 201
The Iron Dictators 624
The Island Grave 30
The Island Sun 638

Jivanmukta 551
Journey's End 576
The Just Man 43

Kama 324
Kamadeva 540
Karma 209
Khaled of the Sea 145
The Kingdom Within 599
Krishna 608
Krishna (*Cretics*) 637

Liberation [1] 604
Liberation [2] 617
Life 541
Life and Death 216
The Life Heavens 549
Life-Unity 605
Light[1] 5
Light [sonnet] 618
Like a white statue 47
Lila 611
Lines on Ireland 18
The Little Ego 615
Lorsque rien n'existait 686

[1]This poem is not by Sri Aurobindo and was included by mistake. See note in CWSA volume 38.

The Lost Boat 579
The Lost Deliverer 16
Love and Death 111
Love in Sorrow 28
The Lover's Complaint 26

Madhusudan Dutt 35
The Mahatmas 325
Man, the Despot of Contraries 626
Man the Enigma 589
Man the Mediator 596
Man the Thinking Animal 593
The Meditations of Mandavya 509
The Miracle of Birth 615
Miracles 203
Moments 616
Moon of Two Hemispheres 563
The Mother of Dreams 273
The Mother of God 642
Musa Spiritus 531
My life is wasted 178

Night by the Sea 23
The Nightingale 186
Nirvana 561
Now I have borne 600

O Coïl, Coïl 15
O face that I have loved 177
O letter dull and cold 178
O Life, thy breath is but a cry 651
O pall of black Night 649
O Will of God 520
O ye Powers 676
Ocean Oneness 573
Oh, but fair was her face 649
Omnipresence 620
On a Satyr and Sleeping Love 22

On the grey street 653
On the Mountains 261
One 635
One Day 542
The One Self 626
The Other Earths 562
Outspread a Wave burst 652

Parabrahman 216
Perfect thy motion 285
Perigone Prologuises 189
Phaethon 42
The Pilgrim of the Night 603
Pururavus 663

Radha's Appeal 32
Radha's Complaint in Absence 32
The Rakshasas 321
Rebirth 213
Reflections of Srinath Paul 267
Reminiscence 203
Renewal 580
Revelation 209
The Rishi 220
The River 575
Rose, I have loved 180
Rose of God 564
A Rose of Women 22

Saraswati with the Lotus 22
Science and the Unknowable 598
The Sea at Night 211
Seasons 219
Seer deep-hearted 677
Self 620
The Self's Infinity 610
Shiva 548
Shiva [sonnet] 609

Silence is all 644
The Silver Call 594
Silver foam 675
Since I have seen your face 192
So that was why 193
Sole in the meadows of Thebes 519
Song 188
Songs to Myrtilla 9
Soul in the Ignorance 577
Soul, my soul [1] 678
Soul, my soul [2] 678
Soul's Scene 580
The Spring Child 185
Still there is something 181
The Stone Goddess 608
A strong son of lightning 670
Suddenly out from the wonderful East 260
Sur les grands sommets blancs 687
Surrealist 658
Surrealist Poems 659
Surrender 611
Symbol Moon 631

The Tale of Nala [1] 521
The Tale of Nala [2] 525
A Thing Seen 187
Thou art myself 663
Thou bright choregus 47
Thou didst mistake 179
Thou who controllest 519
Thought the Paraclete 562
The Three Cries of Deiphobus 189
The Tiger and the Deer 583
To a Hero-Worshipper 41
To R. 280
To the Boers 247
To the Cuckoo 36

To the Ganges 256
To the hill-tops of silence 649
To the Modern Priam 188
To the Sea 207
To weep because a glorious sun 182
Torn are the walls 675
Trance 548
Trance of Waiting 573
Transformation 561
Transiit, Non Periit 282
A Tree 207
The Triumph-Song of Trishuncou 215

Uloupie 163
The Universal Incarnation 607
The Unseen Infinite 618
Urvasie 65

Vain, they have said 663
Vast-winged the wind ran 651
The Vedantin's Prayer 212
The Vigil of Thaliard 48
Vision 255
A Vision of Science 204
Voice of the Summits 681

The Ways of the Spirit [1] 597
The Ways of the Spirit [2] 598
What is this talk 182
Who 201
Who art thou that camest 635
Winged with dangerous deity 652
The Witness and the Wheel 577
The Witness Spirit 602
The Word of the Silence 609
The World Game 632
World's delight 194

The Yogi on the Whirlpool 599

Part Three

Glossaries of Words and Phrases in the Complete Works

Glossary of Words and Phrases in Non-Indian Languages

The following abbreviations are used: (F) French, (Ger) German, (Gk) Greek, (I) Italian, (J) Japanese, (L) Latin, (P) Persian (including Perso-Arabic). Words used as mere philological examples and proper nouns, such as names of gods, are not included.

à contre coeur (F) unwillingly, reluctantly.
a fortiori (L) with stronger reason; more conclusively.
à peu près (F) about, approximately; approximation.
à quoi bon (F) What's the use?; What's the point?
à revers (F) turned upside down.
ad infinitum (L) without end or limit; for ever.
ad nauseam (L) to a disgusting extent.
adikon (Gk) the wrong, improper or unjust.
affolée (F) distraught; panic-stricken [*feminine*].
agathon (Gk) the good.
agents provocateurs (F) persons employed to detect suspected offenders by tempting them to overt action.
aischron (Gk) the shameful, disgraceful, base or infamous.
alter ego (L) "other I"; second self.
ambulando (L) by walking; cf. *solvitur ambulando*.
amoibê (Gk) change, mutation; the law of exchange and interchange.
amor intellectualis Dei (L) intellectual love of God.
amour-propre (F) self-esteem.
anabadên (Gk) rising; in the air.
anathema maranatha (Gk/Syriac) (Let him be) accursed. The Lord cometh!
andro-phonos (Gk) man-killing.
anima (L) breath, wind, life, life-soul, soul.
animus (L) mind, soul; hostility.
anthropoi athanatoi (Gk) men are immortals.
anthropos (Gk) man.
apeiron (Gk) the unlimited or boundless.
après moi le deluge (F) after me, the deluge ; after I am gone let happen what may. [attributed to Louis XV]
a priori (L) (reasoning) from what is prior, from cause to effect, deductively; presumptively.
areios (Gk) brave; warlike.
aretê (Gk) virtue, signifying first physical strength and courage and then moral force and elevation.
argumentum ad hominem (L) an "argument to the man", appealing to personal prejudices and emotions rather than to logic or reason.

aristos (Gk) the best.
arrière-pensée (F) mental reservation, ulterior motive.
arrivent de l'autre côté (F) go over to the other side, or, simply, die.
ars poetica (L) the art of poetry.
askêsis (Gk) practice, exercise, education to develop mind or body; ascetic life; *tapasyā*.
Astraea redux (L) Astraea (the Goddess of Justice) returns
atê (Gk) blind infatuation.
attachée (F) attached [*feminine*].
au courant (F) well informed, up-to-date.
au fond (F) at bottom; basically.
audi alteram partem (L) hear the other side; let the other side (in a case) be heard.
auraient été tués (F) would have been killed [*plural*].
aurora borealis (L) the northern lights.
aut Caesar aut nullus (L) either Caesar or nothing; all or nothing.
ave (L) hail; prayer, invocation.
avec notre divine Mère (F) with our divine Mother.

barbaricae postes squalentes auro (L) barbaric doors rough with gold.
beau idéal (F) one's highest type of excellence or beauty.
beaux-parents (F) parents-in-law.
Behesta (P) Heaven, Paradise.
bête noire (F) one's abomination or pet aversion.
bíos (Gk) life.
biós (Gk) bow.
boes Helioi (Gk) the cattle of the Sun.
bon vivant (F) a person who enjoys the good things in life, especially food and drink.
boni (L) good people.
boulê (Gk) preliminary council.
bushido (J) the code of honour and morals evolved by the Samurai.

café chantant (F) coffee-house with music and entertainment.
cahiers (F) notebooks.
caput mortuum (L) worthless residue.
casus belli (L) act justifying war.
cavalier servente (I) a male escort of a married woman.
cercle sportif (F) athletic club.
chacun des grands êtres Asouriques qui ont résolu d'être Tes serviteurs (F) each one of the great Asuric beings that have decided to be Thy servitors.
Chambre (F) the Chamber (of Deputies).
chantiers (F) yards.
chauno-politês (Gk) a silly citizen, easily duped by speeches.
chôrâ (Gk) place; country.
clichés (F) hackneyed literary phrases.
Comité Radical (F) Radical Committee.
comitia (L) large and unwieldy juries chosen by lot or otherwise as in Rome and Athens.
comme il faut (F) proper.
Commissaire (F) Commissioner.
commune (F) smallest French territorial division.
confrères (F) colleagues.
contretemps (F) mishap, hitch.
corps glorieux (F) luminous body.
cothurnus (L) The high thick-soled boot worn by actors in Greek tragedy.
coup de diplomatie (F) diplomatic move.

coup de force (F) act of strength, violent deed.
coup de grâce (F) finishing stroke.
coup d'état (F) violent or illegal change in government.
coup d'œil (F) comprehensive view.
credo (L) I believe; statement of belief ot faith.
credo quia impossibile (L) I believe because it is impossible.
credo quia incredibile (est) (L) I believe because it is unbelievable.
cui bono? (L) For whose benefit? To what end?
cul-de-sac (F) blind alley.
curiosa (L) careful, painstaking.

damnosa hereditas (L) a ruinous inheritance.
de (Gk) a particle without equivalent in modern languages, sometimes translatable as "but" or "and", but often simply enhancing the value of a word or phrase; in Sanskrit its equivalent is the particle *tu*.
de gustibus non est disputandum (L) there is no disputing about taste.
de novo (L) over again; anew.
déchéance (F) fall (from grace), downfall.
decreta (L) decrees; ordinances.
dégagé (F) free, easy, unconstrained.
*delenda est Carthago (*L) Carthage must be destroyed.
delta (Gk) the Greek letter *d*.
demiurgus (L) demiurge; creator of the universe, supernatural but subordinate to the Supreme Being.
dêmos (Gk) the people.
dénouement (F) unravelling of plot or complication, final solution in a play, novel, etc.
dessein de Dieu (F) the divine plan.
deus ex machina (L) "god from the machinery" (by which in ancient theatre gods were shown in the air); power, event, that comes out of nowhere in the nick of time to solve a difficulty.
dikaion (Gk) that which is in accordance with *dikê*; the just, justice.
dikê (Gk) justice, right.
disjecta membra (L) scattered fragments.
divine Mère (F) divine Mother.
divin Maître (F) divine Master.
double entendre (F) a word or phrase with a double meaning.
drasanti pathein (Gk) suffering by the doer; "the doer shall feel the effect of his act".
droits de douanes (F) custom-house dues, duty.
dulce est desipere in loco (L) it is pleasant to play the fool on occasion.
duomo (I) Italian cathedral.
durchhauen (Ger) to hack one's way through.
dux (L) leader.

E venni dal martirio a questa pace (I) And I came from martyrdom into this peace.
écarts (F) swerves, deviations, lapses.
ecclesia (L) regular assembly of Athenian citizens.
éclaircissement (F) clarification.
éclaireur (F) scout; reconnaissance unit.
éclat (F) brilliance, glamour; conspicuous success; general applause.
édition de luxe (F) deluxe edition of a book.
élan (F) impulse, rush of energy.
élite (F) the best, the chosen few.

émeute (F) popular rising.
emprise (F) hold, ascendancy (over person or mind).
en bloc (F) in one block; wholesale.
en fait (F) in fact.
en masse (F) in a mass, all together.
ennui (F) boredom, weariness.
ens (Gk) an existing or real thing; an entity.
enthousiasmos (Gk) a god-inspired zeal.
envergure (F) scope, comprehensiveness of outlook.
envoi (F) envoy, author's parting words.
épatant (F) splendid, stunning, amazing.
epiekes (Gk) the morally seemly.
eppur si muove (I) and yet it moves.
ergo (L) therefore.
eris (Gk) strife.
esti gar hen (Gk) for it is the One.
et cetera (L) and so forth; etc.
et hoc genus omne (L) and all that sort of thing.
éternuer (F) to sneeze.
euprepeia (Gk) fair appearance, speciousness.
euprepês (Gk) that which is seemly or outwardly decorous.
éveillez-vous (F) awake!
ex nihilo nihil fit (L) out of nothing nothing comes.
ex parte (L) in the interests of one side only.
ex uno disce omnes (L) from one learn all.
Exegi monumentum aere perennius (L) I have reared a monument more lasting than bronze.

facilis descensus (L) the descent is easy.
factum (L) thing that is made.
fainéant (F) do-nothing; idle and ineffectual.
fait accompli (F) thing done and no longer worth arguing against.
fait-divers (F) brief news item.
fatum (L) destiny, divine will, fate.
faucille d'or (F) sickle of gold.
faustitas (L) good fortune.
Fiat justitia ruat coelum (L) Let justice and right be done though the heavens fall.
flasque (F) slack, loose, flaccid.
flottement (F) wavering, fluctuation.
folie de persécution (F) persecution mania.
Force Divine (F) Divine Force.
fourmillement (F) tingling sensation.
fracas (F) crash, uproar, noisy quarrel.
Führer (Ger) leader.
functus officio (L) having fulfilled an office, out of office; no longer having official power to act.

Garten (Ger) garden.
gaster anaidês (Gk) the troublesome stomach.
gendarmes (F) constables, policemen.
gendarmerie (F) police force that is part of the armed forces; military police.
gêne (F) embarrassment.
gens (L) clan or lineage of families.
genus irritabile vatum (L) the irritable race of poets.
Glischr-antilog-exepitriptos (Gk) a "sticky disputant" who cavils but cannot confute.
gnothi seuton (Gk) know thyself.
graeculus esuriens (L) hungry little Greek; a starving and greedy scholar who is prepared to commit any vileness for the sake of earning a livelihood.

gran rifiuto (I) the great refusal.
guarda e passa (I) look and pass.
guérisseurs (F) healers.

hara-kiri (J) suicide by disembowelment, as practised by higher classes in Japan when in disgrace or sentenced to death.
Hetaira (Gk) in Greece, an especially learned and accomplished courtesan.
Hetairae (Latinized Gk) plural of *Hetaira*
hic jacet (L) here lies; epitaph.
homme à la Phénicienne (F) man prepared in Phoenician style (to be eaten).
homme d'état (F) statesman.
homme moyen (F) common man.
homo (L) man (as a genus).
homo externalis Russellius (L) external Russellian man.
homo indicus (L) Indian man.
homo intellectualis (L) intellectual man.
homo psychicus (L) emotional or psychic man.
hors concours (F) not for competition, not competing (on account of acknowledged excellence).
hubris (Gk) excessive pride towards or defiance of the gods.

Iaon (Gk) Ionian.
idées forces (F) ideas that are forces.
idem (L) the same.
ignis fatuus (L) will-o'-the-wisp; any delusive ideal that leads one astray.
ignoramus et ignorabimus (L) we do not know and will not (ever) know.
Il faut à chaque instant savoir tout perdre pour tout gagner (F) At every moment, one must be able to lose all in order to gain all.
imperator (L) commander; emperor.
in esse (L) in existence.
in horis aeternum (L) Eternity in the hours.
in ipsa persona (L) in his or her own person.
in loco (L) in (the right) place.
in omnibus (L) in all.
in ovo (L) in the egg; in an undeveloped or unmanifested state.
in posse (L) in potentiality.
in terrorem (L) as a warning.
in vacuo (L) in a void or vacuum.
inamorata (I) lady love, sweetheart.
insano indegno mistero delle cose (I) the insane and ignoble mystery of things.
insouciance (F) indifference, casual lack of concern.
instituta (L) arrangements, modes of life (that acquire a fixed and formal status); institutions.
io-stephanos (Gk) violet-crowned.
ipse dixit (L) dogmatic statement resting on bare authority.
ipso facto (L) by that very fact.
Ite hinc, Camenae, vos quoque ite jam, sane / Dulces Camenae, nam fatebimur verum / Dulces fuistis, et tamen meas chartas / Revisitote sed pudenter et raro. (L) O Muses, off with you, be gone with all the rest! / Ye charming Muses, for the truth shall be confessed / Ye charming were, and modestly and rarely still / Ye must revisit pages that I then shall fill.

je m'en fiche (F) I do not care.
jeu d'esprit (F) witticism.
jeunesse (F) youth.
Juge d'Instruction (F) examining magistrate.

jus (L) law or equity, as established by public authority or custom.
juste (F) just, right.

kalon (Gk) the beautiful; that which is purely beautiful.
kata ton logon (Gk) according to reason.
katabadên (Gk) descending; on the ground.
kat'erin (Gk) according to strife.
katharsis (Gk) purging, purification (as by the drama).
kômê (Gk) village, quarter.
koruth-aiolos (Gk) helmet-glancing.

La Paix régnera sur terre (F) Peace will reign upon earth.
laeta (L) joyful, glad, copious.
laissez-faire (F) non-interference.
lao-kataratos (Gk) cursed by the people.
lapsus calami (L) slip of the pen.
Les hommes, poussés par le conflit des forces, accomplissent un sublime sacrifice. (F) Driven by the clash of forces, men perform a sublime sacrifice.
lèse-majesté (F) injured majesty; treason (against the sovereign).
lèse-nation (F) treason (against the nation).
L'état, c'est moi (F) I am the State. (attributed to Louis XIV)
lettre de cachet (F) order (of arrest) under the king's private seal.
lex (L) law (an express enactment).
lex talionis (L) the law of retaliation, an eye for an eye.
libertus (L) freedman; manumitted slave who still owed duties to his former master.
L'Idée Nouvelle (F) The New Idea.
littérateur (F) literary man.
locus standi (L) right to bring an action or to appear before a court.
logoi (Gk) plural of *logos*.
logos (Gk) Word, (universal) Reason; Knowledge-Will;
[in Theosophy]: creative Deity, Demiurge.
(de) longue haleine (F) of a long and exacting nature.
longueur (F) length.

Mädchen (Ger) girl.
magnum opus (L) writer's or other artist's chief production.
maire (F) mayor.
maladroit (F) awkward, clumsy.
malaise (F) uneasiness, discomfort.
manibus (date) lilia plenis (L) (give me) lilies with full hands.
marche interne d'univers (F) the inner march of the world.
mélange (F) mixture.
mélangé (F) mixed.
mens (L) mind.
métier (F) profession, occupation.
Mikado (J) the Emperor of Japan.
milieu (F) environment.
mnêsikakein (Gk) to remember wrongs.
Mnemosyne (Gk) the goddess of memory, Mother of the muses.
modus vivendi (L) mode of living, i.e. arrangement between disputants pending settlement of debate.
moissonneur (F) harvester.
mole ruet sua (L) will collapse by its own mass.
mole ruit sua (L) collapses by its own mass.
mores (L) customary morality.
mot juste (F) the right word in the right place.
municipia (L) towns, especially in Italy, subject to Rome but

governed by their own laws; free towns.
Musa Spiritus (L) Muse-Spirit.
mutatis mutandis (L) with necessary changes.
mystique (F) mystique; sense of mystery, of remoteness from the ordinary, and of power surrounding something.

nabūt (naboot) (Arabic) long wooden staff.
nauarchein (Gk) to be an admiral.
nau-archos (Gk) ship-ruler, admiral.
nazzerana (P) gift or tribute offered to royalty or to a superior.
ne plus ultra (L) highest point capable of being attained.
néant (F) nothingness.
negatur (L) it is denied.
nem. con. = *nemine contradicente* (L) no one contradicting; without opposition.
neotto-tropheisthai (Gk) to be brought up like the young of a bird.
netteté (F) neatness, sharpness, clearness.
nihil humani alienum (L) nothing human is alien (to me).
nil-admirari (L) attitude of being surprised at, or admiring, nothing.
noblesse oblige (F) privilege entails responsibility; "the nobly born must nobly do".
nomen (L) name.
nomoi (Gk) plural of *nomos*.
nomos (Gk) habit; custom; law.
non est (L) is not; non-existent.
non possumus (L) we cannot; statement of inability to act or move.
notre (F) our.
nous (Gk) intellect, reason (corresponds roughly to *buddhi* of Indian psychology).
numen (L) consent; the will and power of the gods; divine power or majesty.

obiter dicta (L) incidental remarks.
omissis omittendis (L) with necessary omissions.
omne ignotam pro falso (L) everything unknown is taken as false.
omne ignotam pro magnifico (L) everything unknown is taken as grand.
on dit (F) one says; people say.
O passi graviora (L) fiercer (griefs) you have suffered (literally, O you who have suffered greater).
O passi graviora, dabit deus his quoque finem (L) Fiercer griefs you have suffered, to these too God will give ending.
O passi graviora, dabit deus his quoque finem. . . . forsan et haec olim meminisse iuvabit (L) Fiercer griefs you have suffered, to these too God will give ending. . . . Perhaps one day it will bring you joy to recall even these trials.
optimates (L) the best men, aristocrats.
opus (L) work, labour.
ordre (F) order.
osé (F) daring.
ouvrier (F) worker.
oxu-schoinos (Gk) having sharp reeds.
oxu-thumos (Gk) sharp-passioned.

paid-oletôr (Gk) a destroyer of one's children.
paido-poiein (Gk) to beget children.
paido-tribein (Gk) to train boys.

paix (F) peace.
pampotent par terre et mer (F) preponderant by land and sea.
pantheos (Gk) cosmic spirit.
par excellence (F) by virtue of special excellence; above all others that may be so called.
pari passu (L) with an equal and equable march.
parquet (F) (room of the) public prosecutor.
parti pris (F) bias, prejudice, preconceived opinion.
passionné (F) a passionate person.
paterfamilias (L) father of the family.
patria (L) fatherland; one's native country.
peine forte et dure (F) dire punishment.
penchant (F) inclination, liking.
péripéties (F) twists and turns.
per saltum (L) by a leap; transition by overleaping rather than by a gradual progression.
per se (L) in itself, essentially.
persona (L) originally, mask (of an actor); personage, character; personality, person.
personae (L) plural of *persona*.
persona grata (L) acceptable person.
philiâ (Gk) friendships, affection.
philologue (Ger) philologist.
phratria (Gk) kinship group.
phren (Gk) mind.
phronis (Gk) practical wisdom.
phusis (Gk) nature.
phusi-zoos (Gk) life-producing.
pince-sans-rire (F) person with a dry sense of humour.
pis aller (F) course taken for want of a better.
poeta nascitur non fit (L) a poet is born, not made.
poietes (Gk) one who makes; a poet.
point d'appui (F) point of support; base of operations.
points de repère (F) reference points, landmarks.
poison (F) poison.
polemos (Gk) war.
polis (Gk) city; city-state.
politikon zōon (Gk) political animal [Aristotle's definition of man].
Poltergeist (Gk) noisy mischievous spirit.
polu-teknos (Gk) having many children.
poseur (F) one who poses; affected person.
pou stō (Gk) a "where to stand", a station of leverage.
praesidium maestis reis (L) bulwark of the sorrowful accused.
prima facie (L) (arising) at first sight, (based) on the first impression.
primus inter pares (L) first among equals.
processus (F) process.
Procureur Général (F) Attorney General.
profanum vulgus (L) the common masses.
projet de loi (F) (draft) bill.
Prospexi Italiam summa sublimis ab unda (L) Uplifted on the crest of a wave, I discerned Italy.
protégé (F) someone under the care and protection of an influential person.
proxime accessit (L) approached nearest.
pseudo-christos (Gk) a false Christ.
pseudo-martus (Gk) a false witness.
psucharion ei bastazon nekron (Gk) a little soul carrying a corpse.
psuchê (Gk) soul.
pure lumière (F) pure light.

que voulez-vous? (F) What do you expect? What can you do?
quicquid delirant reges, plectuntur . . . (L) whatever madness the kings commit, the . . . pay the price.
quid pro quo (L) something for something.
quorsum haec incerta? (L) Whither does this uncertainty lead?
quorsum haec putida tendunt? (L) Whither does such wretched stuff (affected writing) tend?

raison d'être (F) reason for existence; purpose.
rapport (F) relation, connection.
rari nantes in gurgite vasto (L) rare swimming in the vast gurge.
rayonnement (F) radiance, effulgence.
recherché (F) elaborate; studied, affected, mannered (style, expression).
réclame (F) public acclaim or attention.
rectum (L) straight, direct; the straight, the upright.
recueilli (F) drawn back, quiet and collected in oneself.
reculer pour mieux sauter (F) to draw back in order to take a better leap.
reductio ad absurdum (L) reduction to absurdity.
regressus ad infinitum (L) infinite regress.
Renonçants (F) renouncers (in colonial Pondicherry, Indians who secured the rights of French citizenship by renouncing their personal status under Indian law).
res (L) thing; thing that is.
res judicata (L) thing judged; a case or suit already decided.
revanche (F) revenge, recovery of lost territory.
revenants (F) ghosts; those returned from the dead.
rhodon (Gk) rose.
ripae ulterioris (L) of the other shore.

sabash (P) well done! Bravo!
saeva indignatio (L) fierce indignation.
saltus (L) leap; sudden transition, breach of continuity.
samurai (J) member(s) of Japanese military caste.
sanad (P) edict or ordinance.
sang froid (F) cold blood; composure, coolness in danger or under agitating circumstances.
sans-patrie (F) stateless person.
saturnia regna (L) the reign of Saturn (the Golden Age).
sauf-conduit (F) safe conduct.
sauve qui peut (F) let him find safely who can; precipitate flight in various directions.
savoir-faire (F) know-how; tact.
securus judicat orbis terrarum (L) the world's verdict is secure.
Seigneur (F) Lord.
shogun (J) Japanese hereditary commander-in-chief and virtual ruler.
sì come quando Marsia traesti / della vagina delle membra sue (I) as when you pulled Marsyas out of the scabbard of his limbs.
sic volo, sic jubeo (L) thus I will, thus I command; arbitrary order.
sine die (L) without date; indefinitely adjourned.
sine qua non (L) indispensable condition or qualification.
solvitur ambulando (L) solved by walking, solved by (its) moving.

sophia (Gk) wisdom.
sophoi (Gk) wise men.
sophos (Gk) wise man.
spermatikos (Gk) seminal, generative.
sphragid-onuch-argo-komêtês (Gk) lazy people "who care only for their rings, nails and hair."
spirituelle (F) spiritual [*feminine*].
status quo (L) the state in which; the existing condition.
strategos (Gk) host-leader, military commander, especially one of annually appointed board of ten at Athens.
sub judice (L) under judicial consideration, yet decided, still debatable.
sui generis (L) a thing apart which stands on its own merits and to which ordinary principles cannot be applied, not classifiable with others, unique.
Summa ars est celare artem (L) The highest art is to conceal art.
Sunt lacrimae rerum (L) there are tears of things.
Sunt lacrimae rerum et mentem mortalia tangunt (L) Haunted by tears is the world and our hearts by the touch of things mortal.

Ta splendeur veut rayonner (F) Thy splendour wishes to radiate.
tabula rasa (L) erased tablet; human mind viewed as having no innate ideas.
Tao (Chinese) the Way.
tau (Gk) the Greek letter *t*.
Te Deum (L) Christian hymn beginning *Te Deum laudamus, "We praise Thee, O God."*
Telles furent les deux phrases que j'écrivis hier par une sorte de nécessité absolue. La première, comme si la puissance de la prière ne serait complète que si elle était tracée sur le papier. (F) These were the two sentences that I wrote yesterday compelled by a kind of absolute necessity. The first one, as if the power of the prayer would be complete only if it were written down on paper.
tels quels (F) as they are.
tetartê (Gk) fourth.
theōn en gounasi keitai (Gk) it lies on the knees of the gods.
theos (Gk) god.
Theos ouk estin alla gignetai (Gk) God is not, but is becoming; the Divine is not in being but in becoming.
theta (Gk) the Greek letter *th*.
thumo-lêon (Gk) heart-lion.
tîmê (Gk) price, value, respect, honour.
tithêsi (Gk) establishes.
to epieikês (Gk) the becoming.
to kalon (Gk) the beautiful.
to pûr epelthon (Gk) fire in its advance.
tour de force (F) feat of strength.
tra la la (F) so there!
tracas (F) worry, bother, trouble.
trahison (F) treason, treachery.
Transiit, non periit (L) He has passed beyond, he has not perished.
tris-kako-daimôn (Gk) thrice-evil-fated.
trompe-l'oeil (F) deceptive illusion.
trouvaille (F) lucky find, godsend.
tu quoque (L) you too; the retort "so are (or did etc.) you".

ultra vires (L) beyond one's power or authority.
une autre histoire (F) another story;

a different matter.
univers (F) universe (world).
urbs (L) city, metropolis.

vae victis (L) woe to the conquered (expressing victor's intention of exacting full fruits of victory).
Vaterland (Ger) fatherland.
vates (L) seer, poet.
vehis (L) thou carriest.
velivolum (L) sail-flying, i.e. with sails flying over it (of the sea).
vernae (L) home-born slaves.
vers libre (F) free verse.
via . . . qua me quoque possim / Tollere humo victorque virum volitare per ora. (L) a path . . . by which I too may lift myself from the dust, and, as a victor, fly through the mouths of men.
vice versa (L) the other way round.
Victrix causa deis placuit, sed victa Catoni (L) The victorious cause pleased the gods, but the vanquished one pleased Cato.
video meliora proboque, deteriora sequor (L) I see the better and approve of it, I follow the worse.
virtus (L) virtue, signifying first physical strength and courage and then moral force and elevation.
vivat (L) long live — !
voulu (F) deliberate, intentional, studied.
vox et praeterea nihil (L) a voice and nothing more.

wha hae (Scots) who have.
wurden getodet worden sein (Ger) error for *wären getötet worden* = would have been killed.

Zeitgeist (Ger) the Time-Spirit.
zenana (P) the part of a house reserved for women.

Glossary of Words and Phrases in Sanskrit and Other Indian Languages

Scope This glossary includes most words and phrases from Sanskrit and other Indian languages that occur in THE COMPLETE WORKS OF SRI AUROBINDO. Omissions include:

1. Long passages that are translated or paraphrased where they occur as well as words from these passages that are examined separately.
2. Words occurring in poetical works and translations.
3. Words and meanings found only in *Record of Yoga*, volumes 10 and 11 of THE COMPLETE WORKS. These are defined in a separate glossary to *Record of Yoga*, published in volume 38.
4. Linguistic examples, such as those given in *Vedic and Philological Studies*, volume 14 of THE COMPLETE WORKS.
5. Many proper names, including most names of historical personages, names of less important mythological figures, most titles of texts, etc.
6. Words and phrases printed in *devanāgarī* or Bengali script.
7. Adjectives and nouns which are formed from Sanskrit nouns but which are not themselves Sanskrit words (e.g., pranic, Asurism).

Arrangement and Transliteration Sanskrit words and phrases are listed in English alphabetical order, letter by letter, ignoring spaces and hyphens. They are transliterated in the glossary according to the equivalences established by the International Alphabet of Sanskrit Transliteration (IAST), a scholarly system

that uses diacritical marks to represent Sanskrit sounds precisely and unambiguously. Words in modern Indian languages are transliterated according to modified forms of the IAST system. In THE COMPLETE WORKS and in this glossary, words transliterated according to the IAST system are printed in *italics*. They are not normally capitalised, except for proper names, since Indian scripts have no capital letters.

Sri Aurobindo often transliterated Sanskrit and other Indian terms more freely, without diacritics, employing informal English equivalents of some Sanskrit letters. Sometimes he also omitted a short "a", especially at the end of a word. He did not usually italicise words spelled in this manner and frequently capitalised them. For example, he often wrote the Sanskrit word आदेश not as "*ādeśa*", but "adesh" or "Adesh". He adopted these less technical spellings for many words of common occurrence (e.g., chakra, Ishwara, Rishi).

In his early writings, reflecting the practice of the time, Sri Aurobindo spelled some Sanskrit words and names in what may now seem a quite irregular fashion. Examples are "Opsara" for *apsaras* and Çakya-Mouni for *Śākyamuni*. In preparing these early works for publication, the editors of THE COMPLETE WORKS have generally reproduced these old-fashioned spellings from the manuscripts in order to preserve the flavour of the texts.

In the glossary, if Sri Aurobindo's spelling of a word differs from the formal transliteration in the letters used (disregarding diacritics), his spelling is given in parentheses after the standardised form of the word (e.g., "*śānti* (shanti)"). Cross-references are given where such differences in spelling affect the alphabetical order (e.g., "shanti, see *śānti*"). If there is no such difference (as in *samatā*/samata), the italicised transliteration with diacritics alone is listed.

While writing in English, Sri Aurobindo often formed the plural of Sanskrit nouns by adding the English "s". In the glossary, this "s" is printed in roman type (e.g., *Maruts*). The proper Sanskrit plural is given in the *devanāgarī* spelling (e.g., मरुतः = *Marutaḥ*).

Definitions The definitions given are meant to bring out the significance of words *only as they are used by Sri Aurobindo* and are not intended as exhaustive dictionary definitions. The compilers have often used Sri Aurobindo's own words in writing the definitions. Sanskrit words used in the definitions are themselves defined in their own places.

Inflected Forms Most Sanskrit nouns and adjectives included in this glossary are listed under their uninflected forms. If inflected forms also occur, they are placed under the uninflected form (e.g., *hotā* under *hotṛ*). Very brief (and therefore sometimes technically incomplete) grammatical descriptions of the inflected forms are given (e.g., "[nominative]" in the case of *hotā*, not mentioning that it is singular unless the plural also occurs).

Citations The sources of most quoted phrases (excluding those of common occurrence in Sanskrit texts) are given after the definitions within square brackets. If the phrase as quoted differs in some respect from the original Sanskrit text, "cf." is put before the reference.

Abbreviations

Beng.	Bengali
Guj.	Gujarati
Hind.	Hindi/Hindustani (in this glossary also used for words common to several modern North Indian languages)
Mar.	Marathi
Ved.	*Veda*/Vedic (Sanskrit words which are exclusively Vedic or of which the meanings given apply only to the words as used in the *Veda*)
ṚV	*Ṛgveda*
Ait.	*Aitareya Upaniṣad*
Bṛh.	*Bṛhadāraṇyaka Upaniṣad*
Chānd.	*Chāndogya Upaniṣad*
Māṇḍ.	*Māṇḍūkya Upaniṣad*
Muṇḍ.	*Muṇḍaka Upaniṣad*
Śvet.	*Śvetāśvatara Upaniṣad*
Tait.	*Taittirīya Upaniṣad*

A

ā barhiṣi sīdata (á barhishi sídata) आ बर्हिषि सीदत, sit on the sacred grass.
ābdār [Beng.] আবদার, claim, demand (as by a child).
ābhāsa आभास, reflection; likeness.
abhaya अभय, fearlessness; passive freedom from fear.
abhayam [nominative]
abhaya vacana अभय वचन, assurance of safety.
abhī अभी, fearless.
abhīḥ [nominative]
abhimāna (abhiman) अभिमान, self-respect, pride, especially hurt pride or haughtiness.
abhinakṣantaḥ अभिनक्षन्तः, they who travel towards (the goal). [*Ved.*]
abhiśāpa (abhishap) अभिशाप, curse.
abhiṣeka (abhishek) अभिषेक, sprinkling, anointment; royal function, coronation.
abhito vartate अभितो वर्तते, is all around. [*Gītā* 5.26]
abhraṁliha अभ्रंलिह, "cloud-licking", (that which) touches the clouds.
abhva अभ्व, anything dark, dense and unformed.
abhyāsa अभ्यास, constant practice (of a method).
abhyutthānam adharmasya अभ्युत्थानमधर्मस्य, the uprising of unrighteousness. [*Gītā* 4.7]
acalaḥ sanātanaḥ अचलः सनातनः, motionless, sempiternal. [*Gītā* 2.24]
acañcalatā अचञ्चलता, absence of restlessness; quietude.
ācāra (achar) आचार, conduct; (rigid) custom; formally regulated method of self-discipline; rule of life.
ācāraśuddhi आचारशुद्धि, purity of *ācāra*.
ācārya (acharya) आचार्य, teacher, preceptor.
acetana (achetana) अचेतन, unconscious, non-sentient.
acetanam [nominative]
achar, see *ācāra*.
acharya, see *ācārya*.
achetana, see *acetana*.
acintyam avyavahāryam अचिन्त्यमव्यवहार्यम्, unthinkable, incommunicable. [cf. *Māṇḍ.* 7]
acintyarūpa अचिन्त्यरूप, of unthinkable form.
acintyarūpam [nominative] [*Muṇḍ.* 3.1.7; *Gītā* 8.9]
acitti अचित्ति, unconsciousness; the non-perceiving principle in our consciousness.
acyuta अच्युत, not-fallen, firm, solid, unperturbed, unmoved.
adabdhā vratā dhruvā yā devā akṛṇvata (adabdhá vratá dhruvá yá devá akrinvata) अदब्धा व्रता ध्रुवा या देवा अकृण्वत, the rules fixed and unovercome which the gods have made. [cf. *ṚV* 1.36.5 and 2.9.1]
adbhutaḥ अद्भुतः, wonderful.
ādehanipātāt आदेहनिपातात्, as soon as the body falls away.
ādeśa (adesh, adesha) आदेश, voice, impulsion, command.
adevī māyā अदेवी माया, undivine *māyā*.
adevīr māyāḥ [plural], formations of a dark and false creative knowledge. [*Ved.*]
adhama अधम, lowest; low, degraded.
adhamā gati अधमा गति, the lowest status; the lowest path.
adhamāṁ gatim [accusative] [*Gītā* 16.20]
ādhāra (adhar) आधार, 1. support, vessel, vehicle. 2. the individual system; that in which the

consciousness is now contained, mind-life-body.

adharma अधर्म, not-*dharma*; the reactionary force which makes for evil, ignorance and darkness.

adhibhūta अधिभूत, the elemental; the objective phenomenon of being.

adhidaiva अधिदैव, that which pertains to the Gods (non-material powers); the subjective phenomenon of being.

adhidaivata अधिदैवत, the divine element in the becoming.

adhikāra अधिकार, capacity; something in the immediate power of a man's nature that determines by its characteristics his right to this or that way of *yoga*.

adhikārī अधिकारी, one who has *adhikāra* (for a particular way of *yoga*).

adhikāribheda अधिकारिभेद, distinction between *adhikārī*s.

adhīna अधीन, subject to, subservient to.

adhiṣṭhāna अधिष्ठान, basis, standing ground (of the soul in Nature).

adhiṣṭhātrī devatā अधिष्ठात्री देवता, indwelling Godhead.

adhiṣṭhāya अधिष्ठाय, having dwelt in or stood upon. [*Gītā* 4.6]

adhiṣṭhita अधिष्ठित, seated above.

adhiyajña अधियज्ञ, the cosmic principle of works and sacrifice; the secret Divine who receives the sacrifice.

adho gacchanti अधो गच्छन्ति, they go downwards. [*Gītā* 14.18]

adhogati अधोगति, downward movement; descent (towards matter or mere form).

adhvara (adhwara) अध्वर, travelling, moving; a word for "sacrifice" (really an adjective, the full phrase is *adhvara yajña*). [*Ved.*]

adhvarasya peśaḥ अध्वरस्य पेशः, the form of the pilgrim-sacrifice. [*Ṛ V* 7.42.1]

adhvara yajña (adhwara yajna) अध्वर यज्ञ, the sacrifice that travels to the home of the godheads. [*Ved.*]

adhvaryu (adhwaryu) अध्वर्यु, the conductor of the sacrifice; a priest of the pilgrim-sacrifice. [*Ved.*]

adhwara (yajna), see *adhvara, adhvara yajña*.

adhyakṣa अध्यक्ष, presiding person or presence; he who seated over all in the supreme ether oversees things, views and controls them from above.

adhyāropa अध्यारोप, imposition.

adhyātma अध्यात्म, the spiritual, everything that has to do with the highest existence (*ātman*) in us; the principle of the self in Nature.

adhyātmacetasā अध्यात्मचेतसा, by means of a spiritual consciousness. [*Gītā* 3.30]

adhyātma jīvana अध्यात्मजीवन, the spiritual life.

adhyātma-śāstra (adhyatma-shastra) अध्यात्मशास्त्र, science and art of spiritual living.

adhyātma-sukham अध्यात्मसुखम्, spiritual happiness.

adhyātmayoga अध्यात्मयोग, spiritual *yoga*.

ādhyātmika (adhyatmic) आध्यात्मिक, spiritual.

adhyāya अध्याय, chapter.

ādi-devam ajaṁ vibhum आदिदेवमजं विभुम्, the original Godhead, the Unborn, the all-pervading Master. [*Gītā* 10.12]

aditayaḥ अदितयः, infinite beings. [*Ṛ V* 7.52.1]

aditaye anāgasaḥ अदितये अनागसः,

blameless before the Infinite Mother. [cf. *ṚV* 1.24.15; 5.82.6]

Aditi अदिति, the indivisible consciousness-force and *ānanda* of the Supreme; the infinite Mother of the gods; supreme Nature or infinite Consciousness.

Aditi devatāmayī अदिति देवतामयी, *Aditi* full of the gods. [cf. *Kaṭha* 2.1.7]

ādityāḥ, ādityāsaḥ (Adityas) आदित्याः, the solar gods, children of Infinity; sons of the infinite Mother (*Aditi*). [*Ved.*]

ādityavarṇa आदित्यवर्ण, having the colour of the sun.

ādityavarṇas tamasaḥ parastāt आदित्यवर्णस्तमसः परस्तात्, refulgent as the sun beyond the darkness. [*Gītā* 8.9]

ādityavat prakāśayati tat param आदित्यवत् प्रकाशयति तत् परम्, like a sun lights up that Supreme. [*Gītā* 5.16]

ādityavat tamasaḥ parastāt आदित्यवत् तमसः परस्तात्, like a sun beyond darkness. [cf. *Śvet.* 3.8; *Gītā* 8.9]

adreḥ sānu अद्रेः सानु, a level of the hill (of being). [*Ved.*]

adri अद्रि, 1. hill, mountain; rock, stone, dense substance (a figure for the physical consciousness). 2. the pressing-stone. 3. the thunderbolt, the formed electric force of *Indra*. [*Ved.*]
adrim [accusative]

adṛṣṭa अदृष्ट, the unseen thing, Fate.

adruhaḥ अद्रुहः, unharmful.

advaita (adwaita) अद्वैत, non-duality; Monism, monistic *Vedānta*.

advaita-jñānī (adwaita-jnani) अद्वैतज्ञानी, one who follows the *advaita* path of Knowledge.

advaitavāda (adwaitavada) अद्वैतवाद, the doctrine of *advaita*.

advaitavādin (adwaitavadin) अद्वैतवादिन्, one who professes the *advaitavāda*.

advaitin (adwaitin) अद्वैतिन्, a Vedantic Monist.

advaya अद्वय, free from the duality.

advitīyam (adwitiyam) अद्वितीयम्, non-dual, without a second.

adwaita etc., see *advaita* etc.

ādyaṁ puruṣaṁ yataḥ pravṛttiḥ prasṛtā purāṇī आद्यं पुरुषं यतः प्रवृत्तिः प्रसृता पुराणी, the original Soul from whom proceeds the ancient sempiternal urge to action [*pravṛtti*]. [*Gītā* 15.4]

ādyā śakti (Adya Shakti) आद्या शक्ति, original Power; the supreme divine Consciousness and Power above the worlds; the Transcendent Mother.

āgamiṣṭhā आगमिष्ठा, most ready to come. [*ṚV* 5.76.2]

agaṇanaśakti अगणनशक्ति, infinite variations of energy.

aghaṭana-ghaṭana-paṭīyasī अघटन-घटन-पटीयसी, very skilful at bringing about the impossible.

Agnāyī अग्नायी, the consort of *Agni*; she is identified with *svāhā*, the exclamation uttered when an oblation to the gods is cast into the sacrificial fire.

agni अग्नि, 1. fire. 2. one of the five *bhūta*s: the formatory principle represented to our senses in matter as heat, light and fire. 3. *Agni*: the Vedic god of fire; the divine will perfectly inspired by divine Wisdom which is the active and effective power of the Truth-Consciousness.

agniḥ pūrvebhir ṛṣibhir īḍyo nūtanair uta (agnih purvebhir rishibhir idyo nutanair uta) अग्निः पूर्वेभिर्ऋषिभिरीड्यो नूतनैरुत, the Flame

adorable by the ancient sages is adorable too by the new. [*ṚV* 1.1.2]

agni pāvaka अग्नि पावक, the purifying fire; the psychic fire.

agnir īḍyaḥ अग्निरीड्यः, the Flame adorable. [cf. *ṚV* 1.1.2]

agni śakti (agni shakti) अग्नि शक्ति, the force of fire.

agni vaiśvānara (agni vaishwanara) अग्नि वैश्वानर, 1. *Agni* as the universal in Man or universal Power. 2. the heat that digests food.

ahaituka अहैतुक, without any motive; disinterested.
ahaitukī अहैतुकी [feminine]

ahaitukī bhakti अहैतुकी भक्ति, motiveless devotion; inherent yearning.

aham अहम्, I.

aham ādiḥ sarvaśaḥ अहमादिः सर्वशः, I am altogether and in every way the origin. [*Gītā* 10.2]

ahaṁbhāva अहंभाव, the state of being "I".

ahaṁ brahma asmi अहं ब्रह्म अस्मि, I am *brahman*.

ahaṁ-buddhi अहंबुद्धि, ego-idea.

aham eva akṣayaḥ kālaḥ अहमेव अक्षयः कालः, I am imperishable Time. [*Gītā* 10.33]

ahaṁkāra (ahankara, ahankar) अहंकार, ego-sense; ego-idea; the divisional principle of ego-formation; the separative ego-sense which makes each being conceive of itself as an independent personality.

ahaṁkartā अहंकर्ता, "I" as the doer.

ahaṁkṛta bhāva अहंकृतभाव, egoistic condition of consciousness.

ahaṁ kṛtsnasya jagataḥ prabhavaḥ pralayas tathā अहं कृत्स्नस्य जगतः प्रभवः प्रलयस्तथा, I am the birth of the whole world and so too its dissolution. [*Gītā* 7.6]

ahaṁ mṛtyuḥ sarvaharaḥ अहं मृत्युः सर्वहरः, I am all-snatching death. [cf. *Gītā* 10.34]

ahaṁ sarvasya prabhavo mattaḥ sarvaṁ pravartate अहं सर्वस्य प्रभवो मत्तः सर्वं प्रवर्तते, I am the birth of everything and from me all proceeds into development of action and movement. [*Gītā* 10.8]

ahaṁ tvāṁ mokṣayiṣyāmi mā śucaḥ अहं त्वां मोक्षयिष्यामि मा शुचः, I will deliver thee, do not grieve. [see the following]

ahaṁ tvā sarvapāpebhyo mokṣayiṣyāmi mā śucaḥ अहं त्वा सर्वपापेभ्यो मोक्षयिष्यामि मा शुचः, I will deliver thee from all sin and evil, do not grieve. [*Gītā* 18.66]

ahaṁ vedmi śuko vetti sañjayo vetti vā na vā अहं वेद्मि शुको वेत्ति सञ्जयो वेत्ति वा न वा, I know, Shuka knows, Sanjaya knows or perhaps does not. [*Mahābhārata* 1.1.81]

ahan अहन्, day.

ahaṅkāra, see *ahaṁkāra*.

āhavanīya आहवनीय, a type of sacred fire in Vedic rituals.

ahiṁsā (ahinsa) अहिंसा, harmlessness, non-injuring and non-killing.

ahiṁsā paramo dharmaḥ अहिंसा परमो धर्मः, *ahiṁsā* is the highest law (*dharma*). [*Mahābhārata* 13.117.37]

ahiṁsuka (ahimsuk) अहिंसुक, one who practises non-violence.

ahinsa, see *ahiṁsā*.

Ahi Vṛtra (Ahi Vritra) अहि वृत्र, the serpent *Vṛtra*. [*Ved.*]

Airāvata ऐरावत, the name of the elephant of *Indra*.

aiśvara yoga ऐश्वर योग, divine *yoga*.

aiśvarya (aishwarya) ऐश्वर्य, one of

the *aṣṭasiddhi*s: effectiveness of the Will acting on object or event without the aid of physical means.

ajā अजा, unborn female energy; a term for *prakṛti*.

ajanayat अजनयत्, he brought it to birth.

ajña अज्ञ, ignorant.

ājñā आज्ञा, command; thought that is will.

ājñācakra (ajna chakra) आज्ञाचक्र, the centre (*cakra*) between the eye-brows, which governs the dynamic mind, will, vision, mental formation.

ajñāna अज्ञान, ignorance.
ajñānam [nominative]

ājñāna आज्ञान, Knowledge-Will; the operation by which the consciousness dwells on an image of things so as to govern and possess it in power.
ājñānam [nominative]

ajñānasaṁbhūtaṁ hṛtsthaṁ saṁśayam अज्ञानसंभूतं हृत्स्थं संशयम्, doubt born of ignorance stationed in the heart. [*Gītā* 4.42]

ajñānenāvṛtaṁ jñānaṁ tena muhyanti jantavaḥ अज्ञानेनावृतं ज्ञानं तेन मुह्यन्ति जन्तवः, because Knowledge is veiled by Ignorance, creatures are deluded. [*Gītā* 5.15]

ajñeyam अज्ञेयम्, the Unknowable.

ajo avyaya ātmā अजोऽव्यय आत्मा, the unborn and imperishable Self. [cf. *Gītā* 4.6]

ajo vibhuḥ अजो विभुः, the unborn and the all-pervading Master. [cf. *Gītā* 10.12]

akāla अकाल, timeless.

akāra (akar) अकार, the letter *a*.

akarma अकर्म, cessation from action.

akartā अकर्ता, the non-doer.
akartāram [accusative]

akartavyam अकर्तव्यम्, that which should not be done.

ākāśa (akash, akasha) आकाश, 1. ether. 2. the subtle, all-pervading medium in which every inner and outer event leaves a permanent trace. 3. one of the five *bhūta*s: the static principle of extension which is the eternal matrix of things.

ākāśa brahman (akasha brahman) आकाश ब्रह्मन्, the ethereal *brahman*.

ākāśa lipi आकाशलिपि, the etheric writing.

akasha etc., see *ākāśa* etc.

akhāḍā (akhara) [Hind.] अखाडा, a place for wrestling; gymnasium; club.

akhaṇḍarasa अखण्डरस, undifferentiated and unabridged delight.

akhara, see *akhāḍā*.

akratu अक्रतु, he who has not the will to work. [*Ved.*]

akṛta अकृत, not constructed or put together.

akṛtsnavidaḥ अकृत्स्नविदः, those who have not the knowledge of the whole. [*Gītā* 3.29]

akṣara (akshara) अक्षर, 1. changeless, immutable; the unmodified eternal self of the *brahman*. 2. syllable.
akṣaram [nominative]

akṣara brahman (akshara brahman) अक्षर ब्रह्मन्, the immutable *brahman*.

akṣaram avyaktam अक्षरमव्यक्तम्, the unmanifest Immutable. [*Gītā* 12.1]

akṣaraṁ paramam अक्षरं परमम्, the supreme Immutable. [*Gītā* 8.3]

akṣara puruṣa (akshara purusha) अक्षर पुरुष, the immobile *puruṣa*, the Self standing back from the changes and movements of Nature.

akṣara-vṛtta [Beng.] অক্ষরবৃত্ত, a type of Bengali metre based on the

number of syllables in a line, with a syllable ending in a consonant possessing a metrical value of two units when it occurs at the end of a word (cf. *mātrā-vṛtta*).

akshara etc., see *akṣara* etc.

akṣitam (akshitam) अक्षितम्, unimpaired, undecaying.

akṣitaṁ śravaḥ अक्षितं श्रवः, inexhaustible store of memory.

akuśalam अकुशलम्, inauspicious.

alakṣaṇam अलक्षणम्, without feature.

alaṅkāra अलङ्कार, ornament.

alpa अल्प, little; the small, limited.
alpam [nominative]

alpam api asya dharmasya अल्पमपि अस्य धर्मस्य, even a little of this *dharma*. [cf. *Gītā* 2.40]

amaṅgala अमङ्गल, ill-fortune.

amanyamānāḥ अमन्यमानाः, they who have no power to think and mentalise (the word and the truth it contains). [*Ved.*]

āmaṭī (amthi) [Mar.] आमटी, a sour sauce prepared with tamarind.

aṁhati (anhati) अंहति, distress, trouble.

aṁhoḥ अंहोः, out of the narrow existence, the narrowness full of suffering and evil, i.e., the unenlightened state of our limited mentality. [*ṚV* 5.65.4]

Amitābha Buddha अमिताभ बुद्ध, in Buddhism: "the Buddha of measureless splendour", who turned away when his spirit was on the threshold of *nirvāṇa* and took the vow never to cross it while a single being remained in the sorrow and the Ignorance.

amṛta (amrita) अमृत, 1. immortal; immortality. 2. elixir, nectar of immortality; ambrosia, the food or drink of the gods; the immortalising delight of the divine ecstasy.
amṛtam [neuter singular]
amṛtāsaḥ (amritásah) [masculine plural] [*Ved.*]

amṛtaṁ sapantaḥ अमृतं सपन्तः, they taste (or touch) immortality. [*ṚV* 5.3.4]

amṛtasya cetanam अमृतस्य चेतनम्, the awakening of the consciousness to immortality. [*ṚV* 1.170.4]

amṛtasya putrāḥ अमृतस्य पुत्राः, sons of immortality. [*Śvet.* 2.5]

amṛtatvam अमृतत्वम्, immortality.

amṛtatvāya kalpate अमृतत्वाय कल्पते, he becomes fit for immortality. [*Gītā* 2.15]

amṛte loke akṣite अमृते लोके अक्षिते, in the immortal inexhaustible world. [*ṚV* 9.113.7]

aṁśa (ansha) अंश, a portion.

aṁśaḥ sanātanaḥ अंशः सनातनः, an eternal portion. [*Gītā* 15.7]

aṁśāvatāra अंशावतार, a partial Incarnation (*avatāra*).

amthi, see *āmaṭī*.

anādī ubhāv api अनादी उभावपि, both eternal without beginning. [*Gītā* 13.20]

anāhata अनाहत, name of the heart-lotus (*hṛtpadma*).

anala अनल, fire.

ānanda आनन्द, 1. bliss, delight, beatitude, spiritual ecstasy. 2. the essential principle of delight; a self-delight which is the very nature of the transcendent and infinite existence.

ānanda ākāśa (ananda akasha) आनन्द आकाश, ether of bliss.

ānanda brahman आनन्द ब्रह्मन्, the *brahman* as the self-existent bliss and its universal delight of being; the bliss-existence.

ānandaṁ brahma [nominative]
ānandakoṣa (anandakosha) आनन्दकोष, the sheath (*koṣa*) of bliss.
ānandaloka आनन्दलोक, world of bliss.
ānandamaya आनन्दमय, 1. full of *ānanda*, joyous. 2. = *ānandamaya puruṣa*.
ānandamaya āveśa आनन्दमय आवेश, a blissful inrush (*āveśa*).
ānandamaya īśvara (anandamaya ishwara) आनन्दमय ईश्वर, the Lord whose substance is *ānanda*, the Lord of existence and works and the Spirit of bliss.
ānandamaya namaskāra आनन्दमय नमस्कार, blissful salutation.
ānandamaya puruṣa (anandamaya purusha) आनन्दमय पुरुष, Bliss-Self; the all-blissful being or all-enjoying and all-productive soul; an infinite "I Am" of Bliss.
ānandamaya samatā आनन्दमय समता, delight-filled equality (of mind).
ānandaṁ brahma, see under *ānanda brahman*.
ānandaṁ brahmaṇo vidvān na bibheti kutaścana आनन्दं ब्रह्मणो विद्वान् न बिभेति कुतश्चन, He who possesses the delight of the *brahman* has no fear from anything in the world. [*Tait.* 2.4]
ānandatattva (Anandatattwa) आनन्दतत्त्व, the principle of bliss.
ananta अनन्त, 1. infinite. 2. *Ananta*: a name of the serpent *Śeṣa* upon whose coils *Viṣṇu* sleeps after the cosmic *pralaya*.
anantam [nominative neuter], endlessness, absence of limitation, infinity.
anantaguṇa अनन्तगुण, (having) infinite quality.
anantam, see under *ananta*.
anantaṁ brahman अनन्तं ब्रह्मन्, the infinite *brahman*.
anante antaḥ अनन्ते अन्तः, within the Infinite. [*ṚV* 1.130.3; 4.1.7]
anante antar aśmani अनन्ते अन्तरश्मनि, in the infinite rock of this material existence. [*ṚV* 1.130.3]
ānantya आनन्त्य, infinity.
anārya (anaryan) अनार्य, not-*ārya*, ignoble.
anāsaḥ अनासः, they who have no force of the divine breath or mouth to speak it. [*ṚV* 5.29.10]
anātman अनात्मन्, not-Self.
anātmavān अनात्मवान्, not in possession of the Self.
anātmyam anilayanam अनात्म्यमनिलयनम्, selfless, unhoused. [*Tait.* 2.7]
anavāptam avāptavyam अनवाप्तमवाप्तव्यम्, not gained and yet to gain. [*Gita* 3.22]
andhaṁ tamaḥ अन्धं तमः, blind darkness. [*Īśā* 9,12]
andhaṁ tamaḥ praviśanti ye avidyām upāsate, tato bhūya iva te tamo ya u vidyāyāṁ ratāḥ अन्धं तमः प्रविशन्ति ये अविद्यामुपासते, ततो भूय इव ते तमो य उ विद्यायां रताः, into a blind darkness they enter who follow after the Ignorance, they as if into a greater darkness who devote themselves to the Knowledge alone. [*Īśā* 9]
anejad अनेजद्, unmoving.
anejad brahman अनेजद् ब्रह्मन्, unmoving *brahman*.
anejad ekam अनेजदेकम्, One unmoving. [see the following]
anejad ekaṁ manaso javīyas अनेजदेकं मनसो जवीयस्, One unmoving swifter than mind. [*Īśā* 4]
anejat अनेजत्, unmoving.
aṅgarakṣaṇa (angarakshana) अङ्गरक्षण, protection of the body.
aṅgarakṣaka mantra (angarakshaka

mantra) अङ्गरक्षक मन्त्र, a *mantra* for the protection of the body.

Aṅgira अङ्गिर, a form of the name *Aṅgiras*. [*Ved*.]

Aṅgiras अङ्गिरस्, 1. "flaming", "glowing": used as an epithet, a name of *Agni*, etc. 2. the *ṛṣi* who represents the seer-will, in later times regarded as one of the original sages, progenitor of a clan of *ṛṣi*s that went by his name. [*Ved*.]

āṅgirasa आङ्गिरस, relating to *Aṅgiras*; a patronymic, also used as an epithet of *Bṛhaspati*. [*Ved*.]

Aṅgirasaḥ, *āṅgirasāḥ* (Angirases, Angirasas) अङ्गिरसः, आङ्गिरसाः, a clan of *ṛṣis* that went by the name of *Aṅgiras*, their progenitor; the seven sages, the seven lustres of *Agni*, his sons; burning powers of the Light; divine or human types of the seer-will. [*Ved*.]

āṅgūṣam (ángúsham) आङ्गूषम्, the *mantra* when it is thought of as operating to bring the thing to be expressed out of the soul into the mind state. [*Ved*.]

anhati, see *aṁhati*.

anicchannapi balādiva niyojitaḥ अनिच्छन्नपि बलादिव नियोजितः, although one wishes not to, as if compelled by force. [*Gītā* 3.36]

anīha अनीह, without wish.

aniketa अनिकेत, that has no mansion.

anila अनिल, wind.

anilam amṛtam अनिलममृतम्, immortal Breath. [*Īśā* 17]

aṇimā अणिमा, one of the *aṣṭasiddhi*s: subtlety.

anindrāḥ अनिन्द्राः, (they who are) not-Indra. [*Ved*.]

anirdeśyam अनिर्देश्यम्, indefinable.

Aniruddha अनिरुद्ध, the name of a son of *Pradyumna*; one of the *caturvyūha*.

anirvacanīya अनिर्वचनीय, inexplicable, ineffable.

anirviṇṇacetasā अनिर्विण्णचेतसा, with a consciousness free from despondency. [*Gītā* 6.23]

anīś अनीश्, not-lord.

anīśa अनीश, not-lord, subject.

anīśvara (anIshwara) अनीश्वर, not-*īśvara*, not-lord.

anityāḥ sarvasaṁskārāḥ अनित्याः सर्वसंस्काराः, all *saṁskāra*s are transient.

anityam asukham अनित्यमसुखम्, transient and unhappy. [see the following]

anityam asukham imaṁ lokaṁ prāpya अनित्यमसुखमिमं लोकं प्राप्य, having come to this transient and unhappy world. [cf. *Gita* 9.33]

anityam asukhaṁ lokam imam अनित्यमसुखं लोकमिमम्, this transient and unhappy world. [see the following]

anityam asukhaṁ lokam imaṁ prāpya bhajasva mām अनित्यमसुखं लोकमिमं प्राप्य भजस्व माम्, thou who hast come to this transient and unhappy world, love and turn to Me. [*Gītā* 9.33]

anna अन्न, 1. food. 2. gross visible matter. 3. (originally) being or substance.
annam [nominative]

annakoṣa (annakosha) अन्नकोष, material or "food" sheath (*koṣa*).

annam, see under *anna*.

annamaya ātmā अन्नमय आत्मा, material self.

annamayaṁ jagat अन्नमयं जगत्, gross material world.

annamaya puruṣa अन्नमय पुरुष, soul in body; physical conscious being;

material being.

annaṁ brahma अन्नं ब्रह्म, Matter as the sole reality, Matter as the Eternal, Matter as the *brahman*. [*Tait*. 3.2]

annaṁ brahma prāṇaṁ brahma अन्नं ब्रह्म प्राणं ब्रह्म, Matter is the Reality, Life is the Reality.

annaṁ brahma vyajānāt (annam brahmeti vyajánát) अन्नं ब्रह्म व्यजानात्, he knew food (Matter) for the Eternal. [cf. *Tait*. 3.2]

annaṁ prāṇa manas अन्नं प्राण मनस्, Matter, Life and Mind, the lower trilogy of existence.

annaṁ vai brahma prāṇaṁ vai brahma अन्नं वै ब्रह्म प्राणं वै ब्रह्म, Matter is verily the Reality, Life is verily the Reality.

annaṁ vai sarvam अन्नं वै सर्वम्, all is Matter.

aṇor aṇiyāṁsam acintya-rūpam अणोरणीयांसमचिन्त्यरूपम्, subtler than subtlety, whose form is beyond thought. [*Gītā* 8.9]

aṇor aṇiyāṁsam atarkyam aṇupramāṇāt अणोरणीयांसमतर्क्यमणुप्रमाणात्, subtler than subtlety and that which logic cannot reach on account of the minuteness of its measure. [cf. *Kaṭha* 1.2.8; *Gītā* 8.9]

anṛkṣara (anrikshara) अनृक्षर, without thorns, smooth.

anṛtam अनृतम्, falsehood; not-truth or wrong application of the *satyam* in mental or bodily activity.

anṛtasya bhūreḥ अनृतस्य भूरेः, of the much falsehood. [*ṚV* 7.60.5]

ansha, see *aṁśa*.

antaḥkaraṇa अंतःकरण, the inner instrument; the mind and vital as opposed to the body.

antaḥsukho'ntarārāmaḥ अन्तःसुखोऽन्तरारामः, he who has the inner happiness and the inner ease and repose. [see the following]

antaḥsukho'ntarārāmas tathāntarjyotir eva yaḥ अन्तःसुखोऽन्तरारामस्तथान्तर्ज्योतिरेव यः, he who has the inner happiness and the inner ease and repose. [*Gītā* 5.24]

antar asya sarvasya अन्तरस्य सर्वस्य, within all this.

antarātman अन्तरात्मन्, inner self; inner being; soul.

antarikṣa (antariksha) अन्तरिक्ष, "the intervening habitation"; the mid-region; the intermediate or connecting level of the vital or nervous consciousness; the vital worlds.
antarikṣam [nominative]

antaryāmin अन्तर्यामिन्, the inner control, the Guide in the conscious being.

anu ajāyata अनु अजायत, was born. [*Bṛh*. 1.1.2]

anubhava अनुभव, experience.

anubhūti अनुभूति, feeling, experience.

anucchvāsa [Beng.] অনুচ্ছ্বাস, sobriety, staidness (opposite of *ucchvāsa*).

anukāmam अनुकामम्, to one's heart's content.

anukāmaṁ tarpayethām अनुकामं तर्पयेथाम्, delight in it to your heart's content. [*ṚV* 1.17.3]

anumāna अनुमान, inference.

anumantṛ अनुमन्तृ, giver of the sanction.
anumantā [nominative]

anumati अनुमति, sanction; consent.

anupaśyati अनुपश्यति, (he) sees everywhere. [*Īśā* 6]

aṇur hyeṣa dharmaḥ अणुर्ह्येष धर्मः, for subtle is the law of it. [cf. *Kaṭha* 1.1.21]

anuṣṭhāna अनुष्ठान, religious exercise.

anuṣṭubh (*anuṣṭup*) अनुष्टुभ्, the name of a class of Sanskrit metres, all of which have eight syllables in each *pāda*; the ordinary epic metre.

anusvāra (anuswara) अनुस्वार, a nasal sound (*ṁ*) accompanying a vowel.

anutāpa (anutap) अनुताप, remorse; repentance.

aṇvībhis tanā pūtāsaḥ (anwíbhis taná pútásah) अण्वीभिस्तना पूतासः, purified in their minute parts and in their whole extent. [*ṚV* 1.3.4]

aṇvīḥ अण्वीः, the subtle ones. [*Ved.*]

anya अन्य, other.
anyad [neuter singular]
anyaḥ [masculine singular]
anyān [accusative plural]
anye [nominative plural]

anyad āhur avidyayā अन्यदाहुरविद्यया, other, it is said, is that which comes by the Ignorance. [*Īśā* 10]

anyadeva अन्यदेव, "quite other", other verily. [*Īśā* 10,13]

anyadevatāḥ अन्यदेवताः, other godheads. [*Gītā* 7.20, 9.23]

anyaḥ, *anyān*, see under *anya*.

anyasya cittam abhi sañcarenyam (anyasya chittam abhi sancharenyam) अन्यस्य चित्तमभि सञ्चरेन्यम्, its movement has for its field the knowledge of another. [*ṚV* 1.170.1]

anyatra dharmād anyatrādharmāt अन्यत्र धर्मादन्यत्राधर्मात्, otherwhere than in virtue and otherwhere than in unrighteousness. [cf. *Kaṭha* 1.2.14]

anye, see under *anya*.

apaḥ, *apas* अपः, अपस्, 1. the waters (see under *āpaḥ*). 2. work (see *āpas*).

āpaḥ, *āpas* आपः, आपस्, 1. the waters (the Vedic symbol for the seven cosmic principles and their activities). 2. one of the five *bhūta*s: water, the materialising or outward flowing principle of continuation represented to our senses in matter as sap, seed, *rasa*.
apaḥ, *apas* [accusative]

apamāna अपमान, dishonour, disrespect, insult.

apāna अपान, one of the five *prāṇa*s: situated in the lower part of the trunk, it presides over the lower functions, especially over the emission of such parts of the food as are rejected by the body, and over procreation; it is intimately connected with the processes of decay and death; it is the breath of death, for it gives away the vital force out of the body.

apāpaviddham अपापविद्धम्, unpierced by evil. [*Īśā* 8]

aparā māyā अपरा माया, lower *māyā*.

aparā prakṛti (apara prakriti) अपरा प्रकृति, the lower Nature, the external objective and superficial subjective apparent Nature which manifests all minds, lives and bodies.

aparārdha अपरार्ध, the lower half (of world existence); the lower hemisphere.

aparā vidyā अपरा विद्या, the lower knowledge, the knowledge of the world.

apas, *apaḥ* अपस्, अपः, 1. work, activity. 2. the waters (see under *āpaḥ*).

āpas, see *āpaḥ*.

apatyam अपत्यम्, child, offspring.

apauruṣeya अपौरुषेय, of divine origin, not of human authorship; free from individuality.

apāvṛ (apavri) अपावृ, to uncover.

Apnavāna अप्नवान, the name of a *ṛṣi*;

the doer of works; he who acts, he who attains or acquires the seer-wisdom. [*Ved.*]

āpo devīḥ आपो देवीः, the divine waters. [*Ved.*]

āpo divyāḥ आपो दिव्याः, the divine waters. [*Ved.*]

āpo vicetasaḥ आपो विचेतसः, the waters that have perfect knowledge. [*ṚV* 1.83.2]

aprakāśa अप्रकाश, absence of light, obscurity, forgetfulness.

aprakāśita graha अप्रकाशित ग्रह, unrevealed or unmanifest planet.

apraketam अप्रकेतम्, inconscient. [see the following]

apraketaṁ salilam अप्रकेतं सलिलम्, inconscient ocean. [see the following]

apraketaṁ salilaṁ sarvam idam अप्रकेतं सलिलं सर्वमिदम्, all this was an ocean of inconscience. [*ṚV* 10.129.3]

apramatta अप्रमत्त, free from negligence.

apramattatā अप्रमत्तता, the state of being free from negligence.

aprameya अप्रमेय, immeasurable.

apravṛtti अप्रवृत्ति, inertia, opposite of *pravṛtti*.

apriya अप्रिय, unpleasant; the unpleasant.
apriyam [nominative]

apsaras (apsara, opsara) अप्सरस्, a celestial damsel, one of the divine Hetairae of Paradise.

apsu sūrye अप्सु सूर्ये, in the sun and in the waters. [see the following]

apsu sūrye mahad dhanam अप्सु सूर्ये महद् धनम्, the great wealth which is found in the sun and in the waters. [*ṚV* 8.68.9]

āpta आप्त, one who is trusted; especially, one regarded as a reliable source of higher knowledge, as the ancient *ṛṣi*s.

āptajana आप्तजन, expert, adept.

āptakāma आप्तकाम, satisfied in his desires.

āptavākya आप्तवाक्य, the word of the fit authority; the recorded opinions of men who had *viveka*.
āptavākyam [nominative]

aptur अप्तुर्, swift or forceful in effecting.

ārabhate karmayogam आरभते कर्मयोगम्, engages in the *yoga* of action. [*Gītā* 3.7].

ārādhana आराधन, worship of the Divine (love, self-surrender, aspiration to the Divine, calling the name, prayer).

arādhas अराधस्, without prosperity or felicity. [*Ved.*]

ārambha आरम्भ, initiation, beginning.

araṇi अरणि, a piece of wood used to kindle the sacred fire. [*Ved.*]
araṇī [dual], the two tinders (Heaven and Earth).

āraṇyaka आरण्यक, a class of religious and philosophical writings closely connected with the *Brāhmaṇa*s.

arati अरति, traveller, fighter, worker, pilgrim; the energy that does the great work. [*Ved.*]

arātīḥ अरातीः, the powers of undelight. [*Ved.*]

Arcanānas अर्चनानस्, the name of a *ṛṣi*, "the pilgrim of the Light", he who travels to the illumination created by the word. [*Ved.*]

arcis (archis) अर्चिस्, flame, ray of light.

arhat अर्हत्, 1. worthy; exalted. 2. the *ārya* perfected. 3. [in Buddhism:] one extremely exalted or one who has risen high above the world.

ari अरि, a fighter, one's own

champion; a hostile fighter, an enemy.

ariḥ kṛṣṭayaḥ अरिः कृष्टयः, the fighters, doers of work, the Aryan people, the warlike nations. [*Ved.*]

ārjava आर्जव, candour, sincerity, clearness, open honour.

arjuna अर्जुन, white; *Arjuna*: the third of the *Pāṇḍava* brothers, whose dialogue with *Kṛṣṇa* on the battlefield of *Kurukṣetra* forms the *Bhagavad Gītā*.

arka अर्क, 1. light, illumination; the sun. 2. the Vedic hymn; the Word considered as a power of realisation in the illuminating consciousness.
arkaiḥ [instrumental plural], by the hymns of illumination. [*Ved.*]

arkin अर्किन्, a kind of Vedic priest.

arṇas अर्णस्, 1. water (in a stream or expanse), river, sea. 2. the image of the sea, flood or stream in which the Vedic seers saw the substance of being and its different states.
arṇaḥ [nominative]

arocayat अरोचयत्, he illumined or made it to shine.

ārodhanaṁ divaḥ आरोधनं दिवः, the ascending slope of heaven. [*ṚV* 4.8.2, 4]

ārṣa prayoga आर्ष प्रयोग, "*ṛṣi*s' licence": a form of expression peculiar to the Vedic *ṛṣi*s, sometimes violating the normal rules of classical Sanskrit grammar.

ārta आर्त, one of the four classes of devotees: the distressed, one who turns for divine help in the sorrow and suffering of existence. [*Gītā* 7.16]

artha अर्थ, 1. one of the four objects of human life: self-interest; material, economic and other aims and needs of the mind and body. 2. object, thing. 3. meaning, significance (of a word); thought-substance of which an utterance is the sound-symbol.
arthān [accusative plural]

arthārthī अर्थार्थी, one of the four classes of devotees: the seeker of personal objects; one who seeks the Divine for the fulfilment of desire. [*Gītā* 7.16]

arthaśāstra (artha shastra) अर्थशास्त्र, a text treating of the science of politics or political economy.

arthavat अर्थवत्, meaningful.

arūpa अरूप, formless.

aruṣam (arusham) अरुषम्, reddish, bright.

arvat अर्वत्, horse, war-horse.
arvān [nominative singular]
arvatsu [locative plural]

arya अर्य, an aspiring soul; a doer of the Aryan work, one who rises to the noble aspiration and who does the great labour as an offering in order to arrive at the good and the bliss. [*Ved.*]
aryaḥ [nominative]

ārya (Aryan) आर्य, 1. the good and noble man. 2. the fighter; he who strives and overcomes all outside him and within him that stands opposed to the human advance. 3. he who does the work of sacrifice, finds the sacred word of illumination, desires the gods and increases them and is increased by them into the largeness of the true existence.

āryā आर्या, noble verse, a type of Sanskrit couplet.

āryabhūmi आर्यभूमि, the country of the *ārya*; India.

aryaḥ, see under *arya*.
Aryaman अर्यमन्, 1. [*Ved.*:] the Aspirer; the aspiring power and action of the Truth; the Force of sacrifice, aspiration, battle, journey towards perfection and light and celestial bliss by which the path is created travelled, pursued beyond all resistance and obscuration to its luminous and happy goal. 2. [later:] the chief of the Fathers (*pitṛs*).
Aryamā [nominative]
aryapatnīḥ अर्यपत्नीः, wives of the noble ones; the helpmates of the *arya*.
ārya Samāja (Arya Samaj) आर्य समाज, a Hindu reform movement.
ārya varṇa आर्य वर्ण, the quality or temperament (*varṇa*) of the *ārya*. [*Ved.*]
āryāvarta आर्यावर्त, the abode of the *ārya*s, India.
asad ātman असदात्मन्, the Self (*ātman*) as non-being; Universal Non-Being.
asad brahman असद् ब्रह्मन्, Non-being as the Reality.
asakta-buddhiḥ sarvatra असक्तबुद्धिः सर्वत्र, having an understanding unattached everywhere. [*Gītā* 18.49]
asaktaṁ sarvabhṛt असक्तं सर्वभृत्, unattached, yet all-supporting. [*Gītā* 13.15]
asaktaṁ teṣu karmasu (asaktam teshu karmasu) असक्तं तेषु कर्मसु, unattached to those actions. [*Gītā* 9.9]
āsakti आसक्ति, attachment.
asambhūti असम्भूति, the Non-Birth, non-Becoming. [*Īśā* 12]
asambhūtyā असम्भूत्या, by the dissolution of Birth.
asammūḍhaḥ martyeṣu सम्मूढः मर्त्येषु, unbewildered among mortals. [cf. *Gītā* 10.3]
āsana आसन, 1. [in *haṭhayoga*:] fixed posture, rigidly set position of the body. 2. a place and a fixed position (where the *ṛṣi*s would sit still until they got *siddhi*).
aśanāyā mṛtyuḥ अशनाया मृत्युः, the Hunger which is Death. [*Bṛh.* 1.2.4]
aśānti अशान्ति, disquiet, trouble.
āsanya (*prāṇa*) आसन्य, (breath) of the mouth. [*Bṛh.* 1.3.7]
asat असत्, Non-Being, Non-Existence, Nothingness; that which is not manifested and beyond manifestation and is not contained in the basis of manifestation.
asat ekam advitīyam (asat ekam evadwitiyam) असत् एकमद्वितीयम्, non-being, one without a second. [*Chānd.* 6.2.1].
asatya असत्य, false.
āścaryam आश्चर्यम्, mystery.
āścaryavat paśyati kaścid enam (ascharyavat pashyati kaschid enam) आश्चर्यवत्पश्यति कश्चिदेनम्, some see this as a wonder (*Gītā* 2.29).
aśeṣataḥ अशेषतः, without omission or remainder. [*Gītā* 7.2 etc.]
aśeṣeṇa अशेषेण, without exception. [*Gītā* 4.35 etc.]
ashtasiddhi, see *aṣṭasiddhi*.
Ashutosha, see *āśutoṣa*.
ashwa, see *aśva*.
ashwamedha, see *aśvamedha*.
ashwattha, see *aśvattha*.
Ashwins, see *Aśvin*s.
āsīna आसीन, seated, settled.
āśīrvāda (ashirvada) आशीर्वाद, benediction.
asmajjuhurāṇam enaḥ अस्मज्जुहुराणमेनः, from us the devious attraction of sin. [*Īśā* 18]

asmākebhiḥ nṛbhiḥ अस्माकेभिः नृभिः, by our men. [*Ved.*]
asmān अस्मान्, us.
aśnute saha brahmaṇā अश्नुते सह ब्रह्मणा, enjoys along with the *brahman*. [*Tait.* 2.1]
āśrama (ashram, asram) आश्रम, 1. the house or houses of a Teacher or Master of spiritual philosophy in which he receives and lodges those who come to him for the teaching and practice. 2. any of the four successive stages or periods of the developing human life: the period of the student, the period of the householder, the period of the recluse or forest-dweller, the period of the free super-social man.
āśraya आश्रय, basis, lodgment, point of resort (of the consciousness and action).
asridhaḥ असिधः, unstumbling, unfailing.
asṛjata असृजत, loosed forth.
aṣṭasiddhi अष्टसिद्धि, the eight *siddhi*s, occult or supernormal powers.
aṣṭau ślokasahasrāṇi अष्टौ श्लोकसहस्राणि, eight thousand *śloka*s. [*Mahābhārata* 1.1.81]
asti hi ekam अस्ति हि एकम्, for it is the One.
astṛtam (astritam) अस्तृतम्, unoverthrown.
asu असु, vital force, might (which is the basis of all energetic and impetuous feeling and action).
āśu आशु, swift, full of swiftness.
aśubham अशुभम्, evil, defect.
aśuddha अशुद्ध, impure.
aśuddhi अशुद्धि, impurity.
asura असुर, 1. [*Ved.*:] the Lord; used in the *Veda* as in the Avesta for the *deva*, but also for the gods, his manifestations; it is only in a few hymns that it is used for the dark Titan. 2. [later:] the strong or mighty one, Titan; a hostile being of the mentalised vital.
āsurīṣu आसुरीषु, into Asuric (births). [*Gītā* 16.19]
asurya असुर्य, 1. titanic, undivine. 2. [*Ved.*:] the god-power, the mastering force of the Lord, the divine "Asura" in us.
asuryāḥ [nominative plural]
asuryam [neuter singular]
asūrya असूर्य, sunless, unillumined.
asūryāḥ [nominative plural]
āśutoṣa (Ashutosha) आशुतोष, swiftly placated (with sacrifice and effort), an epithet of *Rudra-Śiva*, the refuge of men.
asūyā असूया, envy, carping.
aśva (ashwa, aswa) अश्व, the horse, a figure of the *prāṇa*, the dynamic force of Life. [*Ved.*]
aśvā [feminine], mare.
aśvāḥ [nominative plural]
aśvaiḥ [instrumental plural]
āsvāda आस्वाद, taste.
aśvamedha (ashwamedha) अश्वमेध, the offering of the horse; [*Ved.*:] the offering of the Life-Power with all its impulses, desires, enjoyments to the divine existence; [later:] a great sacrifice performed by an imperial sovereign and sometimes used as a means of empire-building.
aśvattha (ashwattha) अश्वत्थ, fig-tree (symbolising the cosmic manifestation).
aśvavatī, *aśvāvatī* अश्ववती, अश्वावती, having with her her horses; accompanied by the swiftnesses of force. [*Ved.*]
*Aśvin*s (Ashwins, Aswins) अश्विनौ, the two Riders on the Horse; lords

of the joyous upward action of the mind and the vital powers; twin divine powers whose special function is to perfect the nervous or vital being in man in the sense of active enjoyment, but they are also powers of Truth, of intelligent action, of right enjoyment. [*Ved.*]

aśvyam अश्व्यम्, mass of abundance or power of the horse. [*Ved.*]

aswa, see *aśva*.

Aswins, see *Aśvin*s.

asya mahimānam अस्य महिमानम्, his greatness. [*Muṇḍ.* 3.1.2; *Śvet.* 4.7]

atarkyam अतर्क्यम्, that which logic cannot reach. [*Kaṭha* 1.2.8]

atat tvam asi अतत्त्वमसि, thou art not That (cf. *tat tvam asi*).

atha parā yayā tad akṣaram adhigamyate अथ परा यया तदक्षरमधिगम्यते, and then the higher by which is known the Immutable. [*Muṇḍ.* 1.1.5]

Atharvan (Atharva) अथर्वन्, the *ṛṣi* of the journeying on the Path; the seer of the *Atharvaveda*. [*Ved.*]

Atharvaveda अथर्ववेद, the fourth *Veda*, whose composition is attributed to *Atharvan*.

athā te vidyāma sumatīnām अथा ते विद्याम सुमतीनाम्, then may we know something of thy right thinkings. [*ṚV* 1.4.3]

atīva me priyāḥ अतीव मे प्रियाः, exceedingly dear to Me. [*Gītā* 12.20]

ātmā, see under *ātman*.

ātmā abhūt sarvāṇi bhūtāni आत्मा अभूत्सर्वाणि भूतानि, the Self has become all existences. [cf. *Īśā* 7]

ātmā atat tvam (átmá atat twam) आत्मा अतत् त्वम्, thou art not That (cf. *sa ātmā tat tvam asi śvetaketo*).

ātmabodha आत्मबोध, awareness of the Self.

ātmadāna आत्मदान, self-giving.

ātmā eva abhūt sarvāṇi bhūtāni आत्मा एव अभूत्सर्वाणि भूतानि, the Self-existent has become all these becomings. [cf. *Īśā* 7]

ātmahā आत्महा, self-slayer. [*Īśā* 3]

ātmahano janāḥ आत्महनो जनाः, self-slaying births; they who are slayers of their souls. [*Īśā* 3]

ātmaivābhūt sarvabhūtāni आत्मैवाभूत्सर्वभूतानि, the Self-Being has become all existences. [cf. *Īśā* 7]

ātmajñāna आत्मज्ञान, knowledge of the Self.

ātmamāyayā आत्ममायया, by self-*māyā*. [*Gītā* 4.6]

ātman आत्मन्, Self; Spirit; self-existent and immutable being; the original and essential nature of our existence; our own true and highest Self.
ātmā [nominative]
ātmānam [accusative]

ātmanā ātmānam आत्मना आत्मानम्, thyself by thyself. [see the following]

ātmanā ātmānaṁ vettha आत्मना आत्मानं वेत्थ, thou knowest thyself by thyself. [*Gītā* 10.15]

ātmānam, see under *ātman*.

ātmānam akartāram आत्मानमकर्तारम्, himself as the non-doer. [*Gītā* 13.30]

ātmānam avasādayet आत्मानमवसादयेत्, thou shouldst (not) depress the self. [*Gītā* 6.5]

ātmānaṁ niyamya आत्मानं नियम्य, controlling the self. [*Gītā*. 18.51]

ātmānaṁ sarvabhūteṣu आत्मानं सर्वभूतेषु, the Self in all existences. [*Īśā* 6]

ātmānaṁ sarvabhūteṣu sarvabhūtāni cātmani आत्मानं सर्वभूतेषु सर्वभूतानि चात्मनि, the Self in all existing things

and all existing things in the Self. [cf. *Īśā* 6; *Gītā* 6.29]

ātmānaṁ sṛjāmi आत्मानं सृजामि, I loose forth myself. [*Gītā* 4.7]

ātmani atho mayi आत्मनि अथो मयि, in the Self and then in Me. [*Gītā* 4.35]

ātmani ātmānam ātmanā आत्मनि आत्मानमात्मना, the self in the self by the self. [*Gītā* 13.25]

ātmani sannyasya आत्मनि सन्न्यस्य, having renounced into the Self.

ātmani viśva-darśanam आत्मनि विश्वदर्शनम्, the seeing of the universe within the Self.

ātmanyātmanā आत्मन्यात्मना, in the self by the self. [cf. *Gītā* 13.25]

ātmanyātmānamātmanā आत्मन्यात्मानमात्मना, in the Self (it or he knows) the Self by the Self.

ātmaprasāda आत्मप्रसाद, happy tranquillity of the Self.

ātmarati आत्मरति, the delight of the Self; self-delighted.
ātmaratiḥ [nominative]

ātmārtham आत्मार्थम्, for the sake of the Self.

ātmaśakti (atmashakti) आत्मशक्ति, Self-Power.

ātmasamarpaṇa आत्मसमर्पण, self-surrender.
ātmasamarpaṇam [nominative]

ātmasaṁyama आत्मसंयम, self-discipline, the power and habit to control whatever needs control in the movements of the nature.

ātmasātkaraṇa आत्मसात्करण, an assimilative appropriation, a making a thing settle into oneself and turn into characteristic form of our self-being.

atmashakti, see *ātmaśakti*.

ātmastha आत्मस्थ, self-stationed.

ātmaupamyena sarvatra आत्मौपम्येन सर्वत्र, all everywhere in the image of the Self. [*Gītā* 6.32]

ātmā vā idam eka evāgra āsīt — sa īkṣata — sa imān lokān asṛjata आत्मा वा इदमेक एवाग्र आसीत् — स ईक्षत — स इमान् लोकानसृजत, in the beginning this was all the Atman, He alone, He looked and put forth these worlds. [cf. *Ait.* 1.1-2]

ātmavān आत्मवान्, in possession of the Self.

ātma-vibhūti आत्मविभूति, God's power of various self-becoming.

ātmaviśuddhaye आत्मविशुद्धये, for self-purification. [*Gītā* 6.12]

atri अत्रि, "the eater or the traveller": the devourer, a kind of demon; *Atri*: a Vedic *ṛṣi* from whom the *Atri*s were descended. [*Ved.*]

aṭṭahāsya अट्टहास्य, loud laughter; the laughter that makes light of defeat and death and the powers of the ignorance.
aṭṭahāsyam [nominative]

AUM अ उ म्, the sacred syllable *oṁ* with its three constituent letters A, U, M shown separately.

avajānanti māṁ mūḍhā mānuṣīṁ tanum āśritam अवजानन्ति मां मूढा मानुषीं तनुमाश्रितम्, deluded minds despise Me lodged in the human body. [*Gītā* 9.11]

avakhādaḥ अवखादः, pitfall, abrupt descent.

avalambana अवलम्बन, a support.

avas अवस्, guard, safety, protection. [*Ved.*]

avaśaṁ prakṛter vaśāt अवशं प्रकृतेर्वशात्, helplessly subject owing to the control of *prakṛti*. [*Gītā* 9.8]

avaśaṁ vaśāt अवशं वशात्, helplessly subject owing to the control. [see the preceding]

avaṣṭabhya अवष्टभ्य, leaning upon.

[*Gītā* 9.8]

avasthā अवस्था, status.

avatāra (avatar) अवतार, incarnation; the descent into form; the revelation of the Godhead in humanity; the Divine manifest in a human appearance.

avedīt अवेदीत्, one comes to (that) Knowledge. [*Kena* 2.5]

āveśa आवेश, entrance, possession; exultation of the uplifting of the consciousness; elation of the inrush and passage of poetical inspiration.

avibhaktaṁ ca bhūteṣu vibhaktam iva ca sthitam अविभक्तं च भूतेषु विभक्तमिव च स्थितम्, indivisible but as if divided in beings. [*Gītā* 13.17]

avicārī (avichari) अविचारी, without perception and deliberation.

avidat अविदत्, he found.

avidhipūrvakam अविधिपूर्वकम्, not in the true order. [*Gītā* 16.17]

avidyā अविद्या, 1. ignorance. 2. the relative and multiple consciousness; the consciousness of Multiplicity (cf. *vidyā*).

avidyāmāyā अविद्यामाया, *māyā* of the Ignorance.

avidyāyām antare अविद्यायामन्तरे, within the Ignorance. [see the following]

avidyāyām antare vartamānāḥ अविद्यायामन्तरे वर्तमानाः, living and moving within the Ignorance. [*Kaṭha* 1.2.5; *Muṇd.* 1.2.8]

avidyayā mṛtyuṁ tīrtvā अविद्यया मृत्युं तीर्त्वा, having by the Ignorance crossed beyond death. [*Īśā* 11]

avidyayā mṛtyuṁ tīrtvā vidyayāmṛtam aśnute अविद्यया मृत्युं तीर्त्वा विद्ययामृतमश्नुते, by the Ignorance crosses beyond death and by the Knowledge enjoys Immortality. [*Īśā* 11]

avijñātaṁ vijānatām अविज्ञातं विजानताम्, unknown to those who know. [*Kena* 2.3]

avijñātaṁ vijānatāṁ vijñātaṁ avijānatām अविज्ञातं विजानतां विज्ञातमविजानताम्, unknown to those who (think they) know, known to those who (know that they) do not know. [*Kena* 2.3]

avikampena yogena yujyate अविकम्पेन योगेन युज्यते, unites himself (to Me) by an untrembling *yoga*. [*Gītā* 10.7]

avikārya अविकार्य, immutable. [*Gītā* 2.25]

avraṇam अव्रणम्, without wound or scar. [*Īśā* 8]

avratān अव्रतान्, those who observe not the law of (thy) working. [*Ved.*]

avṛdhaḥ अवृधः, they who desire no increase. [*Ved.*]

āvṛtti आवृत्ति, repetition.

avyabhicāriṇī bhakti अव्यभिचारिणी भक्ति, unswerving devotion. [cf. *Gītā* 13.11]

avyākṛta अव्याकृत, the Unmanifest.

avyākṛta prakṛti अव्याकृत प्रकृति, undifferentiated Nature.

avyakta अव्यक्त, 1. unmanifest, latent, concealed. 2. the unmanifestation, unmanifest principle. 3. [in *Sāṅkhya*:] the primary unmanifest seed-state of the manifest active eightfold nature of things. 4. [in *Vedānta*:] the power involved or inherent in unmanifest Spirit or Self out of which cosmos comes and into which it returns.

avyaktam akṣaram अव्यक्तमक्षरम्, the unmanifest immutable. [cf. *Gītā* 12.1]

avyaktam anirdeśyam अव्यक्तमनिर्देश्यम्, unmanifest, indefinable. [cf. *Gītā*

12.3]
avyaktamūrti अव्यक्तमूर्ति, whose image is not revealed. [cf. *Gītā* 9.4]
avyakta parārdha अव्यक्त परार्ध, concealed higher hemisphere.
avyaktāt param avyaktam अव्यक्तात्परमव्यक्तम्, an unmanifest Supreme beyond the Unmanifest. [cf. *Kaṭha* 1.3.11; *Gītā* 8.20]
avyakto'kṣaraḥ अव्यक्तोऽक्षरः, the unmanifest immutable. [*Gītā* 8.21]
avyakto vyaktāt paraḥ अव्यक्तो व्यक्तात् परः, unmanifest Supreme beyond the manifest.
avyavahārya अव्यवहार्य, incommunicable; without relations.
avyavahāryam [nominative]
avyaya अव्यय, imperishable.
āyā (ayah) [Hind.] आया, a waiting maid or nurse.
ayam ātmā brahma अयमात्मा ब्रह्म, this Self is the *brahman*. [*Māṇḍ*. 4.2].
Ayāsya अयास्य, a *ṛṣi* associated with the *navagva*s. [*Ved*.]
āyavaḥ आयवः, life-forces.
avyayībhāva अव्ययीभाव, indeclinable compound.
ayoni-sambhava अयोनिसम्भव, virgin birth.
āyus (áyu) आयुस्, life, vitality.
āyuḥ [nominative]

B

babhru बभ्रु, red gold or tawny yellow.
bābū [Hind.] बाबू, gentleman; especially, a Bengali of the higher and middle classes; often used with the name like the English "Mr.".
baḍa bau (boro bou) [Beng.] बड़ बऊ, "the eldest bride", i.e. the wife of the eldest brother in a family.
baḍamāmā (boromama) [Beng.] बड़ मामा, eldest maternal uncle.
baddha jīva बद्ध जीव, a soul in bondage.
badmāś (budmash) [Hind.] बदमाश, hooligan.
bāgāyat [Mar.] बागायत, irrigated land.
bahiśt (behesta) [Hind.] बहिश्त, Paradise.
bahūni बहूनि, many.
bahūni me vyatītāni janmāni (tava cārjuna) बहूनि मे व्यतीतानि जन्मानि (तव चार्जुन), many are My lives that are past, (and thine also, O Arjuna). [*Gītā* 4.5]
bahuvrīhi बहुव्रीहि, [in Sanskrit grammar:] attributive compound.
bāhyapūjā बाह्यपूजा, external worship.
bāhya sparśa (bahya sparsha) बाह्य स्पर्श, the touch of outward things. [cf. *Gītā* 5.21]
bāhyasparśāḥ [plural]
bāhyataḥ बाह्यतः, outside, external.
baiṭhak [Hind.] बैठक, deep knee-bends.
baiṭhakkhānā [Hind.] बैठकखाना, drawing-room, parlour.
bakalam (vakalam) [Hind.] बकलम, delegation of authority to another.
bakhśīś (bucksheesh) [Hind.] बख्शीश, tip, gratuity.
bala बल, strength.
balam [nominative]
Bala बल, classical Sanskrit name of *Vala*, a demon destroyed by *Indra*.
Balabhid बलभिद्, destroyer of *Bala*.
bālaka बालक, child, boy.
balam, see under *bala*.
Balarāma (Balaram) बलराम, the elder brother of *Kṛṣṇa*, sometimes regarded as an *avatāra* of *Viṣṇu*; one of the *caturvyūha*
bālavat बालवत्, as a child.
bālvaid [Hind.] बालवैद, a physician who treats children.

bande mātaram বন্দে মাতরম [Beng. pronunciation of *vande mātaram*], I bow to the Mother.

bandhu বন্ধু, kin; friend.

bandobast [Hind.] বন্দোবস্ত, arrangement.

baniyā (bania, banya) [Hind.] বনিয়া, merchant, shopkeeper.

barhis বর্হিস্, (seat of) sacred grass; the seat of the soul's fullness (from the root *bṛh*, "to expand"). [*Ved.*] *barhiḥ* [nominative]

barhiṣad pitaraḥ (barhishad pitris) বর্হিষদ্ পিতরঃ, the Fathers "seated on the sacrificial grass", a class of *pitṛ*s. [*Ved.*]

bāsanā [Beng.] বাসনা, wish, longing, fanciful desire (cf. *vāsanā*).

behesta, see *bahiśt*.

bhadram ভদ্রম্, good, happy; anything good, auspicious, happy.

bhaga ভগ, 1. enjoyment or the enjoyer. 2. *Bhaga*: the *deva* as the Lord of enjoyment; a solar deity, the divine Enjoyer in man. [*Ved.*]

bhāga ভাগ, 1. enjoyment. 2. portion, share.

Bhaga Savitṛ (Bhaga Savitri) ভগ সবিতৃ, *Savitṛ*, the Creator, as *Bhaga*, the Enjoyer.

Bhagavad Gītā ভগবদ্গীতা, "the Song of the Blessed Lord", a celebrated scripture in the form of a dialogue between *Kṛṣṇa* (*Bhagavān*) and *Arjuna* spoken on the battlefield of *Kurukṣetra*, which occurs as an episode in the *Mahābhārata*.

Bhagavān (Bhagawan, Bhagwan) ভগবান্, God; the Lord of Love and Delight.

Bhāgavata (Bhagavat, Bhagawat, Bhagwat) ভাগবত, 1. the *Bhāgavata Purāṇa*, one of the eighteen *Purāṇa*s. 2. the law of the *Vaiṣṇava* dispensation of adoration and love. 3. a worshipper of *Bhagavān*.

bhagavat-cetanā (bhagavat chetana) ভগবত্-চেতনা, the divine consciousness.

bhāgavatī śakti ভাগবতী শক্তি, the divine Power.

Bhagawan, see *Bhagavān*.

Bhagīratha ভগীরথ, the name of an ancient king of the solar dynasty who brought down the Ganga from heaven.

Bhagwan, see *Bhagavān*.

bhāi bhāi ek thāin [Beng.] ভাই ভাই এক ঠাঁই, brother and brother massed inseparably together. [Slogan popularised at the first observance of Partition Day in 1905]

bhajāmi ভজামি, I accept (them) to My love. [*Gītā* 4.11]

bhajana (bhajan) ভজন, a devotional song; worship.

bhajanti prītipūrvakam ভজন্তি প্রীতিপূর্বকম্, they adore Me with an intense delight of love. [cf. *Gītā* 10.10]

bhajasva mām ভজস্ব মাম্, love and turn to Me. [*Gītā* 9.33]

bhajati ভজতি, adores (Me), has *bhakti* (for Me). [*Gītā* 15.19]

bhakta ভক্ত, a lover and devotee of the Divine.

bhakti ভক্তি, devotion to the Divine; adoration, worship, self-offering to what is greater than oneself; love and adoration and the soul's desire of the highest.

bhaktimān me priyaḥ ভক্তিমান্ মে প্রিয়ঃ, the God-lover is dear to Me. [*Gītā* 12.17]

bhaktimārga ভক্তিমার্গ, the path of *bhakti*.

bhaktivāda भक्तिवाद, the gospel of *bhakti*.
bhaktiyoga भक्तियोग, the *yoga* of devotion; adoration and seeking of the supreme Self as the Divine Being.
bhaktyā mām abhijānāti भक्त्या मां अभिजानाति, by *bhakti* he comes to know Me. [*Gītā* 18.55]
bhālobāshā [Beng.] ভালবাসা, love, liking, affection.
bhāṅg [Hind.] भाङ्ग, hemp, used as an intoxicant.
bhaṅga भङ्ग, breaking; design and coloured wave-flow of the body.
bhaṇgī [Hind.] भङ्गी, scavenger.
Bharata (Bharat) भरत, 1. name of an ancestor of the *Pāṇḍava*s and *Kaurava*s, after whom India came to be called *Bhāratavarṣa*. 2. name of a brother of *Rāma*. 3. name of an ancient sage, supposed to have been the founder of the arts of music and dramaturgy.
Bhārata (Bharat) भारत, a descendent of *Bharata*; India; the *Mahābhārata*.
Bhārataśakti (Bharata Shakti) भारतशक्ति, the *śakti* of India.
Bhāratavarṣa (Bharatavarsha) भारतवर्ष, India.
Bhāratī भारती, [in the Veda:] same as *Mahī*; [in post-Vedic Hinduism:] a name of *Sarasvatī* as the goddess of speech, of learning and of poetry.
bhargaḥ savitur devasya yo no dhiyaḥ pracodayāt भर्गः सवितुर्देवस्य यो नो धियः प्रचोदयात्, the power and light of the divine Sun (*Savitṛ*) . . . which should impel our thoughts. [cf. *ṚV* 3.62.10]
Bhārgavāḥ भार्गवाः, a clan of *ṛṣi*s descended from *Bhṛgu*. [*Ved.*]
bhartṛ भर्तृ, 1. upholder; the upholding *puruṣa*. 2. husband. *bhartā* [nominative]
bhartṛśokaparītāṅgī भर्तृशोकपरीताङ्गी, her whole body afflicted with grief for her husband. [*Mahābhārata* 3.64.12]
bhāṣya (bhashya) भाष्य, a commentary.
bhattā [Hind.] भत्ता, travelling allowance.
bhāva भाव, 1. status of being. 2. a becoming. 3. a subjective state, one of the secondary subjective becomings of Nature (states of mind, affections of desire, movements of passion, the reactions of the senses, the limited and dual play of the reason, the turns of the feeling and moral sense). 4. the affective nature. 5. general sensation. 6. one of the *ṣaḍaṅga*: the emotion or aesthetic feeling expressed by the form. 7. [in poetry:] feeling, mood, sentiment. *bhāvāḥ* [plural]
bhāva-karaḥ भावकरः, maker of subjective becomings. [cf. *Gītā* 8.3]
Bhavānī (Bhawani) भवानी, a name of the Goddess; the Infinite Energy; the Mother.
Bhavānī Bhāratī (Bhawani Bharati) भवानी भारती, *Bhavānī* as the *śakti* of India.
Bhavānī Mahiṣa-mardinī (Bhawani Mahisha Mardini) भवानी महिषमर्दिनी, *Bhavānī* as the slayer of the Buffalo-demon (*Mahiṣāsura*).
Bhavānī Mandira (Bhawani Mandir) भवानी मन्दिर, the temple of *Bhavānī*, the Mother.
bhavanti भवन्ति, they are.

bhavanti matta eva भवन्ति मत्त एव, they are from Me. [*Gītā* 10.5]
bhāvo'nyaḥ भावोऽन्यः, another status of existence. [*Gītā* 8.20]
Bhawani etc., see *Bhavānī* etc.
bhayānaka भयानक, one of the eight *rasa*s: the terrible.
bheda भेद, difference, a different part. *bhedāḥ* [plural]
bhedābheda भेदाभेद, difference and sameness.
bhikṣā भिक्षा, begging; humble request.
bhoga भोग, enjoyment, possession.
bhogaiśvaryagatiṁ prati भोगैश्वर्यगतिं प्रति, directed to enjoyment and lordship as its goal. [*Gītā* 2.43]
bhogārtham भोगार्थम्, for the sake of enjoyment.
bhogin भोगिन्, enjoyer.
bhoktā भोक्ता, enjoyer.
bhoktāraṁ yajñatapasām भोक्तारं यज्ञतपसाम्, enjoyer of sacrifice and *tapasyā*. [*Gītā* 5.29]
bhoktāraṁ yajñatapasāṁ sarvalokamaheśvaram भोक्तारं यज्ञतपसां सर्वलोकमहेश्वरम्, the Enjoyer of sacrifice and *tapasyā*, the mighty Lord of all the worlds. [*Gītā* 5.29]
bhoymug, see *bhuīmūg*.
bhrajas भ्रजस्, brightness, splendour, radiance.
bhraṣṭa भ्रष्ट, fallen (from *yoga*).
Bhṛgu (Bhṛigu) भृगु, a great *ṛṣi*, the son of *Varuṇa*; regarded as one of the original sages, progenitor of the clan of *ṛṣi*s who went by his name, solar powers of *Sūrya*, burning powers of the Sun. [*Ved.*]
bhrūmadhya, the place between the eyebrows.
bhū भू, earth, the material world.
bhūḥ, see *bhūr*.
bhuīmūg [Mar.] भुईमूग, groundnuts.
Bhujyu भुज्यु, "the seeker of enjoyment", son of King *Tugra*. [*Ved.*]
bhukti भुक्ति, enjoyment. *bhuktiḥ* [nominative]
bhūmā भूमा, the Large.
bhūmi भूमि, earth; place of manifestation.
bhuñjīthāḥ भुञ्जीथाः, thou shouldst enjoy. [*Īśā* 1]
bhūr, *bhūḥ* भूर्, भूः, the material world, earth realm.
bhūri (aspaṣṭa) kartvam भूरि (अस्पष्ट) कर्त्वम्, (there is made clear) the much that has still to be done. [*ṚV* 1.10.2]
bhūrloka भूर्लोक, the material world, the world of formal becoming.
bhūta भूत, 1. a becoming, an existence; that which has become as opposed to that which eternally is. 2. an elemental power or spirit. 3. an element; any of the five *bhūta*s or elemental states of substance: *ākāśa*, *vāyu*, *agni* (*tejas*), *āpaḥ* (*jala*), *pṛthivī*. *bhūtānām* [genitive plural] *bhūtāni* [nominative plural]
bhūta-bhāvana bhūteśa deva-deva jagatpate भूतभावन भूतेश देवदेव जगत्पते, lord of existences, cause of their becoming, God of gods, master of the universe. [*Gītā* 10.15]
bhūtabhṛn na ca bhūtastho mamātmā bhūtabhāvanaḥ भूतभृन्न च भूतस्थो ममात्मा भूतभावनः, My self is that which supports beings and constitutes their existence, it does not dwell in them. [*Gītā* 9.5]
bhūtabhṛt भूतभृत्, that which supports beings. [see the preceding]
bhūtagrāmam भूतग्रामम्, multitude of beings or becomings.
bhūta-karaḥ भूतकरः, maker of existences. [cf.*Gītā* 8.3]

bhūtānām भूतानाम्, see under *bhūta*.
bhūtānām īśvaraḥ भूतानामीश्वरः, the lord of beings. [*Gītā* 4.6]
bhūtāni भूतानि, see under *bhūta*.
bhūtāni abhūt भूतानि अभूत्, became the becomings. [cf. *Īśā* 7]
bhūtaprakṛti (bhutaprakriti) भूतप्रकृति, elemental Nature.
bhūtastha भूतस्थ, dwelling in beings. [*Gītā* 9.5]
bhūteṣu bhūteṣu vicitya dhīrāḥ (bhuteshu bhuteshu vichitya dhirah) भूतेषु भूतेषु विचित्य धीराः, the wise distinguish That in all kinds of becomings. [*Kena* 2.5]
bhūtvā bhūtvā भूत्वा भूत्वा, having come into the becoming again and again. [*Gītā* 8.19]
bhuvaḥ, see *bhuvar*.
bhuvana भुवन, becoming; world.
bhuvanam [nominative]
bhuvar, *bhuvaḥ* भुवर्, भुवः, world of pure vitality, world of various becoming (the intermediate dynamic, vital or nervous consciousness).
bhuvarloka भुवर्लोक, world of free vital becoming in form.
bhūya eva śṛṇu me paramaṁ vacaḥ भूय एव शृणु मे परमं वचः, again hearken to My supreme word. [*Gītā* 10.1]
bhūya iva भूय इव, as if greater. [*Īśā* 9, 12]
bibāha বিবাহ [Beng. pronunciation of *vivāha*], marriage.
bībhatsa बीभत्स, one of the eight *rasa*s: the horrible or repellent.
Bibhishan, Beng. pronunciation of *Vibhīṣaṇa*.
bīḍ [Guj.] બીડ, grassland.
bideshī বিদেশী [Beng. pronunciation of *videśī*], foreign (goods).
bīghā [Hind.] बीघा, a traditional unit of land measurement varying in size in different parts of India, usually less than an acre.
bījamantra बीजमन्त्र, seed-*mantra*.
bila बिल, hole, lair, cave.
bilam [nominative]
bindu बिन्दु, dot, point.
biparīta buddhi বিপরীত বুদ্ধি [Beng. pronunciation of *viparīta buddhi*], deluded intelligence.
bodha बोध, awareness, taking into the observation.
bodhi बोधि, [in Buddhism:] perfect wisdom or enlightenment.
boro bou, see *baḍa bau*.
boromama, see *baḍamāmā*.
brahma ब्रह्म, see under *brahman*.
Brahmā ब्रह्मा, 1. [*Ved*.:] the priest of the Word; the power of the Divine that creates the worlds by the Word. 2. [later:] the creative Deity, one of the *trimūrti*; the Eternal's personality of existence.
brahmabhūta ब्रह्मभूत, has become the *brahman*.
brahma-bhūyāya ब्रह्मभूयाय, for arriving at the Brahmic status. [*Gītā* 18.53]
brahmacārin (brahmachari) ब्रह्मचारिन्, one who practices *brahmacarya*; a student, one who is passing through the first of the four *āśrama*s.
brahmacarya (brahmacharya) ब्रह्मचर्य, complete sex-purity; the transformation of *retas* into *ojas* and the raising of its energies upward so that they change into a spiritual force.
brahmacaryam [nominative]
brahmā devānāṁ prathamaḥ sambabhūva ব্রহ্মা দেবানাং প্রথমঃ সম্বভূব, *Brahmā* first of the Gods was born. [*Mūṇḍ*. 1.1.1].
brahmadviṣaḥ ব্রহ্মদ্বিষঃ, haters and

destroyers of the Word. [*Ved.*]

brahmāgni ब्रह्माग्नि, the fire of the *brahman*. [cf. *Gītā* 4.24, 25]

brahmajñāna ब्रह्मज्ञान, the knowledge of *brahman*.
brahmajñānam [nominative]

brahma-jñātā ब्रह्मज्ञाता, one who knows *brahman* (ultimate reality).

brahmaloka ब्रह्मलोक, world of the *brahman*, in which the soul is one with the infinite existence and yet in a sense still a soul able to enjoy differentiation in the oneness; the highest state of pure existence, consciousness and beatitude attainable by the soul without complete extinction in the Indefinable.

brahman ब्रह्मन्, 1. [*Ved.*:] the sacred or inspired word, expression of the heart or soul; heart; the Vedic word or *mantra* in its profoundest aspect as the expression of the intuition arising out of the depths of the soul or being; the Soul that emerges out of the subconscient in Man and rises towards the superconscient and also word of creative Power welling upward out of the soul. 2. [*Vedānta*:] the Reality; the Eternal; the Supreme Being; the absolute and omnipresent Reality; everlasting Spirit-Substance; the One besides whom there is nothing else existent; in relation to the universe, the Supreme is *brahman*, the one Reality which is not only the spiritual, material and conscious substance of all the ideas and forces and forms of the universe, but their origin, support and possessor, the cosmic and supracosmic Spirit.
brahma [nominative]
brahmaṇā [instrumental]
brahmaṇi [locative]

brāhmaṇa (brahmin) ब्राह्मण, 1. a member of the first of the four orders (*caturvarṇa*): the priest of knowledge; the man of learning and thought and knowledge; the Divine as knowledge in man. 2. the portion of the *Veda*, distinct from its *mantra* (hymnal) portion, which contains rules for the employment of the *mantra*s at various sacrifices, and also detailed explanations of the origin and meaning of the *mantra*s and numerous old legends.

brahmānanda ब्रह्मानन्द, the *ānanda* of the *brahman*.

Brahmaṇaspati ब्रह्मणस्पति, the lord of the divine word (*brahman*); the Creator by the word.

brahmaṇā vipaścitā ब्रह्मणा विपश्चिता, with the wise-thinking *brahman*. [*Tait.* 2.1].

brahmāṇḍa ब्रह्माण्ड, the universe as the "egg of Brahma".

brahman hiraṇyagarbha ब्रह्मन् हिरण्यगर्भ, *brahman* as Master of the Dream Universe.

brahmaṇi, see under *brahman*.

brahma-nirvāṇa ब्रह्मनिर्वाण, extinction in the *brahman*.

brahman prājña ब्रह्मन् प्राज्ञ, *brahman* as Master of the Trance Universe of Unmanifestation.

brahman-śakti (brahman-shakti) ब्रह्मन्-शक्ति, original substance-force.

brahman virāṭ ब्रह्मन् विराट्, *brahman* as Master of the Waking Universe.

brāhmaṇya ब्राह्मण्य, brahminhood; the *dharma* of the *brāhmaṇa*.
brāhmaṇyam [nominative]

brahmaṇyabhivyaktikarāṇi yoge

ब्रह्मण्यभिव्यक्तिकराणि योगे, signs helpful to the opening to the higher consciousness in *yoga*. [*Śvet*. 2.11]

brahmaṇyādhayā (*brahmaṇi ādhāya*) *karmāṇi* ब्रह्मण्याधाय कर्माणि, having reposed (or founded) works on the *brahman*. [*Gītā* 5.10]

brahmarandhra ब्रह्मरन्ध्र, [in *yoga*:] the opening at the top of the skull.

brahmaśakti (brahmashakti) ब्रह्मशक्ति, the soul-power of the *brāhmaṇa*.

brahmasaṁsparśam atyantaṁ sukham aśnute ब्रह्मसंस्पर्शमत्यन्तं सुखमश्नुते, he enjoys the exceeding happiness of the touch of the *brahman*. [*Gītā* 6.28]

brahma satyaṁ jagan mithyā ब्रह्म सत्यं जगन्मिथ्या, the Eternal is true, the world is a lie. [*Vivekacūḍāmaṇi* 20].

brahmāstra ब्रह्मास्त्र, a *brahman*-missile.

Brahmasūtra ब्रह्मसूत्र, an aphoristic work treating of the *brahman*, one of the main texts of the *Vedānta* philosophy; also called *Vedānta Sūtra*.

brahmatejas ब्रह्मतेजस्, the power and glory of *brahman*, a power of light full of spiritual force, illumination and purity of working. *brahmatejaḥ* (brahmatej) [nominative]

brahmavāda ब्रह्मवाद, the gospel of the *brahman*, the Vedantic philosophy (as opposed to the *vedavāda*).

brahmavādin ब्रह्मवादिन्, one who professes the *brahmavāda*.

brahmavarcas ब्रह्मवर्चस्, same as *brahmatejas*.

brahmavid āpnoti ब्रह्मविदाप्नोति, the knower of *brahman* reaches. [see the following]

brahmavid āpnoti param ब्रह्मविदाप्नोति परम्, the knower of *brahman* reaches that which is supreme.

brahmavid brahmaṇi sthitaḥ ब्रह्मविद् ब्रह्मणि स्थितः, the knower of the *brahman* established in the *brahman*. [*Gītā* 5.20]

brahmavidyā ब्रह्मविद्या, the knowledge of *brahman*.

brahmavyaktikarāṇi yoge ब्रह्मव्यक्तिकराणि योगे, signs helpful to the opening to the higher consciousness in *yoga*. [cf. *Śvet*. 2.11]

brahmayoga ब्रह्मयोग, union with the *brahman*. [see the following]

brahmayogayuktātmā ब्रह्मयोगयुक्तात्मा, one whose self is in *yoga* (*yukta*) by union with the *brahman*. [*Gītā* 5.21]

brahmin, see *brāhmaṇa*.

brāhmī sthiti ब्राह्मी स्थिति, standing in the *brahman*, the Brahmic condition. [*Gītā* 2.72]

brāhmī upaniṣad (Brahmi Upanishad) ब्राह्मी उपनिषद्, any *Upaniṣad* whose subject is the knowledge of *brahman*.

bṛhad dyauḥ (brihad dyau) बृहद् द्यौः, the great heaven. *bṛhaddivaḥ* (brihaddiva) [genitive]

bṛhaj jyotiḥ बृहज् ज्योतिः, the vast light. [*Ved*.]

Bṛhaspati (Brihaspati) बृहस्पति, 1. [*Ved*.:] the Master of the creative Word (the stress in the name falling upon the potency of the Word rather than upon the thought of the general soul-power which is behind it). 2. [later:] the chief of the high priests of the world, spiritual teacher of the gods and guardian of the planet Jupiter. 3. the founder of the *Cārvāka* school of materialistic philosophy.

bṛhat (brihat) बृहत्, large, wide; the Large, the Vast (used to describe the world or plane of Truth-Consciousness). [*Ved.*]
bṛhat dyauḥ बृहत् द्यौः, same as *bṛhad dyauḥ*.
bṛhatī (brihati) बृहती, the name of a metre.
Brihaspati, see *Bṛhaspati*.
brihat, see *bṛhat*.
Brindaban, Brindavan, see *Vṛndāvana*.
bucksheesh, see *bakhśīś*.
buddha बुद्ध, 1. awakened; the awakened spirit. 2. *Buddha*: the name of a great sage, the founder of Buddhism, sometimes considered to be an *avatāra* of *Viṣṇu*.
buddheḥ parataḥ बुद्धेः परतः, supreme over the intelligent will. [see the following]
buddheḥ paratastu saḥ बुद्धेः परतस्तु सः, that which is supreme over the intelligent will is He. [*Gītā* 3.42]
buddhi बुद्धि, reason; thinking mind; intellectual understanding; the discriminating principle, at once intelligence and will; the higher knowledge-faculty.
buddhibheda बुद्धिभेद, a division in the understanding. [see the following]
buddhibhedaṁ janayet बुद्धिभेदं जनयेत्, should create a division in the understanding (cf. *na buddhibhedaṁ* etc.).
buddhigrāhyam atīndriyam बुद्धिग्राह्यमतीन्द्रियम्, beyond perception by the sense but seizable by the perceptions of the reason. [*Gītā* 6.21]
buddhikoṣa बुद्धिकोष, intellectual sheath.
buddhir lipyate बुद्धिर्लिप्यते, the understanding is stained. [cf. *Gītā* 18.17]
buddhiśakti (buddhishakti) बुद्धिशक्ति, the power and perfection of the *buddhi*.
buddhiyoga बुद्धियोग, the *yoga* of the intelligent will.
buddhi-yogam upāśritya बुद्धियोगमुपाश्रित्य, resorting to the *yoga* of the will and intelligence. [*Gītā* 18.57]
buddhyā viśuddhayā yuktaḥ बुद्ध्या विशुद्धया युक्तः, in union by the purified *buddhi*. [*Gītā* 18.51]
budhā bhāva-samanvitāḥ बुधा भावसमन्विताः, the wise, rapt in emotion. [*Gītā* 10.8]
budhna बुध्न, foundation. [*Ved.*]
budhne ṛtasya बुध्ने ऋतस्य, in the foundation of the Truth. [cf. *ṚV* 3.61.7]
budmash, see *badmāś*.
bujruki [Beng.] बूज़रुकि, pretence, trick, imposture.
byragee, Beng. pronunciation of *vairāgī*.

C

caddar (chaddar) [Hind.] चद्दर, a cloth worn to cover the upper body, shawl.
caitanya (chaitanya) चैतन्य, consciousness.
caitanya ātmā (chaitanya atma) चैतन्य आत्मा, Self of consciousness.
caitanyaghana चैतन्यघन, concentrated consciousness, dense luminous consciousness.
caitanyaloka (chaitanyaloka) चैतन्यलोक, world of consciousness.
caitanya puruṣa (chaitanya purusha) चैतन्य पुरुष, conscious being; the all-conscious Soul.

caitya guru चैत्य गुरु, the Guide in the conscious being.
caitya puruṣa (chaitya purusha) चैत्य पुरुष, the psychic being.
cakra (chakra) चक्र, 1. wheel; circle; disc, discus. 2. a ganglionic centre of the nervous system; a centre of the inner consciousness belonging to the subtle body. 3. a group of *sādhaka*s.
cakravartī (chakravarti) चक्रवर्ती, same as *cakravartī rājā*.
cakravartī rājā (chakravarti raja) चक्रवर्ती राजा, emperor, universal sovereign.
cakṣuḥ चक्षुः, eye, vision.
cakṣu lajjā (chakshu lajja) [Beng.] चक्षु लज्जा, modesty; the desire to be always pleasant and polite.
cakṣuś ca śrotraṁ ca (chakshush cha shrotran cha) चक्षुश्च श्रोत्रं च, the eye and the ear.
Çakya-Muni, see *Śākyamuni*.
calā pṛthvī sthirā bhāti चला पृथ्वी स्थिरा भाति, the earth moves, it appears to be still.
camasaṁ caturvayam चमसं चतुर्वयम्, the fourfold bowl. [*ṚV* 4.36.4]
camū चमू, the wine bowl. [*Ved.*]
Cāmuṇḍā Kālī (Chamunda Kali) चामुण्डा काली, a terrible form of the goddess *Kālī*.
canas चनस्, food; enjoyment, pleasure, delight. [*Ved.*]
canaḥ (chanah) [nominative]
canasyatam चनस्यतम्, take your pleasure in. [*ṚV* 1.3.1]
cañcalaṁ manaḥ चञ्चलं मनः, restless mind. [cf. *Gītā* 6.34]
caṇḍāla (chandala) चण्डाल, historically, a member of the lowest class in Hindu society.
Caṇḍī (Chandi) चण्डी, a name of *Durgā*, the Goddess who is the energy of *Śiva*.
caṇḍībhāva (chandibhava) चण्डीभाव, the force of *Kāli* manifest in the temperament.
candra (chandra) चन्द्र, 1. luminous; blissful. 2. the moon. [*Ved.*]
candraloka (chandraloka) चन्द्रलोक, world of the Moon.
capātī (chupattie) [Hind.] चपाती, a small flat unleavened bread.
caprās (chapras) [Hind.] चपरास, badge of office.
carṣaṇi चर्षणि, effort, laborious action or work, or the doer of such action. [*Ved.*]
carṣaṇīnām (charshaninam) [genitive plural]
carṣaṇīdhṛt चर्षणीधृत्, upholder of actions.
carṣaṇiprāḥ चर्षणिप्राः, the doer of the work, the man. [*Ved.*]
Cārvāka (Charvak, Charvaka) चार्वाक, name of a materialistic philosopher; his school of thought.
caturvarṇa (chaturvarna) चातुर्वर्ण, the fourfold order: *brāhmaṇa*, *kṣatriya*, *vaiśya*, *śūdra*.
cāturvarṇya (chaturvarnya) चातुर्वर्ण्य, the system of the four orders of society.
caturvyūha चतुर्व्यूह, fourfold effective Power; the fourfold manifestation of God as *Śrīkṛṣṇa*, *Balarāma*, *Pradyumna* and *Aniruddha*.
caturyuga (chaturyuga) चतुर्युग, a series of four ages or *yuga*s (*satya* or *kṛta*, *tretā*, *dvāpara* and *kali*), successive periods in the cyclic wheel of evolution.
catuṣpād dharma चतुष्पाद् धर्म, the perfect harmony of the four *dharma*s (*brāhmaṇyam*, *kṣatram*, *vaiśyam*, *śaudram*).
catvāro manavaḥ चत्वारो मनवः, the four

Manus, the spiritual Fathers of every human mind and body. [*Gītā* 10.6]

caudharī (chowdhury) [Hind.] चौधरी, the head man of a village.

celā (chela) चेला, disciple.

ceṣṭāḥ चेष्टाः, efforts. [*Gītā* 18.14]

cetana (chetana) चेतन, waking consciousness.

cetanaścetanānām चेतनश्चेतनानाम्, the One Conscious in many conscious beings. [*Kaṭha* 2.2.13; *Śvet.* 6.13]

cetano acetaneṣu चेतनो अचेतनेषु, conscious in unconscious things.

cetantī sumatīnām चेतन्ती सुमतीनाम्, awakener of the consciousness to right thinkings or right states of mind. [*ṚV* 1.3.11]

cetas चेतस्, the conscious heart.

cetayantī चेतयन्ती, awakening the consciousness to knowledge.

chaddar, see *caddar*.

chaitanya etc., see *caitanya* etc.

chakra, see *cakra*.

chakravarti, see *cakravartī*.

chakshu lajja, see *cakṣu lajjā*.

chandala, see *caṇḍāla*.

chandas छन्दस्, rhythmic movement; metrical structure; a Vedic hymn. *chandāṁsi* [plural]

Chandi, see *caṇḍī*.

chandibhava, see *caṇḍībhāva*.

chandra, see *candra*.

chandraloka, see *candraloka*.

chapras, see *caprās*.

Charvak, Charvaka, see *Cārvāka*.

chaturvarna, see *caturvarṇa*.

chaturvarnya, see *cāturvarṇya*.

chāyā (chhaya) छाया, shadow; one of the seven kinds of *tejas*: "negative luminosity", the basis of the *annakoṣa*.

chela, see *celā*.

chhaya, see *chāyā*.

chhotalok, see *choṭalok*.

chichchhakti, see *cit-śakti*.

chid-atman, see *cid-ātman*.

chidyate hṛdaya-granthiḥ (chidyate hridaya-granthih) छिद्यते हृदयग्रन्थिः, the knot of the heart is cut asunder. [cf. *Muṇḍ.* 2.2.9]

chinnābhram iva naśyati छिन्नाभ्रमिव नश्यति, fails like a dispersing cloud. [*Gītā* 6.38]

chit, see cit.

chitkosha, see *citkoṣa*.

chitnis, see *ciṭanīs*.

chitra, see *citra*.

Chitragupta, see *Citragupta*.

Chitraratha, see *Citraratha*.

chitta, see *citta*.

chit tapas, see *cit tapas*.

chittashakti, see *cittaśakti*.

chittashuddhi, see *cittaśuddhi*.

chittavritti, see *cittavṛtti*.

choṭalok (chhotalok) [Beng.] ছোট লোক, a pejorative term for members of the lower orders of society.

chowdhury, see *caudharī*.

chudi, see *cūrī*.

chupattie, see *capātī*.

cicchakti
, see *cit-śakti*.

cidākāśa चिदाकाश, ether of consciousness; inner space.

cid-ātman (chid atman) चिदात्मन्, self of consciousness.

cidghana चिद्घन, dense luminous consciousness, the seed-state of the divine consciousness.

cikīrṣur lokasaṁgraham चिकीर्षुर्लोकसंग्रहम्, having for his motive the holding together of the peoples. [*Gītā* 3.25].

cinmaya चिन्मय, composed of pure consciousness; transcendental.

cinmaya deha चिन्मय देह, spiritualised

conscious body.

cit (chit) चित्, consciousness; the free and all-creative self-awareness of the Absolute.

ciṭaṇīs (chitnis) [Mar.] चिटणीस, the officer who keeps the diary of the court.

citkoṣa (chitkosha) चित्कोष, the sheath (*koṣa*) of pure consciousness.

citra (chitra) चित्र, picture; bright, rich, various.

Citragupta (Chitragupta) चित्रगुप्त, the name of an attendant of *Yama* who records the good and evil deeds of each person.

Citraratha (Chitraratha) चित्ररथ, the name of the chief of the *gandharva*s.

citraśravas (chitrasravas) चित्रश्रवस्, having various or detailed knowledge.

citraśravastama (chitraçravastamah) चित्रश्रवस्तम, most rich in varied inspiration. [*ṚV* 1.1.5]

citrāya (chitraya) चित्राय, rich, varied.

cit-śakti (chit-shakti, chichchhakti) चित्-शक्ति, consciousness-force, conscious force; the divine power of self-conscious Being.

citta (chitta) चित्त, basic consciousness; the general stuff of mental consciousness; passive memory, the reservoir of past mental impressions.

cittākāśa चित्ताकाश, the mental or psychical ether.

cittaṁ prāṇair otam (chittam pranair otam) चित्तं प्राणैरोतम्, the conscious heart shot through and inwoven with the currents of the life-force. [*Muṇḍ.* 3.1.9]

cit tapas (chit tapas) चित्तपस्, consciousness-force, pure energy of Consciousness; the infinite divine self-awareness which is also the infinite all-effective Will.

citta-pramāthi चित्तप्रमाथि, confusing the mind; exciting passion. [cf. *Gītā* 6.34]

cittaśakti (chittashakti) चित्तशक्ति, the power and perfection of the *citta*.

cittaśuddhi (chittashuddhi) चित्तशुद्धि, purification of the *citta*.

cittavṛtti (chittavritti) चित्तवृत्ति, waves of consciousness, waves of reaction and response which rise up from the basic consciousness; the manifold activities of consciousness (thoughts and memories and desires and sensations and perceptions and feelings).

cittavṛttinirodha चित्तवृत्तिनिरोध, control of the *cittavṛtti*s; the conquest of all the movements of the mind. [*Yogasūtra* 1.2]

citti चित्ति, the Knowledge; the truth-perceiving conscious vision and knowledge.

citti acitti चित्ति अचित्ति, the Knowledge and the Ignorance. [cf. the following]

cittim acittiṁ cinavad vi vidvān चित्तिमचित्तिं चिनवद् वि विद्वान्, let the knower distinguish the Knowledge and the Ignorance. [*ṚV* 4.2.11]

cīyate चीयते, is piled up; grows. [*Muṇḍ.* 1.1.8]

codayitrī sūnṛtānāṁ cetantī sumatīnām चोदयित्री सूनृतानां चेतन्ती सुमतीनाम्, the impeller to happy truths, the awakener in consciousness to right mentalisings.

cūri (chudi) चूरि, bangle.

cutcherry, see *kacaharī*.

D

dabhram evāpi tvaṁ vettha brahmaṇo rūpam दभ्रमेवापि त्वं वेत्थ ब्रह्मणो रूपम्, little indeed dost thou know the form of the *brahman*. [cf. *Kena* 2.1]

dadhāti दधाति, establishes. [*Īśā* 4]

dadhi दधि, curds (symbolising the fixation of the yield of the luminous cows in the intellectual mind). [*Ved.*]

Dadhikrāvan दधिक्रावन्, the divine war-horse, a power of *Agni*. [*Ved.*]

daitya दैत्य, demon, son of *Diti*.

daiva दैव, 1. divine. 2. Fate, the influence of the Power or powers other than the human factor, other than the visible mechanism of Nature.
daivam [nominative]

daivī दैवी, divine (feminine); of the godheads or Godhead. [see the following]

daivī hyeṣā guṇamayī mama māyā दैवी ह्येषा गुणमयी मम माया, this is My divine *māyā* of the *guṇa*s. [*Gītā* 7.14]

daivika (daivic) दैविक, divine, relating to gods.

daivī prakṛti दैवी प्रकृति, the divine nature.

daivyā adabdhā vratā दैव्या अदब्धा व्रता, divine indominable workings.

daivya ketu दैव्य केतु, divine perception. [*Ved.*]
daivyena ketunā [instrumental], with the divine perception.

dakṣa (daksha) दक्ष, 1. [*Ved.*:] strength generally; mental power; the power of judgment, discernment, discrimination; *Dakṣa*: a god, master of the works of unerring right discernment. 2. [*Purāṇa*s:] one of the *Prajāpati*s, the original progenitors.

dakṣam apasam दक्षमपसम्, *Dakṣa* (the master of the intellectual faculty) when he is at his works; the discernment while it does the work. [*ṚV* 1.2.9]

dakṣāya kratve दक्षाय क्रत्वे, for capacity and effective power; for discernment and will. [*Ved.*]

daksha, see *dakṣa*.

dakṣiṇa (dakshina) दक्षिण, 1. clever, skilful. 2. right-hand. 3. south.

dakṣiṇā (dakshina) दक्षिणा, 1. the separative intuitional discrimination; the discernment which presides over the right action of the sacrifice and the right distribution of the offerings. 2. a gift to Brahmins. 3. *Dakṣiṇā*: the goddess of divine discernment. [*Ved.*]

dakṣiṇa mārga (dakshina marga) दक्षिण मार्ग, [in the *Tantra*:] the right-hand path: the way of Knowledge; Nature in man liberating itself by right discrimination in power and practice of its own energies.

dāl [Hind.] दाल, split pulse.

dama दम, mastery.

damana दमन, taming, subduing, conquering.

dāna दान, giving.
dānaṁ [nominative]

*dānava*s दानवाः, Titans, children of *Danu*, the Mother of division.

daṇḍ [Hind.] दण्ड, a kind of exercise, similar in some respects to the push-up.

dandramyamāṇo andhena nīyamāno yathāndhaḥ दन्द्रम्यमाणो अन्धेन नीयमानो यथान्धः, beating about like the blind led by the blind. [cf. *Kaṭha* 1.2.5]

Danu दनु, the divided consciousness,

mother of *Vṛtra* and the other *dānava*s (same as *Diti*). [*Ved.*]
darbār (durbar) दरबार, royal court; ceremonial gathering.
daridra दरिद्र, poor.
daridra-nārāyaṇa-sevā दरिद्र-नारायण-सेवा, service of God in the poor.
darśana (darshan, darshana) दर्शन, 1. seeing. 2. the self-revelation of the Deity to the devotee. 3. an occasion when a spiritual personality in India allows himself or herself to be seen. 4. any of the six systems of orthodox Indian philosophy: *Pūrva-mīmāṁsā*, *Uttara-mīmāṁsā* (*Vedānta*), *Nyāya*, *Vaiśeṣika*, *Sāṅkhya*, *Yoga*.
dārśanika (darshanik) दार्शनिक, one versed in the traditional systems of Indian philosophy.
darvān (durwan) [Hind.] दरवान, gatekeeper.
dāsa दास, demon. [*Ved.*]
daśa gāvaḥ दश गावः, the ten Rays. [*Ved.*]
*daśagva*s (dashagwas) दशग्वाः, those who sacrifice for ten months; seers of the ten rays who enter with lndra into the cave of the *paṇi*s and recover the lost herds. [*Ved.*]
daśa kṣipaḥ दश क्षिपः, the ten Casters. [*Ved.*]
dāsapatnīḥ दासपत्नीः, female powers in the possession of the *dāsa* (*Vṛtra* or *Vala*). [*Ved.*]
dāsa varṇa दास वर्ण, the "colour" (*varṇa*) of the *dāsa*s, those of a demonic temperament. [*Ved.*]
daśa yoṣaṇāḥ दश योषणाः, the ten Brides. [*Ved.*]
dāsī दासी, slave-girl; serving-woman.
dasma दस्म, active, formative; a doer of works, sacrificer. [*Ved.*]
dasra दस्र, effectual in action. [*Ved.*]
dasrā [dual]
dāsya दास्य, service; surrender, submission.
dāsyam [nominative]
*dasyu*s दस्यवः, robbers, destroyers, dividers, plunderers; powers of darkness; adversaries of the seekers of Light and the Truth; there are two great divisions of the *dasyu*s: the *paṇi*s and the *vṛtra*s. [*Ved.*]
dehaśakti (dehashakti) देहशक्ति, the power and perfection of the body.
dehātmabuddhi, *dehātmakabuddhi* देहात्मबुद्धि, देहात्मकबुद्धि, the state of perception in which the body is identified with the Self.
dehī देही, the embodied soul.
deśa देश, place; country.
deśa-kāla-nimitta देश-काल-निमित्त, space-time-causality.
deśa-kāla-pātra (desh-kal-patra) देश-काल-पात्र, the (right) place, the (right) time and the (right) person.
deśī (deshi) देशी, native, local.
deva देव, 1. a god; God, the Godhead, the Divine. 2. [in the *tāntrika* distinction of *sādhaka*s:] the divine man.
devān [accusative plural]
deva adhiyajña देव अधियज्ञ, the Divine who is the Lord of works and sacrifice.
devabhāṣā देवभाषा, the language of the gods, applied to the Sanskrit language.
Devachan [Sanskrit-Tibetan], [in Theosophy:] a state of mental bliss and rest enjoyed by the Reincarnating Ego after the separation of the higher and lower principles in the astral realms.
deva-deva देवदेव, God of gods, universal deity.

devadviṣaḥ देवद्विषः, god-haters.
devakāmaḥ देवकामः, desiring the divine.
deva ketu देव केतु, divine mind.
devān, see under *deva*.
devanāgarī देवनागरी, the name of the script in which Sanskrit is usually written.
devānām adabdhā(ni) vratāni देवानामदब्धा(नि) व्रतानि, the inviolate laws of working of the gods. [*Ved.*]
devānāṁ dhruva-vratāni देवानां ध्रुवव्रतानि, the fixed laws of working of the gods. [*Ved.*]
devānāṁ prathamā vratāni देवानां प्रथमा व्रतानि, the first laws of working of the gods. [*Ved.*]
devān devayajo yānti madbhaktā yānti mām api देवान् देवयजो यान्ति मद्भक्ता यान्ति मामपि, they who worship the gods go to the gods, but My devotees come to Me. [*Gītā* 7.23]
devanidaḥ देवनिदः, obstructors of the godhead. [*Ved.*]
devaputrāḥ देवपुत्राः, sons of the gods.
devatā देवता, god, godhead.
devatāti देवताति, the formation or "extension" of the Divine. [*Ved.*]
devātmaśakti देवात्मशक्ति, self-power of the Godhead. [see the following]
devātmasaktiṁ svaguṇair nigūḍhām देवात्मसक्तिं स्वगुणैर्निगूढाम्, the self-power of the divine Existent hidden by its own modes. [*Śvet.* 1.3]
devatva देवत्व, divinity; godhead, the being of the *deva*.
devavidyā देवविद्या, the knowledge of the gods.
devavīti देवावीति, the manifestation of the Divine. [*Ved.*]
devavītaye [dative]
devayan देवयन्, one who is in the process of divinising his human life and being. [*Ved.*]
devayāna (devayan) देवयान, a journeying of the gods or to the gods; the road of the Gods by which one gets beyond the Ignorance into the Light.
devayānāḥ [plural]
devayantaḥ देवयन्तः, seekers or builders of the godhead. [*Ved.*]
devayu देवयु, one who desires the godhead. [*Ved.*]
devayavaḥ [plural], seekers of the godhead.
devī देवी, goddess; the divine *śakti*, the Consciousness and Power of the Divine; the Mother and Energy of the worlds.
devī caṇḍī raṇaraṅgiṇī nṛmuṇḍamālinī (devi chandi ranarangini nrimundamalini) देवी चण्डी रणरङ्गिणी नृमुण्डमालिनी, the goddess *Caṇḍī* who delights in battle and wears a garland of human heads.
devīr dvāraḥ देवीर्द्वारः, the divine doors. [*Ved.*]
dewan, see *dīvān*.
dhāma धाम, placing, status, position, foundation; the placing of the law in a founded harmony which creates for us our plane of living and the character of our consciousness, action and thought.
dhāmāni [plural] [*Ved.*]
dhana धन, wealth; any kind of possession.
dhanam [nominative]
dhanvan (dhanwan) धन्वन्, solid or desert field of Matter. [*Ved.*]
dharā धरा, Earth.
dhāraṇā धारणा, the fixing of the mind on a single thought, feeling or object.
dhāraṇam धारणम्, power to hold or

support.
dhāraṇaśakti धारणशक्ति, faculty of holding.
dhāraṇasāmarthya धारणसामर्थ्य, holding and responsive power; the power of sustaining the full stream of force, of *ānanda*, of widening knowledge and being which descends into the mind and *prāṇa* and the vital and bodily functions.
dhāraṇasāmarthyam [nominative]
dharaṇi धरणि, Earth.
dharma धर्म, 1. literally that which one lays hold of and which holds things together; law of being, standard of Truth, rule or law of action; the right law of functioning of our life in all its parts. 2. one of the four objects of human life: ethical conduct and the right law of individual and social life.
dharmagolā [Beng.] धर्मगোলা, a collective warehouse established for the benefit of the entire community.
dharma-jīvana धर्मजीवन, the religious life.
dharmakṣetre kurukṣetre धर्मक्षेत्रे কুরুক্ষেত্রে, on the field of the working out of the *dharma*, the field of *Kurukṣetra*. [*Gītā* 1.1]
dharmarājya धर्मराज्य, the kingdom of the *dharma*.
dharmasādhana धर्मसाधन, the means of fulfilment of *dharma*.
dharmaśālā (dharmashala) धर्मशाला, a building for the temporary accommodation of pilgrims.
dharma-saṅgha धर्मसङ্ঘ, a communal body which exists as the expression of and is based in the rules, features, structure of its life on the maintenance of the *dharma*.
dharmaśāstra (dharma shastra) धर्मशास्त्र, a text treating of the principles and laws of *dharma*.
dharmashala, see *dharmaśālā*.
dharmasya glāni धर्मस्य গ্লানি, the fading of the *dharma*. [*Gita* 4.7]
dharmasya saṁsthāpanam धर्मस्य সংস্থাপনম্, the enthroning of the *dharma*. [cf. *Gita* 4.8]
dharmayuddha धर्मयুদ্ধ, righteous battle.
dhartā धर्ता, upholder, supporter.
dhartārā carṣaṇīnām धर्तारা চর্ষণীনাম্, upholders and supporters of men's actions. [*ṚV* 1.17.2]
dhātā'haṁ viśvatomukhaḥ धाताऽহं বিশ্বতোমুখঃ, I am the Ordainer whose faces are on all sides. [*Gītā* 10.33]
ḍheḍh (dhed) [Hind.] ঢেঢ, a caste of menial workers.
dhenu धेनु, [*Ved.*:] fostering cow; "fosterer, nourisher, and therefore a cow".
dhenavaḥ [plural]
dhī धी, thought power, intellect, the understanding that holds and arranges.
dhiyā [instrumental], by the thought.
dhiyaḥ [plural], thoughts.
dhīmahi धीমহি, let us meditate.
dhīra धीর, steadfast (in the gaze of one's thought); the strong and wise soul.
dhīrāḥ [plural]
dhīras tatra na muhyati धীরস্তত্র ন মুহ্যতি, the strong and wise soul is not perplexed, troubled or moved by them. [*Gītā* 2.13]
dhiṣaṇā धিষণা, intellect, understanding. [*Ved.*]
dhiṣṇya (dhishnya) धিষ্ণ্য, firmly settled.
dhīti धীতি, thought, holding in mind.
dhītaye [dative]

dhiyā, *dhiyaḥ*, see under *dhī*.
dhiyaṁ ghṛtācīm धियं घृताचीम्, bright understanding, an intellect full of a rich and bright mental activity. [*ṚV* 1.2.7]
dhiyāvasuḥ धियावसुः, rich in substance by the thought.
dhiyeṣita (dhiyeshita) धियेषित, controlled by understanding.
dhiyo viśvā virājati धियो विश्वा विराजति, illumines entirely all the thoughts.
dhobī [Hind.] धोबी, a washerman.
dhotī (dhoty) [Hind.] धोती, a cloth to cover the lower body and legs, worn by Hindu men.
dhṛti धृति, steadfastness, persistence of will.
dhṛtyā [instrumental], by a firm and steady will.
Dhruva (Dhruv) ध्रुव, a legendary Indian prince, "the steadfast one" (said to have been elevated by his austerities to the position of the pole-star).
dhruvam ध्रुवम्, permanence, the Permanent.
dhruvam adhruveṣu ध्रुवमध्रुवेषु, permanence in things that pass. [*Kaṭha* 2.1.2]
dhūmra धूम्र, smoke-coloured.
dhyāna ध्यान, meditation, contemplation; mental concentration whether in thought, vision or knowledge.
dhyāna-yoga-paro nityam ध्यानयोगपरो नित्यम्, always resorting to the *yoga* of meditation. [*Gītā* 18.52]
dhyānī ध्यानी, one who practices *dhyāna*.
dhyānī Buddha ध्यानी बुद्ध, the meditating *Buddha*.
dīdivim दीदिविम्, shining, brilliant.
dīkṣā दीक्षा, initiation.
diśaḥ दिशः, regions.
Diti दिति, the divided being, the separative consciousness, the Finite; mother of the Titans; same as *Danu*. [*Ved*.]
div दिव्, the sky, heaven.
divi [locative], in heaven.
divaḥ pṛthivyāḥ दिवः पृथिव्याः, of Heaven and Earth, the mental and physical consciousness. [*Ved*.]
dīvān (dewan) [Hind.] दीवान, revenue officer; chief minister.
divaspade दिवस्पदे, in the seat of Heaven. [*Ved*.]
divasputra दिवस्पुत्र, son of Heaven. [*Ved*.]
divi, see under *div*.
divo napātā दिवो नपाता, (two) sons of Heaven. [*Ved*.]
divo rocanāni दिवो रोचनानि, the (three) luminous worlds of *svar*. [*Ved*.]
divyā ātma-vibhūtayaḥ दिव्या आत्म-विभूतयः, divine self-manifestation in thy sovereign power of becoming. [*Gītā* 10.16]
divya cakṣuḥ (divya chakshu) दिव्य चक्षुः, divine eye.
divya janma दिव्य जन्म, the divine birth, Avatarhood.
divyaṁ janma [nominative]
divyaṁ karma दिव्यं कर्म, divine works.
divyaṁ puruṣam दिव्यं पुरुषम्, (to) the divine *puruṣa*.
divyā navagvāḥ दिव्या नवग्वाः, the heavenly Nine-rayed ones. [*Ved*.]
doṣa, *doṣā* (dosha) दोष, दोषा, 1. defect. 2. twilight. 3. one of the seven kinds of *tejas*: *tejas* modified by *chāyā*, the basis of the *prāṇakoṣa*.
draṣṭā द्रष्टा, seer.
dravatpāṇi द्रवत्पाणि, swift-footed.
dravya-yajña द्रव्ययज्ञ, material and physical offering.
drishti, see *dṛṣṭi*.

dṛḷha दृढ्ह, strong, firm; the strong place. [*Ved.*]
dṛṣṭa दृष्ट, seen.
dṛṣṭaye (drishtaye) दृष्टये, for sight.
dṛṣṭi (drishti) दृष्टि, 1. seeing, sight, vision. 2. revelation, revelatory knowledge, direct vision of the Truth; a direct inner seizing or a penetrating and enveloping luminous contact of the spiritual consciousness.
dṛti दृति, a skin; literally a thing cut or torn (a partial formation out of the Truth-Consciousness). [*Ved.*]
druhaḥ द्रुहः, hurts or those who hurt. [*Ved.*]
duḥkha दुःख, sorrow.
duḥkha-bhoga दुःखभोग, experience of sorrow.
duḥkham āptum दुःखमाप्तुम्, difficult to attain. [*Gītā* 5.6]
duḥkham avāpyate दुःखमवाप्यते, is attained with difficulty.
duḥkhaṁ dehavadbhiḥ दुःखं देहवद्भिः, with difficulty by embodied souls. [see the following]
duḥkhaṁ dehavadbhir avāpyate दुःखं देहवद्भिरवाप्यते, is attained with difficulty by embodied souls. [*Gītā* 12.5]
duḥkha-saṁyoga-viyogam दुःखसंयोगवियोगम्, the divorce of the mind's marriage with grief. [*Gītā* 6.23]
duḥkhavāda दुःखवाद, the gospel of sorrow.
duḥsvapnyam दुःष्वप्न्यम्, the evil dream (the false consciousness of that which is not the *ṛtam*). [*ṚV* 5.82.4]
durācāra दुराचार, bad behaviour, ill conduct.
duratyayā दुरत्यया, hard to get beyond. [*Gītā* 7.14]
durbar, see *darbār*.
durga दुर्ग, the path beset by manifold dangers and sufferings and difficulties. [*Ved.*]
Durgā दुर्गा, the goddess who is the energy of *Śiva*; the conquering and protecting aspect of the Universal Mother.
durgaṁ pathastat दुर्गं पथस्तत्, difficult of going is that path. [*Kaṭha* 1.3.14]
durgāṇi दुर्गाणि, obstacles.
durita दुरित, wrong going; error or stumbling, sin and perversion; calamity, suffering, all ill result of error and ill doing. [*Ved.*]
duritam [singular]
duritā, *duritāni* [plural]
durwan, see *darvān*.
dūta दूत, envoy.
dvaita (dwaita) द्वैत, duality; dualism, dualistic *Vedānta*.
dvaitādvaita (dwaitadwaita) द्वैताद्वैत, dualism-nondualism.
dvandva (dwandwa) द्वन्द्व, 1. a pair of contraries; duality. 2. [in Sanskrit grammar:] the dual compound.
dvandva-moha द्वन्द्वमोह, the delusion of the dualities. [*Gītā* 7.28]
dvandvātīta द्वन्द्वातीत, beyond the dualities. [*Gītā* 4.22]
dvāpara (dwapara) द्वापर, the third of the four *yuga*s, when everything is codified, ritualised, formalised.
dvau bhūtasargau द्वौ भूतसर्गौ, two creations of beings. [*Gītā* 16.6]
dvāvimau puruṣau द्वाविमौ पुरुषौ, these two *puruṣa*s. [see the following]
dvāvimau puruṣau loke kṣaraś cākṣara eva ca द्वाविमौ पुरुषौ लोके क्षरश्चाक्षर एव च, there are two *puruṣa*s in the world, the *kṣara* and the *akṣara*. [*Gītā* 15.16]
dveṣa द्वेष, disliking, repulsion.

dveṣāṁsi द्वेषांसि, hostile things, things that attack and divide. [*Ved.*]
dviṣ (dwish) द्विष्, enemy, hater. [*Ved.*]
dviṣaḥ (dwishah) [plural], foes, haters; hostile powers; the powers of division.
Dvita (Dwita) द्वित, the "second" or "double"; the god or *ṛṣi* of the second plane of the human ascent, that of the Life-Force; the Life-Soul. [*Ved.*]
dvividhā . . . vigrahavaddevatā nadīrūpā ca द्विविधा . . . विग्रहवद्देवता नदीरूपा च, (Saraswati is) twofold, the embodied goddess (of speech) and in the form of a river. [Sayana on *ṚV* 1.3.12].
dwaita, see *dvaita*.
dwaitadwaita, see *dvaitādvaita*.
dwandwa, see *dvandva*.
dwapara, see *dvāpara*.
Dwita, see *dvita*.
dyaus द्यौस्, 1. heaven, the sky. 2. Heaven personified as the universal Father, corresponding to the Greek Zeus. 3. the pure mental consciousness of which *svar*, the luminous mind, is the summit. *dyau(ḥ)* [nominative] [*Ved.*]
Dyauṣpitā द्यौष्पिता, father Heaven. [*Ved.*]
dyavi dyavi द्यवि द्यवि, from day to day; in sky and sky.
dyuloka द्युलोक, the celestial world.
dyumatīm iṣam द्युमतीमिषम्, the luminous impulsion. [cf. *ṚV* 7.5.8]
dyumato viprān द्युमतो विप्रान्, luminous sages. [cf. *ṚV* 6.17.14]
dyumna द्युम्न, light, glory, power.

E

ehimāyāsaḥ एहिमायासः, with wide capacity of strength.
ejad एजद्, moving.
ejad brahma एजद् ब्रह्म, the *brahman* in movement.
ejat एजत्, moving.
eka एक, 1. one. 2. *Eka*: "one or single", the *puruṣa* of the material consciousness. [*Ved.*]
ekaḥ [masculine]
ekam [neuter]
ekabhaktiḥ एकभक्तिः, single-mindedly devoted. [*Gītā* 7.17]
ekaḥ एकः, see under *eka*.
ekaḥ sanātanaḥ एकः सनातनः, one, without beginning or end.
ekākāra एकाकार, one form; having a single shape.
ekam एकम्, see under *eka*.
ekaṁ bahudhā एकं बहुधा, one in many ways. [see the following]
ekaṁ bījaṁ bahudhā śaktiyogāt एकं बीजं बहुधा शक्तियोगात्, one seed, manifold by the *yoga* of might. [cf. *Śvet.* 4.1 and 6.12]
ekaṁ bījaṁ bahudhā vidadhāti एकं बीजं बहुधा विदधाति, he orders one seed in many ways. [cf. *Śvet.* 6.12-13]
ekaṁ bījaṁ bahudhā yaḥ karoti एकं बीजं बहुधा यः करोति, [who] fashions one seed in many ways. [*Śvet.* 6.12]
ekam evādvitīyam (ekam evadwitiyam) एकमेवाद्वितीयम्, one without a second. [*Chānd.* 6.2.1].
ekam evādvitīyaṁ brahma एकमेवाद्वितीयं ब्रह्म, the *brahman*, one without a second.
ekaṁ sad viprā bahudhā vadanti एकं सद् विप्रा बहुधा वदन्ति, the Existent is one, the sages express it variously. [*ṚV* 1.164.46]
ekaṁ sat एकं सत्, one Existence.
ekaṁ sat bahudhā एकं सत् बहुधा, one Existence (expressed) variously.

ekaniṣṭhā एकनिष्ठा, single-minded devotion.
ekātma-pratyaya-sāram एकात्म-प्रत्यय-सारम्, whose substance is the certitude of One Self. [*Māṇḍ.* 7]
ekatvam एकत्वम्, oneness. [*Īśā* 7]
ekatvam anupaśyataḥ एकत्वमनुपश्यतः, of him who sees everywhere oneness. [*Īśā* 7]
ekatvena pṛthaktvena bahudhā viśvatomukham एकत्वेन पृथक्त्वेन बहुधा विश्वतोमुखम्, in oneness, in separateness, manifoldly, in faces fronting everywhere. [*Gītā* 9.15]
eko acalaḥ sanātanaḥ (eko achalah sanatanah) एको अचलः सनातनः, one, motionless, without beginning or end.
eko 'calaḥ sanātanaḥ (eko 'chalah sanátanah) एकोऽचलः सनातनः, one, still and sempiternal.
eko vaśī sarvabhūtāntarātmā एको वशी सर्वभूतान्तरात्मा, one controlling Spirit within all creatures. [*Kaṭha* 2.2.12]
eno एनो, sin, that which excites and hurries the faculties into deviation from the good path.
eṣā brāhmī sthitiḥ एषा ब्राह्मी स्थितिः, this is the Brahmic condition. [*Gītā* 2.72]
eṣa dharmaḥ sanātanaḥ एष धर्मः सनातनः, this is the eternal law.
eṣa supteṣu jāgarti (esha supteshu jagarti) एष सुप्तेषु जागर्ति, this is awake in those who sleep. [*Kaṭha* 2.2.8]
etad एतद्, this.
etad vai tat (étadwai tad) एतद्वै तत्, this truly is that; this is the God of your seeking. [*Kaṭha* 2 passim]
etadyonīni bhūtāni (sarvāṇi) एतद्योनीनि भूतानि (सर्वाणि), this is the womb of (all) beings. [*Gītā* 7.6]
etāṁ vibhūtiṁ mama yo vetti एतां विभूतिं मम यो वेत्ति, he who knows this my pervading lordship. [*Gītā* 10.7]
etau vai mahimānau एतौ वै महिमानौ, these two are his greatnesses. [*Bṛh.* 1.1.2]
eva एव, indeed.
evaṁ tvayi nānyathā'sti (evam twayi nányathásti) एवं त्वयि नान्यथास्ति, thus it is in thee and not otherwise. [cf. *Īśā* 2]
evaṁ tvayi nānyatheto'sti (evam twayi nanyatheto'sti) एवं त्वयि नान्यथेतोऽस्ति, thus it is in thee and not otherwise than this. [*Īśā* 2]
Evayā Marut एवया मरुत्, a name of *Viṣṇu* as the source of the *Maruts*. [*Ved.*]

F

firaṅgī ko māro (feringhi-ko-maro) [Hind.] फिरंगी को मारो, kill the European.

G

gabhasti गभस्ति, 1. a ray of the sun. 2. forearm. [*Ved.*]
gadi [Beng.] गद्दि, throne, position of authority.
gadya-chanda [Beng.] गद्यछन्द, prose poetry.
gāḥ, see under *go*.
gahana गहन, thick; dense.
gahanā karmaṇo gatiḥ गहना कर्मणो गतिः, thick and tangled is the way of works. [*Gītā* 4.17]
gāmbhīrya गाम्भीर्य, depth; gravity, solemnity.
gaṇa गण, 1. host, troop; number; body of attendants. 2. subordinate minister. 3. republic.
gaṇaḥ [nominative]

Gaṇapati गणपति, same as *Gaṇeśa*.
gandha गन्ध, odour.
gandharva गन्धर्व, 1. [*Ved*.:] the Lord of the hosts of delight. 2. [later:] a celestial musician.
Gāṇḍīva (Gandiv) गाण्डीव, the name of *Arjuna*'s bow.
Gaṇeśa (Ganesha) गणेश, the *devatā* of spiritual knowledge; the Power that removes obstacles by the force of knowledge.
gaṇikā (gunica) गणिका, a learned and accomplished courtesan.
gantāsi nirvedam गन्तासि निर्वेदम्, thou shalt become indifferent. [see the following]
gantāsi nirvedaṁ śrotavyasya śrutasya ca गन्तासि निर्वेदं श्रोतव्यस्य श्रुतस्य च, thou shalt become indifferent to Scripture heard or that which thou hast yet to hear. [*Gītā* 2.52]
gārhasthya गार्हस्थ्य, the householder life; marriage and rearing a family.
garimā गरिमा, one of the *aṣṭasiddhi*s: the power of becoming heavy at will.
Garuḍa गरुड, a mythical bird, chief of the feathered race, enemy of the serpent race, vehicle of *Viṣṇu*.
gata-saṅgasya jñānāvasthitacetasaḥ गतसङ्गस्य ज्ञानावस्थितचेतसः, of the man freed from attachment, with mind, heart and spirit firmly founded in self-knowledge. [see the following]
gata-saṅgasya muktasya jñānāvasthitacetasaḥ गतसङ्गस्य मुक्तस्य ज्ञानावस्थितचेतसः, of the liberated man, freed from attachment, with mind, heart and spirit firmly founded in self-knowledge. [see the following]
gata-saṅgasya muktasya jñānāvasthitacetasaḥ yajñāyācarataḥ karma samagraṁ pravilīyate गतसङ्गस्य मुक्तस्य ज्ञानावस्थितचेतसः। यज्ञायाचरतः कर्म समग्रं प्रविलीयते॥, all the works of the liberated man, freed from attachment, with mind, heart and spirit firmly founded in self-knowledge, who acts for the sake of sacrifice, are dissolved. [*Gītā* 4.23]
gāthā गाथा, song, verse.
gati गति, 1. goal, destination. 2. movement to the goal, way, journey. 3. final state of becoming; the spiritual or supraterrestrial status gained by man's conduct or efforts upon earth.
gauḥ, see under go.
Gaurī गौरी, a name of *Pārvatī*, the consort or female power of *Śiva*.
gavā, *gāvam*, see under *go*.
gavām apa vrajaṁ vṛdhi (gavám apa vrajam vridhi) गवामप व्रजं वृधि, open the pen of the cows (rays). [*ṚV* 1.10.7]
gaveṣaṇa गवेषण, seeker of the cows. [*Ved*.]
gavi, see under go.
Gaviṣṭhira गविष्ठिर, steadfast in the Light, the name of a *ṛṣi*. [*Ved*.]
gāvo matayaḥ गावो मतयः, the illuminations of knowledge, the thoughts of the Truth. [*Ved*.]
gavyam गव्यम्, mass of the rays or cows. [*Ved*.]
gavyam ūrvam गव्यमूर्वम्, the luminous wideness. [*Ved*.]
gavyatā manasā गव्यता मनसा, by the mind that seeks the light. [*ṚV* 3.31.9; 4.1.15; 6.46.10]
gāyatra गायत्र, the hymn as that which brings up and sets in motion; the *mantra* when it is considered as the means of attainment to the power, felicity or wideness of the divine being. [*Ved*.]

gāyatram [nominative]
gāyatrī गायत्री, 1. the name of a Vedic metre. 2. a famous Vedic verse in the *gāyatrī* metre (*ṚV* 3.62.10); the *mantra* for bringing the light of Truth into all the parts of the being.
gāyatrin गायत्रिन्, member of a class of Vedic priests.
ghana घन, compact.
ghar jāmāi [Beng.] घर जामाई, a son-in-law who lives in his in-laws' house.
gharma घर्म, heat.
ghāṭ [Hind.] घाट, a landing place at the side of a river or tank.
ghoraṁ karma घोरं कर्म, a dreadful work. [cf. *Gītā* 3.1]
ghor jamai, see *ghar jāmāi*.
ghrāṇam ardhabhojanam घ्राणमर्धभोजनम्, smell is half the meal.
ghrita, see *ghṛta*.
ghṛṇā घृणा, disgust, pity.
ghṛta (ghrita) घृत, ghee; the clarified butter, yield of the Cow of Light and symbol of the rich clarity that comes to the mind visited by the Light. [*Ved.*]
ghṛtam [nominative]
ghṛtasya [genitive]
ghṛtācī घृताची, richly luminous; full of a rich and bright mental activity. [*Ved.*]
ghṛtam, see under *ghṛta*.
ghṛtaṁ na pūtaṁ manīṣām घृतं न पूतं मनीषाम्, an intellect like purified *ghṛta*. [cf. *ṚV* 3.2.1]
ghṛtaprṣṭha (ghritaprishtha) घृतपृष्ठ, richly bright of surface.
ghṛtapruṣā manasā घृतप्रुषा मनसा, with a mind pouring *ghṛta*. [*ṚV* 2.3.2]
ghṛtasnū घृतस्नू, dripping with light. [*Ved.*]
ghṛtasya, see under *ghṛta*.
ghṛtasya dhārāḥ घृतस्य धाराः, the streams of the clarity. [*Ved.*]
gir गिर्, utterance, word, speech; the word as a power of expression. [*Ved.*]
gīḥ [nominative]
girām upaśrutiṁ cara (giram upasrutim chara) गिरामुपश्रुतिं चर, respond with the *śruti* to our words. [*ṚV* 1.10.3]
girvāhasaḥ गिर्वाहसः, they who uphold the word. [*Ved.*]
girvaṇaḥ गिर्वणः, delighting in the *mantra*. [*Ved.*]
gītā गीता, song; the *Gītā* (see *Bhagavad Gītā*).
gnā ग्ना, a female power of deity; the female divine Principle in the universe. [*Ved.*]
gnāḥ [plural], the Women, feminine powers without whom the masculine are not effective for work and formation.
go गो, 1. cow. 2. ray. 3. the Cow of Light, the symbol of consciousness in the form of knowledge. [*Ved.*]
gāḥ [accusative plural], cows or rays of light.
gauḥ [nominative singular]
gavā [instrumental singular]
gāvaḥ [nominative plural]
gāvam [accusative singular]
gavi [locative singular]
gobhiḥ, *gobhir* [instrumental plural]
gonām [genitive plural]
gocara (gochar) गोचर, pasture for cattle.
godā गोदा, cow-giving; light-giving.
godā id revato madaḥ गोदा इद् रेवतो मदः, the intoxication of thy ecstasy gives indeed the Light. [*ṚV* 1.4.2]
goduh गोदुह्, milker of cows or bringer of illumination.

goduhe [dative], to the cow-milker; to the bringer out of the illumination. [*Ṛ.V* 1.4.1]

Gokula (Gokul) गोकुल, the village where *Kṛṣṇa* grew up; the divine scene of his *rāsa līlā*, conceived as having projected itself in an earthly *Vṛndāvana*.

golmal [Hind.] गोलमाल, confusion, disorder, muddle.

goloka गोलोक, the *Vaiṣṇava* heaven of eternal Beauty and Bliss.

gomad, see *gomat*.

gomad hiraṇyavad गोमद् हिरण्यवद्, radiant and golden. [*Ṛ.V* 1.92.16]

gomad vīravad dhehi ratnam uṣo aśvāvat गोमद् वीरवद् धेहि रत्नमुषो अश्वावत्, O Dawn, confirm in us a state of bliss full of light of conquering energy and of force of vitality. [*Ṛ.V* 7.75.8]

gomat, gomad गोमत्, गोमद्, luminous, brilliant; accompanied by or bringing the rays of light. [*Ved.*] *gomatī* [feminine]

gonām, see under *go*.

goonda, see *guṇḍā*.

Goorkha, see *Gurkhā*.

gopa, *gopī* गोप, गोपी, cowherd, cowherdess; the souls who are the keepers and possessors of *goloka*.

gopāmṛtasya dīdivim vardhamānaṁ sve dame (gopamritasya didivim, vardhamanam swe dame) गोपामृतस्य दीदिविम्, O guardian of immortality, resplendent, increasing in thy home. [*Ṛ.V* 1.1.8; note that *gopāmṛtasya* in this verse, later taken by Sri Aurobindo as *gopām ṛtasya*, "guardian of the Truth", as in the *padapāṭha*, is in an early commentary divided *gopa + amṛtasya*.]

gopati गोपति, Master of the herds (*Indra*). [*Ved.*]

gopī गोपी, feminine of *gopa*.

gorā ātā gorā ātā [Hind.] गोरा आता गोरा आता, "a European is coming! a European is coming!"

goṣu yodhāḥ गोषु योधाः, fighters for the cows or rays. [*Ṛ.V* 3.39.4]

gotama गोतम, most radiant. [*Ved.*]

*Gotama*s गोतमाः, the masters of light, the family of the *ṛṣi* Gotama Rahugana. [*Ved.*]

gotra गोत्र, tribe; family; family name.

graha ग्रह, planet (literally, one that has a hold on the earth).

grahasthan [editorial error for *gṛhastha*].

grāvan ग्रावन्, the pressing stone. [*Ved.*]

gṛha गृह, house.

gṛhapati गृहपति, house-lord.

gṛhastha गृहस्थ, a householder, one who is passing through the second of the four *āśrama*s.

gṛhasthāśrama (grihasthasram) गृहस्थाश्रम, one of the four *āśrama*s: the period of the householder.

gṛhyasūtra (grihyasutra) गृह्यसूत्र, a ritual work containing directions for domestic rites and ceremonies.

grihasthasram, see *gṛhasthāśrama*.

grihyasutra, see *gṛhyasūtra*.

gu गु, cow; radiance. [*Ved.*] *gvaḥ* [plural]

gūḍhaṁ jyotiḥ गूढं ज्योतिः, the secret light. [*Ved.*]

guhā गुहा, 1. cave, cavern, secret place. 2. (in) the secret, unmanifest or superconscient parts of being. *guhāyām* [locative]

guhā hitam गुहाहितम्, concealed in the inner cave of our being.

guhāhitaṁ gahvareṣṭham गुहाहितं गह्वरेष्ठम्, established in our secret being and lodged in the cavern

heart of things. [*Kaṭha* 1.2.12]
guhāyām, see *guhā*.
guhya गुह्य, secret.
guhyam [nominative], the secret thing.
guhyāt [ablative], than that which is hidden. [*Gītā* 18.63]
guhyaṁ nāma गुह्यं नाम, secret name.
guhyatamam गुह्यतमम्, the most secret thing. [*Gītā* 9.1; 18.64]
guhyatamaṁ śāstram गुह्यतमं शास्त्रम्, the most secret science. [*Gītā* 15.20]
guhyataram गुह्यतरम्, the more secret thing. [*Gītā* 18.63]
guṇa गुण, 1. quality, character, property. 2. any of the three qualitative modes of *prakṛti* (see *sattva*, *rajas*, *tamas*). 3. [in Sanskrit grammar:] the first grade of vowel modification, e.g. the change of *i* to *e* or *ay* (cf. *vṛddhi*). 4. the mind-impression created by a seed-sound.
guṇā guṇeṣu vartante गुणा गुणेषु वर्तन्ते, it is the modes of nature that are acting on the modes. [*Gītā* 3.28]
guṇakarma गुणकर्म, quality and action; capacity and function.
guṇā vartanta eva गुणा वर्तन्त एव, it is merely the *guṇa*s that work. [*Gītā* 14.23]
guṇḍā (goonda) गुण्डा, rogue, hooligan.
gunica, see *gaṇikā*.
Gurkhā (Goorkha) गुर्खा, a member of any of several Nepali ethnic groups, known for their military prowess; a soldier from Nepal serving in the Indian army.
guru गुरु, teacher, guide; spiritual teacher.
gurudrohī गुरुद्रोही, one who betrays or is disloyal to one's *guru*.
gurugiri [Beng.] গুরুগিরি, *guru*-hood.
guruparamparā गुरुपरम्परा, lineage of teachers; the unbroken succession of the human vessels of divine knowledge.
guruvāda गुरुवाद, the doctrine that stresses the indispensability of the *guru* to the spiritual seeker.
gvaḥ ग्वः, see under *gu*.

H

hāhākāra हाहाकार, lamentation, wailing.
hājat [Beng.] হাজত, lock-up, custody.
hakīm [Hind.] हकीम, a physician practising on the Unani or Graeco-Arabic system.
hakīmī [Hind.] हकीमी, the Unani or Graeco-Arabic medical system.
haṁsa (hansa) हंस, goose, swan; the symbol of the individual soul; "he who flies or evolves upward".
Hanumān हनुमान्, the divine monkey-devotee of *Rāma*.
Hara-Gaurī (Hara-Gauri) हरगौरी, the biune body of the Lord and his Spouse, *īśvara* and *śakti*, the right half male, the left half female.
haranti prasabhaṁ manaḥ हरन्ति प्रसभं मनः, vehemently they carry away the sense-mind. [*Gītā* 2.60]
hari हरि, 1. red gold or tawny yellow. 2. [*Ved.*:] a shining horse (of *Indra*). 3. [later:] a name of *Viṣṇu*. *harī* [dual], the two bright horses (of *Indra*).
harit हरित्, 1. green or yellow; tawny. 2. [*Ved.*:] a horse of *Sūrya* (the word indicating a more deep, full and intense luminousness than *hari*).
Harivaṁśa (Harivansha) हरिवंश, a poem supplementary to the

Māhabhārata, dealing with the history and adventures of *Kṛṣṇa* and his family.

harivas हरिवस्, dweller in brilliance. [*Ved.*]

harṣa हर्ष, joy.

haṭhayoga हठयोग, a system of *yoga* which selects the body and the vital functionings as its instruments of perfection and realisation; the use of the body for the opening of the divine life on all of its planes.

haṭhayogin हठयोगिन्, one who practises *haṭhayoga*.

hāthī [Hind.] हाथी, an elephant.

hāvabhāva [Hind.] हावभाव, coquettish gestures.

haviḥ हविः, the offering; the divine food. [*Ved.*]

haviṣmaḥ हविष्मः, O lord of the divine offering. [*Ved.*]

havya हव्य, oblation. [*Ved.*]

haya हय, horse.

hetu हेतु, cause; motive.

hetuvāda हेतुवाद, logic; rationalism.

Himavān हिमवान्, "the snowy one", Himalaya.

hiṁsā (hinsa) हिंसा, injury.

hīnatā हीनता, meanness, lowness.

Hindī pracār (Hindi prachar) [Hind.] हिंदी प्रचार, promotion of the Hindi language.

hiraṇmaya pātra हिरण्मय पात्र, golden lid. [cf. *Īśā* 15]
hiraṇmayaṁ pātram [nominative]

hiraṇya हिरण्य, gold (the concrete symbol of the higher light). [*Ved.*]

hiraṇyagarbha हिरण्यगर्भ, the Golden Embryo; the Spirit in the Dream-State.

hiraṇyaṁ jyotiḥ हिरण्यं ज्योतिः, the golden light. [*Ved.*]

hiraṇyaretas हिरण्यरेतस्, "he of the golden seed", a post-Vedic name of the god of Fire.

hiraṇyarūpam हिरण्यरूपम्, form of golden light. [*Ved.*]

hiraṇyavartanī हिरण्यवर्तनी, having a golden or shining path, moving in the path of light. [*Ved.*]

hiraṇyaya हिरण्यय, golden.

hlādikā śakti ह्लादिका शक्ति, the *śakti* of Divine Ananda and Love.

hlādinī śakti (Hladini Shakti) ह्लादिनी शक्ति, delight-giving power.

homa होम, the burned offering. [*Ved.*]

hotā kavikratuḥ satyaś citraśravastamaḥ (hota kavikratuh satyas chitrasravastamah) होता कविक्रतुः सत्यश्चित्रश्रवस्तमः, priest of the offering whose will towards action is that of the seer, who is true, most rich in varied inspiration. [*ṚV* 1.1.5]

hotṛ (hotri) होतृ, the "summoner" or "offerer"; the priest who recites the *Ṛgveda* at a sacrifice; he who calls and brings the gods and gives to them the offering. [*Ved.*]
hotā [nominative]

hotra होत्र, offering of purified material to the god or for action. [*Ved.*]
hotram [nominative]

hṛd, hṛt (hrit) हृद्, हृत्, 1. heart. 2. the *rājasika* reaction to impressions which we call feeling or emotion.

hṛdā taṣṭam हृदा तष्टम्, formed by the heart. [cf. *ṚV* 1.171.2]

hṛdā taṣṭaṁ manīṣā हृदा तष्टं मनीषा, shaped by the poetic feeling and intelligence. [cf. *ṚV* 1.171.2]

hṛdaya हृदय, heart.

hṛdaye guhāyām हृदये गुहायाम्, in the secret heart-cave.

hṛddeśe tiṣṭhati (hriddeshe tisthati) हृद्देशे तिष्ठति, is stationed in the heart.

[*Gītā* 18.61]
hṛdya samudra हृद्य समुद्र, ocean of the heart. [cf. *ṚV* 4.58.5]
hrit, see *hṛd*.
Hṛṣīkeśa (Hrishikesha) हृषीकेश, "Lord of the senses", an epithet of *Kṛṣṇa*.
hṛt, see *hṛd*.
hṛtpadma हृत्पद्म, the heart-lotus; emotional centre (*cakra*).
hṛt-puruṣa हृत्पुरुष, the *puruṣa* in the heart; psychic being.
huṁkāra हुङ्कार, the sound *hum*, a potent mantric syllable.
hvara ह्वर, crooked.

I

icchā इच्छा, wish; will.
icchā-dveṣa इच्छाद्वेष, wish and disliking.
icchā-mṛtyu इच्छामृत्यु, the power of abandoning the body definitively without the ordinary phenomena of death, by an act of will.
icchā-śakti (icchashakti) इच्छाशक्ति, power of will; the omnipotent Will of God.
id इद्, indeed. [*Ved*.]
idam इदम्, this.
idaṁ sarvam इदं सर्वम्, all this. [*Īśā* 1]
idaṁ sarvaṁ yat kiñca (idam sarvam yat kincha) इदं सर्वं यत् किञ्च, all this whatsoever. [*Īśā* 1]
iḍā nāḍī इडा नाडी, one of the main nerve channels in the subtle body, situated on the left side of the central channel.
idandra इदन्द्र, a mystical name of the supreme Self. [*Ait*. 1.3.14]
iha इह, here (in this life and body).
iha ca amutra ca इह च अमुत्र च, here and beyond.
ihaiva इहैव, here itself (in life, on earth, in the body).
Ikṣvāku (Ikshvaku, Ikshwaku) इक्ष्वाकु, the ancestor of the Solar dynasty.
Iḷā इळा, [*Ved*.:] the goddess of the Truth-vision; a faculty of the *ṛtam* representing truth-vision or revelation; she who is the direct revealing vision in knowledge and becomes in that knowledge the spontaneous self-attainment of the Truth of things in action, result and experience.
ināṁ [Hind.] इनाम, reward, gift.
indavaḥ इन्दवः, moon powers; pourings of delight. [*Ved*.]
Indra इन्द्र, [*Ved*.:] the Master of the World of Light and Immortality (*svar*); the Power of divine Mind.
indraḥ sahasradāvnāṁ varuṇaḥ śaṁsyānām, kratur bhavati ukthyaḥ इन्द्रः सहस्रदाव्नां वरुणः शंस्यानाम्, क्रतुर्भवति उक्थ्यः, *Indra* is the desirable master-strength of those boons that give force, *Varuṇa* of those that belong to self-expression. [*ṚV* 1.17.5]
indrajyeṣṭhā marudgaṇāḥ इन्द्रज्येष्ठा मरुद्गणाः, the hosts of the *Maruts* of whom *Indra* is the eldest or chief. [*ṚV* 1.23.8; 2.41.15]
indrajyeṣṭho marudgaṇaḥ इन्द्रज्येष्ठो मरुद्गणः, the host of the *Maruts* of whom *Indra* is the eldest or chief. [see the preceding]
indraṁ vayaṁ mahādhane indram arbhe havāmahe इन्द्रं वयं महाधने इन्द्रमर्भे हवामहे, *Indra* we call in great wealth, *Indra* in little. [*ṚV* 1.7.5]
Indrāṇī इन्द्राणी, the female power of *Indra*.
indratamā angirastamā इन्द्रतमा अङ्गिरस्तमा, "most-*Indra*", "most-*Aṅgiras*". [*Ved*.]
indriya इन्द्रिय, any of the sense-faculties.

indriyārtham इन्द्रियार्थम्, for the sake of the organs (of sense and action).
īrayat ईरयत्, he sent.
iṣ इष्, force, impulsion. [*Ved.*]
īś (ish) ईश्, the lord.
īsā [instrumental], by the lord. [*Īśā*1]
īśa (isha) ईश, the lord.
Īśāna (Ishana) ईशान, master, ruler; a name of *Śiva-Rudra*.
īśā vāsyam (isha vasyam) ईशा वास्यम्, for habitation by the Lord. [see the following]
īśā vāsyam idaṁ sarvaṁ yat kiñca ईशा वास्यमिदं सर्वं यत् किञ्च, all this whatsoever is for habitation by the Lord. [see the following]
īśā vāsyam idaṁ sarvaṁ yat kiñca jagatyāṁ jagat ईशा वास्यमिदं सर्वं यत् किञ्च जगत्यां जगत्, all this is for habitation by the Lord, whatsoever is individual universe of movement in the universal motion. [*Īśā* 1]
īsā vāsyaṁ jagat (isha vasyam jagat) ईशा वास्यं जगत्, the world is for habitation by the Lord. [*Īśā* 1]
ish, isha, see *iṣ*, *īś*, *īśa*.
Ishana, see *Īśāna*.
ishita, see *īśitā*.
ishwara etc., see *īśvara* etc.
īśitā (ishita) ईशिता, one of the *aṣṭasiddhi*s: the perfect control over the powers of nature and over things inert or unintelligent; effectiveness of will acting not as command or through the thought, by *ājñānam*, but through the heart and temperament (*citta*) in a perception of need or pure *lipsā*.
iṣitaṁ preṣitaṁ patati manas इषितं प्रेषितं पतति मनः, missioned the mind shot falls to its mark. [see *keneṣitaṁ patati preṣitaṁ manaḥ*]
iṣṭa (ishta) इष्ट, chosen, beloved; =*iṣṭadevatā*.
iṣṭadeva (ishtadeva) इष्टदेव, chosen deity. [see the following]
iṣṭadevatā (ishta devata) इष्टदेवता, the chosen deity; the name and form elected by our nature for its worship; a conscious Personality of the Divine answering to the needs of the seeker's own personality.
īṣuḥ (ishuh) ईषुः, they have had power; they prevailed.
īśvara (Ishwara) ईश्वर, Lord, Master; the omniscient and omnipotent All-ruler; God, the Divine Being.
īśvara-bhāva ईश्वरभाव, lordship, the temperament of the ruler and leader.
īśvaraḥ sarvabhūtānāṁ hṛddeśe ईश्वरः सर्वभूतानां हृद्देशे, the Lord in the heart of all creatures. [*Gītā* 18.61]
īśvarakoṭi (ishwarakoti) ईश्वरकोटि, those who get to the integral Reality and can therefore combine the Ascent with the Descent (cf. *jīvakoṭi*).
īśvara-śakti (Ishwara-Shakti) ईश्वरशक्ति, the dual principle of the Lord and his executive Power.
īśvarī (Ishwari) ईश्वरी, feminine of *īśvara*; the all-ruling Goddess.
īśvarī śakti (Ishwari Shakti) ईश्वरीशक्ति, the divine Conscious-Force and World-Mother, mediatrix between the eternal One and the manifested Many.
iti इति, thus; it is this (opposite of *neti*); used to indicate direct speech, to include under one head a number of terms grouped together, etc.
itihāsa इतिहास, historical tradition, a historico-mythic epic narrative;

ancient historical or legendary tradition turned to creative use as a significant mythus or tale expressive of some spiritual or religious or ethical or ideal meaning.

iti iti इति इति, it is this, it is that.

izārā [Hind.] इज़ारा, lease.

J

jaḍa जड, inert, mechanical, unconscious; inertia, unconsciousness.

jaḍa laya जड लय, an absorption of the self into the Spirit, which leaves the mind, life and body in a state of unconsciousness and inertia.

jaḍa prakṛti जड प्रकृति, inert nature.

jaḍa samādhi जड समाधि, inert inner existence.

jaḍavat जडवत्, like a thing inert.

jaḍavat paramahaṁsa जडवत् परमहंस, a *paramahaṁsa* who is outwardly inert and inactive, moved by circumstance or forces but not self-mobile, even though the consciousness is enlightened within.

jādū [Hind.] जादू, magic.

jagadguru, *jagatguru* जगद्गुरु, जगत् गुरु, World-Teacher.

jagadīśvaro vā जगदीश्वरो वा, or sovereign of the world.

jagan mithyā जगन्मिथ्या, the world is a lie. [*Vivekacūḍāmaṇi* 20].

jagannātha (Jagannath) जगन्नाथ, Lord of the world.

jāgarti जागर्ति, is awake. [*Kaṭha* 2.2.8]

jagat जगत्, world, universe; the perpetual movement; knot of motion.

jagatguru, see *jagadguru*.

jagatī जगती, 1. the movement; the universal motion; the universe. 2. the name of a metre.

jagatyāṁ jagat जगत्यां जगत्, universe of movement in the universal motion. [*Īśā* 1]

jāgīr [Hind.] जागीर, land grant given by the ruler as a reward or to gain support.

jāgrat जाग्रत्, 1. awake. 2. the waking state, the consciousness of the material world.

jahi kāmaṁ durāsadam जहि कामं दुरासदम्, slay desire which is hard to assail. [cf. *Gītā* 3.43]

jahi śatruṁ durāsadam (jahi shatrum durásadam) जहि शत्रुं दुरासदम्, slay the enemy who is so hard to assail. [cf. *Gītā* 3.43]

jakāt [Hind.] जकात, (in India) local toll or customs duty.

jala जल, 1. water. 2. one of the five *bhūta*s (see *āpaḥ*, definition 2).

jāmayaḥ जामयः, kindred, brothers. [*Ved.*]

jana जन, 1. man. 2. birth and delight; the delight that gives birth to life and world; =*janaloka*.

jānā जाना, births. [*Ved.*]

Janaka जनक, a king and sage, the father of *Sītā*.

janaloka जनलोक, the world of creative delight of existence.

janmabhūmi जन्मभूमि, the land of one's birth.

janma karma ca me divyam जन्म कर्म च मे दिव्यम्, My divine birth and work. [*Gītā* 4.9]

janma-mṛtyu-jarā-duḥkhair vimukto'mṛtam aśnute जन्ममृत्युजरादुःखैर्विमुक्तोऽमृतमश्नुते, free from birth and death and age and grief enjoys immortality. [*Gītā* 14.20]

janma-mṛtyu-jarā-vyādhi-

duḥkha-doṣānudarśanam जन्ममृत्युजराव्याधिदुःखदोषानुदर्शनम्, the perception of the defects of existence, birth and disease and death and old age and sorrow. [*Gītā* 13.9]

janmasiddha जन्मसिद्ध, perfected from birth.

janmaśuddha (janmashuddha) जन्मशुद्ध, pure from birth.

japa जप, repetition of a *mantra* or a name of God.

jarā-maraṇa-mokṣāya mām āśritya yatanti ye जरामरणमोक्षाय मामाश्रित्य यतन्ति ये, they who, having resorted to Me, strive for release from age and death. [*Gītā* 7.29]

jarā-maraṇa-mokṣāya yatanti जरामरणमोक्षाय यतन्ति, they strive for release from age and death. [see the preceding]

jāt [Hind.] जात, 1. a member of a people widely scattered throughout the north-west of India. 2. caste (=*jāti*).

jātavedas जातवेदस्, knower of the births (the worlds); a Vedic epithet of *Agni*.

jāti जाति, caste.

jātidharma जातिधर्म, caste law and rule of living and conduct.

jātisaṅgha जातिसङ्घ, caste communal assembly.

jhi [Beng.] झि, a maidservant.

jigyuṣas kṛtam जिग्युषस्कृतम्, do ye render us victorious. [*ṚV* 1.17.7]

jijīviṣet जिजीविषेत्, one should wish to live. [*Īśā* 2]

jijīviṣet śataṁ samāḥ (*jijīviṣecchataṁ samāḥ*) जिजीविषेत् शतं समाः, one should wish to live a hundred years. [*Īśā* 2]

jijñāsu जिज्ञासु, one of the four classes of devotees: the seeker of God-knowledge. [*Gītā* 7.16]

jitaḥ sargaḥ जितः सर्गः, the creation is conquered. [*Gītā* 5.19]

jitakrodha जितक्रोध, one who has conquered anger.

jitātmā जितात्मा, one who has subjected the lower and possessed the higher self.

jitendriya जितेन्द्रिय, one who has conquered the senses.

jitvā śatrūn bhuṅkṣva rājyaṁ samṛddham जित्वा शत्रून् भुङ्क्ष्व राज्यं समृद्धम्, conquer thy enemies and enjoy an opulent kingdom. [*Gītā* 11.33]

jīva जीव, 1. living creature. 2. the spirit individualised and upholding the living being in its evolution from birth to birth (same as *jīvātman*).

jīvabhūtā जीवभूता, who has become the *jīva* (in the sense of manifesting itself as the individual self-embodying being).
jīvabhūtām [accusative] [*Gītā* 7.5]

jīvakoṭi जीवकोटि, those who describe only the curve from Matter through Mind into the silent *brahman* (cf. *īśvarakoṭi*).

jīvanmukta जीवन्मुक्त, living liberated man.

jīvanmukti जीवन्मुक्ति, liberation while living.

jīva puruṣa (jiva purusha) जीव पुरुष, the *jīvātman* as a *puruṣa*.

jīvātman जीवात्मन्, the individual self; central being; the *ātman*, spirit or eternal self of the living being; the multiple Divine manifested here as the individualised self or spirit of the created being.
jīvātmā [nominative]

jīvātmikām जीवात्मिकाम्, in its essence the *jīva*.

jīvayāja जीवयाज, life-sacrifice. [cf. *Ṛ V* 1.31.15]

jīvībhūtā जीवीभूता, who has become the *jīva* (in the sense of becoming what it never was before and ceasing to be its eternal self).

jñāna ज्ञान, 1. knowledge, wisdom. 2. supreme self-knowledge; the essential aspect of the true unifying knowledge; the direct spiritual awareness of the supreme Being (cf. *vijñāna*).
jñānam [nominative]

jñānadīpena bhāsvatā ज्ञानदीपेन भास्वता, with the blazing lamp of knowledge. [*Gītā* 10.11]

jñānakāṇḍa ज्ञानकाण्ड, traditionally, the section of the *Veda* concerned with knowledge, identified with the *Upaniṣad*s (cf. *karmakāṇḍa*).

jñānam, see under *jñāna*.

jñānamārga ज्ञानमार्ग, the path of knowledge.

jñānamārgin ज्ञानमार्गिन्, one who follows the path of knowledge.

jñānaṁ brahma ज्ञानं ब्रह्म, the *brahman* as the self-existent consciousness and universal knowledge.

jñānaṁ caitanyaṁ jyotir brahma ज्ञानं चैतन्यं ज्योतिर्ब्रह्म, the *brahman* is knowledge, consciousness and light.

jñāna-nirdhūta-kalmaṣāḥ ज्ञान-निर्धूत-कल्मषाः, they whose sins have been removed by knowledge. [*Gītā* 5. 17]

jñānaśakti (jnanashakti) ज्ञानशक्ति, power of knowledge.

jñāna-yajñena yajanto mām upāsate ज्ञानयज्ञेन यजन्तो मामुपासते, they worship Me, sacrificing with the sacrifice of knowledge. [*Gītā* 9.15]

jñānayoga ज्ञानयोग, the *yoga* of knowledge; self-realisation and knowledge of the true nature of the self and the world.

jñānayogena sāṅkhyānām ज्ञानयोगेन साङ्ख्यानाम्, by the *yoga* of knowledge of the *sāṅkhya*s. [*Gītā* 3.3]

jñānendriya ज्ञानेन्द्रिय, an organ of knowledge, that is, any of the sense-organs.

jñānī ज्ञानी, the seeker and possessor of spiritual knowledge; one who has contact with the truth and is able to live in unity with the Spirit.

jñānī bhakta ज्ञानी भक्त, one of the four classes of devotees: the God-lover who has the knowledge. [*Gītā* 7.16]

jñātā ज्ञाता, see under *jñātṛ*.

jñātā īśvaraḥ ज्ञाता ईश्वरः, Knower and Lord.

jñātṛ ज्ञातृ, knower.
jñātā [nominative]

jñātuṁ draṣṭuṁ tattvena praveṣṭuṁ ca ज्ञातुं द्रष्टुं तत्त्वेन प्रवेष्टुं च, to know, to see in all the principles and powers of My existence and to enter into. [cf. *Gītā* 11.54]

jñeyam ज्ञेयम्, that which is to be known.

jugupsā जुगुप्सा, shrinking, contraction; self-protecting recoil; the feeling of repulsion caused by the sense of a want of harmony between one's own limited self-formation and the contacts of the external with a consequent recoil of grief fear, hatred, discomfort, suffering.

juhū जुहू, ladle; flame.

juhūmasi dyavi dyavi जुहूमसि द्यवि द्यवि, we call from day to day (or, "in sky and sky"). [*Ṛ V* 1.4.1]

juhurāṇam enas जुहुराणमेनस्, crooked attractions of ignorance and

desire.

jyāyasī karmaṇo buddhiḥ ज्यायसी कर्मणो बुद्धिः, the intelligence is greater than works. [*Gītā* 3.1]

jyotiḥ (jyoti) ज्योतिः, 1. light. 2. the authentic spiritual light into which *sattva* changes when the *guṇa*s are purified and refined. 3. one of the seven kinds of *tejas*: "solar light", the basis of the *vijñānakoṣa*.

jyotiḥ āryam ज्योतिः आर्यम्, light of the truth. [*ṚV* 10.43.4]

jyotīṁṣi ज्योतींषि, lights, splendours, shining things.

jyotir-agrāḥ ज्योतिरग्राः, they who are led by the light, having the light in their front. [*ṚV* 7.33.7]

jyotir brahma ज्योतिर्ब्रह्म, the Light that is *brahman*.

jyotir janāya śāśvate (jyotir janaya shashwate) ज्योतिर्जनाय शाश्वते, Light for the eternal birth.

jyotirmaya (jyotirmay) ज्योतिर्मय, full of light; radiant, luminous.

jyotirmaya brahman ज्योतिर्मय ब्रह्मन्, *brahman* full of light.

jyotirmaya deha ज्योतिर्मय देह, radiant or luminous body.

jyotiṣmatī (jyotishmati) ज्योतिष्मती, luminous.

K

kabirāj, see *kavirāj*.

kabiwālā [Beng.] কবিওয়ালা, one of a class of poetasters who specialised in the art of mutual jibing in verse.

kacaharī (cutcherry) [Hind.] कचहरी, a public office; court.

kaccā (kaccha) [Hind.] कच्चा, unripe, raw, imperfect.

Kailāsa कैलास, the name of a fabulous mountain, residence of *Kuvera* and paradise of *Śiva*.

kaivalya कैवल्य, absolute unity.

kāj [Beng.] কাজ, work.

kalā कला, division, aspect; art.

kāla काल, time; Time in its essentiality (cf. *saṁvatsara*); the Spirit of the Time, Zeitgeist.

kālapuruṣa (kala purusha) कालपुरुष, Time-Spirit; Zeitgeist and Death Spirit.

kalaśa कलश, jar.

Kālasaṁhāra (Kalasanhara) कालसंहार, *Śiva* as the destroyer of Time or Death.

kali कलि, the Iron Age (=*kaliyuga*).

Kālī काली, the terrible form of the Divine Mother; the Mother of the universe accepting the fierce aspect of destruction in order to slay the *asura*s, the powers of evil in man and the world.

kalikalila कलिकलिल, the chaos of the *kaliyuga*.

kalilam कलिलम्, chaos.

kalivarjya कलिवर्ज्य, that which is to be abandoned in the *kaliyuga*.

kaliyuga कलियुग, the last of the four *yuga*s: the Iron Age, in which society collapses towards the life of the instincts, impulses and desires with the reason degraded into a servant of this nether life.

Kalki कल्कि, the tenth and final *avatāra* of *Viṣṇu*, who will fulfil in power the great struggle which the previous *avatāra*s prepared in all its potentialities.

kalpa कल्प, an aeon, composed of fourteen *manvantara*s and equaling one day of *Brahmā*.

kalpasva sādhuyā कल्पस्व साधुया, accomplish perfection. [*ṚV* 1.170.2]

kalpataru कल्पतरु, a celestial tree which grants all desires.

kalyāṇa-śraddhā कल्याणश्रद्धा, the faith that all is for the best; a belief in and will to the universal good.

kalyāṇatama कल्याणतम, most blessed.
kalyāṇatamam [nominative] [*Īśā* 16]

kalyāṇecchā कल्याणेच्छा, beneficent will.

kāma काम, 1. desire. 2. one of the four objects of human life: satisfaction of desires of all kinds. 3. *Kāma*: the God of Love.
kāmaḥ [nominative]
kāmam [accusative]

kāmacārī (kamachari) कामचारी, moving and doing as one wills.

kāmadhuk कामधुक्, the cow of plenty.

kāmaḥ, see under *kāma*.

kāmais tais tair hṛtajñānāḥ कामैस्तैस्तैर्हृतज्ञानाः, those whose knowledge is carried away by various desires. [*Gītā* 7.20]

kāmaloka कामलोक, [in Theosophy:] "desire-world", the purgatorial realm through which all entities must pass after death.

kāmam, see under *kāma*.

kāmanā कामना, desire, wish.

kāmavāsanā कामवासना, subconscious impression (*vāsanā*) of lust or other desire.

kāmayatu कामयतु, let her desire. [see the following]

kāmayitvā vahatu (kámayitwá vahatu) कामयित्वा वहतु, let (Saraswati), desiring, upbear (the sacrifice). [Sayana on *ṚV* 1.3.10].

kāmin कामिन्, one who desires; lover.

Kaṁsa (Kansa) कंस, the evil uncle of *Kṛṣṇa*.

Kandarpa कन्दर्प, the love-god.

kanyā dekhā [Beng.] कन्या देखा, formal viewing of a prospective bride.

kāpālika (kapalik) कापालिक, a kind of *śaiva* ascetic who carries a human skull.

Kapila कपिल, an ancient sage, traditionally the founder of the *Sāṅkhya* system of philosophy.

karaṇa करण, instrument.

kāraṇa कारण, cause; causal.
kāraṇam [nominative]

kāraṇajagat कारणजगत्, the world of types and causes.

kāraṇajala (karanajal) कारणजल, the water of the *kāraṇasamudra*; the wine drunk in certain Tantric practices.

kāraṇa puruṣa (karana purusha) कारण पुरुष, causal Person; the central being, the *jīvātman*.

kāraṇasamudra कारणसमुद्र, the causal ocean from which our beings emerge.

kāraṇa śarīra (karana sharira) कारण शरीर, the causal body, composed of the *vijñānakoṣa* and *ānandakoṣa*, in which is to be found a yet unmanifested divine law of the body.

kārikā कारिका, a concise statement of doctrine in verse, e.g. the *Sāṅkhya Kārikā*.

karkac (karkach) [Hind.] करकच, crude, unrefined salt.

karma कर्म, 1. action. 2. ritual works. 3. the work or function of a man. 4. the principle of Action in the universe with its stream of cause and infallible effect; the power which by its continuity and development as a subjective and objective force determines the nature and eventuality of the soul's repeated existences.
karmāṇi [plural]

karmabandhaṁ prahāsyasi कर्मबन्धं

प्रहास्यसि, thou shalt cast away the bondage of works. [*Gītā* 2.39]

karmadhāraya कर्मधारय, [in Sanskrit grammar:] the appositional compound.

karma jyāyo hyakarmaṇaḥ कर्म ज्यायो ह्यकर्मणः, action is greater than inaction. [*Gītā* 3.8]

karmakāṇḍa कर्मकाण्ड, traditionally, the section of the *Veda* concerned with ritual works, identified with the hymns (cf. *jñānakāṇḍa*).

karmamārga कर्ममार्ग, the path of works, *karmayoga*.

karmamārgin कर्ममार्गिन्, one who follows the path of works.

karmaṇaiva hi saṁsiddhim āsthitā janakādayaḥ कर्मणैव हि संसिद्धिमास्थिता जनकादयः, it was indeed by works that Janaka and others attained to perfection. [*Gītā* 3.20]

karmāṇi, see under *karma*.

karmāṇi pravilīyante कर्माणि प्रविलीयन्ते, actions disappear. [cf. *Gītā* 4.23]

karmaṇyevādhikāraste कर्मण्येवाधिकारस्ते, thou hast a right to action. [*Gītā* 2.47]

karmaphala कर्मफल, fruit of works.

karmavāda कर्मवाद, the gospel of *karma*; the doctrine that *karma* (the sum of previous actions) is the determinant of all phenomenal existence.

karmavīra कर्मवीर, a hero in action.

karmayoga कर्मयोग, the *yoga* of action, whose principle is to do works without clinging with the mind to the objects of sense and the fruit of the works.

karmayogena yoginām कर्मयोगेन योगिनाम्, by the way of works of the *yogin*s. [*Gītā* 3.3]

karmayogin कर्मयोगिन्, one who practices *karmyoga*.

karmendriya कर्मेन्द्रिय, any of the instruments of action, viz., the hands, feet, etc.

karmī कर्मी, the doer of works.

kartā कर्ता, the doer of works.

kartāram akartāram कर्तारमकर्तारम्, the doer (yet) the non-doer. [*Gītā* 4.13]

kartavyam कर्तव्यम्, that which should be done.

kartavyaṁ karma कर्तव्यं कर्म, the thing to be done, the work we have to do.

kartrī कर्त्री, active.

kartṛtva-abhimāna कर्तृत्व-अभिमान, the idea of oneself as the doer.

Kārttikeya (Kartikeya) कार्त्तिकेय, the war-god, leader of the divine forces, who represents victory over the hostile Powers.

karuṇa करुण, one of the eight *rasa*s: the sorrowful.

karuṇā करुणा, compassion; universal or divine compassion, Grace.

kasbā [Hind.] कस्बा, originally, a fortress; the main town of a district.

kaścid anyaḥ (kaschid anyah) कश्चिदन्यः, someone else.

kasmai devāya haviṣā vidhema कस्मै देवाय हविषा विधेम, to what godhead shall we give (all our life and actitivities) as an offering. [*ṚV* 10.121; *Śvet.* 4.13]

kasrat [Hind.] कसरत, physical exercise, gymnastics.

kāṣṭṛ (kashtri) काष्ट्र, "the radiant", assumed Sanskrit cognate of Greco-Roman "Castor".

Kaśyapa (Kashyapa) कश्यप, name of the progenitor of creatures, *Prajāpati*.

kasyasvid (kasyaswid) कस्यस्विद्, anyone's.

kasyasvid dhanam (kasyaswid dhanam) कस्यस्विद् धनम्, any man's possession. [*Īśā* 1]
katcherry (cutcherry), see *kacaharī*.
kathaka कथक, rhapsodist, reciter and exegete.
Kauravas कौरवाः, the descendants of the legendary king *Kuru*, especially the elder line, sons of king Dhritarashtra and cousins of the *Pāṇḍavas*.
kauśalam कौशलम्, dexterity, skill.
kaustubha (Kaustubh) कौस्तुभ, the gem worn by *Viṣṇu* on his breast.
kavaca कवच, armour.
kavayaḥ, see under *kavi*.
kavayaḥ satyaśrutaḥ कवयः सत्यश्रुतः, truth-hearing seers. [*Ved*.]
kavaye nivacanā कवये निवचना, that utter their inner meaning to the seer. [see the following]
kavaye nivacanāni niṇyāni vacāṁsi कवये निवचनानि निण्यानि वचांसि, secret words that speak out their sense to the seer. [cf. *ṚV* 4.3.16]
kavi कवि, 1. poet; in classical Sanskrit, applied to any maker of verse or even of prose. 3. seer; in the *Veda*, the poet-seer who saw and found the inspired word of his vision.
kavayaḥ [nominative plural]
kavibhiḥ [instrumental plural]
kaviḥ [nominative singular]
kavibhiḥ pavitraiḥ कविभिः पवित्रैः, by the pure powers of superconscient Truth and Wisdom. [*ṚV* 3.1.5; 3.31.16]
kaviḥ, see under *kavi*.
kavikratu कविक्रतु, seer-will. [*Ved*.]
kavikratuḥ [nominative]
kavikratuḥ satyaś citraśravastamaḥ (kavikratuh satyash chitrasravastamah) कविक्रतुः सत्यश् चित्रश्रवस्तमः, whose will towards action is that of the seer, who is true, most rich in varied inspiration. [*ṚV* 1.1.5]
kavim anuśāsitāraṁ dhātāram कविमनुशासितारं धातारम्, the Seer, Ruler and Creator. [see the following]
kaviṁ purāṇam anusāśitāraṁ sarvasya dhātāram कविं पुराणमनुसाशितारं सर्वस्य धातारम्, the seer, the Ancient of Days, the Master and ruler who sets in their place all beings and things. [*Gītā* 8.9]
kavirāj [Beng.] কবিরাজ, a healer practising a certain traditional Hindu medical system.
kavirāji [Beng.] কবিরাজি, a traditional system of Hindu medicine.
kavir manīṣī कविर्मनीषी, Seer and Thinker. [see the following]
kavir manīṣī paribhūḥ svayambhūḥ कविर्मनीषी परिभूः स्वयम्भूः, the Seer, the Thinker, the One who becomes everywhere, the Self-existent. [*Īśā* 8]
kavī ṛtāvṛdhāv ṛtaspṛśā कवी ऋतावृधावृतस्पृशा, seers who by the Truth increase and to the Truth attain. [cf. *ṚV* 1.2.8, 9]
kavi samrāṭ कवि सम्राट्, emperor of poets.
kāvya काव्य, seer-wisdom. [*Ved*.]
kāvyāni kavaye nivacanā काव्यानि कवये निवचना, seer-wisdoms that utter their inner meaning to the seer. [cf. *ṚV* 4.3.16]
kāyamanovākyena कायमनोवाक्येन, with body, mind and speech.
kāyasiddhi कायसिद्धि, perfection of the body.
kāyastha कायस्थ, a member of a certain Hindu sub-caste, traditionally involved in scribal and administrative work.

kena केन, by whom or what. [see the following]

kena patati केन पतति, by whom (guided) falls (the mind on its objects).

kena praiti yuktaḥ केन प्रैति युक्तः, by whom yoked moves (the life force) forward. [*Kena* 1]

kena preṣitam (kena preshitam) केन प्रेषितम्, by whom sent forth. [*Kena* 1.1]

keneṣitaṁ patati preṣitaṁ manaḥ केनेषितं पतति प्रेषितं मनः, by whom missioned falls the mind shot to its mark? [*Kena* 1.1]

ketu केतु, 1. ray. 2. vision. 3. intellect, judgment; perceptive intelligence, enlightening perception. [*Ved.*]
ketuḥ [nominative]
ketunā [instrumental], by the ray of intuition.

ketum ahnām केतुमह्नाम्, the knowledge-vision of the days. [*Ved.*]

ketunā, see under *ketu*.

kevala केवल, essential, absolute, simple.

kevalair indriyaiḥ केवलैरिन्द्रियैः, by the mere organs; by mere play of the organs of sense and motor-action. [*Gītā* 5.11]

kevalair indriyaiścaran केवलैरिन्द्रियैश्चरन्, moving with the mere senses. [cf. *Gītā* 2.64 and the preceding]

khaddar [Hind.] खद्दर, hand-spun and hand-woven cotton cloth.

khaḍga खड्ग, sword.

khānsāmā (khansamah) [Hind.] खानसामा, cook; butler.

kharābā [Guj.] ખરાબા, (land) not suitable for cultivation.

khātā [Hind.] खाता, ledger, notebook.

kheḍut [Guj.] ખેડુત, farmer.

ki jāni ki [Beng.] कि जानि कि, "I don't know what": a state of vague uncertainty.

kiṁ karmaṇi ghore māṁ niyojayasi keśava किं कर्मणि घोरे मां नियोजयसि, why dost Thou appoint me, O lord, to a dreadful work? [*Gītā* 3.1]

kiṁnara (kinnara) किंनर, a type of mythological being, similar to a centaur; a being of superhuman beauty, unearthly sweetness of voice and wild freedom.

kiṁnarī (kinnarie) किंनरी, a female *kiṁnara*; the *kiṁnarī*s are "Centauresses of sky and hill with voices of Siren melody".

kiṁ prabhāṣeta kim āsīta vrajeta kim किं प्रभाषेत किमासीत व्रजेत किम्, how does he speak, how sit, how walk? [*Gītā* 2.54]

kinnara, kinnarie, see *kiṁnara*, *kiṁnarī*.

kīrtimukha कीर्तिमुख, "glory-face", an architectural ornament in the form of a non-human face.

klaibyam क्लैब्यम्, impotence of spirit. [*Gītā* 2.3].

kleśo'dhikataras teṣām क्लेशोऽधिकतरस्तेषाम्, their difficulty is greater. [*Gītā* 12.5]

ko devaḥ को देवः, what god? [cf. *Kena* 1.1]

ko mohaḥ kaḥ śokaḥ को मोहः कः शोकः, how shall he be deluded, whence shall he have grief? [*Īśā* 7]

koṣa (kosha) कोष, sheath, case; any of various grades of substance providing the material of a gross or subtle body.

koṭ [Hind.] कोट, castle, fort.

krāṇā क्राणा, doer, agent. [*Ved.*]

krato kṛtaṁ smara क्रतो कृतं स्मर, O Will, that which was done, remember. [*Īśā* 17]

kratu क्रतु, 1. action, work. 2. sacrifice. 3. the effective power behind action represented in mental consciousness by the will. [*Ved.*]

kratuṁ bṛhantam (kratum brihantam) क्रतुं बृहन्तम्, a vast effective will-power.

kratur hṛdi क्रतुर्हृदि, will in the heart. [*Ved.*]

Krishna, see *Kṛṣṇa*.

krita, kritya, see *kṛta*, *kṛtyā*.

kriyā क्रिया, effective practice (of *yoga*); every practice which helps the gaining of higher knowledge.

kriyāśakti (kriyáshakti) क्रियाशक्ति, power of process and action.

kriyāviśeṣa-bahulām क्रियाविशेषबहुलाम्, multifarious with specialities of rites. [*Gītā* 2.43]

krodha क्रोध, anger.

kṛpā कृपा, pity; compassion, grace.

kṛpaṇāḥ phalahetavaḥ कृपणाः फलहेतवः, poor and wretched souls are they who make the fruit of their works the object of their thoughts and activities. [*Gītā* 2.49]

kṛpayāviṣṭam कृपयाविष्टम्, invaded by pity. [*Gītā* 2.1]

Kṛṣṇa (Krishna) कृष्ण, the Lord of Love and Delight; as one of the ten *avatāra*s of *Viṣṇu*, he manifests the union of wisdom and works and leads the earth-evolution through this towards union with the Divine by *ānanda*, Love and *bhakti*.

Kṛṣṇadvaipāyana (Krishna Dvypaiana) कृष्णद्वैपायन, "*Kṛṣṇa* of the Island", the name of the author of the original *Mahābhārata* and compiler of the *Veda*s, also called *Vyāsa*.

kṛṣṭayaḥ, see under *kṛṣṭi*.

kṛṣṭayaḥ tad voceyur eva (krishtayah tad vocheyur eva) कृष्टयः तद् वोचेयुरेव, men (i.e. our friends) will say it of course. [Sayana on *ṚV* 1.4.6].

kṛṣṭi कृष्टि, effort, laborious action or work or else a doer of such action. [*Ved.*]

kṛṣṭayaḥ [plural], doers of the work.

kṛta (krita) कृत, effected or completed; the first of the four *yuga*s (=*kṛtayuga*).

kṛtātmā कृतात्मा, he who is perfected in the Self.

kṛtayuga (kritayuga) कृतयुग, the age (*yuga*) when the law of the Truth is accomplished: same as *satyayuga*.

kṛtsnakarmakṛt कृत्स्नकर्मकृत्, a doer of all works. [*Gītā* 4.18]

kṛtsnakṛt कृत्स्नकृत्, a doer of all (works). [see the preceding]

kṛtsnavit कृत्स्नवित्, the whole-knower. *kṛtsnavidaḥ* [plural] [*Gītā* 3.29]

kṛtyā (kritya) कृत्या, magical process, enchantment.

kṣara (kshara) क्षर, mutable; the eternally modified cosmic existence of the *brahman*.

kṣara-bhāva क्षरभाव, mutable becoming; the changes of nature. *kṣaro bhāvaḥ* [nominative] [*Gītā* 8.4]

kṣara brahman (kshara brahman) क्षर ब्रह्मन्, the mutable *brahman*.

kṣaraḥ sarvāṇi bhūtāni क्षरः सर्वाणि भूतानि, the spirit of mutable things is all existences. [*Gītā* 15.16]

kṣara puruṣa (kshara purusha) क्षर पुरुष, the soul in Nature; the spirit in the mutability of cosmic phenomenon and becoming.

kṣaro bhāvaḥ, see under *kṣara-bhāva*.

kṣatram (kshatram) क्षत्रम्, the *dharma* of the *kṣatriya*.

kṣatraśakti (kshatrashakti) क्षत्रशक्ति, the soul-power of the *kṣatriya*.

kṣatratejas (kshatratejas, kshatratej) क्षत्रतेजस्, the soul-power of the *kṣatriya*.

kṣatriya (kshatriya) क्षत्रिय, a member of the second of the four orders (*caturvarṇa*): the man of power and action, ruler, warrior, leader, administrator; the Divine as power in man.

kṣatriyāḥ tyaktajīvitāḥ क्षत्रियाः त्यक्तजीविताः, men of power and action who have abandoned their life (for a cause).

kṣaya (kshaya), 1. loss, destruction, waste. 2. [*Ved.*:] house, home, habitation.

kṣetra (kshetra) क्षेत्र, field.
kṣetram [nominative]

kṣetrajña क्षेत्रज्ञ, knower of the field.

kṣetra-kṣetrajñayor jñānam क्षेत्रक्षेत्रज्ञयोर्ज्ञानम्, knowledge of the field and its knower. [*Gītā* 13.3]

kshara, see *kṣara*.

kshatram etc., see *kṣatratejas* etc.

kshatriya, see *kṣatriya*.

kshaya, see *kṣaya*.

kshetra, see *kṣetra*.

kshirasamudra, see *kṣīrasamudra*.

kshiti, see *kṣiti*.

kshobha, see *kṣobha*.

kṣīṇa-kalmaṣāḥ sarvabhūta-hite ratāḥ क्षीणकल्मषाः सर्वभूतहिते रताः, they in whom the stains of sin are effaced and who are occupied in doing good to all creatures. [*Gītā* 5.25]

kṣipāmyajasram aśubhān āsurīṣveva yoniṣu क्षिपाम्यजस्रमशुभान् आसुरिष्वेव योनिषु, I cast the evil ones continually into Asuric births. [*Gītā* 16.19]

kṣīrasamudra (kshirasamudra) क्षीरसमुद्र, the "milk-ocean" or sea of essential substance.

kṣiti (kshiti) क्षिति, dwelling place. [*Ved.*]
kṣitayaḥ (kshitayah) [plural]

kṣobha (kshobha) क्षोभ, disturbance; vibratory wave; formative movement.

kṣudraṁ hṛdaya-daurbalyam क्षुद्रं हृदयदौर्बल्यम्, small feebleness of heart. [*Gītā* 2.3]

kṣudratā क्षुद्रता, smallness, pettiness.

Kubera, see *Kuvera*.

kula कुल, clan, family.

kuladharma कुलधर्म, social and religious law of the *kula*.

kula-saṅgha कुलसङ्घ, communal assembly.

kulavadhū कुलवधू, a woman of a respectable family.

kumāra कुमार, boy; son.

kumbhaka (kumbhak) कुम्भक, [in the practice of *prāṇāyāma*:] retention of the *prāṇa*, cessation of the natural breathing.

kuṇḍalinī (*śakti*) कुण्डलिनी (शक्ति), the coiled and sleeping serpent of Energy within.

kuru karma कुरु कर्म, do action. [*Gītā* 3.8]

Kurukṣetra (Kurukshetra) कुरुक्षेत्र, 1. the battlefield where the *Mahābhārata* war was fought. 2. the field of doings, the field of human action.

kurvannapi na lipyate कुर्वन्नपि न लिप्यते, acting, he is not affected. [*Gītā* 5.7]

kurvanneva कुर्वन्नेव, doing works indeed. [*Īśā* 2]

kurvanneveha karmāṇi कुर्वन्नेवेह कर्माणि, doing verily works in this world. [*Īśā* 2]

kuśa (kusha) कुश, the sacred grass

used in certain Hindu ceremonies.

kusaṁskāra (kusanskar) [Beng.] কুসংস্কার, superstition.

kūṭastha कूटस्थ, "the one on the summit"; the Self in the supracosmic consciousness; *akṣara puruṣa*.

Kutsa कुत्स, name of a Vedic *ṛṣi*, "he who constantly seeks the seer-knowledge".

Kuvera (Kubera) कुवेर, the god of riches, chief of the *yakṣa*s.

L

laghimā लघिमा, one of the *aṣṭasiddhi*s: lightness.

laghu-guru [Beng.] লঘু গুরু, a metrical system in which long and short vowels are given their full quantitative value; quantitative verse.

laghutā लघुता, lightness, swiftness and adaptability (of the nervous and physical being).

lākh [Hind.] लाख, one hundred thousand.

lakṣaṇa (lakshana) लक्षण, feature.

Lakṣmī (Lakshmi, Laxmi, Luxmi) लक्ष्मी, the goddess of beauty and fortune; prosperity, wealth.

lāl pagḍī (lalpagri) [Hind.] लाल पगडी, red turban (the police).

lapsī (laphsy) [Hind.] लपसी, a sort of porridge.

lāṭhī [Hind.] लाठी, staff, stick, club.

lāvaṇya लावण्य, 1. grace, beauty. 2. one of the *ṣaḍaṅga*: the seeking of beauty and charm for the satisfaction of the aesthetic spirit.

Laxmi, see *Lakṣmī*.

laya लय, dissolution, disappearance; annullation of the individual soul in the Infinite.

līlā लीला, 1. play, sport, game. 2. the cosmic game; the amusement of the Divine Being; the play of the Soul of things eternally young, perpetually inexhaustible, creating and re-creating Himself in Himself for the sheer bliss of that self-creation.

līlāmaya (lilamay) লীলাময়, 1. playful. 2. engaged in the *līlā*; the divine Playmate.

liṅga लिङ्ग, 1. sign, differentiating mark. 2. a symbol of *Śiva* in the form of a column of stone or ice.

lipi लिपि, writing.

lipsā लिप्सा, desireless reaching out after fulfilment.

lobha लोभ, covetousness, cupidity, avarice, greed.

loka लोक, world; a way in which conscious being images itself.

lokakṣayakṛtpravṛddhas (lokakshayakritpravriddhas) लोकक्षयकृत्प्रवृद्धस्, increasing to destroy a world. [*Gītā* 11.32]

loka-maheśvara लोकमहेश्वर, the mighty lord of the worlds and peoples. [*Gītā* 5.29]

lokān grasantam लोकान् ग्रसन्तम्, swallowing the worlds.

lokasaṁgraha (lokasangraha) लोकसंग्रह, the keeping and leading of the peoples on the path to the divine goal.
lokasaṁgrahāya [dative]

lokasaṁgraham evāpi saṁpaśyan kartum arhasi लोकसंग्रहमेवापि सम्पश्यन् कर्तुमर्हसि, thou shouldst do works regarding also the holding together of the peoples. [*Gītā* 3.20]

lokasaṁgrahārthāya लोकसंग्रहार्थाय, for the purpose of maintaining the world order.

lokasaṁgrahāya, see under

lokasaṁgraha.

lūci (loochie) [Beng.] लूचि, small unleavened, deep-fried bread.

Luxmi, see *Lakṣmī*.

M

maccittaḥ मच्चित्तः, with mind and heart given to Me.

maccittaḥ sarvadurgāṇi matprasādāt tariṣyasi मच्चित्तः सर्वदुर्गाणि मत्प्रसादात् तरिष्यसि, by giving yourself in heart and mind to Me, thou shalt cross over all difficulties and perils by My grace. [*Gītā* 18.58]

mada मद, the intoxicating wine of *soma*. [*Ved*.]

madbhāva मद्भाव, My [i.e. *Kṛṣṇa*'s, the Divine's] nature and status of being.
madbhāvam [accusative]
madbhāvāya [dative]

mad-bhāvāḥ mānasā jātāḥ मद्भावाः मानसा जाताः, My mental becomings. [*Gītā* 10.6]

madbhāvam, see under *madbhāva*.

madbhāvam āgatāḥ मद्भावमागताः, have arrived at My nature of being. [*Gītā* 4.10]

madbhāvāya, see under *madbhāva*.

madhu मधु, honey, sweetness; the wine of *soma*.

madhumān मधुमान्, full of the sweetness of the honey.
madhumantaḥ [plural]

madhumān ūrmiḥ मधुमानूर्मिः, wave of sweetness. [cf. *ṚV* 4.58.1]

madhura मधुर, sweet; = *madhura bhāva*.

madhura bhāva मधुर भाव, "the sweet sentiment"; in *Vaiṣṇava bhakti*, the relation between the lover and the Beloved.

madhuścutaḥ मधुश्चुतः, honey-streaming. [*Ved*.]

madhvadaṁ puruṣam मध्वदं पुरुषम्, the *puruṣa* who is the eater of the honey of sweetness. [cf. *Kaṭha* 2.1.5]

madhyama मध्यम, middle.

madhyamā मध्यमा, the middle gradation of speech (*vāk*).

madhyamā gatiḥ मध्यमा गतिः, the middle status.

Mādhyamika माध्यमिक, the name of a school of Buddhists.

madirekṣaṇā मदिरेक्षणा, a woman with eyes like wine.

magha मघ, plenitude.

maghavan मघवन्, an epithet of Indra, meaning "the bountiful" or "the generous one".

mā gṛdhaḥ मा गृधः, lust not. [*Īśā* 1]

mā gṛdhaḥ kasya svid dhanam मा गृधः कस्य स्विद् धनम्, lust not after any man's possession. [*Īśā* 1]

Mahābhārata महाभारत, an epic poem of over 100,000 *śloka*s attributed to the sage *Vyāsa* and dealing centrally with the conflict between the *Pāṇḍava*s and the *Kaurava*s, descendants of *Bharata*.

mahad brahman महद् ब्रह्मन्, the vast *brahman*; the ideative spirit underlying the physical world.

Mahādeva महादेव, "the great god", a name of *Rudra* or *Śiva*.

Mahādevī महादेवी, "the great goddess", used as a name of *Śiva*'s consort *Pārvatī* or of other aspects of the Goddess.

mahājan [Hind.] महाजन, money-lender, banker or merchant.

mahājana ātmā महाजन आत्मा, the Self on the plane of *janaloka* or *ānanda*.

Mahākāla महाकाल, a form of *Śiva* in his character of destroyer; the

spirit within, whose energy goes abroad in *Kālī* and moulds the progress of the world and the destiny of the nations.

Mahākālī महाकाली, the goddess of the supreme strength, one of the four leading Powers and Personalities of the Mother.

mahākāraṇam महाकारणम्, the first cause.

mahāl [Hind.] महाल, a subdivision of a *tālukā*.

Mahālakṣmī (Mahalakshmi) महालक्ष्मी, the goddess of supreme love and delight, one of the four leading Powers and Personalities of the Mother.

mahāmāyā महामाया, the great *māyā*.

mahān, see under *mahat*.

mahān arṇavaḥ महानर्णवः, the Great Water. [*Ved.*]

mahān ātmā, see under *mahat ātman*.

mahāprāṇaśakti (mahaprana shakti) महाप्राणशक्ति, cosmic life-force.

mahar, see *mahas*.

mahārājādhirāja (maharajadhiraj) महाराजाधिराज, great king of kings.

mahāratha महारथ, great chariot-warrior.

maharloka महर्लोक, world of large consciousness; the world of the superconscient Truth of things.

maharṣayaḥ sapta pūrve महर्षयः सप्त पूर्वे, the great *ṛṣi*s, the seven original seers. [*Gītā* 10.6]

mahas, *mahar* महस्, महर्, "the Large"; the great world; the world of Truth; the supramental plane.

mahāśakti (mahashakti) महाशक्ति, the great *śakti*, the universal Mother.

Mahāsaraswatī (Mahasaraswati) महासरस्वती, the goddess of divine skill and of the works of the Spirit; the Mother's Power of Work and her spirit of perfection and order; one of the four leading Powers and Personalities of the Mother.

mahāsatyam महासत्यम्, the great Truth; the highest truth in the manifestation.

Mahāśiva (Mahashiva) महाशिव, "great Shiva", a greater manifestation than that ordinarily worshipped as *Śiva*.

mahas pathaḥ महस्पथः, the great path. [*Ved.*]

mahat महत्, 1. great. 2. "the vast", a name for the gnostic level of consciousness. 3. [in *Sāṅkhya* philosophy:] the vast cosmic principle of Force; the essential and original matrix of consciousness in *prakṛti* out of which individuality and formation come.

mahān [nominative]

mahat ātman महत् आत्मन्, the great Soul; the Vast Self; the Great Spirit.

mahān ātmā [nominative]

mahatī vinaṣṭiḥ महती विनष्टिः, a great perdition. [*Kena* 2.5]

mahātmā महात्मा, 1. a great soul. 2. [in Theosophy:] a Master or spiritual adept of the highest order, especially one of a brotherhood watching over the world's progress from a secret home in Tibet.

mahattva महत्त्व, greatness.

mahāvākya महावाक्य, great word or utterance.

mahāvat (mahout) [Hind.] महावत, elephant driver.

Mahāyāna महायान, the "greater vehicle", a branch of Buddhism which lays stress on universal compassion.

Maheśvara (Maheshwara) माहेश्वर, the Almighty Lord; a name of *Śiva*.

Maheśvarī (Maheshwari) माहेश्वरी, the goddess of the supreme knowledge, one of the four leading Powers and Personalities of the Mother.

Mahī मही, [*Ved.*:] the Large, Great or Vast; she of the vastness of knowledge, who represents the Largeness (*bṛhat*) of the superconscient in us containing in itself the Truth (*ṛtam*); also called *Bhāratī*.

mahimā महिमा, 1. greatness. 2. one of the *aṣṭasiddhi*s: unhampered force, abnormal strength which is not muscular.

mahimānam asya महिमानमस्य, his greatness. [cf. *Muṇḍ.* 3.1.2; *Śvet.* 4.7]

mahitvam astu vajriṇe (mahitwam astu vajrine) महित्वमस्तु वज्रिणे, may greatness be with the wielder of the lightning. [*ṚV* 1.8.5]

maho arṇas, *maho arṇaḥ* महो अर्णस्, महो अर्णः, the great flood (the vast movement of the *ṛtam*). [*Ved.*]

maho arṇas sarasvatī pracetayati ketunā dhiyo viśvā virājati महो अर्णस्सरस्वती प्रचेतयति केतुना धियो विश्वा विराजति, Saraswati (the divine Word, who represents the stream of inspiration that descends from the Truth-Consciousness) by the perception awakens in consciousness the great flood and illumines entirely all the thoughts. [*ṚV* 1.3.12]

mahout, see *mahāvat*.

maidān [Hind.] मैदान, a large open space used as a public gathering place or parade ground.

main bhūkhā hūn [Hind.] मैं भूखा हूँ, I am hungry.

maitraḥ karuṇa eva ca मैत्रः करुण एव च, friendly and compassionate. [*Gītā* 12.13]

mā karmaphalaheturbhūḥ मा कर्मफलहेतुर्भूः, let not the fruits of thy works be thy motive. [*Gītā* 2.47]

mām माम्, me.

mama ātmā मम आत्मा, My Self. [*Gītā* 9.5]

mamaiva aṁśaḥ (*mamaivāṁśaḥ*) ममैव अंशः, a part (partial manifestation) of Me. [see the following]

mamaivāṁsaḥ sanātanaḥ ममैवांशः सनातनः, an eternal portion of Me. [*Gītā* 15.7]

mām anusmaran मामनुस्मरन्, remembering Me. [*Gītā* 8.13]

mām anusmara yudhya ca मामनुस्मर युध्य च, remember Me and fight. [*Gītā* 8.7]

mām āśritya मामाश्रित्य, having resorted to Me as their refuge. [*Gītā* 7.29]

maṁhate (manhate) मंहते, enlarges, increases.

māṁ viduḥ मां विदुः, they know Me. [*Gītā* 7.30]

māṁ viśate tadanantaram मां विशते तदनन्तरम्, immediately after that he enters into Me. [*Gītā* 18.55]

māna मान, 1. honour, respect. 2. measurement, a standard of measure.

manaḥkoṣa (manahkosha) मनःकोष, the mental sheath (*koṣa*).

manaḥ-prāṇa मनः-प्राण, the mind and vital, the inner instrument of the soul.

manana मनन, thinking. *mananam* [nominative]

manas मनस्, 1. sense-mind. 2. the mind proper (as distinct from the *buddhi* or intelligent will).

mānasa ānanda मानस आनन्द, mental bliss.
mānasa buddhi मानस बुद्धि, mental reason.
manasā niyamya ārabhate karmayogam मनसा नियम्य आरभते कर्मयोगम्, controlling (the senses) by the mind he engages in the *yoga* of action. [*Gītā* 3.7]
mānasa putra मानस पुत्र, mind-born child.
mānasa tapas मानस तपस्, mental *tapas*.
mānasika मानसिक, mental.
mānavadharmaśāstra (Manava Dharmashastra) मानवधर्मशास्त्र, 1. the science of the law of conduct of the mental or human being. 2. name of the code of laws attributed to *Manu*.
maṇḍala मण्डल, 1. circle. 2. a "book" of the *Ṛgveda*. 3. a district or province of a large kingdom.
mandira (mandir) मन्दिर, temple.
maṅgala मङ्गल, good fortune.
maṇipūra मणिपूर, name of the navel-lotus (*nābhipadma*).
manīṣā मनीषा, intellect. [*Ved.*]
manīṣī (manishi) मनीषी, the thinker. *manīṣiṇaḥ* (manishinah) [plural]
manma मन्म, expression of thought in mind; the *mantra* when it is thought of as mentalising the thing to be expressed. [*Ved.*]
manmanā maccittaḥ मन्मना मच्चित्तः, with mind and heart given up to Me. [cf. *Gītā* 9.34]
manmayā mām upāśritāḥ मन्मया मामुपाश्रिताः, they who are full of Me and take refuge in Me. [*Gītā* 4.10]
mano brahma मनो ब्रह्म, mind as the Eternal. [see the following]
mano brahmeti vyajānāt मनो ब्रह्मेति व्यजानात्, he knew mind for the Eternal. [*Tait.* 3.4]
manoloka मनोलोक, world of mind.
manomaya मनोमय, mental; short for *manomaya puruṣa*.
manomayaḥ prāṇa-śarīra-netā मनोमयः प्राणशरीरनेता, the mental Being, leader of the life and the body. [*Muṇḍ.* 2.2.8]
manomaya puruṣa (manomaya purusha) मनोमय पुरुष, the mental being; the soul on the mental level.
manotā मनोता, thinker.
manoyujaḥ मनोयुजः, yoked to mind.
mantra मन्त्र, 1. sacred syllable, name or mystic formula. 2. any of the verses of the *Veda*, revealed verses of power not of an ordinary but of a divine inspiration and source. 3. the intuitive and inspired rhythmic utterance.
manu मनु, 1. the thinker, the mental being, man. 2. *Manu*: the father of man. 3. one of the four *Manu*s (*catvāro manavaḥ*). 4. one of the progenitors who preside successively over the fourteen *manvantara*s, to the first of whom is attributed the *Mānava Dharmaśāstra*.
mānuṣāḥ मानुषाः, men, human powers. [*Ved.*]
mānuṣīṁ tanum āśritam मानुषीं तनुमाश्रितम्, lodged in the human body. [*Gītā* 9.11]
manuṣvat मनुष्वत्, human; in a human capacity.
manuṣya (manushya) मनुष्य, a man; a human being; human.
manvantara मन्वन्तर, an extremely long period of time presided over by a *Manu* and constituting one fourteenth of a day of *Brahmā*.
manyamānāḥ मन्यमानाः, the thinkers of the word. [*Ved.*]

manyu मन्यु, temperament, emotive mind. [*Ved.*]

mā phaleṣu kadācana (má phaleshu kadáchana) मा फलेषु कदाचन, never (do you have a right) to the fruits of action. [*Gītā* 2.47]

Māra मार, [in Buddhism:] the Destroyer, the Evil One (who tempts man to indulge his passions and is the great enemy of the *Buddha* and of his religion); conscious devil or self-existent principle of evil.

māraṇam मारणम्, killing.

mārga मार्ग, way, path.

mārgaśīrṣa (Margasirsha) मार्गशीर्ष, the name of a month in the Hindu lunar calendar, corresponding to November-December.

Marīci (Marichi) मरीचि, the leader of the *Maruts*.

Mārtaṇḍa मार्तण्ड, the eighth son of *Aditi*, he of the mortal creation, whom she casts away from her; the black or dark, the lost or hidden sun. [*Ved.*]

martya मर्त्य, mortal; mortality.
martyam [neuter singular], mortality.
martyeṣu (martyeshu) [locative plural], among mortals.

martyaloka मर्त्यलोक, the condition of mortality in the gross body; the world of mortals.

martyeṣu, see under *martya*.

Māruti मारुति, a name of *Hanumān*.

Maruts मरुतः, 1. the Thought-Forces; the Life-Powers that support by their nervous and vital energies the action of the thought in the attempt of the mortal consciousness to grow or expand itself into the immortality of the Truth and Bliss. 2. (to the uninstructed worshipper:) powers of storm, wind and rain. [*Ved.*]

mā śucaḥ मा शुचः, do not grieve. [*Gītā* 18.66]

mātā माता, mother.

mātā devānām aditer anīkam माता देवानामदितेरनीकम्, Mother of the gods, force of the Infinite. [*ṚV* 1.113.19]

Mātariśvan (Matarishwan, Matariswan) मातरिश्वन्, he who moves, breathes, expands infinitely in the mother element; the universal Life-Power, an epithet of *Vāyu*.
Mātariśvā (Matarishwa, Matariswa) [nominative], the cosmic breath.

maṭha (math) मठ, monastery, hermitage.

Mathurā मथुरा, a town near Agra in North India, the birthplace of *Kṛṣṇa*.

mati मति, general mentality; thought, feeling, mental state. [*Ved.*]

mātrā मात्रा, 1. measure. 2. the quantitative action of Nature. 3. [in prosody:] the duration of a short vowel.

mātrā-vṛtta [Beng.] মাত্রাবৃত্ত, a type of Bengali metre regulated by the duration of vowel sounds rather than the number of syllables alone (cf. *akṣara-vṛtta*).

mātṛkā (matrika) मातृका, an emanation of the Mother.

mātsaṁsthām मात्संस्थाम्, founded upon Me. [*Gītā* 6.15]

matsthāni sarvabhūtāni मत्स्थानि सर्वभूतानि, all existences are situated in Me. [see the following]

matsthāni sarvabhūtāni na cāhaṁ teṣvavasthitaḥ मत्स्थानि सर्वभूतानि न चाहं तेष्ववस्थितः, all existences are situated

in Me, not I in them. [*Gītā* 9.4]
matta eva मत्त एव, verily from Me. [*Gītā* 7.12]
mattaḥ pravartate मत्तः प्रवर्तते, is derived from Me. [*Gītā* 10.8]
mauna मौन, not speaking, silence.
maunavrata मौनव्रत, a vow of silence.
māyā माया, 1. [*Ved.*:] comprehending, measuring, forming knowledge; the self-force of Consciousness conceptively creative of all things. 2. [later:] cunning, magic, illusion; phenomenal consciousness; the power of self-illusion in *brahman*. *māyābhiḥ* [instrumental plural], by (his) workings of knowledge. *māyāḥ* [nominative plural], forms of knowledge.
māyā duratyayā माया दुरत्यया, *māyā* hard to overcome. [*Gītā* 7.14]
māyāḥ, see under *māyā*.
mayaivaite nihatāḥ pūrvameva nimittamātraṁ bhava savyasācin मयैवैते निहताः पूर्वमेव निमित्तमात्रं भव सव्यसाचिन्, by Me and none other already even are they slain, do thou become the occasion only, O *Savyasācin* (Arjuna). [*Gītā* 11.33]
mayā nihatāḥ pūrvam eva मया निहताः पूर्वमेव, already have they been slain by Me. [see the preceding]
mayas मयस्, bliss, beatitude, felicity. [*Ved.*]
māyāvāda मायावाद, the doctrine which holds that the world is *māyā*, i.e. an illusion.
māyāvadin मायावादिन्, one who professes the *māyāvāda*.
mayi arpita-manobuddhiḥ मयि अर्पितमनोबुद्धिः, one with mind and understanding given up to Me. [*Gītā* 8.7; 12.14]
mayi nivasiṣyasi मयि निवसिष्यसि, thou shalt dwell in Me. [cf. *Gītā* 12.8]
mayi nivasiṣyasyeva मयि निवसिष्यस्येव, verily thou shalt dwell in Me. [cf. *Gītā* 12.8]
mayi sannyasya (*karmāṇi*) मयि सन्न्यस्य (कर्माणि), renouncing (actions) into Me. [see the following]
mayi sarvāṇi karmāṇi sannyasyādhyātmacetasā मयि सर्वाणि कर्माणि सन्न्यस्याध्यात्मचेतसा, with a consciousness identified with the Self, renouncing all actions into Me. [*Gītā* 3.30]
mayi vartate मयि वर्तते, lives and acts in Me. [*Gītā* 6.31]
mayobhuvaḥ मयोभुवः, born of (or creators of) bliss; those who bring or carry in their being the felicity. [*Ved.*]
mayyeva nivasiṣyasi मय्येव निवसिष्यसि, verily thou shalt dwell in Me. [cf. *Gītā* 12.8]
medhā मेधा, brain-power.
medhaṁ juṣanta vahnayaḥ मेधं जुषन्त वह्नयः, (may the Vishwadevas) cleave to the sacrifice as its upbearers. [*ṚV* 1.3.9]
medinī मेदिनी, earth.
meghadhvani (meghadhwani) मेघध्वनि, sound of thunder.
mejdādā [Beng.] মেজদাদা, second brother (as addressed or referred to by brothers and sisters junior to him).
melā मेला, fair; religious festival.
me prakṛtiḥ मे प्रकृतिः, My nature. [cf. *Gītā* 7.5]
Meru मेरु, the name of a fabulous mountain, said to be the centre of the seven continents around which the planets revolve.
meso (mesho) [Beng.] মেসো, uncle (mother's sister's husband).
me yoga aiśvaraḥ मे योग ऐश्वरः, My *yoga* of divine Power. [cf. *Gītā*

9.5]

milana मिलन, contact, union.

mīmāṁsaka (mimansaka) मीमांसक, a follower of the *pūrva-mīmāṁsā* philosophy.

mitabhāṣī मितभाषी, (one who is) temperate in speech.

mitācāraḥ मिताचारः, (one who is) restrained in action.

mithyā मिथ्या, false; a lie (as in *jagan mithyā*: "the world is a lie").

mithyācāra मिथ्याचार, a false and self-deceiving line of action. [*Gītā* 3.6]

mithyācāraḥ sa ucyate (mithyáchárah sa uchyate) मिथ्याचारः स उच्यते, he is known as a hypocrite. [*Gītā* 3.6]

Mitra मित्र, 1. [*Ved.*:] the Lord of love and harmony. 2. the name also means "friend" and is the ordinary Sanskrit word for friend.

mitrasya dhāmabhiḥ मित्रस्य धामभिः, by the foundations, statuses, placings of *Mitra*. [*Ved.*]

mitrasya dharmabhiḥ मित्रस्य धर्मभिः, by the "holdings" or laws of *Mitra*. [*Ved.*]

mleccha (mlechchha) म्लेच्छ, barbarian, non-Aryan.

mofussil, see *mufassil*.

mogham pārtha sa jīvati मोघं पार्थ स जीवति, in vain, O *Pārtha* [*Arjuna*], he lives. [*Gītā* 3.16]

moha मोह, delusion, self-delusion.

mohanam मोहनम्, a bewildering, a confusing.

mohinīṁ prakṛtiṁ śritāḥ मोहिनीं प्रकृतिं श्रिताः, (they) dwell in the nature which deludes. [cf. *Gītā* 9.12]

mokṣa (moksha) मोक्ष, 1. release, freedom, emancipation. 2. one of the four objects of human life: liberated spiritual existence.

mṛdhravacasaḥ मृध्रवचसः, spoilers of speech. [*Ved.*]

mṛtyu मृत्यु, death.

mṛtyuṁ tīrtvā amṛtam aśnute (mrityum tírtwá amritam asnute) मृत्युं तीर्त्वा अमृतमश्नुते, he crosses beyond death and enjoys Immortality. [*Īśā* 14]

mūḍhayoniṣu मूढयोनिषु, in the wombs of the deluded. [*Gītā* 14.15]

mufassil (mofussil) [Hind.] मुफ़स्सिल, rural districts.

muhūrta मुहूर्त, a moment.

mūkaṁ karoti vācālaṁ paṅguṁ laṅghayate girim मूकं करोति वाचालं पङ्गुं लङ्घयते गिरिम्, he makes the dumb to talk and the lame to cross over the hills.

mukhya (*prāṇa*) मुख्य (प्राण), chief breath or breath of the mouth. [*Chand.* 1.2.7; 1.5.3].

mukta मुक्त, free.

mukta jīva मुक्त जीव, a soul free from illusion and limitation.

muktasya karma मुक्तस्य कर्म, the action of the liberated man.

muktātmā मुक्तात्मा, the liberated soul (*ātman*).

mukti मुक्ति, spiritual liberation; freedom of the soul, an opening out of mortal limitation into the illimitable immortality of the Spirit.

muktiḥ [nominative]

mūlādhāra मूलाधार, root vessel or chamber; the physical-consciousness centre (*cakra*).

mūla jalada मूल जलद, root cloud or inertia, located in the universal vital Nature.

mūlamantra मूलमन्त्र, root-*mantra*; the fundamental or key formula of a discipline.

mūla-prakṛti मूलप्रकृति, original or root-energy.

mullā (mullah) [Hind.] मुल्ला, an Islamic religious teacher or leader.
mumukṣu (mumukshu) मुमुक्षु, one who desires liberation.
mumukṣu jīva (mumukshu jiva) मुमुक्षु जीव, a self-liberating soul.
mumukṣutva (mumukshutwa) मुमुक्षुत्व, passion for release, desire for liberation.
munayaḥ sarve मुनयः सर्वे, all the sages. [*Gītā* 14.1]
muni मुनि, a sage.
munīnām apyahaṁ vyāsaḥ मुनीनामप्यहं व्यासः, I am *Vyāsa* among the sages. [*Gītā* 10.37]
mūrti मूर्ति, image.

N

na abhāvo vidyate sataḥ न अभावो विद्यते सतः, that which (really) is cannot go out of existence. [*Gītā* 2.16]
nabhas नभस्, 1. sky, ether. 2. heaven (the mental principle).
nābhipadma नाभिपद्म, the navel "lotus" or centre (*cakra*) governing the larger vital.
na buddhibhedaṁ janayed ajnānāṁ karmasaṅginām न बुद्धिभेदं जनयेदज्ञानां कर्मसङ्गिनाम्, he should not create a division of their understanding in the ignorant who are attached to their works. [*Gītā* 3.26]
na caivāmutra no iha न चैवामुत्र नो इह, not elsewhere indeed, nor here.
na ca māṁ tāni karmāṇi nibadhnanti (dhanañjaya) (na cha mám táni karmáni nibadhnanti,) न च मां तानि कर्माणि निबध्नन्ति (धनञ्जय), nor do these actions bind me, (O Dhananjaya [*Arjuna*]). [*Gītā* 9.9]
na ca matsthāni bhūtāni paśya me yogam aiśvaram (na cha matsthani bhutani pashya me yogam aishwaram) न च मत्स्थानि भूतानि पश्य मे योगमैश्वरम्, and yet all existences are not situated in Me, behold my divine *yoga*. [*Gītā* 9.5]
na ced ihāvedīn mahatī vinaṣṭiḥ (na ched ihavedin mahati vinashtih) न चेदिहावेदीन्महती विनष्टिः, if here one comes not to the knowledge, then great is the perdition. [*Kena* 2.5]
Naciketas (Nachiketas, Nachicatus) नचिकेतस्, the youth whose dialogue with Death is the narrative framework of the *Kaṭha Upaniṣad*.
nādatte kasyacit pāpaṁ na caiva sukṛtam नादत्ते कस्यचित्पापं न चैव सुकृतम्, it accepts neither the sin nor the virtue of any. [*Gītā* 5.15]
nāḍī नाडी, a nerve channel.
nāḍīśuddhi (nadishuddhi) नाडीशुद्धि, purification of the nerve system by controlled breathing.
na duḥkhena guruṇāpi vicālyate न दुःखेन गुरुणापि विचाल्यते, is not shaken even by great sorrow. [*Gītā* 6.22]
nāga नाग, serpent; a snake-god who inhabits the nether-world.
nāgapāśa (nagapasha) नागपाश, a sort of magical noose.
naḥ नः, our.
nāhaṁ prakāśaḥ sarvasya yogamāyāsamāvṛtaḥ नाहं प्रकाशः सर्वस्य योगमायासमावृतः, I am not revealed to any and every being, enveloped in the *māyā* of My *yoga*. [*Gītā* 7.25]
nāhaṁ teṣu te mayi (naham teshu te mayi) नाहं तेषु ते मयि, I am not in them, it is they that are in Me. [*Gītā* 7.12]
nahar (neher) [Hind.] नहर, canal.
na hi te bhagavan vyaktiṁ vidur devā na dānavāḥ न हि ते भगवन् व्यक्तिं विदुर्देवा न दानवाः, neither the gods nor the titans, O blessed Lord, know Thy manifestation. [*Gītā* 10.14]

naḥ sambandhino ṛtvijaḥ (nah sambandhino ritwijah) नः सम्बन्धिनो ऋत्विजः, the priests connected with us.

Nahuṣa (Nahusha) नहुष, a legendary Indian king (said to have temporarily occupied the seat of *Indra*, king of the gods).

naib, see *nāyab*.

na idaṁ yad upāsate न इदं यदुपासते, not this which they follow after. [*Kena* 1.4-8]

naigama नैगम, guild assembly.

naiṣā tarkeṇa matir āpaneyā नैषा तर्केण मतिरापनेया, this wisdom is not to be had by reasoning. [*Kaṭha* 1.2.9]

naiṣkarmya नैष्कर्म्य, inactivity.

na karma lipyate nare न कर्म लिप्यते नरे, action fastens not on the man. [*Īśā* 2]

na kartṛtvaṁ na karmāṇi न कर्तृत्वं न कर्माणि, neither the state of the doer nor the works. [see the following]

na kartṛtvaṁ na karmāṇi sṛjati na karma-phala-saṁyogam न कर्तृत्वं न कर्माणि सृजति न कर्मफलसंयोगम्, does not create the state of the doer or works or the joining of the works to their fruit. [cf. *Gītā* 5.14]

nākasya pṛṣṭhe नाकस्य पृष्ठे, in the highest level of Heaven. [*ṚV* 1.125.5]

na kiñcid api cintayet (na kinchidapi chintayet) न किञ्चिदपि चिन्तयेत्, one should not think of anything at all. [*Gītā* 6.25]

na kiñcit karoti न किञ्चित् करोति, does nothing. [*Gītā* 4.20]

nakṣaddābhaṁ taturim नक्षद्दाभं ततुरिम्, victorious on his march and breaking through (to the goal). [*ṚV* 6.22.2]

nakṣantaḥ नक्षन्तः, they who travel to. [*Ved.*]

naktoṣāsā नक्तोषासा, Night and Dawn. [*Ved.*]

na limpanti न लिम्पन्ति, do not cleave to. [*Gītā* 4.14]

na lipyate न लिप्यते, does not cling. [*Īśā* 2]

nālpena sukham asti, bhūmnā sukham asti नाल्पेन सुखमस्ति, भूम्ना सुखमस्ति, there is no satisfaction in the little, satisfaction there is only in the large. [cf. the following]

nālpe sukham asti bhūmaiva sukham नाल्पे सुखमस्ति भूमैव सुखम्, there is no satisfaction in the little, satisfaction there is only in the large. [Chānd. 7.23.1]

nama नम, range, pasture. [*Ved.*]

nāma नाम, name.

namaḥsudra (namasudra) [Beng.] नमःशूद्र, a member of a certain historically marginalised Hindu community.

nāmajapa नामजप, repetition of a name of God.

na mām abhijānanti tattvena न मामभिजानन्ति तत्त्वेन, they do not know Me (the supreme Godhead) in the true principles of My self-manifestation. [*Gītā* 9.24]

na māṁ karmāṇi limpanti न मां कर्माणि लिम्पन्ति, actions do not cleave to me. [*Gītā* 4.14]

nāmarūpa नामरूप, name and form.

namas नमस्, "bending down"; obeisance; surrender; adoring submission to the deity rendered physically by the prostration of the body.

namobhiḥ [instrumental plural], by surrenderings.

namaskāra नमस्कार, a salutation.

namasudra, see *namaḥsudra*.

na me bhaktaḥ praṇaśyati न मे भक्तः प्रणश्यति, he who loves Me will not

perish. [*Gītā* 9.31]

name goḥ नमे गोः, in the pasture of the cow. [*ṚV* 3.39.6]

na me karmaphale spṛhā (na me karmaphale sprihá) न मे कर्मफले स्पृहा, nor have I desire for the fruits of action. [*Gītā* 4.14]

namobhiḥ, see under *namas*.

Namuci नमुचि, a demon associated with *Vṛtra*. [*Ved*.]

nānārucirhi lokaḥ नानारुचिर्हि लोकः, people have different tastes. [cf. *Mālavikāgnimitra* 1.4]

nānto na cādiḥ नान्तो न चादिः, no end and no beginning. [*Gītā* 15.3]

nānyacchṛṇoti (nanyach chrinoti) नान्यच्छृणोति, he hears nothing else. [cf. *Bṛh*. 4.3.27]

nānyad astīti vādinaḥ नान्यदस्तीति वादिनः, they whose creed is that there is nothing else. [*Gītā* 2.42]

nānyaḥ panthā vidyate'yanāya नान्यः पन्था विद्यतेऽयनाय, there is no other road for the great passage. [*Śvet*. 3.8; 6.15]

nānyatheto'sti नान्यथेतोऽस्ति, is not otherwise than this. [*Īśā* 2]

nānyat paśyati (nanyat pashyati) नान्यत् पश्यति, he sees nothing else. [cf. *Bṛh*. 4.3.23]

na patati न पतति, does not fall. [cf. *Kena* 1.1]

na pravacanena, *na bahunā śrutena* (na pravachanena, na bahuná srutena) न प्रवचनेन, न बहुना श्रुतेन, not by exegesis, nor by much learning of Scripture. [cf. *Muṇḍ*. 3.2.3]

naptībhir vivasvataḥ नप्तीभिर्विवस्वतः, by the grandchildren or descendants of the Sun. [*ṚV* 9.14.5]

nara नर, man; the human being; the human soul.
narāḥ [plural], men; human powers.

Nārada नारद, the name of a heavenly *ṛṣi* who stands for the expression of the Divine Love and Knowledge.

narāḥ, see under *nara*.

naraka नरक, hell; the condition of misery in the subtle body.

Nara-Nārāyaṇa नर-नारायण, the human soul (*Nara*), eternal companion of the Divine (*Nārāyaṇa*).

narāśaṁsa (narashansa) नराशंस, master of strong self-expression; he who voices the godhead; an epithet of *Agni*. [*Ved*.]

Nārāyaṇa नारायण, the divine Soul always present in our humanity; a name of *Viṣṇu*, Preserver and Lord of Love.

nāsāgra नासाग्र, the tip of the nose.

na sandṛśe tiṣṭhati rūpam asya न सन्दृशे तिष्ठति रूपमस्य, the form of That stands not in the ken of sight. [*Kaṭha* 2.3.9; *Śvet*. 4.20]

nāsato vidyate bhāvaḥ नासतो विद्यते भावः, that which is non-existent cannot come into being. [*Gītā* 2.16]

nāsatyā नासत्या, "powers of the movement"; an epithet of the *Aśvin*s as the two lords of the movement, leaders of the journey or voyage. [*Ved*.]

na satyād agāt न सत्यादगात्, you have not deviated from truth. [cf. *Chānd*. 4.4.5]

nāstyanto (nāsti anto) vistarasya me नास्त्यन्तो विस्तरस्य मे, there is no end to My self-extension. [*Gītā* 10.19]

Naṭarāja नटराज, (an image of) *Śiva* as the lord of the cosmic dance.

na tarkeṇaiṣā matir āpaneyā (na tarkenaishá matir apaneyá) न तर्केणैषा मतिरापनेया, this wisdom is not to be had by reasoning. [cf.

Kaṭha 1.2.9]

na tatra vāg gacchati no manaḥ न तत्र वाग्गच्छति नो मनः, "Neither speech nor mind goes there". [cf. *Kena* 1.3]

nati नति, pious resignation; the submission of the soul to the will of God.

nātmānam avasādayet नात्मानमवसादयेत्, one should not cast down and depress the self. [*Gītā* 6.5]

*navagva*s (navagwas) नवग्वाः, those who sacrificed for nine months of the year; seers of the nine cows or nine rays who institute the search for the herds of the Sun and the march of *Indra* to battle with the *Paṇi*s. [*Ved.*]

na vāk gacchati na manaḥ न वाक् गच्छति न मनः, neither speech nor mind travel (there). [cf. *Kena* 1.3]

nāvam ivāmbhasi नावमिवाम्भसि, like a boat on the sea. [*Gītā* 2.67]

navyam āyu(s) नव्यमायुस्, a new life.

nāyab (naib) [Mar.] नायब, deputy, assistant.

nāyam ātmā balahīnena labhyaḥ नायमात्मा बलहीनेन लभ्यः, this Self cannot be won by any who is without strength. [*Muṇḍ.* 3.2.4]

nāyam ātmā pravacanena labhyaḥ (nayamatma pravachanena labhyah) नायमात्मा प्रवचनेन लभ्यः, this Self is not to be won by eloquent teaching. [*Kaṭha* 1.2.23; *Muṇḍ.* 3.2.3]

na yathā prākṛto janaḥ न यथा प्राकृतो जनः, not as an ordinary man.

nayati rāye asmān नयति राये अस्मान्, leads us to our felicity. [cf. *Īśā* 18]

nazarānā (nazzerana) [Hind.] नज़राना, tribute; a gift offered in homage.

nediṣṭhaṁ pasparśa (nedistham pasparsha) नेदिष्ठं पस्पर्श, came nearest to the touch (of That). [*Kena* 4.3]

neher, see *nahar*.

neṣṭra (neshtra) नेष्ट्र, intensifying of material so as to prepare it for activity. [*Ved.*]
neṣṭram [nominative]

netā नेता, leader.

neti neti नेति नेति, it is not this, it is not that. [*Bṛh.* 2.3.6]

nidaḥ निदः, Restrainers, Confiners, Censurers; powers of limitation who, without altogether obscuring the rays or damming up the energies, yet seek by constantly affirming the deficiencies of our self-expression to limit its field and set up the progress realised as an obstacle to the progress to come. [*Ved.*]
nid [singular]

ni dhīmahi नि धीमहि, we meditate deeply.

nididhyāsana निदिध्यासन, fixed contemplation, the absorbed dwelling of the mind on its object.

nidrā निद्रा, sleep.

nigraha निग्रह, repression, coercion, forceful suppression.

nihatāḥ pūrvameva निहताः पूर्वमेव, already even they are slain. [*Gītā* 11.33]

nihitaṁ guhāyām निहितं गुहायाम्, hidden in the cave; concealed in some secret cavern within.

niḥspṛha निःस्पृह, without the longing and reaching after things.

niḥsva निःस्व, without possessions.

nīla नील, (dark) blue, black.

nimitta निमित्त, 1. occasion; instrument; immediate means and determining cause. 2. those successions of condition developed one out of the other in time and space which we call causality.

nimittamātram निमित्तमात्रम्, only the

occasion. [see the following]

nimittamātraṁ bhāva (*Savyasācin*) निमित्तमात्रं भाव, become only the occasion (O *Savyasācin*). [*Gītā* 11.33]

niṇyā vacāṁsi निण्या वचांसि, secret words. [see the following]

niṇyā vacāṁsi nivacanāni kavaye निण्या वचांसि निवचनानि कवये, secret words that speak out their sense to the seer. [cf. *ṚV* 4.3.16]

nirahaṅkāra निरहङ्कार, free from egoism.

nirākāra brahman (nirakar brahman) निराकार ब्रह्मन्, the formless *brahman*.

nirānanda निरानन्द, undelight.

nirāpada sthāna निरापद स्थान, safe refuge.

nirapekṣa निरपेक्ष, without expectation.

nirāśīr nirmamo bhūtvā निराशीर्निर्ममो भूत्वा, having become free from desire and egoism. [*Gītā* 3.30]

nirāśraya निराश्रय, dependent on nothing.

niratiśayapremāspadatvam ānandatattvam निरतिशयप्रेमास्पदत्वमानन्दतत्त्वम्, the principle of divine delight whose nature is to be the basis of utter love.

nirbhara निर्भर, reliance.

nirdoṣaṁ hi samaṁ brahma निर्दोषं हि समं ब्रह्म, the equal *brahman* is faultless. [*Gītā* 5.19]

nirdvandva निर्द्वन्द्व, free from the dualities.

nirghṛṇa निर्घृण, cruel; one without disgust or loathing.

nirguṇa निर्गुण, qualitiless; the Impersonal; the silent *brahman*.

nirguṇa brahman निर्गुण ब्रह्मन्, the Eternal without qualities; the Impersonal Divine.

nirguṇaṁ guṇabhoktṛ ca निर्गुणं गुणभोक्तृ च, the enjoyer of the *guṇa*s, though not limited by them. [*Gītā* 13.15]

nirguṇa sat निर्गुण सत्, impersonal being.

nirguṇo guṇī निर्गुणो गुणी, the Qualitied who is without qualities, impersonal-personal. [cf. *Śvet.* 6.2, 11, 16]

nirlipta निर्लिप्त, not attached.

nirliptatā निर्लिप्तता, the state of being unattached.

nirmama निर्मम, free from my-ness.

nirmamo nirahaṅkāraḥ निर्ममो निरहङ्कारः, free from egoism and from my-ness. [*Gītā* 2.71; 12.13]

nirukta निरुक्त, 1. etymological interpretation. 2. [the *Nirukta*:] an ancient work by *Yāska* containing explanations and etymological interpretations of obscure Vedic words.

nirvāṇa निर्वाण, extinction (not necessarily of all being, but of being as we know it); annihilation of ego, desire and egoistic action and mentality; a spiritual extinction gained through an awakening of the soul to the illusoriness of birth and world and Nature.

nirvikalpa samādhi निर्विकल्प समाधि, featureless trance; a complete trance in which there is no thought or movement of consciousness or awareness of either inner or outer things.

niścala-nīravatā निश्चलनीरवता, motionless soundlessness; silence.

niśceṣṭa निश्चेष्ट, without effort.

niṣkāma (nishkama) निष्काम, free from desire.

niṣkāma dharma निष्काम धर्म, desireless

dharma.

niṣkāma karma (nishkama karma, nishkam karma) निष्काम कर्म, desireless works.

niṣkāma karmayogin निष्काम कर्मयोगिन्, one who does desireless works as *yoga*.

niṣkāma-karmī निष्कामकर्मी, one who performs action without desire for the fruit.

niṣkriya निष्क्रिय, (one) without initiative or action.

niṣṭhā निष्ठा, fixed and steady concentration; concentrated will of devotion; faith.

nistraiguṇya निस्त्रैगुण्य, free from the three *guṇa*s.

nistraiguṇyo bhavārjuna निस्त्रैगुण्यो भवार्जुन, do thou become free from the triple *guṇa*, O *Arjuna*. [*Gītā* 2.45]

nitya anusmaraṇa नित्य अनुस्मरण, constant remembrance.

nityaḥ sarvagataḥ sthāṇur acalo'yaṁ sanātanaḥ नित्यः सर्वगतः स्थाणुरचलोऽयं सनातनः, eternally stable, immobile, all-pervading it is for ever and ever. [*Gītā* 2.24]

nityakarma नित्यकर्म, regular works (of sacrifice, ceremonial and the daily rule of Vedic living); the routine of ceremonial sacrifice, daily conduct and social duty enjoined by the *śāstra*.

nityamukta नित्यमुक्त, (one who is) perpetually in the state of liberation.

nitya smaraṇa नित्य स्मरण, constant remembrance.

nityatṛpto nirāśrayaḥ नित्यतृप्तो निराश्रयः, ever satisfied without any kind of dependence. [*Gītā* 4.20]

nityayoga नित्ययोग, uninterrupted *yoga*.

nityayukta नित्ययुक्त, in constant union.

nityo'nityānām नित्योऽनित्यानाम्, the Eternal in the transient. [*Kaṭha* 2.2.13; *Śvet*. 6.13]

nivasiṣyasi mayi निवसिष्यसि मयि, thou shalt dwell in Me. [see the following]

nivasiṣyasi mayyeva निवसिष्यसि मय्येव, thou shalt dwell in Me (in the supreme nature of the *puruṣottama*). [*Gītā* 12.8]

nivṛtta (nivritta) निवृत्त, without any turn to action.

nivṛtti (nivritti) निवृत्ति, moving back and in; holding back from action; the soul's involution into the passivity.

nivṛtti mārga निवृत्ति मार्ग, the path of *nivṛtti* (cessation from action).

niyama नियम, [in *rājayoga*:] regulating moral habit.

niyamya नियम्य, having controlled. [*Gītā* 3.7]

niyata नियत, controlled. [cf. *Gītā* 3.8]

niyataṁ karma नियतं कर्म, controlled action. [*Gītā* 3 .8]

niyataṁ kuru karma tvam नियतं कुरु कर्म त्वम्, do action (thus) self-controlled. [*Gītā* 3.8]

niyatasya tu sannyāsaḥ karmaṇo nopapadyate नियतस्य तु सन्न्यासः कर्मणो नोपपद्यते, but the renunciation of rightly regulated actions is not proper. [*Gītā* 18.7]

niyati नियति, Fate (the thing willed and executed by Nature according to a fixed law of its self-governed workings).

niyut नियुत्, each of the horses of *Vāyu*; a steed of the yoking. [*Ved*.]

no yad idam upāsate नो यदिदमुपासते, not this to which men devote themselves. [cf. *Kena* 1.48]

nṛ (nri) नृ, the male power or *puruṣa*; the male divine Principle. [*Ved.*]
nṛcakṣasaḥ नृचक्षसः, those who have the strong divine vision. [*Ved.*]
nri, nrishansa, see *nṛ*, *nṛśaṁsa*.
nṛmṇa नृम्ण, strength. [*Ved.*]
nṛpati नृपति, king of men.
nṛśaṁsa (nrishansa) नृशंस, cruel, wicked, tyrannical.
nṛtamo nṛṇām नृतमो नृणाम्, most puissant of the powers. [*Ved.*]
Nyāya न्याय, one of the six *darśana*s: the science of logic.

O

ojas ओजस्, a primal physical energy supporting all the others.
ojhā [Hind.] ओझा, traditional healer and exorcist.
okas ओकस्, home. [*Ved.*]
oṁ ॐ, the *mantra* or expressive sound-symbol of the *brahman* consciousness in its four domains from the *turīya* to the external or material plane (i.e. the outward-looking, the inward or subtle and the superconscient causal — each letter A, U, M indicating one of these three in ascending order and the whole bringing out the fourth state which rises to the Absolute); used as an initiating syllable pronounced as a benedictory prelude and sanction.
oṁ ānandamayi caitanyamayi satyamayi parame ॐ आनन्दमयि चैतन्यमयि सत्यमयि परमे, *oṁ* O Thou full of bliss, full of consciousness, full of truth, supreme.
omasas ओमसस्, kindly.
oṁ bhūr bhuvaḥ svaḥ ॐ भूर्भुवः स्वः, [see the terms separately].
om ityetad akṣaram idaṁ sarvam ॐ इत्येतदक्षरमिदं सर्वम्, *oṁ* is the imperishable Word, *oṁ* is the Universe.
oṁ namaś caṇḍikāyai (OM namas Chandikayai) ॐ नमश्चण्डिकायै, *oṁ* salutations to *Caṇḍikā* (a name of the Goddess, cf. *Caṇḍī*).
oṁ śāntiḥ (OM shanti) ॐ शान्तिः, *oṁ* peace.
oṁ śāntiḥ śāntiḥ śāntiḥ (OM shanti shanti shanti) ॐ शान्तिः शान्तिः शान्तिः, *oṁ* peace, peace, peace (a formal beginning and ending for an *Upaniṣad*, etc.).
oṁ tapas ॐ तपस्, *oṁ* force.
oṁ tat sat ॐ तत्सत्, *oṁ* That is the thing that Is.
opsara, see *apsaras*.
oṣadhīḥ ओषधीः, (the earth's) growths.

P

pad पद्, foot; step; the principle on which the soul founds itself. [*Ved.*]
pada पद, step, place, foothold of being. [*Ved.*]
padam [singular], footing.
padāni [plural], steps.
pāda पाद, a subdivision of a verse; a quarter of a *śloka*.
padapāṭha पदपाठ, a Vedic text in which all euphonic combinations are resolved into the original and separate words and even the components of compound words indicated (cf. *saṁhitā*).
pādar [Guj.] પાદર, open space in the outskirts of a village.
padbhyāṁ pṛthivī पद्भ्यां पृथिवी, earth is his footing. [*Muṇḍ.* 2.1.4]
paddhati पद्धति, process, method of action.
padma पद्म, 1. lotus. 2. = *cakra*.
paḍtar [Guj.] પડતર, uncultivated

land.

paharevālā (paharawalla) [Hind.] पहरेवाला, guard, watchman, constable.

Paiśācī (Paisachi) पैशाची, a literary dialect of ancient India, regarded as a form of *Prākṛta*.

paiśācika पैशाचिक, of or like a *piśāca*, demonic.

pājasyam पाजस्यम्, footing.

palāyanam पलायनम्, flight.

pāñcabhautika पाञ्चभौतिक, relating to the *pañca bhūta*.

pañca bhūta (pancha bhuta) पञ्च भूत, "the five elements", the five elementary states of substance: *ākāsa*, *vāyu*, *agni* (*tejas*), *āpas* (*jala*), *pṛthivī*.

pañca janāḥ पञ्च जनाः, the five births; the five nations. [*Ved*.]

pañca koṣa (pancha kosha) पञ्च कोष, the five sheaths.

pañca kṛṣṭīḥ पञ्च कृष्टीः, the five worlds of creatures where works are done. [*Ved*.]

pañca kṣitayaḥ (pancha kshitayah) पञ्च क्षितयः, five earths or dwelling places in Vedic cosmology.

pañcāyat (panchayat, panchayet) [Hind.] पंचायत, a village council consisting in theory of five persons.

paṇḍā [Hind.] पंडा, priestly guide to a religious place.

paṇḍāl [Hind.] पंडाल, a temporary structure for meetings, etc.

*Pāṇḍava*s पाण्डवाः, the sons of Pandu, i.e. *Arjuna* and his four brothers, who with their allies formed one side in the *Mahābhārata* war.

paṇḍita (pandit, pundit) पण्डित, a scholar, learned man.

pāṇḍitya पाण्डित्य, erudition, learning.

*paṇi*s पणयः, *dasyu*s who withhold or steal the cows; the word seems to have originally meant doers, dealers or traffickers, but this significance is sometimes clouded by the farther sense of "misers". [*Ved*.]

paṅkti पङ्क्ति, the name of a metre.

panth [Hind.] पंथ, path, sect.

panthā ṛtasya पन्था ऋतस्य, the path of the Truth. [*Ved*.]

pāpa पाप, sin; demerit; an impure reaction of the personal will, mind and heart which accompanies or causes the outward deed; the working of the lower nature for the crude satisfaction of its own ignorant, dull or violent rajasic and tamasic propensities.

pāpayonayaḥ पापयोनयः, those born from wombs of sin. [*Gītā* 9.32]

para पर, supreme.
param [neuter or accusative masculine], the Supreme, the Highest.

parā परा, the highest of the gradations of *vāk*: the revelatory and inspired speech.

para bhāva पर भाव, the supreme being (of the Divine), the Highest; the ultimate becoming (of the soul).
paraṁ bhāvam [accusative]
paro bhāvaḥ [nominative]

parabrahman परब्रह्मन्, the supreme *brahman*, the Absolute.

paradharmo bhayāvahaḥ परधर्मो भयावहः, (to follow) another's law of being is perilous. [*Gītā* 3.35]

parā gatiḥ परा गतिः, the supreme status (of the soul).

param, see under *para*.

paramahaṁsa (paramahansa, paramhansa) परमहंस, the liberated man, [literally "the supreme *haṁsa*" or "highest swan" (the

swan being the symbol of the soul)]; a spiritual personality of the highest order.

paramaṁ dhāma परमं धाम, the supreme place of being. [cf. *Gītā* 8.21]

paramaṁ padam परमं पदम्, the highest seat.

paramaṁ sthānam ādyam परमं स्थानमाद्यम्, a status original, sempiternal and supreme. [cf. *Gītā* 8.28]

paramaṁ vacaḥ परमं वचः, supreme word. [*Gītā* 10.1; 18.64]

parama parārdha परम परार्ध, the highest kingdom of the most High. [cf. *Kaṭha* 1.3.1]

paramā parāvat परमा परावत्, the highest supreme, the highest summit.
paramasyāṁ parāvati [locative]

param āpnoti pūruṣaḥ परमाप्नोति पूरुषः, man attains to the Highest. [*Gītā* 3.19]

paramārtha परमार्थ, the highest spiritual truth; essential fact.

paramasyāṁ parāvati, see under *paramā parāvat*.

paramātman परमात्मन्, the supreme Self or Spirit, the Absolute.
paramātmā [nominative]

param avyaktam परमव्यक्तम्, the supreme Unmanifest.

parā māyā परा माया, the supreme *māyā*; higher divine Nature.

paraṁ bhāvam परं भावम्, see under *para bhāva*.

paraṁ brahma परं ब्रह्म, same as *parabrahman*.

paraṁ dhāma परं धाम, the highest status (of the Divine). [*Gītā* 10.12]

paraṁ dṛṣṭvā परं दृष्ट्वा, having seen the Supreme. [*Gītā* 2.59]

parameṣṭham (parameshtham) परमेष्ठम्, standing at the top; that which is superlative and highest.

parameṣṭhin (parameshthi) परमेष्ठिन्, the one full of *parameṣṭham*.
parameṣṭhī [nominative]

parameśvara (parameshwara) परमेश्वर, the supreme Lord.

parameśvarī (parameshwari) परमेश्वरी, the supreme *īśvarī* ; the supreme Mother.

parame vyoman परमे व्योमन्, in the highest ether. [*Ved.*]

paramhansa, see *paramahaṁsa*.

paraṁ jyotiḥ परं ज्योतिः, the supreme Light.

paramparā परम्परा, succession (of *guru*s or spiritual teachers).

parāṁ śāntim परां शान्तिम्, to a supreme peace. [*Gītā* 18.62]

parāṁ siddhim परां सिद्धिम्, to the supreme perfection. [*Gītā* 14.1]

paraṁ śreyaḥ परं श्रेयः, the highest good. [*Gītā* 3.11]

parā prakṛti (para prakriti) परा प्रकृति, the supreme Nature; the infinite timeless conscious power of the self-existent being out of which all existences in the cosmos are manifested.
parā prakṛtiḥ [nominative]

parā prakṛtir jīvabhūtā परा प्रकृतिर्जीवभूता, the spiritual Nature which has become the *jīva*. [cf. *Gītā* 7.5].

parā prakṛtir me परा प्रकृतिर्मे, My supreme nature. [cf. *Gītā* 7.5]

parā prakṛtir me yayā dhāryate jagat परा प्रकृतिर्मे यया धार्यते जगत्, My supreme nature by which the world is upheld. [cf. *Gītā* 7.5]

parapuruṣa (parapurusha, para purusha) परपुरुष, supreme Soul; God.

parārdha परार्ध, the upper half (of

world existence); the higher hemisphere.
parārdhe [locative], in the higher being. [*Kaṭha* 1.3.1]

parāśakti (parashakti) पराशक्ति, the supreme power.

pāras patthar (parashpathar) [Hind.] पारस पत्थर, the alchemic stone; the philosopher's stone, which alchemists believed could turn base metals into gold.

Paraśurāma (Parashurama) परशुराम, *Rāma* of the axe, an *avatāra* of *Viṣṇu* who came to destroy the unrighteous license of the military and princely caste (*kṣatriya*s).

parā svā prakṛtiḥ परा स्वा प्रकृतिः, own highest nature, highest self-nature.

parātman परात्मन्, see *paramātman*.

parātpara परात्पर, the Supreme beyond the Most High, the supreme of the Supreme.
parātparam [nominative]

parātpara brahman परात्पर ब्रह्मन्, *brahman* higher than the highest.

parātparam, see under *parātpara*.

parātpara puruṣa (paratpara purusha) परात्पर पुरुष, the *puruṣa* higher than the highest, the transcendent, infinite and universal personality.

parā vidyā परा विद्या, the higher knowledge; the knowledge of the *brahman* in Himself.

paribhū परिभू, the One who becomes everywhere, God as the formal becoming.
paribhūḥ [nominative] [*Īśā* 8]

paricārikā (paricharika) परिचारिका, a serving-woman (who serves in various households).

parigraha परिग्रह, egoistic possession, making things one's own.

pariṇāma परिणाम, evolutionary change out of the original substance or energy; a varying, developing, mounting movement of organised energy and its evolutionary consequences.

paripaśyanti dhirāḥ परिपश्यन्ति धीराः, sages behold everywhere. [*Muṇḍ.* 1.1.6]

parivrājaka परिव्राजक, a wandering religious mendicant; the free super-social man.

parjanya पर्जन्य, the rain-cloud, giver of the rain [*vṛṣṭi*].

paro avyaktaḥ परो अव्यक्तः, the supreme Unmanifest.

paro bhāvaḥ, see under *para bhāva*.

parokṣa परोक्ष, indirect knowledge (of that which is remote from and beyond our vision).

pārthivāni rajāṁsi पार्थिवानि रजांसि, earthly realms of light. [*Ved.*]

parvatasya garbhaḥ पर्वतस्य गर्भः, the pregnant contents of the hill. [*Ved.*]

Pārvatī पार्वती, a name of the consort of *Śiva*.

Pārvatī-Śaṅkara (Parvati-Shankara) पार्वती-शङ्कर, *Śiva* and his consort *Pārvatī*.

pāṣaṇḍa (pashanda) पाषण्ड, heretic, materialist.

paścima पश्चिम, 1. behind. 2. west.

Pashupati, see *Paśupati*.

paśu पशु, 1. animal. 2. [*Ved.*:] the cow of light. 3. [in the *tāntrika* distinction of *sādhaka*s:] the animal man.

Paśupati (Pashupati) पशुपति, the name of *Śiva* as the Lord of wildlife; the lord of the animal in man.

paśya me yogamaiśvaram (pashya me yogam aishwaram) पश्य मे योगमैश्वरम्, behold my *yoga* of Divine power.

paśyāmi पश्यामि, I behold.
paśyantī buddhi पश्यन्ती बुद्धि, a seeing intelligence.
paśyantī vāk पश्यन्ती वाक्, the second level of *vāk*: the seeing Word, speech with the vision of Truth in it.
paśyataḥ पश्यतः, of him who sees. [*Gītā* 2.69]
paśyati पश्यति, he sees.
pātāla पाताल, worlds of delusion and shadow; the subconscient level below the earth.
patati पतति, falls.
patati manaḥ पतति मनः, the mind falls, settles on its object. [*Kena* 1.1]
paṭel [Guj.] પટેલ, village headman.
patnīr devānām पत्नीर्देवानाम्, the brides, consorts or female powers of the gods.
patnīvatas kṛdhi (patnívatas kridhi) पत्नीवतस्कृधि, yoke with female mates. [*ṚV* 1.14.7]
pātra पात्र, one who is fit to receive; recipient.
patrak [Hind.] पत्रक, leaflet, circular.
paṭvārī (patwary) [Hind.] पटवारी, a person who keeps the record of village lands, etc.
paura पौर, metropolitan civic assembly.
paurāṇika (Pauranic, Puranic) पौराणिक, relating to the *Purāṇa*s.
pauruṣeya (paurusheya) पौरुषेय, man-made, human, personal.
pāvaka पावक, "the purifier", an epithet of *Agni*.
pāvakā पावका, purifying (feminine).
pāvakā naḥ sarasvatī maho arṇaś cetayati पावका नः सरस्वती महो अर्णश्चेतयति, purifying Saraswati awakens for us the great ocean. [cf. *ṚV* 1.3.10,12]
pavitra पवित्र, a strainer. [*Ved*.]
pavitraṁ paramam पवित्रं परमम्, the supreme purity. [*Gītā* 10.12]
peśaḥ पेशः, form. [*Ved*.]
piṇḍa पिण्ड, the symbolic food offered to the Fathers in the *paurāṇika* funeral and memorial rites.
pīparat tamas tiraḥ पीपरत् तमस्तिरः, carries us through beyond the darkness. [*ṚV* 1.46.6]
pisāca (pishacha) पिशाच, demon; anti-divine being of the lower vital plane.
piśācavat पिशाचवत्, as the unbound vital being, the divine maniac or else the divine demoniac.
pitā पिता, father.
pitāmaha पितामह, grandsire.
pitaraḥ (Pitris) पितरः, 1. Fathers, Manes; the fathers who have gone before and discovered the supraphysical worlds. 2. [*Purāṇa*s:] ancestors to whom the *tarpaṇa* is given.
pitṝn [accusative plural], to the divinised Ancestors. [*Gītā* 9.25]
pitaro manuṣyāḥ पितरो मनुष्याः, the human fathers. [*Ved*.]
piteva sūnave पितेव सूनवे, as a father to his child. [*ṚV* 1.1.9]
pīṭhasthāna (pithasthan) पीठस्थान, one of fifty-one places consecrated to the worship of *Pārvatī* or, by extension, any place sacred to the Mother.
pitriloka, see *pitṛloka*.
pitris, see *pitaraḥ*.
pitriyan, see *pitṛyāna*.
pitṛloka (pitriloka) पितृलोक, the world of the Fathers.
pitṝn, see under *pitaraḥ*.
pitryā dhīḥ पित्र्या धीः, the ancestral Thought. [*Ved*.]
pitṛyāna (pitriyan) पितृयान, the road of the Fathers, supposed to lead

to inferior worlds attained by the Fathers who still belong to the evolution in the Ignorance.

poorna yoga, see *pūrṇa yoga*.

poosta, see *postā*.

poṣa पोष, increase; the growth of all possessions internal or external in the life of the individual. [*Ved.*]

pośāk (poshak) [Hind.] पोशाक, honorary costume.

postā (poosta) [Hind.] पोस्ता, opium.

potṛ (potri) पोतृ, the purifying priest. [*Ved.*]

potra पोत्र, purification of material from defects. [*Ved.*]
potram [nominative]

prabhava प्रभव, birth.

prabhu प्रभु, 1. the Lord. 2. [*Ved.*:] becoming, coming into existence in front of the consciousness, at a particular point as a particular object of experience.

pracetas (prachetas) प्रचेतस्, [*Ved.*:] putting consciousness forward in thought and action (a Vedic word corresponding to the Vedantic *prajñāna*).
pracetāḥ [nominative], who has the perceptive knowledge.

pra cetayati (prachetayati) प्र चेतयति, awakens; brings forward into consciousness. [*ṚV* 1.3.12]

pra cetayati ketunā (prachetayati ketuná) प्रचेतयति केतुना, makes conscious by the ray of intuition. [*ṚV* 1.3.12]

pradhāna प्रधान, [in *Sāṅkhya* philosophy:] basis; first substance, first state or arrangement of matter and its essential principle.

prādhānyataḥ प्राधान्यतः, in some of (My) principal pre-eminences. [*Gītā* 10.19]

pradiv प्रदिव्, a heaven.

Pradyumna प्रद्युम्न, a name of the god of Love, a son of *Kṛṣṇa*; one of the *caturvyūha*.

Prahlāda प्रह्लाद, a *daitya*, famous as a devotee of *Viṣṇu*.

praiti प्रैति, goes forward. [*Kena* 1.1]

prajā प्रजा, offspring (symbolic of action and its results). [*Ved.*]
prajāḥ [plural], creatures.

Prajāpati प्रजापति, the father of creatures.
Prajāpatayaḥ (Prajapatis) [plural], original progenitors.

prajñā प्रज्ञा, the all-wise Intelligence; knowledge working with its forms and forces placed before it as objects of its scrutiny; contemplative conceptual consciousness.

prājña प्राज्ञ, the Self situated in deep sleep (*suṣupti*), the lord and creator of things; the Master of Wisdom and Knowledge (*prajñā*).

prajñāna प्रज्ञान, apprehending consciousness; the consciousness that cognizes all things as objects confronting its observation; in the divine mind it is knowledge regarding things as their source, possessor and witness.
prajñānam [nominative], intellectual knowledge.

prajñā prasṛtā purāṇī प्रज्ञा प्रसृता पुराणी, Wisdom that went forth from the beginning. [*Śvet.* 4.18]

prajñā purāṇi प्रज्ञा पुराणी, ancient Wisdom. [see the preceding]

prājña-puruṣa प्राज्ञपुरुष, the Supreme Intelligence who is the Lord and dwells in the sleep-state holding all things in a seed of dense consciousness.

prākāmya प्राकाम्य, one of the *aṣṭasiddhi*s: perception of what

is beyond the range of the ordinary mind and senses.
prākāmyam [nominative]

prakāśa (prakasha) प्रकाश, 1. luminosity, illumination; clear radiance; enlightenment. 2. one of the seven kinds of *tejas*: "essential light", the basis of the *satkoṣa*.

Prakrit, see *Prākṛta*.

prakriti, see *prakṛti*.

prakṛta प्रकृत, brought forward.

Prākṛta (Prakrit) प्राकृत, any of the popular dialects derived from or otherwise cognate with Sanskrit.

prakṛti (prakriti) प्रकृति, "working out"; Nature; Nature-Force; Nature-Soul; executive or working force.
prakṛtayaḥ [plural], natural powers.

prakṛti laya प्रकृति लय, absorption in *prakṛti*.

prakrtiṁ māmikām प्रकृतिं मामिकाम्, into My (divine) nature. [*Gītā* 9.7]

prakṛtiṁ me parāṁ प्रकृतिं मे पराम्, My supreme nature. [*Gītā* 7.5]

prakṛtiṁ svām प्रकृतिं स्वाम्, own nature (see the two following).

prakṛtiṁ svām adhiṣṭhāya ātmamāyayā प्रकृतिं स्वामधिष्ठाय आत्ममायया, standing upon My own nature by My self-*māyā*. [*Gītā* 4.6]

prakṛtiṁ svām avaṣṭabhya प्रकृतिं स्वामवष्टभ्य, leaning upon My own nature [*Gītā* 9.8]

prakṛtiṁ yānti bhūtāni, nigrahaḥ kiṁ kariṣyati (prakritim yanti bhutani, nigrahah kim karishyati) प्रकृतिं यान्ति भूतानि, निग्रहः किं करिष्यति, all existences follow their nature and what shall coercing it avail? [*Gītā* 3.33]

prakṛtir jīva-bhūtā प्रकृतिर्जीवभूता, Nature which has become the *jīva*. [cf. *Gītā* 7.5]

prākṛto janaḥ प्राकृतो जनः, the ordinary man.

prāk śarīra-vimokṣaṇāt प्राक् शरीरविमोक्षणात्, before the release from the body. [*Gītā* 5.23]

pralaya प्रलय, 1. the end of a cycle of aeons; temporary disintegration of a universal form of existence and all the individual forms which move in its rounds. 2. physical death.

pralayaṁ yāti deha-bhṛt प्रलयं याति देहभृत्, the soul bearing the body comes to a *pralaya*. [*Gītā* 14.14]

pramāda प्रमाद, negligence, carelessness; error.

pramāṇa प्रमाण, 1. standard, authority; a means of arriving at correct knowledge, mode of proof. 2. one of the *ṣaḍaṅga*: proportion, arrangement of line and mass, design, harmony, perspective.

pramatha प्रमथ, one of a class of demons attending on *Śiva*.

pramathanātha प्रमथनाथ, lord of the demoniac (*Śiva*).

pramati प्रमति, care, protection.

prāṇa प्राण, 1. life-energy; life; the breath of life. 2. the five *prāṇa*s: the five workings of the life-force: *prāṇa* (see definition 3), *apāna*, *vyāna*, *samāna*, *udāna*. 3. one of the five *prāṇa*s: it moves in the upper part of the body and is pre-eminently the breath of life, because it brings the universal force into the physical system and gives it there to be distributed.

prāṇaḥ prathamaḥ प्राणः प्रथमः, "the first or supreme Breath", the essential life force. [*Kena* 1.1]

prāṇakoṣa (pranakosha) प्राणकोष, the vital or nervous sheath (*koṣa*).

praṇāma (pranam) प्रणाम, bowing, prostration, obeisance.
prāṇamaya puruṣa प्राणमय पुरुष, soul in life; the true vital being.
prāṇaṁ brahma प्राणं ब्रह्म, see under *prāṇo brahma*.
prāṇapratiṣṭhā प्राणप्रतिष्ठा, infusion of life into an image or idol.
prāṇaśakti (prana shakti) प्राणशक्ति, 1. life-energy. 2 . the power and perfection of the life-force.
praṇava प्रणव, the basic syllable *oṁ*, which is the foundation of all the creative sounds of the revealed word.
praṇava japa प्रणव जप, repetition of the syllable *oṁ*.
prāṇāyāma प्राणायाम, the government and control of the respiration; the regulated direction and arrestation by exercises of breathing of the vital currents of energy in the body.
prāṇo brahma प्राणो ब्रह्म, Life as the original reality (*brahman*). *prāṇaṁ brahma* [accusative] [*Tait*. 3.3]
prāṇo brahmeti vyajānāt प्राणो ब्रह्मेति व्यजानात्, he knew *prāṇa* (life-energy) for the Eternal. [*Tait*. 3.3]
prāṇo vai brahma प्राणो वै ब्रह्म, Life-force indeed is *brahman*.
prānt [Hind.] प्रान्त, province; the largest division of a kingdom or princely state.
prapadyante'nyadevatāḥ प्रपद्यन्तेऽन्यदेवताः, they resort to other godheads. [*Gītā* 7.20]
prapañca प्रपञ्च, phenomena.
prāpya puṇyakrtāṁ lokān uṣitvā śāśvatiḥ samāḥ प्राप्य पुण्यकृतां लोकानुषित्वा शाश्वतीः समाः, having attained to the world of the righteous and having dwelt there for immemorial years. [*Gītā* 6.41]
prārabdha प्रारब्ध, the mechanical action of the instruments of the *prakṛti* continuing by force of old impulsion and habit or continued initiation of past energy. [see the following]
prārabdha karma प्रारब्ध कर्म, the portion of past *karma* that has begun to bear fruit in this life.
prārecanam (prarechanam) प्रारेचनम्, cleansing, purification.
prārthanā प्रार्थना, prayer.
prasāda (prasad) प्रसाद, 1. an illumined ease and clarity. 2. food offered to a deity or to a spiritual teacher; this same food distributed to devotees as a blessing.
prasannatā प्रसन्नता, clear purity and gladness.
praśāntiḥ प्रशान्तिः, a general state of peace and calm.
prasava प्रसव, self-production, projection into form.
prathamo manotā dhiyaḥ प्रथमो मनोता धियः, the first thinker of the Thought. [*ṚV* 6.1.1]
pratibhānam प्रतिभानम्, genius; a reflection or luminous response in the mind to higher ideation.
pratidānam प्रतिदानम्, giving in return.
pratijānīhi प्रतिजानीहि, know thou for certain. [*Gītā* 9.31]
prati samudraṁ syandamānāḥ प्रति समुद्रं स्यन्दमानाः, flowing towards the ocean.
pratiṣṭhā प्रतिष्ठा, support, foundation, pedestal.
pratīṣyā प्रतीष्या, by purposeful impulsion. [*ṚV* 10.129.4]
pratyāhāra प्रत्याहार, the drawing inward of the senses from their objects.
pratyakṣa प्रत्यक्ष, (knowledge of that

which is) before the eyes, direct knowledge.
pratyakṣadarśana प्रत्यक्षदर्शन, seeing as before one's eyes; direct revelation.
pratyakṣa-dṛṣṭi प्रत्यक्षदृष्टि, direct sight.
pratyakṣaṁ brahma प्रत्यक्षं ब्रह्म, the manifest and evident Eternal. [*Tait.* 1.1; 1.12]
pravilīyante karmāṇi प्रविलीयन्ते कर्माणि, works vanish and are dissolved. [cf. *Gītā* 4.23]
pravilīyate प्रविलीयते, disappears completely. [*Gītā* 4.23]
praviśya प्रविश्य, having entered.
praviśya yaḥ pratirūpo babhūva प्रविश्य यः प्रतिरूपो बभूव, that which having entered, shapes itself to the forms it meets. [cf. *Kaṭha* 2.2.9]
pravritti, see *pravṛtti*.
pravṛtta प्रवृत्त, brought forward into the movement; engaged in action and works.
pravṛtti (pravritti) प्रवृत्ति, the moving out and forward; the impetus towards action and works; the soul's evolution into the action.
pravṛtti mārga प्रवृत्ति मार्ग, the path of *pravṛtti*.
prayas प्रयस्, delight; the outflowing of *mayas* as the delight and pleasure of the soul in all objects and beings. [*Ved.*]
prāyaścitta प्रायश्चित्त, expiation, penance, atonement.
prayoga प्रयोग, application, practice, or a name in this context.
prāyopaveśana प्रायोपवेशन, prolonged fasting.
prema प्रेम, love.
premamayī Rādhā प्रेममयी राधा, *Rādhā* full of love.
prema-sāmarthya प्रेमसामर्थ्य, capacity for love.
prema-yoga प्रेमयोग, *yoga* of love.
preraṇā प्रेरणा, command; an impelling to.
prerita प्रेरित, impelled.
preta प्रेत, a spirit of a dead person, ghost.
preyas प्रेयस्, the pleasant.
prishni, see *pṛśni*.
prithagbodha, see *pṛthagbodha*.
prithivi, prithu, prithwi, see *pṛthivī*, *pṛthu*, *pṛthvī*.
prīti प्रीति, pleasure; ecstasy; love.
prītiḥ [nominative]
priya प्रिय, 1. pleasant; the pleasant. 2. [*Ved.*:] delight and love.
priyam [nominative]
priyaṁ padam प्रियं पदम्, blissful step. [*Ved.*]
pṛkṣa पृक्ष, satisfaction; delicacy; pleasure; fullness. [*Ved.*]
pṛkṣāsaḥ [plural]
pṛśni (prishni) पृश्नि, dappled; used both of the Bull, the supreme Male, and of the Cow, the female Energy. [*Ved.*]
pṛśniḥ [nominative]
pṛthagbodha (prithagbodha) पृथग्बोध, separation in observation.
pṛthivī (prithivi) पृथिवी, 1. Earth; the Earth-Principle. 2. one of the five *bhūta*s: the stabilising principle of condensation, represented to us in matter as earth, the basis of all solids.
pṛthivī pājasyam पृथिवी पाजस्यम्, Earth is His footing. [*Bṛh.* 1.1.1]
pṛthivyā iva mānadaṇḍaḥ पृथिव्या इव मानदण्डः, as if earth's measuring rod. [*Kumārasambhava* 1.1].
pṛthu (prithu) पृथु, wide.
pṛthvi (prithwi) पृथ्वी, same as *pṛthivī*.
pūjā पूजा, 1. worship. 2. a religious festival.
punaḥ kṛtam (punah kritam) पुनः कृतम्, made again; a new body.

punarjanma पुनर्जन्म, "again birth", rebirth.
pundit, see *paṇḍita*.
puṇya पुण्य, good, virtue; merit.
purāṇa (Puran) पुराण, 1. ancient. 2. legend and apologue. 3. *Purāṇa*s: a class of sacred texts which largely replaced the *Veda*s and *Upaniṣad*s as the living scriptures of mediaeval and modern Hinduism, introducing to the general public the same truths in the garb of anecdotes and allegories.
Puranic, see *paurāṇika*.
purātan mānuṣ [Hind.] पुरातन मानुष, old man, "the old Adam".
pūrṇa पूर्ण, full, fulfilled, perfect.
pūrṇaḥ [masculine], the perfect being.
pūrṇam [neuter], fullness.
pūrṇaṁ param पूर्णं परम्, the perfect and the highest.
pūrṇatā पूर्णता, fullness.
pūrṇa yoga (poorna yoga) पूर्ण योग, the integral *yoga*.
pūrṇa yogin पूर्ण योगिन्, one who practices *pūrṇa yoga*; the *sādhaka* of the Divine Perfection.
purohita (purohit) पुरोहित, "put in front"; the representative power in the sacrifice who stands in front of the consciousness and the action and conducts it; the priest representative of the householder sacrificer. [*Ved.*]
purohitaṁ yajñasya devam ṛtvijaṁ hotāraṁ ratnadhātamam पुरोहितं यज्ञस्य देवमृत्विजं होतारं रत्नधातमम्, the *purohita*, the divine *ṛtvik* of the sacrifice, the *hotā* who most founds the delight. [*ṚV* 1.1.1]
puru पुरु, manifold.
purubhuja पुरुभुज, much-enjoying.
purudaṁśa पुरुदंश, hypothetical variant form of *purudaṁsas*, assumed as cognate of Greek *Poludeukēs* (Polydeuces, Latin "Pollux").
purudaṁsas (purudansas) पुरुदंसस्, the Manifold in activity (an epithet of the *Aśvin*s). [*Ved.*]
puruṣa (purusha) पुरुष, 1. person. 2. soul. 3. essential being supporting the play of *prakṛti*; a Consciousness behind that is the lord, witness, knower, enjoyer, upholder and source of sanction for Nature's works.
puruṣa antarātman (purusha antaratman) पुरुष अन्तरात्मन्, the *puruṣa* as the inner self or soul.
puruṣa evedaṁ sarvaṁ karma tapo brahma parāmṛtam पुरुषः एवेदं सर्वं कर्म तपो ब्रह्म परामृतम्, it is the divine soul that is all this, even all action and all active force and *brahman* and the supreme immortality. [cf. *Muṇḍ.* 2.1.10]
puruṣaḥ akṣarāt parataḥ paraḥ पुरुषः अक्षरात् परतः परः, a supreme *puruṣa* beyond the Immutable. [*Muṇḍ.* 2.1.2]
puruṣaḥ prakṛtisthaḥ पुरुषः प्रकृतिस्थः, *puruṣa* situated in *prakṛti*. [*Gītā* 13.22]
puruṣaḥ purāṇaḥ sanātanaḥ पुरुषः पुराणः सनातनः, ancient soul of long standing, sempiternal in being.
puruṣakāra पुरुषकार, human effort, individual energy.
puruṣaṁ śāśvataṁ divyam पुरुषं शाश्वतं दिव्यम्, the eternal divine *puruṣa*. [*Gītā* 10.12]
puruṣa-prakṛti (purusha-prakriti) पुरुष-प्रकृति, Soul and Nature. [see *puruṣa* and *prakṛti* separately].
puruṣarṣabha पुरुषर्षभ, leonine soul

among men.

puruṣārtha पुरुषार्थ, object of man; each of the four objects of life: *kāma*, *artha*, *dharma*, *mokṣa*.

puruṣasūkta (purusha-sukta) पुरुषसूक्त, the "hymn of the *puruṣa*": *ṚV* 10.90.

puruṣa-yajña (purusha-yajna) पुरुष-यज्ञ, the sacrifice of the *puruṣa*.

purusha etc., see *puruṣa* etc.

puruṣottama (purushottama) पुरुषोत्तम, the supreme divine Person; the supreme Being who is superior both to the mutable Being and to the Immutable.

puruṣo vareṇya ādityavarṇas tamasaḥ parastāt पुरुषो वरेण्य आदित्यवर्णस्तमसः परस्तात्, the excellent *puruṣa*, refulgent as the sun beyond the darkness.

pūrva पूर्व, 1. in front. 2. east.

Pūrva-mīmāṁsā (Purva Mimansa) पूर्वमीमांसा, one of the six *darśana*s: the enquiry into the first or *mantra* portion of the *Veda*; it is concerned chiefly with Vedic ritual; the *vedavāda*.

pūrvebhir ṛṣibhir īḍyo nūtanair uta (purvebhir rishibhir idyo nutanair uta) पूर्वेभिर् ऋषिभिरीड्यो नूतनैरुत, (*Agni*) adorable by the ancient sages is adorable too by the new. [cf. *ṚV* 1.1.2]

pūrve devāḥ पूर्वे देवाः, the former gods.

pūrve nūtanā uta पूर्वे नूतना उत, old and new. [cf. *ṚV* 1.1.2]

pūrve pitaraḥ पूर्वे पितरः, the early Fathers.

pūrve pitaraḥ manuṣyāḥ पूर्वे पितरो मनुष्याः, the ancient human fathers. [*Ved.*]

Pūṣan (Pushan) पूषन्, the Fosterer or Increaser, a form of the sun-god. [*Ved.*]

puṣkara (pushkara) पुष्कर, lotus.

puṣṭi पुष्टि, increase or growth. [*Ved.*]

putra पुत्र, son.

R

ṛ (ri) ऋ, to go.

Rādhā राधा, a celebrated *gopī*, beloved of *Kṛṣṇa*; the personification of the absolute love for the Divine.

Rādhā-Kṛṣṇa līlā (Radha-Krishna lila) राधाकृष्ण लीला, the play of *Rādhā* and *Kṛṣṇa* (see *rāsalīlā*).

rādhas राधस्, 1. riches, opulence. 2. achievement, effectuation. [*Ved.*]

Rādhā śakti (Radha shakti) राधा शक्ति, the power of *Rādhā*.

rāga राग, 1. liking, attraction. 2. [in Indian classical music:] a particular mode or order of sound or formula.

rāgadveṣa रागद्वेष, liking and disliking, attraction and repulsion.

rahasyam रहस्यम्, mystery, secret.

rahasyaṁ hyetad uttamam रहस्यं ह्येतदुत्तमम्, for this is the highest secret. [*Gītā* 4.3]

rahasyam uttamam रहस्यमुत्तमम्, supreme mystery. [cf. *Gītā* 4.3]

rai रै, 1. ecstasy, felicity. 2. well-being, material prosperity. [*Ved.*]

raiyat (ryot) [Hind.] रैयत, a peasant cultivator.
rāyaḥ [nominative plural], the felicities.
rāye [dative singular], towards a felicity full of the spiritual riches.

rājahaṁsa (rajahansa) राजहंस, royal swan; a mythical bird in Hindu literature, often symbolising spiritual discrimination.

rajāṁsi रजांसि, kingdoms.

rājarṣi (rajarshi) राजर्षि, a royal sage (*ṛṣi*).

rajas रजस्, 1. one of the three *guṇa*s: the mode of action, desire and passion; the force of kinesis (translates in quality as struggle and effort, passion and action). 2. [*Ved.*:] a word for the heavenly and earthly worlds, meaning probably "the shining"; the lower world.

rājaśakti (raj shakti) राजशक्ति, political strength.

rājasika (rajasic) राजसिक, of the nature of *rajas*, the mode of action, desire and passion.

rājasūya राजसूय, a great sacrifice performed sometimes on the occasion of the coronation of a king by himself and his tributary princes.

rājayoga राजयोग, one of the systems of *yoga*; an internal discipline by which the mind is progressively stilled and taken up into *samādhi*.

rājayogin राजयोगिन्, one who practises *rājayoga*.

rajoguṇa रजोगुण, the quality (*guṇa*) of *rajas*, vital passion, impulsion or drive of propensity.

rajoguṇasamudbhavaḥ रजोगुणसमुद्भवः, which has its native point of origin in the *rājasika guṇa*. [*Gītā* 3.37]

rājyaṁ samṛddham राज्यं समृद्धम्, an opulent kingdom. [*Gītā* 11.33]

rākhī bandhan [Hind.] राखी बन्धन, the tying of a thread around the wrist of a loved one in order to ward off misfortune; the thread itself.

rākṣasa (rakshasa) राक्षस, giant, giant power of darkness; anti-divine being of the middle vital plane.

rākṣasī (rakshasi) राक्षसी, a female *rākṣasa*.

rākṣasī māyā (rakshasi maya) राक्षसी माया, illusion of the powers of darkness.

Raktabīja (Raktabij) रक्तबीज, the name of a demon who did battle with the goddess *Caṇḍī*; from the drops of his blood arose innumerable duplicates of himself.

Rāma राम, popular short form of *Rāmacandra*, name of a celebrated *avatāra* of *Viṣṇu*.

Rāma-rājya रामराज्य, the kingdom of *Rāma*; the ideal kingdom.

Rāmāyaṇa रामायण, the life-story of *Rāma*, a celebrated epic poem by Valmiki whose central incident is the abduction of *Rāma*'s wife *Sītā* by *Rāvaṇa*, king of the *rākṣasa*s, and her subsequent recovery by *Rāma* and his allies.

Rām Shyām judā mat karo bhāī [Hind.] राम श्याम जुदा मत करो भाई, Brother, do not separate *Rāma* and *Śyāma*.

rasa रस, 1. sap, juice; essence. 2. taste; pleasure. 3. aesthesis; the response of the mind, the vital feeling and the sense to a certain "taste" in things which may often be but is not always a spiritual feeling. 4. the eight *rasa*s: eight forms of emotional aestheticism.

rāsa (ras) रास, same as *rāsalīlā*.

rasagrahaṇa रसग्रहण, seizing of the principle of delight.

rāsalīlā रासलीला, the dance-round of *Kṛṣṇa* with the cowherdesses in the moonlit groves of *Vṛndāvana*, type of the dance of Divine Delight with the souls of men liberated in the world of Bliss secret within us.

rāsāthām रासाथाम्, take delight in (or, give). [*ṚV* 1.46.6]

raśmīn vyūha रश्मीन् व्यूह, marshal thy

rays. [cf. *Īśā* 16]
raso vai saḥ रसो वै सः, He (the Divine) is delight. [*Tait.* 2.7.1.]
ratha रथ, chariot.
ratna रत्न, joy, delight, enjoyment. [*Ved.*]
raudra रौद्र, strong, forceful.
Rāvaṇa रावण, the chief of the *rākṣasa*s who abducted *Sītā* and was slain by her husband *Rāma*.
rāyaḥ, *rāye*, see under *rai*.
rayi रयि, 1. matter; the universal movement; [*Ved.*:] physically wealth or prosperity, pychologically a felicity or enjoyment which consists in the abundance of certain forms of spiritual wealth.
rayiḥ [nominative]
rayiṁ poṣam eva dive dive (rayim posham eva dive dive) रयिं पोषमेव दिवे दिवे, a treasure that verily increases day by day. [*ṚV* 1.1.3]
rāyo duraḥ रायो दुरः, the doors of the felicity. [*Ved.*]
Ṛbhu, *Ṛbhukṣan* (Ribhu, Ribhukshan) ऋभु, ऋभुक्षन्, the name of one of the *Ṛbhu*s, the skilful Knower or the Shaper in knowledge. [*Ved.*]
*Ṛbhu*s (Ribhus) ऋभवः, the divine craftsmen; the artisans of Immortality. [*Ved.*]
retas रेतस्, semen; the force in the seed.
revān रेवान्, rich with treasure. [*Ved.*]
revataḥ रेवतः, of (thee) impetuous. [*ṚV* 1.4.2]
revato madaḥ रेवतो मदः, the intoxication of (thee) in (thy) impetuosity. [*ṚV* 1.4.2]
ṛgmibhiḥ ऋग्मिभिः, with them as singers of the divine chant. [*Ved.*]
Ṛgveda (Rigveda) ऋग्वेद, the *Veda* of the *ṛk*s, the most ancient of the sacred books of India, composed of metrical hymns arranged in ten books (*maṇḍala*s).
ri, see *ṛ*.
Ribhu, see *Ṛbhu*.
Rigveda, see *Ṛgveda*.
rik, see *ṛk*.
ripu रिपु, enemy.
riṣ (rish) रिष्, enemy.
riṣaḥ (rishah) [ablative], from any who may will to do him hurt.
riśādasa (rishadasa) रिशादस, destroyer of our foes.
rish, see *riṣ*.
rishi, see *ṛṣi*.
rita etc., see *ṛta* etc.
ritwij, ritwik, see *ṛtvij*.
ṛju ऋजु, straight.
ṛjuḥ panthāḥ ऋजुः पन्थाः, the straight road. [*Ved.*]
ṛjunā pathā (rijuna patha) [instrumental]
ṛk (rik) ऋक्, a verse of the *Ṛgveda*; the word of illumination which lights up the mind with the rays of knowledge; the *mantra* of realisation.
ṛkvabhiḥ ऋक्वभिः, with them as singers of the sacred chant. [*Ved.*]
rocana रोचन "the shining": a heavenly world. [*Ved.*]
rocanā (rochana), *rocanāni* [plural], luminous worlds.
rodasī रोदसी, the two firmaments, heaven and earth: the mental and physical consciousness. [*Ved.*]
roga रोग, disease.
romā pṛthivyāḥ रोमा पृथिव्याः, the "pleasant growths" of our physical existence. [*Ved.*]
ṛṣayo divyāḥ ऋषयो दिव्याः, divine seers.
ṛṣi (rishi) ऋषि, a seer; seeker and finder of knowledge.

ṛta (rita) ऋत, ordered truth of active being. [*Ved.*]
ṛtam (ritam) [nominative]
ṛtasya (ritasya) [genitive]
ṛtena (ritena) [instrumental]
ṛtacit ऋतचित्, Truth-Conscious; he who has the Truth-Consciousness. [*Ved.*]
ṛtajā ऋतजा, born from the Truth. [*Ved.*]
ṛtajātaḥ (ritajâtah) ऋतजातः, born in the *ṛta*. [*Ved.*]
ṛtajña ऋतज्ञ, a knower of the Truth. [*Ved.*]
ṛtam, see under *ṛta*.
ṛtaṁ bṛhat ऋतं बृहत्, the vast Truth. [*Ved.*]
ṛtaṁ jyotiḥ ऋतं ज्योतिः, the truth light. [*Ved.*]
ṛtaṁ satyaṁ bṛhat ऋतं सत्यं बृहत्, the Right, the Truth, the Vast. [*Ved.*]
ṛtapā (ritapâ) ऋतपा, protecting the *ṛta*. [*Ved.*]
ṛtaspṛś (ritaspriç) ऋतस्पृश्, touching the *ṛta*; touching or reaching the Truth, enabling, that is to say, the mental consciousness to come into successful contact with and possession of the Truth-Consciousness. [*Ved.*]
ṛtaspṛśā (ritasprisha) [instrumental]
ṛtasya, see under *ṛta*.
ṛtasya bṛhate ऋतस्य बृहते, to or for the vastness of Truth. [*Ved.*]
ṛtasya budhne ऋतस्य बुध्ने, in the foundation of the Truth. [cf. *ṚV* 3.61.7].
ṛtasya dhārāḥ ऋतस्य धाराः, the streams of the Truth. [*ṚV* 5.12.2; 7.43.4]
ṛtasya dhītiḥ ऋतस्य धीतिः, the thought of the Truth. [*ṚV* 1.68.3]
ṛtasya panthāḥ (ritasya panthá) ऋतस्य पन्थाः, the path of the Truth. [*Ved.*]
ṛtasya pathā (ritasya pathâ) [instrumental]
ṛtasya preṣā ऋतस्य प्रेषा, the impulse of the Truth; the substance of the Truth put into active movement. [*ṚV* 1.68.3]
ṛtasya sve dame ऋतस्य स्वे दमे, in the native home of the Truth. [*Ved.*]
ṛtāvā ऋतावा, possessed of the Truth. [*Ved.*]
ṛtāvari ऋतावरि, full of the Truth. [*Ved.*]
ṛtāvṛdh (ritâvridh) ऋतावृध्, increasing the *ṛta*. [*Ved.*]
ṛtāvṛdhā [dual]
ṛtāvṛdhaḥ ऋतावृधः [plural], those who increase the Truth.
ṛtāvṛdhau, *ṛtāvṛdhāv* (ritavridhav) [dual], increasing by law and truth.
ṛtejaḥ (ritejah) ऋतेजः, born in the *ṛta*.
ṛtena, see under *ṛta*.
ṛtena ṛtam apihitam ऋतेन ऋतमपिहितम्, truth hidden by truth (the eternal truth concealed by this other of which we have here these lower intuitions). (*ṚV* 5.62.1].
ṛte'pi tvām ऋतेऽपि त्वाम्, even without thee. [*Gītā* 11.32]
ṛtu (ritu) ऋतु, 1. season. 2. [*Ved.*:] truth in its ordered application.
ṛtubhih (ritubhih) [instrumental plural], by the ideal laws of the truth.
ṛtuḥ (rituh) [nominative singular]
ṛtūn [accusative plural]
ṛtunā (rituná) [instrumental singular]
ṛtūn anu ऋतूननु, in the straight line of the truth of things.
ṛtvij (ritwij) ऋत्विज्, 1. the one who saw to the arrangement of the rites. 2. he who sacrifices in right order and right season. [*Ved.*]
ṛtvijaḥ (ritwijah) [plural]

ṛtvik (ritwik) [singular]
Rudra रुद्र, 1. fierce, violent. 2. [*Ved.*:] the Divine as master of our evolution by violence and battle, the *deva* or Deity ascending in the cosmos. 3. [*Purāṇa*s:] the Terrible one, the God of might and wrath, a member of the divine Triad (*trimūrti*), expressive of the destructive process in the cosmos. 4. *Rudra*s: the fierce, impetuous ones; a group of gods, in the *Veda* sometimes identified with the *Maruts*, later eleven (or thirty-three) minor deities led by *Rudra* (*Śiva*).
rudrā hiraṇyavartanī रुद्रा हिरण्यवर्तनी, violent and moving in the paths of light. [*ṚV* 5.75.3]
rudraśakti (rudrashakti) रुद्रशक्ति, power of *Rudra*.
rudravartanī रुद्रवर्तनी, fierce-moving in their paths.
rūpa रूप, form.
rūpabheda रूपभेद, one of the *ṣaḍaṅga*: distinction of forms.
rūpaṁ kalyāṇatamam रूपं कल्याणतमम्, most blessed form. [*Īśā* 16]
rūpaṁ rūpaṁ pratirūpo babhūva रूपं रूपं प्रतिरूपो बभूव, it shapes itself to the forms it meets. [*Kaṭha* 2.2.9]
ryot, see *raiyat*.

S

sa स, see *saḥ*.
sā सा, she.
sa ātmā tat tvam asi śvetaketo (sa atma tattwamasi Swetaketo) स आत्मा तत् त्वमसि श्वेतकेतो, that is the Self, that art thou, O Swetaketu. [*Chānd.* 6.8-16 passim].
śābāś (sabash) [Hind.] शाबाश, Well done! Bravo!
śabda (shabda) शब्द, 1. sound, the rhythm of vibration. 2. word.
śabdabrahman (shabdabrahman) शब्दब्रह्मन्, the Word; the oral expression of God (*brahman*). *śabdabrahma* [nominative]
śabdabrahmātivartate शब्दब्रह्मातिवर्तते, passes beyond the range of the *śabdabrahman*. [*Gītā* 6.44]
śabdaṁ brahma (shabdam brahma) शब्दं ब्रह्म, *brahman* as sound or word; same as *śabdabrahman*.
sabjāntā [Beng.] সবজান্তা, all-knowing; a know-it-all.
sa buddhimān manuṣyeṣu स बुद्धिमान् मनुष्येषु, he is the man of true reason and discernment among men. [*Gītā* 4.18]
saccidānanda (sachchidananda) सच्चिदानन्द, a trinity of absolute existence (*sat*), consciousness (*cit*) and bliss (*ānanda*), the highest positive expression of the Reality to our consciousness. *saccidānandam* [nominative]
saceṣṭa (sachesta) सचेष्ट, with effort; involving great strain and effort throughout.
sachchidananda, see *saccidānanda*.
sacheshta, see *saceṣṭa*.
śacī (śachí) शची, 1. [*Ved.*:] power. 2. *Śacī*: the female power of *Indra*. *śacīnām* [genitive plural], of the powers.
sadāṁsi, see under *sadas*.
sadanād ṛtasya, see under *sadanam ṛtasya*.
sadanam सदनम्, seat; home.
sadanam ṛtasya सदनमृतस्य, the seat of the Truth, the high and native level of a superior self which holds the light of a reality that is hidden by the lesser truth of the normal sense and intelligence. [*Ved.*]

sadanād ṛtasya [ablative]

ṣaḍaṅga षडङ्ग, the six limbs or essential elements of painting: *rūpabheda*, *pramāṇa*, *bhāva*, *lāvaṇya*, *sādṛśya*, *varṇikābhaṅga*.

sadas सदस्, seat. [*Ved.*]
sadāṁsi [plural]

sadā tad-bhāva-bhāvitaḥ सदा तद्भावभावितः, at each moment growing inwardly into that divine subjective becoming. [*Gītā* 8.6]

sad-ātman सदात्मन्, the Self (*ātman*) as pure Existence.

sad-brahman (sat brahman) सद्-ब्रह्मन्, Existence pure, indefinable, infinite, absolute.

sa devān eha vakṣati स देवानेह वक्षति, he brings here the Gods. [*ṚV* 1.1.2]

sadguru सद्गुरु, true teacher.

sādhaka (sadhak) साधक, one who is getting or trying to get realisation (cf. *yogin*); one who seeks *siddhi* by the practice of *sādhanā*; one who practises the discipline of *yoga*.

sādhana (sadhan) साधन, spiritual practice, discipline.

sādhanā साधना, the practice of *yoga*; the practice by which perfection (*siddhi*) is attained; spiritual self-training and exercise; the discipline of *yoga* as a means of realisation.

sādhanā śāstra (sadhana shastra) साधना शास्त्र, a scripture (*śāstra*) of spiritual practice.

sādharmya साधर्म्य, likeness with the Divine; the putting on of the divine nature.

sādharmyagati साधर्म्यगति, a coming to be one in law of being with the supreme, universal and indwelling Divine.

sādharmyam āgatāḥ साधर्म्यमागताः, those who have become of like nature and law of being with the Divine. [*Gītā* 14.2]

sādharmya-mukti साधर्म्यमुक्ति, liberation by assumption of the Divine Nature.

sadhastuti सधस्तुति, a hymn of fulfilment. [*ṚV* 1.17.9]

sādhikā साधिका, a woman who practises *sādhanā*.

sādhu साधु, a good or holy man, saint.
sādhūnām [genitive plural]

sādhūnāṁ rājyam साधूनां राज्यम्, the reign of the saints.

sādhu-sammatam साधुसम्मतम्, that about which good men agree; approved of by the good.

sadoṣam सदोषम्, defective.

sadṛśaṁ ceṣṭate svasyāḥ prakṛteḥ सदृशं चेष्टते स्वस्याः प्रकृतेः, acts according to the mechanism of his Nature. [*Gītā* 3.33]

sādṛśya सादृश्य, 1. likeness (to the Divine); identity of the soul's liberated nature with the divine nature. 2. one of the *ṣaḍaṅga*: correspondence, truth of the form and its suggestion.

sādṛśya-mukti सादृश्यमुक्ति, liberation by likeness to the Divine.

sadyo vṛddho ajāyathāḥ (sadyo vriddho ajáyathāh) सद्यो वृद्धो अजायथाः, thou didst appear immediately increased. [*ṚV* 1.5.6]

saguṇa सगुण, qualitied; the Divine in its qualities; the Personal; the active *brahman*;.

saguṇa brahman सगुण ब्रह्मन्, the Eternal with qualities; the infinite Person who is the source and foundation of all persons and personalities.

saguṇa sat सगुण सत्, personal being.

saḥ (*sa*) सः, he; *Sa*: He; God

regarding Himself subjectively as universal cognisant Personality.

sahadharmī सहधर्मी, one who has the same *dharma*; a mate, spouse.

sahadharmiṇī सहधर्मिणी, the wife as one who shares her husband's law of being.

sahaituka सहैतुक, having a cause or motive.
sahaitukī [feminine]

sahaja सहज, that which is born with us; natural, inborn, innate.

sahaja dharma सहज धर्म, a form of Buddhism emphasising spontaneous enlightenment.

sahajaṁ karma सहजं कर्म, the work born with a person. [*Gītā* 18.48]

sāhaṅkāra साहङ्कार, egoistic.

sahas सहस्, force, violence.
sahasā [instrumental]

sahasaspati सहसस्पति, lord of force.

sahasradala (*padma*) सहस्रदल (पद्म), the thousand-petalled lotus; the centre (*cakra*) where the human or mental and the higher or spiritual consciousness meet.

sahasradāvnam सहस्रदाव्नम्, giving thousandfold strength.

sahasrāra सहस्रार, same as *sahasradala*.

sahāya सहाय, help.

sāheb [Hind.] साहेब, lord, sir; formerly used of Europeans in India.

sāhitya pariṣad (sahitya parishad) साहित्य परिषद्, literary conference.

sa īkṣata (sa ikshata) स ईक्षत, he saw. [*Ait.* 1.1.1].

Śaiva (Shaiva) शैव, pertaining to *Śiva*; a worshipper of *Śiva*.

sajjana सज्जन, the good man.

sajñāna karmamārga (sajnan karmamarga) सज्ञान कर्ममार्ग, the path of works together with knowledge.

sakalāḥ सकलाः, with all aspects; all without exception.

sakāma सकाम, with desire.

sakhāyaḥ सखायः, comrades.

sakhibhiḥ सखिभिः, with them as comrades.

sākṣād darśana साक्षाद् दर्शन, seeing something as before one's eyes; direct vision.

sākṣī (sakshi) साक्षी, witness; the soul as the witness of Nature.

śākta (shakta) शाक्त, a worshipper of *śakti*.

śakti (shakti) शक्ति, 1. force, energy, strength, power. 2. the self-existent, self-cognitive, self-effective Power of the Lord which expresses itself in the workings of *prakṛti*. 3. the right condition of the powers of the intelligence, heart, vital mind and body.
śaktiḥ [nominative]

Śākyamuni (Çakya-Mouni) शाक्यमुनि, "the sage of the *Śākya*s", a name of the *Buddha*.

sālā [Hind.] साला, wife's brother (used as a term of abuse).

salilam सलिलम्, water.

salilam apraketam सलिलमप्रकेतम्, inconscient ocean. [cf. *ṚV* 10.129.3]

sālokya सालोक्य, dwelling of the soul in one status and periphery of being with the Divine.

sālokya-mukti सालोक्यमुक्ति, liberation by conscious existence in one world of being with the Divine.

sālpaceṣṭa (salpachesta) साल्पचेष्ट, with little effort.

śam शम्, peace; bliss. [*Ved.*]

sama सम, equal; evenly distributed.

Sama, see *sāman*.

śama (shama) शम, the divine quiet, rest, peace into which *tamas*

changes when the *guṇa*s are purified and refined.

sama ānanda सम आनन्द, equal *ānanda*.

samabhāvena समभावेन, without respect to differences.

samādhi समाधि, 1. Yogic trance (in which the mind acquires the capacity of withdrawing from its limited waking activities into freer and higher states of consciousness). 2. [in the *Gītā*:] calm, desireless, griefless fixity of the buddhi in self-poise and self-knowledge.

samādhistha समाधिस्थ, arrived at the essential *samādhi* and settled in it.

samagraṁ mam समग्रं माम्, "the whole Me" (of the Divine Being).

samagraṁ māṁ jñātvā समग्रं मां ज्ञात्वा, having known Me integrally. [cf. *Gītā* 7.1]

śamaḥ, see under *śamas*.

samāhita समाहित, concentrated in its own being; in *samādhi*. [*Gītā* 6.7]

samāja (samaj) समाज, 1. assembly, society, association. 2. a term used in the names of certain modern Indian religious reform movements.

samaṁ brahma समं ब्रह्म, the equal *brahman*. [*Gītā* 5.19]

samaṁ hi brahma समं हि ब्रह्म, for the *brahman* is equal. [see the preceding]

sāman (Sama) सामन्, a verse of the *Sāmaveda*; the *mantra* of the divine *ānanda*, the word of calm and harmonious attainment for the bringing of the divine desire of the spirit. [*Ved.*]

samāna समान, one of the five *prāṇa*s; it is situated centrally in the body, and regulates the interchange of the *prāṇa* and *apāna* at their meeting place, equalises them and is the most important agent in maintaining the equilibrium of the vital forces and their functioning.

samāne ūrve समाने ऊर्वे, in the level wideness. [*Ved.*]

samaraṇe समरणे, in the struggle.

samarpaṇa समर्पण, surrender.

śamas शमस्, same as *śama*. *śamaḥ* [nominative]

samaṣṭi समष्टि, the collectivity (cf. *vyaṣṭi*).

samatā समता, equality of soul; equanimity founded on the sense of the one Self, the one Divine everywhere.

samatva समत्व, equality.

samatvaṁ yoga ucyate समत्वं योग उच्यते, it is equality that is meant by *yoga*. [*Gītā* 2.48]

Sāmaveda सामवेद, the *Veda* of the *sāman*s.

Śambara शम्बर, the name of a demon in the *Veda*.

sambhava सम्भव, birth; becoming.

sambhavāmi yuge yuge सम्भवामि युगे युगे, I am born from age to age. [*Gītā* 4.8]

sambhūti सम्भूति, becoming, the Birth.

sambhūtyā सम्भूत्या, by the Birth. [*Īśā* 14]

sambhūtyā amṛtam aśnute सम्भूत्या अमृतमश्नुते, by the Birth he enjoys Immortality. [*Īśā* 14]

saṁ gā asmabhyaṁ dhūnuhi (san gá asmabhyam dhúnuhi) सं गा अस्मभ्यं धूनुहि, pour down for us the cows (rays). [*ṚV* 1.10.8]

saṁgha, see *saṅgha*.

saṁhata संहत, combined.

saṁhati संहति, cohesion.

saṁhitā (sanhita) संहिता, "conjunction"; the text of the

Veda treated with respect to the rules of euphonic combination, the real continuous text of the *Veda*. (cf. *padapāṭha*).

śamī शमी, labour. [*Ved.*]

samiddhaḥ समिद्धः, kindled.

samidhā buddhaḥ समिधा बुद्धः, awakened when the fuel has been perfectly heaped. [cf. *ṚV* 5.1.1]

sāmīpya सामीप्य, nearness; indivisible proximity to the Divine.

sāmīpya-mukti सामीप्यमुक्ति, liberation by *sāmīpya*.

samiti समिति, assembly; association.

saṁjñā (sanjna) संज्ञा, sensational perceptive consciousness.

saṁjñāna संज्ञान, essential sense; contact of consciousness with its object; the inbringing movement of apprehensive consciousness which draws the object placed before it back to itself so as to possess it in conscious substance, to feel it.

saṁkara संकर, commingling; confusion.

saṁkīrtana संकीर्तन, (a gathering for) singing the glory of God.

saṁ mahemā manīṣayā सं महेमा मनीषया, let us build by our thought. [*ṚV* 1.94.1]

sammoha सम्मोह, bewilderment.

saṁnyāsa संन्यास, see *sannyāsa*.

samo mānāpamānayoḥ समो मानापमानयोः, equal in honour and dishonour.

saṁpradāna सम्प्रदान, bestowing one's daughter in marriage.

saṁpradāya सम्प्रदाय, sect, group.

sāmrājya साम्राज्य, the empire of one's world; mastery of our environment and circumstances; the control by the subjective consciousness of its outer activities and environment.
sāmrājyam [nominative]

samrāṭ सम्राट्, emperor; ruler of one's world-environment; possessor and shaper of the world in which one lives; having perfect kingship over the subjective and objective existence.

śaṁsa (shansa) शंस, that which brings out into the field of expression; the *mantra* as the expression in the *sādhaka* of the divine activity. [*Ved.*]

saṁsāra संसार, cyclic movement; the world; the ordinary life of the Ignorance.

saṁsiddhi संसिद्धि, absolute spiritual perfection.
saṁsiddhim [accusative]

saṁskāra (sanskara) संस्कार, association, impression, fixed notion, habitual reaction formed by one's past.
saṁskārāḥ [plural]

Saṁskṛta (Sanskrit, Sanscrit) संस्कृत, an ancient Indian language, ancestor of most modern languages of northern India.

śaṁsya (shansya) शंस्य, to be expressed; all that belongs to self-expression, all that is wide, noble, ample in the growth of a soul.

samudra समुद्र, sea.

samudre hṛdi समुद्रे हृदि, in the heart, in the sea. [*ṚV* 4.58.11]

sāmudrika सामुद्रिक, interpretation of marks on the body; palmistry.

samūha समूह, gathering together.

saṁvatsara (sanvatsara) संवत्सर, year; Time in its periods determined by movement in Space (cf. *kāla*).

samyagbodha सम्यग्बोध, totality in observation.

samyag jñāna सम्यग्ज्ञान, complete knowledge.
samyag jñānam [nominative]

saṁyama संयम, 1. self-control, rejection or self-dissociation. 2. concentration, directing or dwelling of the consciousness (by which one becomes aware of all that is in an object).

saṁyamī संयमी, one who practises *saṁyama*.

saṁyatendriyaḥ संयतेन्द्रियः, one who has conquered and controlled the mind and senses. [*Gītā* 4.39]

sāmye sthitaṁ manaḥ साम्ये स्थितं मनः, the mind established in equality. [*Gītā* 5.19]

sanātana सनातन, everlasting; without beginning or end.

sanātana dharma (Sanatan Dharma) सनातन धर्म, 1. the eternal religion. 2. the Indian religious and spiritual tradition.

sanātanaṁ puruṣaṁ purāṇam सनातनं पुरुषं पुराणम्, to the everlasting ancient *puruṣa*.

sandhi सन्धि, joint, lock; [in Sanskrit grammar:] the principle of euphonic combination.

sandhyā सन्ध्या, 1. twilight. 2. = *sandhyāvandana*. 3. = *yuga-sandhyā*.

sandhyāvandana सन्ध्यावन्दन, the morning, noon and evening prayers of a *brāhmaṇa*.

sanema सनेम, may we remain in safety. [*ṚV* 1.17.6]

saṅgaḥ akarmaṇi सङ्गः अकर्मणि, attachment to inaction. [*Gītā* 2.47]

saṅgaṁ tyaktvātmaśuddhaye सङ्गं त्यक्त्वात्मशुद्धये, having abandoned attachment for self-purification. [*Gītā* 5.11]

saṅgha सङ्घ, a fellowship and union (of those whom a personality and teaching unite).

sanhita, see *saṁhitā*.

sañjīvanī mantra सञ्जीवनी मन्त्र, a *mantra* restorative of life.

sanjna, see *saṁjñā*.

saṅkalpa सङ्कल्प, resolution.

saṅkalpārambha सङ्कल्पारम्भ, individual initiation of action.

saṅkarasya ca kartā syām upahanyām imāḥ prajāḥ (sankarasya cha karta syam upahanyam imah prajah) सङ्करस्य च कर्ता स्यामुपहन्यामिमाः प्रजाः, I should be the creator of confusion and slay these creatures. [*Gītā* 3.24]

Sāṅkhya साङ्ख्य, 1. the analysis, the enumeration and discriminative setting forth of the principles of our being; the abstract and analytical realisation of truth, considered as one of the six *darśana*s. 2. an adherent of the *Sāṅkhya* school.

sanmaya सन्मय, composed of pure existence (*sat*).

sannyāsa सन्न्यास, laying aside; renunciation (of life and action).

sannyāsa āśrama (sannyasa ashrama) सन्न्यास आश्रम, the last of the four *āśrama*s: the period of the free super-social man.

sannyāsin सन्न्यासिन्, one who practises *sannyāsa*; an ascetic; one who has reached the last of the four *āśrama*s.
sannyāsī [nominative]

sa no dhiyaḥ pracodayāt स नो धियः प्रचोदयात्, that he might impel our thoughts. [cf. *ṚV* 3.62.10]

sa no hiraṇyarathaṁ daṁsanāvān sa naḥ sanitā sanaye sa no'dāt स नो हिरण्यरथं दंसनावान् स नः सनिता सनये स नोऽदात्, he has given us (or, fashioned for us) a car of great brightness and he preserves, 'tis

for secure enjoyment that he gives. [*ṚV* 1.30.16]

sānoḥ sānum सानोः सानुम्, from level to level. [see the following]

sānoḥ sānum āruhat सानोः सानुमारुहत्, one ascends from peak to peak. [*ṚV* 1.10.2]

sanskara, see *saṁskāra*.

Sanskrit, Sanscrit, see *Saṁskṛta*.

sānta सान्त, finite.

śānta akriya saccidānanda (shanta akriya sacchidananda) शान्त अक्रिय सच्चिदानन्द, calm, inactive existence-consciousness-bliss.

santaḥ सन्तः, good men, saints.

śāntam शान्तम्, calm.

śāntam alakṣaṇam शान्तमलक्षणम्, calm, featureless. [cf. *Māṇḍ.* 7]

śāntam avyarahāryam (shantam avyavaharyam) शान्तमव्यरहार्यम्, calm, relationless.

śāntaṁ brahma (shantam Brahma) शान्तं ब्रह्म, the silent *brahman*.

śānti (shanti) शान्ति, calm, peace; spiritual peace.

śāntimaya Śiva (shantimaya Shiva) शान्तिमय शिव, *Śiva* full of peace.

śāntiṁ nirvāṇa-paramām (matsaṁsthām) शान्तिं निर्वाणपरमाम् (मत्संस्थाम्), the supreme peace of *nirvāṇa* (which has its foundation in Me). [*Gītā* 16.15]

śānti-secana (shanti-sechan) शान्तिसेचन, a "pouring-out of tranquillity"; homage of hearts.

sānu सानु, level, peak, elevation. *sānūni* [plural]

sanvatsara, see *saṁvatsara*.

sapanta ṛtam amṛtam सपन्त ऋतममृतम्, they touch Truth and Immortality. [cf. *ṚV* 1.68.2]

sa paryagāt स पर्यगात्, it is He who has moved out everywhere. [*Īśā* 8]

sa paśyati स पश्यति, he sees.

sapta arciṣaḥ सप्त अर्चिषः, the seven flames, tongues or rays (of Agni). [*Ved.*]

*sapta bhūmi*s सप्त भूमयः, the seven planes, psychological strata or worlds of being.

sapta dhāmāni सप्त धामानि, the seven seats or domains.

sapta dhenavaḥ सप्त धेनवः, the seven fostering cows. [*Ved.*]

sapta dhītayaḥ सप्त धीतयः, the seven forms of the Thought-principle. [*Ved.*]
sapta dhītibhiḥ [instrumental]

sapta dhiyaḥ सप्त धियः, the seven thoughts. [*Ved.*]

sapta gāvaḥ सप्त गावः, the seven Cows or the seven Lights. [*Ved.*]

saptagu सप्तगु, seven-rayed. [*Ved.*]
saptaguḥ [masculine]

sapta haritaḥ सप्त हरितः, the seven brilliant horses of the sun. [*Ved.*]

sapta jvālāḥ सप्त ज्वालाः, the seven flames, tongues or rays (of *Agni*). [*Ved.*]

sapta mātaraḥ सप्त मातरः, the seven mothers. [*Ved.*]

saptaraśmiḥ सप्तरश्मिः, seven-rayed. [*Ved.*]

sapta ratnā(ni) सप्त रत्ना(नि), the seven delights. [*Ved.*]

sapta ṛṣayaḥ सप्त ऋषयः, the seven seers. [*Ved.*]

sapta sapta सप्त सप्त, seven by seven, in septettes. [*Muṇḍ.* 2.1.8]

sapta sindhu सप्त सिन्धु, 1. the seven rivers. 2. the seven streams or currents or forms of movement of the one conscious existence. [*Ved.*]

saptāsyaḥ सप्तास्यः, seven-faced or seven-mouthed. [*Ved.*]

sapta vāṇīḥ सप्त वाणीः, the seven Words or fundamental expressions of the divine Mind. [*Ved.*]

sapta viprāḥ सप्त विप्राः, the seven sages. [*Ved.*]
śarāfī (sharafi) [Hind.] शराफ़ी, expertise in precious metals; jewellery-maker.
Saramā सरमा, the hound of heaven, representing the faculty of intuition. [*Ved.*]
Sārameya सारमेय, one of the four dogs of *Yama*. [*Ved.*]
śaraṇaṁ शरणं, refuge.
saraṇyubhiḥ सरण्युभिः, with them as travelers on the path. [*Ved.*]
Sarasvatī (Saraswati) सरस्वती, 1. [*Ved.*:] "she of the stream, of the flowing movement"; the streaming current and the word of inspiration of the Truth; the goddess of the Word. 2. [*Purāṇa*s:] the Muse and goddess of wisdom, learning and the arts and crafts.
Sarasvatī ketunā (Saraswatí ketuná) सरस्वती केतुना, Saraswati by the *ketu* (enlightening perception or the ray of intuition). [*ṚV* 1.3.12]
sardār (sirdar) [Hind.] सरदार, leader, commander, chieftain.
sarga सर्ग, 1. creation. 2. a section or chapter of some Sanskrit works such as the *Mahābhārata*.
śarīra शरीर, the body.
śārīra ānanda शारीर आनन्द, physical *ānanda*.
śārīraṁ kevalaṁ karma शारीरं केवलं कर्म, purely physical action. [*Gītā* 4.21]
śarīraṁ khalu dharmasādhanam शरीरं खलु धर्मसाधनम्, the body is the means of fulfilment of *dharma*.
śarirayātrā शरिरयात्रा, the pilgrimage of the body; physical life. [see the following]
śarīrayātrāpi . . . akarmaṇaḥ शरिरयात्रापि . . . अकर्मणः, even the maintenance of (thy) physical life (cannot be effected) without action. [*Gītā* 3.8]
sarkār (sirkar) [Hind.] सरकार, government.
śarma शर्म, peace, joy. [*Ved.*]
sarva सर्व, all; the All.
sarvaḥ [masculine]
sarvam [neuter]
sarveṣu [locative plural]
sarvabhāvena सर्वभावेन, in every way of his being. [*Gītā* 15.19]
sarvabhūtahite सर्वभूतहिते, in the good of all creatures. [see the following]
sarvabhūtahite rataḥ सर्वभूतहिते रतः, busied with and delighting in the good of all creatures.
sarvabhūtahite ratāḥ [plural] [*Gītā* 5.25; 12.4]
sarvabhūta-maheśvara सर्वभूतमहेश्वर, the great Lord of all beings. [cf. *Gītā* 5.29]
sarvabhūtānāṁ hṛddeśe सर्वभूतानां हृद्देशे, hidden in the heart of all existences. [*Gītā* 18.61]
sarvabhūtāni सर्वभूतानि, all existences.
sarvabhūtāni ātmaivābhūd vijānataḥ सर्वभूतानि आत्मैवाभूद् विजानतः, for the perfect knower, it is his soul that becomes all existent things. [cf. *Īśā* 7]
sarvabhūtāni ātmaivābhūvan सर्वभूतानि आत्मैवाभूवन्, all existences have become (disappeared into, blotted themselves out in) the Self.
sarvabhūtasthitaṁ yo māṁ bhajati ekatvam āsthitaḥ सर्वभूतस्थितं यो मां भजति एकत्वमास्थितः, who loves Me in all and his soul is founded on oneness. [*Gītā* 6.31]
sarvabhūtātmabhūtātmā सर्वभूतात्मभूतात्मा, whose self has become the self of all existences. [*Gītā* 5.7]

sarvabhūteṣu सर्वभूतेषु, in all existences.
sarvadharmān सर्वधर्मान्, all *dharma*s. [see the following]
sarvadharmān parityajya सर्वधर्मान् परित्यज्य, having abandoned all *dharma*s. [*Gītā* 18.66]
sarvagatam acalam सर्वगतमचलम्, all-pervading, motionless. [cf. *Gītā* 2.24]
sarvagataṁ brahma सर्वगतं ब्रह्म, the all-pervading *brahman*.
sarvagataṁ yajñe pratiṣṭhitam सर्वगतं यज्ञे प्रतिष्ठितम्, all-pervading, established in the sacrifice. [*Gītā* 3.15]
sarva-guhyatamam सर्वगुह्यतमम्, a most secret truth of all. [*Gītā* 18.64]
sarvaḥ सर्वः, see under *sarva*.
sarvair vedair aham eva vedyaḥ सर्वैर्वेदैरहमेव वेद्यः, I am that which is known by all the *Veda*s. [cf. *Gītā* 15.15]
sarvajñāna-sāmarthya सर्वज्ञान-सामर्थ्य, capacity for all knowledge; integral capacity of the thinking intelligence.
sarva-jñāna-vimūḍhān naṣṭān acetasaḥ सर्वज्ञानविमूढान्नष्टानचेतसः, the insensible, bewildered in all knowledge and (fated to be) destroyed. [*Gītā* 3.32]
sarvakarmāṇi सर्वकर्माणि, works of all kinds.
sarvakarmāṇi joṣayan सर्वकर्माणि जोषयन्, helping them to do all actions with joy and acceptance. [cf. *Gītā* 3.26]
sarvakarmāṇi sannyasya सर्वकर्माणि सन्न्यस्य, having given up all actions. [*Gītā* 5.13; 18.57]
sarvakṛt सर्वकृत्, doer of all actions.
sarvalokamaheśvaraṁ suhṛdaṁ sarvabhūtānām सर्वलोकमहेश्वरं सुहृदं सर्वभूतानाम्, the Lord of all worlds who is the friend of all creatures. [*Gītā* 5.29]
sarvam, see under *sarva*.
sarvamaṅgalam सर्वमङ्गलम्, all good.
sarvaṁ brahma सर्वं ब्रह्म, the *brahman* that is the All.
sarvaṁ hyetad brahma, ayam ātmā brahma, so'yam ātmā catuṣpāt सर्वं ह्येतद् ब्रह्म, अयमात्मा ब्रह्म, सोऽयमात्मा चतुष्पात्, all this Universe is the Eternal Brahman, this Self is the Eternal, and the Self is fourfold. [*Maṇḍ.* 2]
sarvam idam सर्वमिदम्, all this, all that is here (the common phrase in the *Upaniṣad*s for the totality of the phenomena in the mobility of the universe).
sarvam idaṁ yat kiñca jagatyāṁ jagat सर्वमिदं यत् किञ्च जगत्यां जगत्, all this whatsoever is individual universe of movement in the universal motion. [cf. *Īśā* 1]
sarvaṁ karmākhilaṁ (pārtha) jñāne parisamāpyate सर्वं कर्माखिलं (पार्थ) ज्ञाने परिसमाप्यते, all the totality of works, O Partha (*Arjuna*), finds its rounded culmination in knowledge. [*Gītā* 4.33]
sarvaṁ khalvidaṁ (khalu idaṁ) brahma सर्वं खल्विदं (खलु इदं) ब्रह्म, verily all this that is is the *brahman*. [*Chānd.* 3.14.1]
sarvaṁ paravaśaṁ duḥkhaṁ sarvam ātmavaśaṁ sukhaṁ सर्वं परवशं दुःखं सर्वमात्मवशं सुखम्, All dependence upon others is misery; all dependence upon ourselves is happiness.
sarvāṇi bhūtāni सर्वाणि भूतानि, all becomings; *brahman* representing itself in the separative consciousness of the Many.
sarvāṇi bhūtāni ātmaiva abhūt सर्वाणि

भूतानि आत्मैव अभूत्, the Self-Being [*ātman*] has become all Becomings. [*Īśā* 7]

sarvāṇi vijñāna-vijṛmbhitāni सर्वाणि विज्ञानविजृम्भितानि, all things are self-deployings of the Divine Knowledge. [cf. *Viṣṇu Purāṇa* 2.12.39]

sarvapāpaiḥ pramucyate सर्वपापैः प्रमुच्यते, is delivered from all sin. [*Gītā* 10.3]

sarvapāpam सर्वपापम्, all evil. [*Kaivalya* 1].

sarvaprāṇiṣu (sarvapranishu) सर्वप्राणिषु, in all living creatures.

sarvārambhāḥ सर्वारम्भाः, all personal initiation of action.

sarvārambha-parityāgī सर्वारम्भपरित्यागी, one who has flung away from him all initiation. [*Gītā* 14.25]

sarvasundara सर्वसुन्दर, the All-Beautiful.

sarvatāti सर्वताति, the formation or "extension" of the universal being. [*Ved.*]

sarvathā vartamāno'pi सर्वथा वर्तमानोऽपि, however he lives and acts. [see the following]

sarvathā vartamāno'pi sa yogi mayi vartate सर्वथा वर्तमानोऽपि स योगी मयि वर्तते, however — even in all kinds of ways — he lives and acts, that *yogin* lives and acts in Me. [*Gītā* 6.31]

sarvatra सर्वत्र, everywhere.

sarvatragaḥ सर्वत्रगः, all-pervading. [*Gītā* 9.6]

sarvavid सर्ववित्, all-knowing, a whole-knower. [*Gītā* 15.19]

sarvavit sarvabhāvena सर्ववित् सर्वभावेन, that whole-knower with his whole being (in every way of his nature). [cf. *Gītā* 15.19]

sarve samārambhāḥ kāmasaṁkalpavarjitāḥ सर्वे समारम्भाः कामसंकल्पवर्जिताः, all his inceptions and undertakings are free from the will of desire. [*Gītā* 4.19]

sarveṣu, see under *sarva*.

śāstra (shastra) शास्त्र, 1. authoritative treatise; any systematised teaching and science; the science and art of right knowledge, right works, right living. 2. [in *yoga*:] the knowledge of the truths, principles, powers and processes that govern the realisation.
śāstram [nominative]

śāstrakāra (shastrakara) शास्त्रकार, author of a *śāstra*.

śāśvataṁ padam avyayam शाश्वतं पदमव्ययम्, the eternal and imperishable status. [*Gītā* 18.56]

śāśvatībhyaḥ samābhyaḥ शाश्वतीभ्यः समाभ्यः, from years sempiternal. [*Īśā* 8]

śāśvatīḥ samaḥ शाश्वतीः समः, years sempiternal, a long space and permanence of time or a hardly measurable aeon. [*Bṛh.* 5.10.1; *Gītā* 6.41]

sat सत्, 1. being; the thing that truly is. 2. pure existence not limited by qualities, infinite and eternal and unchanging, which is at the same time the source and foundation of all the worlds.

śataka शतक, a hundred things of the same kind; a century (of poems, etc.).

śatakratu (shatakratu) शतक्रतु, hundred-powered (epithet of *Indra*).

sa tapas taptvā annaṁ brahmeti vyajānāt स तपस् तप्त्वा अन्नं ब्रह्मेति व्यजानात्, he having practised austerity arrived at the knowledge that Matter is *brahman*. [*Tait.* 3.1-

2]

sa tapo atapyata स तपो अतप्यत, he concentrated himself in thought. [*Tait.* 3.1 etc.]

sat-asat सत्-असत्, the existent and the non-existent.

satataṁ maccittaḥ सततं मच्चित्तः, always one in heart and consciousness with Me. [cf. *Gītā* 18.57]

satata-yukta सततयुक्त, always in union. [cf. *Gītā* 10.10; 12.1]

sat brahman, see *sad-brahman*.

satī सती, 1. a good woman; a good and loyal wife. 2. a widow who is immolated on her husband's funeral pyre. 3. *Satī*: the daughter of *Dakṣa* and wife of *Śiva*.

satkoṣa (satkosha) सत्कोश, the sheath (*koṣa*) of pure existence.

satpati सत्पति, master of being.

sat puruṣa (sat purusha) सत् पुरुष, Conscious Being, infinite, absolute and unlimited in its possibilities.

satsaṅga सत्सङ्ग, association with the good; good company.

sattva (sattwa) सत्त्व, one of the three *guṇa*s: the mode of light and poise and peace; the force of equilibrium (translates in quality as good and harmony and happiness and light).

sattvaguṇa (sattwaguna) सत्त्वगुण, the quality (*guṇa*) of *sattva*.

sattvānurūpā sarvasya śraddhā सत्त्वानुरूपा सर्वस्य श्रद्धा, the faith of each man takes the shape given to it by his stuff of being. [*Gītā* 17.3]

sattvapreraṇā सत्त्वप्रेरणा, a direct indication from the inner being of what is to be thought, felt or done.

sattvayuga (sattwayuga) सत्त्वयुग, the Golden Age (cf. the more usual *satyayuga*).

sāttvika (sattwic) सात्त्विक, of the nature of *sattva*, the mode of light and poise and peace.

sāttvikā bhāvā rājasāstāmasāśca सात्त्विका भावा राजसास्तामसाश्च, secondary subjective becomings of Nature that are *sāttvika*, *rājasika* and *tāmasika*. [*Gītā* 7.12]

sattwa etc., see *sattva* etc.

satvabhiḥ सत्वभिः, with them as fighters in the battle. [*Ved.*]

satya सत्य, 1. true; truth; essential truth of being (cf. *ṛta*). 2. the age of the truth (= *satyayuga*). 3. = *satyaloka*.
satyaḥ [masculine]
satyam [neuter]

satyadharma सत्यधर्म, the Law of the Truth; the carrying out of *jñāna* in *bhāva* and action.

satyadharmāṇam adhvare (satyadharmanam adhware) सत्यधर्माणमध्वरे, in the march of the sacrifice whose law of being is the Truth. [*ṚV* 1.12.7]

satyadharmeṇa dṛṣṭyā (satyadharmena drishtyá) सत्यधर्मेण दृष्ट्या, by the law of the Truth, by sight. [cf. *Īśā* 15]

satyadṛṣṭi (satyadrishti) सत्यदृष्टि, the vision of the truth.

satyāgraha सत्याग्रह, "insistence on truth", in the Indian national movement, the name given to the non-violent resistance advocated by Mahatma Gandhi and others.

satyaḥ, see under *satya*.

satyakarma सत्यकर्म, true in action.

satyaloka सत्यलोक, world of (the highest) truth of being.

satyam, see under *satya*.

satya mantra सत्य मन्त्र, the true thought expressed in the rhythm of the truth. [*Ved.*]

satyamantrāḥ सत्यमन्त्राः, they who

have the true thought (expressed in the inspired Word). [*Ṛ.V* 1.20.4; 7.76.4]

satyaṁ jñānam anantam सत्यं ज्ञानमनन्तम्, Truth-Knowledge-Infinity.

satyam ṛtam सत्यमृतम्, Truth and Right. [*Ved.*]

satyam ṛtaṁ bṛhat (satyam ritam brihat) सत्यमृतं बृहत्, the Truth, the Right, the Vast. [cf. *Atharvaveda* 12.1.1].

satyaṁ sūryam सत्यं सूर्यम्, the true Sun. [*Ved.*]

satyaṁ tat सत्यं तत्, that Truth. [*Ved.*]

satyaṁ tat sūryam सत्यं तत् सूर्यम्, that true Sun. [*Ved.*]

satyānnāsti paro dharmaḥ सत्यान्नास्ति परो धर्मः, there is no higher *dharma* than truth.

satyapratijña सत्यप्रतिज्ञ, true to one's promises.

satyarādhas सत्यराधस्, truth of bliss.

satyaśrutaḥ सत्यश्रुतः, hearers of the Truth. [*Ved.*]

satyavādī सत्यवादी, true in speech.

satyayuga सत्ययुग, the first of the four *yuga*s: the Age of the Truth, the Golden Age.

satyena tiṣṭhate jagat सत्येन तिष्ठते जगत्, the world stands by Truth.

śaucāt svāṅga-jugupsā शौचात् स्वाङ्गजुगुप्सा, from cleanliness (arises) disgust for one's own body. [*Yogasūtra* 2.40]

śaudram (shaudram) शौद्रम्, the *dharma* of the *śūdra*.

saumya सौम्य, sweet, mild.

saumyatva सौम्यत्व, sweetness of heart, clarity.

saundaryam सौन्दर्यम्, beauty.

saura सौर, pertaining to the sun; a worshipper of *Sūrya*, the god of the sun.

saurya सौर्य, solar; derived from *sūrya*, the sun.

sāvakār (sowcar, sowkar) [Mar.] सावकार, money-lender.

savana सवन, production of material in a usable form. [*Ved.*]
savanam [nominative]

śavas शवस्, energy (with an association of the farther idea of light and flame); bright power. [*Ved.*]

śavāsana शवासन, [in *haṭhayoga*:] the "corpse posture", in which one lies on the back and relaxes completely.

savikalpa सविकल्प, (trance) with formation or movement of the consciousness (cf. *nirvikalpa samādhi*).

śavīra शवीर, full of shining or flashing energy; bright-flashing, brilliantly forceful. [*Ved.*]
śavīrayā (shaviraya) [feminine instrumental]

śavīrayā dhiyā शवीरया धिया, with their thought of flashing energy. [*Ṛ.V* 1.3.2]

Savitṛ (Savitri) सवितृ, the Creator or Manifester; the creative Sun.
Savitā [nominative]

Sāvitrī (Savitri) सावित्री, the Divine Word, daughter of the Sun; goddess of the supreme Truth who comes down and is born to save.

savyasācin (savyasachin) सव्यसाचिन्, "ambidextrous bowman", an epithet of *Arjuna*.

Sāyaṇa सायण, a fourteenth-century commentator on the *Veda*s.

sāyujya सायुज्य, identification; the absolute union of the divine with the human spirit.

sāyujyamukti सायुज्यमुक्ति, liberation by self-oblivious abolition of

the soul's personal being in the absorption in the One; the freedom born of unbroken contact of the individual being in all its parts with the Divine.

sevā सेवा, service.

shabda, see *śabda*.

shabdabrahman, see *śabdabrahman*.

Shaiva, Shaivite, see *śaiva*.

shakta, see *śākta*.

shakti etc., see *śakti* etc.

Shaktism, worship of the divine feminine (*śakti*).

shala, Beng. pronunciation of *sālā*.

shama, shamas, see *śama*, *śamas*.

shansa, see *śaṁsa*.

shansya, see *śaṁsya*.

shanti etc., see *śānti* etc.

sharafi, see *śarāfī*.

shastra, see *śāstra*.

shastrakara, see *śāstrakāra*.

shaudram, see *śaudram*.

shiksha, see *śīkṣā*.

shilpasutras, see *śilpasūtra*s.

shingoti, see *śiṅgoṭī*.

shishya, see *śiṣya*.

Shiva etc., see *Śiva* etc.

shloka, see *śloka*.

shraddha, see *śraddhā* and *śrāddha*.

shruti, see *śruti*.

shuddhi, see *śuddhi*.

shudra etc., see *śūdra* etc.

Shunahshepa, see *Śunaḥśepa*.

shunya etc., see *śūnya* etc.

Shushna, see *Śuṣṇa*.

Shyama, see *Śyāmasundara*.

siddha सिद्ध, accomplished, complete, perfect; the perfected soul, the perfect man.

siddhānta सिद्धान्त, the conclusion of a logical argument.

siddhapuruṣa सिद्धपुरुष, a perfect being [*puruṣa*]; the superman.

siddha-yogi सिद्धयोगी, a perfected yogin.

siddhi सिद्धि, 1. perfection, fulfilment, accomplishment of the aims of self-discipline by *yoga*. 2. an extraordinary or occult power. *siddhiḥ* [nominative]

śīkṣā (shiksha) शिक्षा, chanting; the elements of pronunciation. [*Muṇḍ.* 1.1.5, *Tait.* 1.2]

śilpasūtra (shilpasutra) शिल्पसूत्र, aphoristic writing on any of the arts or crafts.

sindhu सिन्धु, ocean; river.

śiṅgoṭī (shingoti) [Mar.] शिङ्गोटी, tax on horned animals.

sirdar, see *sardār*.

sirkar, see *sarkār*.

śiṣṭa शिष्ट, (one who is) well-bred and well-mannered.

śiṣṭācāra शिष्टाचार, decorum.

śiṣya (shishya) शिष्य, pupil, disciple.

Sītā सीता, daughter of *Janaka* and wife of *Rāma*.

śītoṣṇa-sukhaduḥkheṣu tathā mānāpamānayoḥ शीतोष्णसुखदुःखेषु तथा मानापमानयोः, in cold and heat, pleasure and pain as well as in honour and dishonour. [*Gītā* 6.7]

śiva (Shiva) शिव, 1. good. 2. *Śiva*: "the auspicious", the Blessed One; the Eternal's Personality of Force and Lord of *tapas*; a member of the Hindu trinity (*trimūrti*) associated especially with the work of destruction; the God of ascetic renunciation.

Śiva-loka (Shivaloka) शिवलोक, the celestial world of *Śiva*.

Śiva-mūrti (Shivamurti) शिवमूर्ति, an image of *Śiva*.

Śiva-Rudra (Shiva-Rudra) शिव-रुद्र, the auspicious (*Śiva*) and the terrible (*Rudra*), the leader and destroyer, the *yogin* who enjoys the supreme

liberty and peace and the Master of the force that acts in the worlds.

Śiva-śakti (Shivashakti) शिवशक्ति, the Power of *Śiva*.

Skanda स्कन्द, a name of *Kārttikeya*, the war-god.

ślāghā श्लाघा, vaunt, boasting.

śleṣa श्लेष, double entendre; the rhetorical figure of double sense.

śloka (shloka) श्लोक, a Sanskrit verse of four quarters or *pāda*s, each having eight syllables.

smaraṇa स्मरण, remembrance.

śmaśāna श्मशान, cremation ground; burial ground.

smṛti (smriti) स्मृति, 1. remembrance; the faculty by which true knowledge hidden in the mind reveals itself to the judgment and is recognized at once as the truth. 2. (a code of) traditional or man-made laws, as distinguished from *śruti* or revealed laws.

smṛtikāra (smritikara) स्मृतिकार, the maker or author of a *smṛti* (definition 2).

snigdhatā स्निग्धता, affectionateness, tenderness, mildness.

so'ham सोऽहम्, *so aham*, He (am) I. [see the following]

so'ham asmi सोऽहमस्मि, He am I. [*Īśā* 16]

śoka शोक, sorrow.

soma सोम, 1. the plant which yielded the mystic wine for the Vedic sacrifice. 2. the wine itself, which represents the intoxication of the *ānanda*, the divine delight of being. 3. *Soma*: the Lord of this wine of delight and immortality, the representative deity of the beatitude.

soma-rasa सोम-रस, the juice of the *soma* plant.

somāsaḥ सोमासः, bliss-giving drinks.

somasya piba सोमस्य पिब, drink of the Soma.

sonār [Beng.] সোনার, of gold, golden.

Sonār Bānglā [Beng.] সোনার বাংলা, Golden Bengal.

so 'rthān vyadadhāc chāśvatībhyaḥ samābhyaḥ (so 'rthan vyadadhach chhaswatibhyah samabhyah) सोऽर्थान् व्यदधाच्छाश्वतीभ्यः समाभ्यः, he has ordered objects from years sempiternal. [cf. *Īśā* 8]

so 'rthān yāthātathyato vyadadhāc chāśvatībhyaḥ samābhyaḥ (so 'rthan yathatathyato vyadadhacchaśwatibhyah samabhyah) सोऽर्थान् व्यदधाच्छाश्वतीभ्यः समाभ्यः, he has ordered objects from years sempiternal. [cf. *Īśā* 8]

sowcar, sowkar, see *sāvakār*.

spandana स्पन्दन, pulsing, throbbing, vibration.

sparśa स्पर्श, touch.

sphaṭika स्फटिक, crystal.

spṛhā स्पृहा, eagerness of desire.

śraddhā (shraddha) श्रद्धा, faith; will-to-believe; constituting belief.

śrāddha (shraddha) श्राद्ध, ceremonies held in honour of and for the benefit of dead relatives.

śraddhā-mayo'yaṁ puruṣo yo yacchraddhaḥ sa eva saḥ श्रद्धामयोऽयं पुरुषो यो यच्छ्रद्धः स एव सः, this *puruṣa* is made of *śraddhā*, whatever the *śraddhā* in him, he is that and that is he. [*Gītā* 17.3]

śraddhāvān bhajate श्रद्धावान् भजते, the one who has faith has love (for Me). [*Gītā* 6.47]

śraddhāvān labhate jñānam श्रद्धावान् लभते ज्ञानम्, the one who has faith attains to knowledge. [*Gītā* 4.39]

śravāṁsi, see under *śravas*.

śravaṇa श्रवण, 1. hearing. 2. [*Ved.*:]

the knowledge which comes by inspiration.

śravas श्रवस्, 1. inspired knowledge. 2. the inspired word of the *Veda*. *śravāṁsi* [plural], inspirations.

śravasyu श्रवस्यु, which turns towards the knowledge. [*Ved*.]

śreṣṭha श्रेष्ठ, the best.

śreyaḥ param avāpsyatha श्रेयः परमवाप्स्यथ, you will arrive at the highest good. [*Gītā* 3.11]

śreyān svadharmo viguṇo (sreyan swadharmo viguno) श्रेयान् स्वधर्मो विगुणो, better is one's own law of works, though in itself faulty. [*Gītā* 3.35].

śreyas श्रेयस्, the good.

Srikrishna, see *Kṛṣṇa*.

śrīvatsa श्रीवत्स, a curl of hair on the breast of *Viṣṇu*.

śṛṅgāra (sringar) शृङ्गार, sexual attraction.

śrotā श्रोता, hearer.

śrotavyasya śrutasya ca श्रोतव्यस्य श्रुतस्य च, of scripture to be heard or already heard; texts old and new. [*Gītā* 2.52]

śrotrasya śrotram श्रोत्रस्य श्रोत्रम्, the Ear of the ear; the essential hearing of which our apprehension of physical sound or the spoken word is only the most outward result. [*Kena* 1.2]

sṛṣṭa सृष्ट, projected, created, brought out.

sṛṣṭi सृष्टि, creation, production; loosing forth or sending out; release or bringing forth.

śrut श्रुत्, inspired knowledge in the act of reception.

śruta श्रुत, the thing heard, the Word; the knowledge of *Veda*. *śrutam* [nominative]

śruti (shruti) श्रुति, 1. hearing. 2. spiritual audience, inspiration in the suprarational mind. 3. an inspired Scripture.

śrutivipratipannā श्रुतिविप्रतिपन्ना, perplexed and confused, led in different directions by the Scriptures. [*Gītā* 2.53]

stambha स्तम्भ, pillar, column, post.

stambhanam स्तम्भनम्, stiffening, making rigid, paralysing.

stena eva saḥ स्तेन एव सः, he verily is a thief. [*Gītā* 3.12]

sthairya स्थैर्य, steadiness; the capacity of fixity (in *jñāna*). *sthairyam* [nominative]

sthānaṁ śāśvatam स्थानं शाश्वतम्, to the eternal status. [*Gītā* 18.62]

sthāṇu स्थाणु, immobile; the eternal, imminuable, immutable.

sthira स्थिर, fixed, calm, steady.

sthiratā स्थिरता, calm.

sthūla स्थूल, gross.

sthūla deha स्थूल देह, the gross body; *prāṇa* and physicality together.

sthūla śarīra स्थूल शरीर, same as *sthūla deha*.

stoma स्तोम, 1. psalm, hymn of praise. 2. that which establishes or confirms; a stabilising *mantra*; hymn of affirmation. [*Ved*.]

stomān abhi svara abhi gṛṇīhi ā ruva (stoman abhi swara, abhi grinihi, a ruva) स्तोमानभि स्वर अभि गृणीहि आ रुव, answer to our songs of praise, speak them out as they rise, cry out thy response. [*ṚV* 1.10.4]

stotra स्तोत्र, hymn of praise.

strī स्त्री, woman.

striyaḥ samastāḥ sakalā jagatsu स्त्रियः समस्ताः सकला जगत्सु, all women entirely in the worlds. [*Devī Māhātmyam* 11.6].

stubh स्तुभ्, the rhythm that affirms the gods; the Word considered as a

power which affirms and confirms in the settled rhythm of things. [*Ved.*]

stūpa स्तूप, mound, heap; Buddhist monument.

sūbā [Mar.] सूबा, the governor of a *prānt*.

śubha शुभ, light, enjoyment, bliss. [*Ved.*]

subhaga सुभग, fortunate, blessed.

subhāṣita सुभाषित, a thing well said; good or eloquent speech, witty saying; gnomic verse.

śubhaspatī शुभस्पती, (two) lords of weal or of bliss.

sudarśana cakra (Sudarshan Chakra) सुदर्शन चक्र, "the beautiful disc", the name of a weapon of *Viṣṇu* or *Kṛṣṇa*.

śuddha शुद्ध, pure.

śuddhā bhakti शुद्धा भक्ति, pure *bhakti*.

śuddha buddhi (shuddha buddhi) शुद्ध बुद्धि, pure intellect.

śuddhacitta शुद्धचित्त, the purified heart-consciousness.

śuddham शुद्धम्, the pure.

śuddhi (shuddhi) शुद्धि, purification; the removal of all aberrations, disorders, obstructions brought about by the mixed and irregular action of the energy of being in our physical, moral and mental system.

sudhā सुधा, nectar or *amṛta*; the food or drink of the gods.

śūdra (shudra) शूद्र, a member of the last of the four orders (*caturvarṇa*): the Divine as service in man.

śūdraśakti (shudrashakti) शूद्रशक्ति, the soul-power of the *śūdra*.

śūdrasvabhāvaśakti (shudraswabhavashakti) शूद्रस्वभावशक्ति, the natural power of the *śūdra*.

sudughām सुदुघाम्, (a cow) who milks freely.

suga सुग, easy of going and thornless. [*Ved.*]

suhṛdaṁ sarvabhūtānām सुहृदं सर्वभूतानाम्, the Friend of all creatures. [see the following]

suhṛdaṁ sarvabhūtānāṁ sarva-loka-maheśvaram हृदं सर्वभूतानां सर्वलोकमहेश्वरम्, the Friend of all creatures and the great Master of all the worlds. [cf. *Gītā* 5.29]

sukha-bhoga सुखभोग, experience of happiness.

sukhahāsya सुखहास्य, cheerfulness.

sukham सुखम्, happiness.

sukham akṣayam aśnute सुखमक्षयमश्नुते, enjoys an imperishable happiness. [*Gītā* 5.21]

sukham āptum सुखमाप्तुम्, easy to attain. [cf. *Gītā* 5.6]

śukra शुक्र, bright, brilliant.

śukram akāyam avraṇam asnāviraṁ śuddham apāpaviddham (shukram akáyam avranam asnáviram shuddham apápaviddham) शुक्रमकायमव्रणमस्नाविरं शुद्धमपापविद्धम्, bright, bodiless, without scar of imperfection, without sinews, pure, unpierced by evil. [*Īśā* 8]

sukratu सुक्रतु, perfect in power for the sacrifice. [*Ved.*]

sukṛtam सुकृतम्, well-built.

sukṛtām u lokam सुकृतामु लोकम्, the other world to which those who do well the works of sacrifice attain. [*Ved.*]

sukṛtī सुकृती, ethical.

sukṛtyayā सुकृत्यया, by perfection in the work. [*Ved.*]

sūkṣma (sukshma) सूक्ष्म, subtle.

sūkṣma anna सूक्ष्म अन्न, subtle matter.

sūkṣma deha सूक्ष्म देह, subtle body.

sūkṣma dṛṣṭi सूक्ष्म दृष्टि, subtle vision.
sūkṣma indriya सूक्ष्म इन्द्रिय, subtle organ.
sūkṣma jagat सूक्ष्म जगत्, subtle world.
sūkṣma prāṇa सूक्ष्म प्राण, subtle life-force.
sūkṣmaśarīra (sukshmasharir) सूक्ष्मशरीर, subtle body.
sūkṣmatattva (sukshmatattwa) सूक्ष्मतत्त्व, subtle cosmic principle.
sūkta सूक्त, a hymn of the *Veda*.
sumati सुमति, the perfect mentality; right thoughts, right sensibilities; a happy rightness of mind and feeling. [*Ved*.]
sumatīnām सुमतीनाम्, (something) of (thy) right thinkings. [*Ṛ.V* 1.4.3]
sumatīnāṁ sūnṛtānām (sumatínám súnritánám) सुमतीनां सूनृतानाम्, of right thinkings, of happy truths.
Śunaḥśepa (Shunahshepa) शुनःशेप, the name of a *ṛṣi*, described in the *Ṛgveda* as bound to the sacrificial post by a threefold cord (representing man's mentality, vitality and corporality).
sundaram सुन्दरम्, the beautiful.
sūnṛtā सूनृता, the word of a blissful truth; happy truth. [*Ved*.]
sūnṛtāḥ [plural]
sūnṛtā gomatī mahī (sunrita gomati mahi) सूनृता गोमती मही, Mahi the perfect in truth, full of illumination. [*Ṛ.V* 1.8.8]
sūnṛtāvarī सूनृतावरी, full of happy truths.
śūnya (shunya) शून्य, void; the Nothing which is All.
śūnyam (shunyam) [nominative]
śūnya brahman शून्य ब्रह्मन्, the *brahman* as the Void; Supreme Nothingness.
śūnyaṁ brahma (shunyam brahma) [nominative]
śūnyam, see under *śūnya*.
śūnyapanthī (Sunyapanthi) शून्यपन्थी, a nihilistic Buddhist.
śūnyavāda शून्यवाद, the doctrine that the ultimate reality is *śūnya*.
śūnyavādin शून्यवादिन्, one who professes the *śūnyavāda*.
supathā सुपथा, by the good path. [*Īśā* 18]
sura सुर, a god.
sūra सूर, the sun. [*Ved*.]
sūracakṣasaḥ सूरचक्षसः, sun-eyed. [*Ved*.]
sūri सूरि, the illumined thinker, seer; a solar god. [*Ved*.]
sūrya सूर्य, 1. the sun. 2. *Sūrya*: the Sun-God, Lord of Truth and the Light, the giver of the rays of knowledge which illumine the mind. [*Ved*.]
Sūryā सूर्या, daughter of the Sun, bride of the *Aśvin*s. [*Ved*.]
sūryadvāreṇa सूर्यद्वारेण, by the Sun as a door or gate. [*Muṇḍ*. 1.2.11]
sūryaloka सूर्यलोक, world of the sun.
sūrya-śakti सूर्यशक्ति, sun-power.
Sūrya Savitṛ (Surya Savitri) सूर्य सवितृ, the Creator, the Light which is father of all things (cf. *Sūrya*; *Savitṛ*).
sūryasya dvārā सूर्यस्य द्वारा, the gates of the Sun.
sūryasya raśmayaḥ सूर्यस्य रश्मयः, the rays of the sun of knowledge.
sushupta, sushupti, see *suṣupta*, *suṣupti*.
Śuṣṇa (Shushna) शुष्ण, a demon associated with *Vṛtra*; the false force that distorts knowledge and action.
suṣupta सुषुप्त, 1. fast asleep. 2. in a state of *suṣupti*, deep sleep, in relation to man's normal waking consciousness.

suṣupta puruṣa (sushupta purusha) सुषुप्त पुरुष, the *puruṣa* in the state of sleep (*suṣupti*).

suṣupti (sushupti) सुषुप्ति, 1. deep sleep. 2. the Sleep-State, a consciousness corresponding to the supramental plane, which is beyond our experience because our causal body is not developed in us, its faculties not active, and therefore we are in relation to that plane in a state of dreamless sleep.

suta सुत, extracted, pressed out (referring to *Soma* juice).

sutāvataḥ सुतावतः, full of nectar-wine. [*Ved.*]

sūtra सूत्र, a type of literary work composed of terse aphoristic statements.

suvar सुवर्, = *svar*.

suvīra सुवीर, full of energy. [*Ved.*]
suvīrā [feminine]

suvīryam सुवीर्यम्, complete hero-force. [*Ved.*]

suvita सुवित, right going, good going, happy going; truth of thought and action; the felicity that comes by following the right path. [*Ved.*]
suvitam [nominative]
suvitāya [dative]

suvṛkti (suvrikti) सुवृक्ति, purification or clearance of impurities from consciousness.

svabhāva (swabhava) स्वभाव, "own way of becoming"; principle of self-becoming; the essential nature and self-principle of being of each becoming; the pure quality of the spirit in its inherent power of conscious will and in its characteristic force of action.

svabhāvaja स्वभावज, born of the *svabhāva*.

svabhāvajaṁ karma स्वभावजं कर्म, the work born of one's *svabhāva*. [cf. *Gītā* 18.42, 43, 44]

svabhāvajena svena karmaṇā स्वभावजेन स्वेन कर्मणा, by (thy) own work born of (thy) *svabhāva*. [*Gītā* 18.60]

svabhāvaniyata स्वभावनियत, regulated by nature.

svabhāvaniyataṁ karma (swabhavaniyatam karma) स्वभावनियतं कर्म, action proceeding from and determined by the inner nature; works directed and governed by the inborn nature to fulfil the divine idea symbolised in the type and embodied in the individual. [*Gītā* 18.47]

svabhāvas tu pravartate स्वभावस् तु प्रवर्तते, but nature works things out. [*Gītā* 5.14]

svadeśa (swadesh) स्वदेश, one's own country.

svadeśī (swadeshi) स्वदेशी, of the *svadeśa*, indigenous; goods produced indigenously as opposed to those imported; Indian Nationalism generally, especially in its encouragement of indigenous industries and boycott of foreign (especially British) goods.

svadhā (swadha) स्वधा, the self-ordering power of Nature; the self-arranging self-movement of the divine Nature in man. [*Ved.*]

svadhām anu स्वधामनु, according to its own self-arrangement.

svadharma (swadharma) स्वधर्म, own law of action; true rule and way of being; truth of one's own inner movement.

svadharmaḥ su-anuṣṭhitaḥ स्वधर्मः स्वनुष्ठितः, own law of action rightly worked out. [cf. *Gītā* 3.35; 18.47]

svadharmam api cāvekṣya स्वधर्ममपि चावेक्ष्य, and also having regarded thy

own law of action. [*Gītā* 2.31]

svādhīna स्वाधीन, dependent only on itself; free.

svādhiṣṭhāna स्वाधिष्ठान, name of the abdominal centre (*cakra*) governing the lower vital.

svadhiti स्वधिति, 1. an axe or other cleaving instrument. 2. the self-ordering power of nature. [*Ved.*]

svaḥ, see *svar*.

svāhā (swaha) स्वाहा, 1. hail! (an exclamation used in making oblations). 2. the luminous self-force of the fulfilled divine Nature of the gods. [*Ved.*]

svakaṁ rūpam स्वकं रूपम्, own image. [*Gītā* 11.50]

sva-karmaṇā स्वकर्मणा, by one's own work. [*Gītā* 18.46]

svalpam apyasya dharmasya (swalpam apyasya dharmasya) स्वल्पमप्यस्य धर्मस्य, even a little of this *dharma*. [see the following]

svalpam apyasya dharmasya trāyate mahato bhayāt स्वल्पमप्यस्य धर्मस्य त्रायते महतो भयात्, even a little of this *dharma* delivers from the great fear. [*Gītā* 2.40]

svaṁ damam स्वं दमम्, own or proper home. [*ṚV* 1.75.5]

svaṁ sadaḥ स्वं सदः, own or proper seat. [*Ved.*]

svapasyayā स्वपस्यया, by perfection in the work. [*Ved.*]

svapna (swapna) स्वप्न, 1. dream. 2. the dream-state, a consciousness corresponding to the subtler life-plane and mind-plane beyond.

svapna samādhi (swapna samadhi) स्वप्नसमाधि, dream trance.

svaprakāśa स्वप्रकाश, self-perceived by the Self.

svaprakṛti (swaprakriti) स्वप्रकृति, own nature; personal nature.

svā prakṛtiḥ [nominative], the supreme dynamic nature-force of the *uttama puruṣa*.

svar (swar), *svaḥ* स्वर्, स्वः, the luminous heaven; the world of the Sun or the Truth; a word which means sun or luminous and is used to indicate the third of the Vedic *vyāhṛti*s and the third of the Vedic worlds corresponding to the principle of pure or unobscured Mind. [*Ved.*]

svarāj (swaraj) स्वराज्, 1. self-rule; the kingdom of oneself. 2. national freedom, independence.

svarājya (swarajya) स्वराज्य, self-rule; perfect self-possession, rule of our inner being.
svarājyam (swarajyam) [nominative]

svārājya स्वाराज्य, the empire of oneself.

svarāṭ (swarat) स्वराट्, self-governing; independent, self-possessed and self-ruler.

svarāṭ samrāṭ (swarat samrat) स्वराट् सम्राट्, self-ruler and all-ruler; free and lord.

svara-vṛtta [Beng.] স্বরবৃত্ত, a type of Bengali metre in which every syllable, whether open or closed, is given the same metrical value.

svardṛś स्वर्दृश्, (one who has) the vision of *svar*. [*Ved.*]

svarga (swarga) स्वर्ग, paradise; *brahman*-world.

svargaloka (swargaloka) स्वर्गलोक, heavenly world; the condition of bliss in the subtle body.

svargalokaṁ viśālam स्वर्गलोकं विशालम्, large heavenly world. [*Gītā* 9.21]

svarloka (swarloka) स्वर्लोक, the world of free, pure and luminous mentality.

svarṇara स्वर्णर, the might of *svar* or the *svar*-soul; the world of the power of Light (often spoken of as if it were a country — not *svar* itself, but the power of *svar* which the light of that world forms in the pure mentality). [*Ved.*]
svarṇaram [accusative]
svarpati (swarpati) स्वर्पति, the master of *svar*, *lndra*. [*Ved.*]
svarṣāḥ स्वर्षाः, he who wins *svar*. [*Ved.*]
svarūpa (swarupa) स्वरूप, self-form; true form, essential form or figure.
svarvatīr apaḥ स्वर्वतीरपः, the waters which carry in them the light of the luminous heaven (*svar*). [*Ved.*]
svarvatīr apaḥ saṁ gā asmabhyaṁ dhūnuhi (swarwatír apah san gá asmabhyam dhúnuhi) स्वर्वतीरपः सं गा अस्मभ्यं धूनुहि, pour down for us the waters and cows (rays) of heaven. [*ṚV* 1.10.8]
svarvid स्वर्विद्, a finder or knower of *svar*. [*Ved.*]
svarya aśman स्वर्य अश्मन्, the heavenly stone (the thunderbolt of *lndra*). [*Ved.*]
svarya aśmā [nominative]
svasarāṇi स्वसराणि, 1. stalls. 2. seats or forms of peace or of bliss. [*Ved.*]
svastaye स्वस्तये, for well-being or happiness.
svasti स्वस्ति, the good state of existence, right being.
svayambhava स्वयम्भव, self-being.
svayambhū (swayambhu) स्वयम्भू, the Self-existent.
svayambhūr (swayambhur) [nominative]
svayaṁprakāśa स्वयंप्रकाश, supreme existence supremely aware of itself; direct or essential knowledge.
svayaṁvara (swayamvara) स्वयंवर, "self-choice"; the choosing of a husband by a noble lady from an assembly of suitors.
svayañcaiva bravīṣi me स्वयञ्चैव ब्रवीषि मे, and Thou Thyself sayest it to me. [*Gītā* 10.13]
sve dame स्वे दमे, in its own habitation. [*Ved.*]
sve dame ṛtasya स्वे दमे ऋतस्य, in the own home of the Truth. [*Ved.*]
svena dhāmnā स्वेन धाम्ना, by their own inherent lustre. [*Ved.*]
śveta श्वेत, white.
swabhava, see *svabhāva*.
swadesh, swadeshi, see *svadeśa*, *svadeśī*.
swadharma, see *svadharma*.
swaha, see *svāhā*.
swapna, see *svapna*.
swar, see *svar*.
swaraj etc., see *svarāj* etc.
swarga etc., see *svarga* etc.
swarupa, see *svarūpa*.
swayambhu, see *svayambhū*.
swayamvara, see *svayaṁvara*.
syād uta prarecanam (syad uta prarechanam) स्यादुत प्ररेचनम्, may there be indeed an utter purification. [*ṚV* 1.17.6]
syād vā na syād vā स्याद् वा न स्याद् वा, may be or may not be.
Śyāmasundara (Shyamasundara) श्यामसुन्दर, "the beautiful dark one", a name of *Kṛṣṇa*.

T

taccittaḥ तच्चित्तः, given up in heart and mind (*citta*) to That.
tad तद्, see *tat*.
tad antarasya sarvasya tad u sarvasyāsya bāhyataḥ तदन्तरस्य सर्वस्य तदु सर्वस्यास्य बाह्यतः, That is within all

this and That also is outside all this. [*Īśā* 5]

tad brahma तद् ब्रह्म, that *brahman*.

tadbuddhayas tadātmānaḥ तद्बुद्धयस्तदात्मानः, one in thought and self with That. [*Gītā* 5.17]

tad ejati तदेजति, that moves. [*Īśā* 5]

tad ejati tannaijati तदेजति तन्नैजति, That moves and That does not move. [*Īśā* 5]

tad ekam तदेकम्, That One. [*Ṛ V* 10.129.2]

tad eṣā ṛcābhyuktā तदेषा ऋचाभ्युक्ता, this is that word which was spoken by the *Ṛgveda*. [cf. *Tait.* 2.1; *Bṛh.* 4.4.23 etc.]

tad etat satyam तदेतत् सत्यम्, That yonder is this here and the Truth; this is That, the Truth of things. [*Muṇḍ.* 1.2.1; 2.1.1; 2.2.2]

tadeva etat तदेव एतत्, that indeed is this.

tad vanam तद् वनम्, that Delight. [*Kena* 4.6]

tagāvī [Guj.] તગાવી, money loaned to farmers by the government.

taijasa तैजस, "the Luminous"; the Self that supports the Dream-State (*svapna*) or subtle consciousness.

tair jitaḥ sargaḥ तैर्जितः सर्गः, they have conquered the creation. [*Gītā* 5.19]

tālāb (talav) [Hind.] तालाब, pond, lake.

Talavakāra Upaniṣad (Talavakara Upanishad) तलवकार उपनिषद्, another name for the *Kena Upaniṣad*.

tālukā [Hind.] तालुका, a subdivision of a district, larger than a *mahāl*.

tama āsīt tamasā gūḍham तम आसीत्तमसा गूढम्, darkness veiled within darkness. [*Ṛ V* 10.129.3]

tamaḥ avayunam तमः अवयुनम्, darkness without knowledge. [*Ved.*]

tamas तमस्, 1. darkness, obscurity. 2. one of the three *guṇa*s: the mode of ignorance and inertia, the force of inconscience (translating in quality as incapacity and inaction).

tamāśā [Hind.] तमाशा, show, entertainment.

tamasaḥ parastāt तमसः परस्तात्, beyond darkness. [*Śvet.* 3.8; *Gītā* 8.9]

tāmasa sarga तामस सर्ग, *tāmasika* creation.

tāmasika (tamasic) तामसिक, of the nature of *tamas*, the mode of ignorance and inertia.

tāmasikatā तामसिकता, inertia, obscurity, ignorance.

tamas tamasā gūḍham तमस्तमसा गूढम्, darkness concealed by darkness. [cf. *Ṛ V* 10.129.3]

tamoguṇa तमोगुण, the quality (*guṇa*) of *tamas*.

taṁ taṁ bhāvam तं तं भावम्, to that form of becoming. [*Gītā* 8.6]

taṁ taṁ niyamam āsthāya तं तं नियममास्थाय, having set up this or that rule. [*Gītā* 7.20]

tanā तना, in their whole extent. [*Ved.*]

tanaya तनय, offspring, lineage.

tāngā (tonga) [Hind.] तांगा, a two-wheeled carriage drawn by one horse.

tan mahinājāyataikam तन्महिनाजायतैकम्, by the greatness (of its energy) that one was born. [*Ṛ V* 10.129.3]

*tanmātrā*s तन्मात्राः, the five subtle properties of Energy or Matter; the five subtle energies whose action puts the sensory consciousness in relation to the gross forms of matter: sound, touch form, taste and smell.

tantra तन्त्र, 1. a yogic system which

is in its nature synthetical and starts from a great central principle of Nature: in the Vedic methods of *yoga* (i.e. the *trimārga*) the lord of the *yoga* is the *puruṣa*, the Conscious-Soul, but in *tantra* it is rather *prakṛti*, the Nature-Soul, the Energy, the Will-in-Power executive in the universe. 2. a text of the *tāntrika* system.

tāntrika (Tantric, Tantrik) तान्त्रिक, relating to *tantra*; a follower of the *tantra* system of philosophy and *yoga*.

tanu तनु, formal extension; body.

tanuṁ svām तनुं स्वाम्, its own body. [*Muṇḍ.* 3.2.3]

tapaḥśakti (tapahshakti) तपःशक्ति, spiritual force or energy born of a concentration of consciousness and will.

tapas तपस्, 1. heat. 2. the essential principle of energy. 3. concentration of power of consciousness; any kind of energism, askesis, austerity of conscious force acting upon itself or its object. 4. the tranquilly intense divine force into which *rajas* changes when the *guṇa*s are purified and refined.
tapaḥ [nominative]

tapasas tan mahinā ajāyata ekam तपसस्तन्महिना अजायत एकम्, that one was born by the greatness of its own energy. [*ṚV* 10.129.3]

tapas taptvā तपस्तप्त्वा, having concentrated himself in thought. [*Tait.* 3.1 etc.]

tapasvī (tapaswi) तपस्वी, one who does *tapasyā*.

tapasyā तपस्या, effort, energism, austerity of the personal will, ascetic force, askesis; concentration of the will and energy to control the mind, vital and physical and to change them or to bring down the higher consciousness or for any other yogic purpose.

tapo-bhaṅga तपोभङ्ग, breaking or interruption of the concentration of *tapas*.

tapo brahma तपो ब्रह्म, Will-Energy is *brahman*. [*Tait.* 3.2-5]

tapoloka तपोलोक, world of *tapas*; world of infinite Will or conscious force.

tapomaya तपोमय, composed of *tapas*.

tapo-yajña तपोयज्ञ, sacrifice of *tapas*; austerity of self-discipline and energy of the soul directed to some high aim.

ṭappā [Hind.] टप्पा, subdivision of a district; a cluster of villages.

taptaṁ ghṛtam तप्तं घृतम्, the burning clarity. [*Ved.*]

taras तरस्, speed, impetuosity.

Tārkṣya (Tarkshya) तार्क्ष्य, another name for *Garuḍa*, *Viṣṇu*'s mount.

tarpaṇa (tarpan) तर्पण, "satisfying" or "refreshing", ceremonious presentation of refreshing libations or oblations to the dead.

tāsalmat [Hind.] तासलमत, an advance of money or financial assistance given by the state to encourage enterprise.

tasminn apo तस्मिन्नपो, in that the waters. [see the following]

tasminnapo mātariśvā dadhāti (tasminn apo Matariswa dadhati) तस्मिन्नपो मातरिश्वा दधाति, in That the Master of Life establishes the Waters. [*Īśā* 4]

tasmin vijñāte sarvaṁ vijñātam तस्मिन् विज्ञाते सर्वं विज्ञातम्, That (or He) being known, all is known. [cf. *Muṇḍ.*

1.1.3]

tasyai satyam āyatanam तस्यै सत्यमायतनम्, of this knowledge truth is the dwelling place. [*Kena* 4.8]

tat, tad तत्, तद्, That (the Absolute).

tathaiva bhajate तथैव भजते, so he accepts them to his love. [cf. *Gītā* 4.11]

tathā karomi तथा करोमि, so I act.

tathāstu तथास्तु, let it be so.

tato na vicikitsate ततो न विचिकित्सते, debates not thereafter.

tato na vijugupsate ततो न विजुगुप्सते, shrinks not thereafter from aught. [*Īśā* 6]

tatparāḥ तत्पराः, (they who have) fixed their whole conscious being on that (supreme reality). [cf. *Gītā* 4.39]

tatra तत्र, there.

tatra ko mohaḥ kaḥ śokaḥ ekatvam anupaśyataḥ तत्र को मोहः कः शोकः एकत्वमनुपश्यतः, how shall he be deluded, whence shall he have grief who sees everywhere oneness? [*Īśā* 7]

tat sat तत्सत्, That is the thing that Is.

tat satyam तत्सत्यम्, that Truth. [cf. *ṚV* 3.39.5; 4.54.4; 8.45.27]

tat satyaṁ sūryaṁ tamasi kṣiyantam तत्सत्यं सूर्यं तमसि क्षियन्तम्, that Truth, the Sun lying concealed in the darkness. [cf. *ṚV* 3.39.5]

tat savitur vareṇyaṁ bhargo devasya तत्सवितुर्वरेण्यं भर्गो देवस्य, that most excellent light of the divine creator Sun. [*ṚV* 3.62.10]

tattva (tattwa) तत्त्व, "thatness", a fundamental cosmic principle.

tattvajnāna तत्त्वज्ञान, knowledge of the essential principles of Being or essential modes of self-existence.

tat tvam asi तत्त्वमसि, thou art That. [*Chānd.* 6.8-16 passim].

tat tvaṁ pūṣan apāvṛṇu (tat twam Pushan apavrinu) तत्त्वं पूषनपावृणु, that do thou uncover, O Fosterer. [*Īśā* 15]

tattvataḥ तत्त्वतः, in all the principles of its existence.

tattvavibhāga तत्त्वविभाग, class of psychological factors.

tattwa, see *tattva*.

tava ca तव च, and thine also. [*Gītā* 4.5]

te bhajante māṁ dṛḍha-vratāḥ ते भजन्ते मां दृढव्रताः, they worship Me firm in the vow of self-consecration. [*Gītā* 7.28]

te dvandvamohanirmuktāḥ ते द्वन्द्वमोहनिर्मुक्ताः, they, freed from the delusion of the dualities. [*Gītā* 7.28]

tejas तेजस्, 1. force, energy, brilliance, splendour. 2. soul-force. 3. the third and central material principle, one of the five *bhūta*s (see *agni*, definition 3), whose seven forms are the basis of seven *koṣa*s. 4. one of the seven kinds of *tejas* (in the preceding sense). *tejaḥ* [nominative]

tejomaya तेजोमय, brilliant, fiery.

tejo yat te rūpaṁ kalyāṇatamam तेजो यत्ते रूपं कल्याणतमम्, the Lustre which is Thy most blessed form of all.

tena तेन, by that.

tena tyaktena bhuñjīthāḥ तेन त्यक्तेन भुञ्जीथाः, by that renounced thou shouldst enjoy. [*Īśā* 1]

te prīyamāṇāya vakṣyāmi ते प्रीयमाणाय वक्ष्यामि, I will speak to thee who art taking delight (in Me). [*Gītā* 10.1]

thānā [Hind.] थाना, police station; guard house.

tilaka (tilak) [Hind.] तिलक, caste mark.

ṭippaṇ [Hind.] टिप्पण, memorandum.

tiraskaraṇī तिरस्करणी, curtain.
tīrtvā asambhūtyā (tirtwa asambhutya) तीर्त्वा असम्भूत्या, [according to Shankara's commentary on the *Īśā Upaniṣad*:] having overcome (death, i.e. limited powers, by [worship of] destruction, i.e. becoming, i.e. *Brahmā*, the Creator), by (devotion to) non-becoming, i.e. unmanifest *prakṛti* (attains immortality).
tisraḥ pṛthivīḥ तिस्रः पृथिवीः, the three earths. [*Ved*.]
tisro devīr mayobhuvaḥ तिस्रो देवीर्मयोभुवः, the three goddesses born of Love or Bliss. [*ṚV* 1.13.9]
tisro divaḥ तिस्रो दिवः, the three heavens. [*Ved*.]
tiṣṭhati तिष्ठति, stands. [*Gītā* 3.5]
titikṣā तितिक्षा, endurance; the bearing firmly of all contacts pleasant or unpleasant, not being overpowered by that which is painful, not being carried away by that which is pleasant.
tmanā (tmaná) त्मना, by the self. [*Ved*.]
toka तोक, son, offspring.
tokam, offspring, creation (used symbolically).
ṭol [Beng.] टोल, a Sanskrit school.
tonga, see *tāngā*.
traiguṇātītya त्रैगुण्यातीत्य, transcendence of the three *guṇa*s.
traiguṇya त्रैगुण्य, the threefold mode of *prakṛti*.
traiguṇyamayī māyā त्रैगुण्यमयी माया, the lower *prakṛti* [*māyā*] of the three *guṇa*s.
traiguṇyaviṣayā vedāḥ त्रैगुण्यविषया वेदाः, the triple *guṇa* is the subject of the *Veda*s. [*Gītā* 2.45]
trailokya त्रैलोक्य, the (lower) triple world (of our being).
trāṭaka (tratak) त्राटक, concentration of the vision on a single point or object, preferably a luminous object.
tretā त्रेता, the second of the four *yuga*s, when the harmony realised in the *satyayuga* is upheld by force of will, individual and collective.
tribhuvana त्रिभुवन, the three worlds.
tridhārā त्रिधारा, having three streams, the Ganges.
tridhātu त्रिधातु, the triple principle; the triple world in which the uplifted consciousness of man reflects the three divine principles of being, its infinite existence, its infinite conscious-force, its infinite bliss. [*Ved*.]
triguṇātīta त्रिगुणातीत, above or beyond the three *guṇa*s.
triḥ saptāni त्रिः सप्तानि, thrice seven. [cf. *ṚV* 1.72.6, *triḥ sapta padā*, "the thrice seven planes"]
trikāladṛṣṭi (trikaladrishti) त्रिकालदृष्टि, the vision of the three times, a special faculty of *jñāna* by which that general power is applied to the actuality of things, their details of event, tendencies etc. in the past, present and future of the world as it exists, has existed and will exist in Time.
triloka त्रिलोक, the triple world; the triple system of mind, life and matter.
trimārga त्रिमार्ग, the triple path of Knowledge [*jñānayoga*], Devotion [*bhaktiyoga*] and Works [*karmayoga*].
trimūrti त्रिमूर्ति, "having three forms"; the Hindu trinity of *Brahmā*, *Viṣṇu* and *Śiva* (or *Rudra*) representing respectively the creative, preservative and

destructive processes of the cosmos.

triṇi rocanā(ni) त्रीणि रोचना(नि), the three luminous realms of the pure mind. [*Ved.*]

triṣadhastha त्रिषदस्थ, the triple world of the session, the triple place of the conscious being's progressive self-fulfilling. [*Ved.*]

Triśiras (Trishira) त्रिशिरस्, name of a three-headed demon.

triṣṭubh त्रिष्टुभ्, a metre with four *pāda*s of eleven syllables each.

triṣu sānuṣu त्रिषु सानुषु, on the three levels (body, life and mind). [*Ved.*]

Trita āptya त्रित आप्त्य, the Third or Triple, apparently the *puruṣa* of the mental plane; in the later Hindu tradition he is a *ṛṣi*, in the *Veda* he seems rather to be a god.

trivṛt त्रिवृत्, triple.

tu तु, divine force. [*Ved.*]

tubhyaṁ bhūyiṣṭhāṁ nama uktiṁ vidhema तुभ्यं भूयिष्ठां नमउक्तिं विधेम, to thee completest speech of submission we would dispose. [cf. *Īśā* 18]

tucchyena तुच्छ्येन, by infinitesimal fragmentation. [see the following]

tucchyenābhvapihitam तुच्छ्येनाभ्वपिहितम्, universal being concealed by fragmentation. [*ṚV* 10.129.3]

Tugra तुग्र, "the Forceful-Hastening" (name of a king). [*Ved.*]

turīya तुरीय, 1. the fourth. 2. [*Ved.*:] the fourth plane of our consciousness, the superconscient, the Truth-consciousness. 3. [*Vedānta*:] the featureless and relationless Absolute.

turīya ātman तुरीय आत्मन्, spirit in its fourth or transcendental state.

turīya brahman तुरीय ब्रह्मन्, the transcendent eternal consciousness.

turīyaṁ dhāma तुरीयं धाम, the fourth placing or poise of existence. [*Ved.*]

turīyaṁ svid तुरीयं स्विद्, a certain Fourth. [*Ved.*]

tūrṇayaḥ तूर्णयः, swift; making their way through all the planes of consciousness. [*ṚV* 1.3.8]

tūtujāna तूतुजान, with forceful speed; with a protective force, or else with a rapidly striving force. [*Ved.*]

tuvi तुवि, force. [*Ved.*]

tuvijāta तुविजात, multiply born. [*Ved.*] *tuvijātā* [dual], manifested multiply, in many forms and powers. [*ṚV* 1.2.9]

tvam त्वम्, thou, you.

tvām त्वाम्, thee, you.

tvaṁ pratyakṣaṁ brahmāsi त्वं प्रत्यक्षं ब्रह्मासि, Thou art manifest *brahman*. [*Tait.* 1.1, 12]

Tvaṣṭṛ (Twashtri) त्वष्टृ, the Framer or Fashioner of things. [*Ved.*] *Tvaṣṭā* (Twashta) [nominative]

tyāga त्याग, 1. renunciation; the physical renunciation of the world. 2. [in the *Gītā*:] inward renunciation; an entire abandonment of all attached clinging to the fruits of our works, to the action itself or to its personal initiation.

tyāgena bhuñjīthāḥ त्यागेन भुञ्जीथाः, by renunciation thou shouldst enjoy. [cf. *Īśā* 1]

tyāgin त्यागिन्, one who practises *tyāga*. *tyāgī* [nominative]

tyaktena bhunjīthāḥ त्यक्तेन भुञ्जीथाः, by (that) renounced thou shouldst enjoy. [*Īśā* 1]

tyaktvā kalevaram त्यक्त्वा कलेवरम्,

having abandoned the body. [cf. *Gītā* 8.5]

U

ubhe sukṛtaduṣkṛte उभे सुकृतदुष्कृते, both good doing and evil doing. [*Gītā* 2.50]
uccā (uchchá) उच्चा, high, upwards.
Uccaiḥśravas (Uchchaihsravas) उच्चैःश्रवस्, the horse of *Indra*, the prototype and king of horses.
ucchvāsa [Beng.] ঊচ্ছ্বাস, exhaltation; exuberance of language.
Uchchaihsravas, see *Uccaiḥśravas*.
udan उदन्, water.
udāna उदान, one of the five *prāṇa*s; it moves upward from the body to the crown of the head and is a regular channel of communication between the physical life and the greater life of the spirit.
udara उदर, belly.
udāra उदार, high and noble.
udārāḥ sarva evaite उदाराः सर्व एवैते, all these are high and noble. [*Gītā* 7.18]
udāsīna उदासीन, seated above and indifferent.
udāsīnatā उदासीनता, being seated above, superior to all physical and mental touches; indifference to the dualities.
udāsīnavad āsīnaḥ उदासीनवदासीनः, seated as if indifferent above. [cf. *Gītā* 9.9]
udāsīnavat उदासीनवत्, as if seated above and indifferent.
udaya उदय, arising.
udbhava उद्भव, birth.
uddeśataḥ उद्देशतः, as an indication. [*Gītā* 10.40]
uddhared ātmanātmānam उद्धरेदात्मनात्मानम्, by the self thou shouldst deliver the self. [*Gītā* 6.5]
udgītha उद्गीथ, the chant of *Sāmaveda*.
ukṣan उक्षन्, 1. diffusing, generating, impregnating. 2. the father of abundance; the Bull; the Male. [*Ved.*]
uktha उक्थ, the Word as prayer, that which desires or wills. [*Ved.*]
ukthya उक्थ्य, an object of prayer, of longing and aspiration. [*Ved.*]
ukthyam [nominative]
u loka उ लोक, that (other) world.
u lokam [accusative]
Umā उमा, a name of the Goddess, spouse of *Śiva*.
Umā Haimavatī उमा हैमवती, "Uma daughter of the snowy summits"; the supreme Nature.
unmatta उन्मत्त, distracted, insane.
unmattavat उन्मत्तवत्, like a madman; as one inconsequent in thought and impulse; in a God-possessed frenzy careless of self and world.
upadeśa उपदेश, instruction, teaching.
upādhi उपाधि, attribute; form, body.
upadrava (upadrav) उपद्रव, accident, calamity, disturbance.
upakāra उपकार, good turn.
upalabdha उपलब्ध, acquired; felt.
upalabdhi उपलब्धि, experience.
upamāsu Kālidāsaḥ उपमासु कालिदासः, Kalidasa for similes.
Upaniṣad (Upanishad) उपनिषद्, 1. one of a class of Hindu sacred writings, regarded as the source of the *Vedānta* philosophy. 2. inner knowledge, the secret teaching which enters into the final truth and settles in it.
upari budhna eṣām उपरि बुध्न एषाम्, their foundation is above. [*ṚV* 1.24.7]
upari budhne उपरि बुध्ने, in the foundation above.

upāsanā उपासना, waiting upon, worship, devotion.
upāsate उपासते, devote themselves to, follow after.
Upendra उपेन्द्र, younger *Indra* (a name of *Viṣṇu*).
Upendratva (Upendratwa) उपेन्द्रत्व, *Upendra*-ness.
urau anibādhe उरौ अनिबाधे, in the wide and the limitless or unobstructed. [*Ṛ V* 3.1.11]
ūrdhva ऊर्ध्व, high, uplifted.
ūrdhvagati ऊर्ध्वगति, ascent (towards Spirit and God).
ūrdhvaretāḥ ऊर्ध्वरेताः, those who have drawn the whole virile force in the body up into the brain.
ūrj ऊर्ज्, energy, force. [*Ved.*]
ūrmi ऊर्मि, a wave.
uru उरु, wide, vast. [*Ved.*]
urucakṣas (uruchakshas) उरुचक्षस्, of wide vision.
urukṣaya (urukshaya) उरुक्षय, dwelling in vastness.
uru loka उरु लोक, the wide world. [*Ved.*]
uruśaṁsa (urushansa) उरुशंस, of wide self-expression.
uru u loka उरु उ लोक, the wide other world. [*Ved.*]
urum u lokam [accusative]
Uṣā, see *Uṣas*.
Uśanas Kāvya (Ushanas Kavya) उशनस् काव्य, [*Ved.*:] the *ṛṣi* of the heavenward desire that is born from the seer-knowledge; in the *Gītā*, named as *vibhūti* among the seer-poets.
uṣarbudhaḥ उषर्बुधः, wakers with the Dawn. [*Ved.*]
Uṣas (Usha, Ushas) उषस्, 1. Dawn, the bringer of illumination. 2. the inner dawn; the illumining dawn of the higher or undivided Consciousness. [*Ved.*]
Ushanas Kavya, see *Uśanas Kāvya*.
uśik उशिक्, an aspirant. [*Ved.*].
uśigbhiḥ [instrumental plural], by those who desire. [*Ved.*]
usra उस्र, 1. bull. 2. bright or luminous one. [*Ved.*]
usrā उस्रा, 1. cow. 2. radiance, ray of light. [*Ved.*]
usriyā उस्रिया, 1. shining one; ray. 2. cow. [*Ved.*]
usriyāsu [locative plural], in the bright ones or cows.
ut उत्, up.
utādhītaṁ vi naśyati (utadhitam vi nashyati) उताधीतं वि नश्यति, but when It is approached by the thought, It vanishes. [*Ṛ V* 1.170.1]
ūti ऊति, 1. growth. 2. manifestation, expansion in being. [*Ved.*]
ūtayaḥ [plural]
ūtiḥ [singular]
utkaṭa karma उत्कट कर्म, *karma* exceeding the usual measure; certain strong effects of one's past actions that are unmodifiable.
utsab, Beng. for *utsava*.
utsāha उत्साह, zeal; patient and persistent action; the force of one's personal effort.
utsarga उत्सर्ग, throwing or casting away; abandoning; setting free.
utsava (utsav; utsab) उत्सव, festival.
utsīdeyur ime lokāḥ उत्सीदेयुरिमे लोकाः, these worlds would crumble to pieces. [see the following]
utsīdeyur ime lokā na kuryāṁ karma cedaham उत्सीदेयुरिमे लोका न कुर्यां कर्म चेदहम्, these worlds would crumble to pieces (would be overpowered by *tamas* and sink into inaction) if I did not do actions. [*Gītā* 3.24].
uttama उत्तम, supreme, highest; = *uttama puruṣa*.

uttama gati उत्तम गति, the highest goal or status.
uttamaṁ rahasyam उत्तमं रहस्यम्, the highest secret. [cf. *Gītā* 4.3]
uttama puruṣa उत्तम पुरुष, the highest *puruṣa*, the Lord. [same as *puruṣottama*]
uttara उत्तर, 1. higher. 2. north.
uttara Meru उत्तर मेरु, northern cosmic mountain.
Uttara-mīmāṁsā (Uttara Mimansa) उत्तरमीमांसा, one of the six *darśana*s: the enquiry into the latter portion of the *Veda* (i.e. the *Upaniṣad*s); it is usually called *Vedānta*.
uttara yogī उत्तर योगी, the *yogī* from the north.
utthāpana उत्थापन, levitation; the state of not being subject to the pressure of physical forces.

V

vāc (vach) वाच्, 1. speech; word, expression. 2. the goddess Speech. 3. inspired speech, the inevitable word in which Truth is naturally enshrined and revealed.
vāk [nominative]
vacas वचस्, the word as a power of expression. [*Ved.*]
vach, see *vāc*.
vāda वाद, doctrine, "ism", gospel.
vāgevāsya vāk वागेवास्य वाक्, speech verily is the voice of him. [*Bṛh.* 1.1.1]
vāghataḥ वाघतः, of the chanter of the sacred song. [*Ved.*]
vāhana वाहन, steed, conveyance, vehicle.
vahanti vahnayaḥ वहन्ति वह्नयः, the bearers bear. [*ṚV* 1.14.6]
vahatu वहतु, let her upbear.
vahīvatdār [Guj.] વહીવટદાર, collector and principal officer of a *tālukā*; district administrator and revenue officer.
vahnayaḥ वह्नयः, supporters of the sacrifice.
vahni वह्नि, fire; carrier (often referring to *Agni*).
vaicitrya वैचित्र्य, variety.
vaid [Hind.] वैद, same as *vaidya*.
vaidika वैदिक, a *brāhmaṇa* versed in the *Veda*s.
vaidya वैद्य, a physician who follows the Ayurvedic system.
vaidyuta वैद्युत, of the nature of lightning or electricity; electrical.
vaidyuta agni वैद्युत अग्नि, the god of fire manifesting as electricity.
vaidyuto mānavaḥ वैद्युतो मानवः, electrical Man.
vaikharī वैखरी, the lowest of the four levels of speech (*vāk*).
Vaikuṇṭha वैकुण्ठ, the heaven of *Viṣṇu*.
vaira वैर, enmity, hostility, hatred.
vairāgī वैरागी, one who has *vairāgya* (for life and the world), a renunciate.
vairāgya वैराग्य, 1. distaste; disgust with the world. 2. complete cessation of desire and attachment.
vairājya वैराज्य, extended sovereignty.
Vaiśeṣika (Vaisheshika) वैशेषिक, one of the six *darśana*s, whose characteristic doctrine is the eternally distinct nature of the nine substances (air, fire, water, earth, mind, ether, time, space and soul), of which the first five, including mind, are held to be atomic.
Vaishnava, see *Vaiṣṇava*.
vaishwanara, see *vaiśvānara*.
vaishya etc., see *vaiśya* etc.
Vaiṣṇava (Vaishnava) वैष्णव, relating or belonging to *Viṣṇu*; a

worshipper of *Viṣṇu*.

vaiśvadevyam वैश्वदेव्यम्, the union of all the godheads; the complete universal power. [*Ved*.]

vaiśvānara (Vaishwanara, Vaishwanor) वैश्वानर, the Universal Male; the Waking-Self, the Self that supports the waking state or *sthūla* consciousness; the external consciousness.

vaiśya (vaishya) वैश्य, a member of the third of the four orders (*caturvarṇa*): the economic man, producer and wealth-getter, the merchant, artisan, cultivator; the Divine as production, enjoyment and mutuality in man.

vaiśyam (vaishyam) वैश्यम्, the *dharma* of the *vaiśya*.

vaiśyaśakti (vaishyashakti) वैश्यशक्ति, the soul-power of the *vaiśya*.

vaiśyasvabhāvaśakti (vaishyaswabhavashakti) वैश्यस्वभावशक्ति, the natural power of the *vaiśya*.

Vaivasvata Manu (Vaivaswata Manu) वैवस्वत मनु, the "sun-born Manu", the progenitor and sovereign of the present *manvantara*.

vāja वाज, 1. plenty; substance; substantial energy; the plenitude of all possessions internal or external. 2. *Vāja*: "the Plenitude", the name of one of the *Ṛbhu*s. [*Ved*.]

Vājasaneyī वाजसनेयी, another name for the *Īśā Upaniṣad*, as part of the *Vājasaneyi-saṁhitā* of the *Yajurveda*.

vājavad वाजवद्, full of substance.

vājebhir vājinīvatī वाजेभिर्वाजिनीवती, with all the plenitude of her forms of plenty.

vājin वाजिन्, horse; the horse of Being manifested in substance. *vājī* [nominative]

vājinīvatī वाजिनीवती, with all her plenitude.

vajra वज्र, the thunderbolt, symbolic weapon of *Indra*.

vajriṇam वज्रिणम्, wielder of the thunderbolt (*Indra*).

vāk, see under *vāc*.

vakalam, see *bakalam*.

vakīl [Hind.] वकील, lawyer.

vāk-śakti (vak-shakti) वाक्-शक्ति, the power of Speech.

Vala वल, the chief of the *paṇi*s, a demon whose name signifies probably the "circumscriber" or "encloser"; the enemy who keeps for himself the Light; the personification of the subconscient.

Valahan वलहन्, the slayer of *Vala*, a name of *Indra*.

valasya gomataḥ वलस्य गोमतः, of *Vala* the luminous (full of radiances). [*ṚV* 1.11.5]

valasya govapuṣaḥ वलस्य गोवपुषः, of *Vala* whose body is made of the light. [cf. *ṚV* 10.68.9]

vāma वाम, left.

vām ahaṁ huve citrāya rādhase वामहं हुवे चित्राय राधसे, I call you for rich and varied ecstasy. [*ṚV* 1.17.7].

vāma mārga वाम मार्ग, the left-hand path (of the *tantra*); the way of *ānanda*, Nature in man liberating itself by joyous acceptance in power and practice of its own energies, elements and potentialities.

vana वन, 1. forest; delightful growth of earth. 2. pleasure. 3. the Vedic word for delight or delightful. [*Ved*.]

vanaṁ pratibhayaṁ śūnyaṁ

jhillikāgaṇanāditam वनं प्रतिभयं शून्यं झिल्लिकागणनादितम्, a void and dreadful forest ringing with the crickets' cry. [*Mahābhārata* 3.64.1]

vānaprastha āśrama वानप्रस्थाश्रम, the third of the four *āśrama*s: the forest stage; the period of the recluse or forest-dweller.

vānara वानर, monkey, ape.

vanaspati वनस्पति, 1. tree, lord of the forest. 2. lord of delight. [*Ved.*] *vanaspatīn* [accusative plural], the lords of the woodland of delight.

vanatam वनतम्, accept, take delight in.

vanataṁ giraḥ वनतं गिरः, accept the words of the *mantra*.

vāṇī वाणी, voice (of the Self or of the *īśvara*).

vanitā वनिता, woman or wife, she who charms, in whom one takes delight or for whom one has desire.

vaniya, see *baniyā*.

vapuṣyan (vapushyan) वपुष्यन्, beautifying, adorning.

vara वर, the thing desired, supreme good. [*Ved.*]

vāra वार, desirable good. [*Ved.*]

varābhaya वराभय, boon (*vara*) and freedom from fear (*abhaya*): a gesture of blessing and reassurance given by a deity.

varāha वराह, 1. boar. 2. the boar incarnation of *Viṣṇu*, which he is said to have assumed in order to rescue the earth from the depths of the sea.

varga वर्ग, a class.

varjanam वर्जनम्, abandonment.

varṇa वर्ण, colour; quality; temperament; any of the four graded classes of society (*caturvarṇa*).

varṇasaṅkara वर्णसङ्कर, confusion of types (*varṇa*s).

varṇikābhaṅga वर्णिकाभङ्ग, one of the *ṣaḍaṅga*: the turn, combination, harmony of colours.

varta eva ca karmaṇi वर्त एव च कर्मणि, I abide verily in action. [*Gītā* 3.22]

Varuṇa वरुण, 1. [*Ved.*:] "he of the Wideness", the *deva* as the all-pervading Vastness and purity of the Divine supporting and perfecting the world, representing the ethereal purity and oceanic wideness of the infinite Truth. 2. [*Purāṇa*s:] the deity of the waters; in the *Gītā*, called chief among the peoples of the sea.

Varuṇāni वरुणानि, the female power of *Varuṇa*.

vāryam वार्यम्, the desirable good, the object of our desire. [*Ved.*]

vāsanā वासना, idea or mental feeling arising from the *citta* (passive memory).

vaṣaṭ (vashat) वषट्, a ritual exclamation.

vaśitā (vashita) वशिता, one of the *aṣṭasiddhi*s: the power of exacting obedience to the spoken or written word; the control of the object in its nature so that it is submissive to the spoken word, receptive of the thought conveyed or sensitive and effective of the action suggested.

vasu वसु, 1. substance; material (internal or external). 2. *Vasu*s: the shining ones, the lords of Substance; a group of gods. [*Ved.*]

Vāsudeva वासुदेव, "son of Vasudeva", a name of *Kṛṣṇa*; the Divine, the omnipresent being. *Vāsudevaḥ* [nominative]

Vāsudevaḥ sarvam (iti) वासुदेवः सर्वम् (इति), *Vāsudeva* (the Divine in his

integral all-embracing truth) is all. [see the following]

Vāsudevaḥ sarvam iti sa mahātmā sudurlabhaḥ वासुदेवः सर्वमिति स महात्मा सुदुर्लभः, very rare is the great soul who knows that *Vāsudeva*, the omnipresent Being, is all that is. [*Gītā* 7.19]

vasudhā वसुधा, earth; all earth-life.

vasudhaiva kuṭumbakam वसुधैव कुटुम्बकम्, the whole earth is my family.

Vāsuki वासुकि, a serpent-king, chief of the *nāga*s.

vāsyam वास्यम्, 1. to be clothed. 2. to be worn as a garment. 3. to be inhabited. [*Īśā* 1]

vāta वात, 1. wind. 2. the vital force; nervous activity.

vavra वव्र, concealing prison. [*Ved.*]

vayas वयस्, phenomenon, manifestation. [*Ved.*]

vāyavya वायव्य, of *vāyu*, aerial.

vāyu वायु, 1. wind, breath, air. 2. *Vāyu*: the Wind-God who in the Vedic system is the Master of Life, inspirer of that Breath or dynamic energy called the *prāṇa*. 3. one of the five *bhūta*s: the motional principle of expansion and contraction represented to the senses as the gaseous state.

vayuna वयुन, phenomenon, manifestation. [*Ved.*]
vayunam [singular]
vayunāni [plural], actions, activities; phenomena, manifestations. [*Īśā* 18]

vayunā वयुना, knowledge. [*Ved.*]

veda वेद, 1. knowledge; the knowledge of the Divine. 2. *Veda*: the Book of Knowledge; a generic name for the most ancient Indian sacred literature, i.e. the *Ṛgveda*, *Yajurveda*, *Sāmaveda* and *Atharvaveda*, each of these being divided into two portions, *mantra* and *brāhmaṇa*; the term "*Veda*" is generally reserved for the *mantra*s or metrical hymns, especially those of the *Ṛgveda*.

Vedair vedyo वेदैर्वेद्यो, to be known in the books of Knowledge.

Vedaiśca vedyaḥ वेदैश्च वेद्यः, that which is known by all the books of Knowledge. [*Gītā* 15.15]

Vedāṅga वेदाङ्ग, a "limb of the *Veda*", any of six branches of knowledge auxiliary to the *Veda*: chanting, ritual, grammar, etymological interpretation, prosody, astrology.

Vedānta वेदान्त, 1. the "end or culmination of the *Veda*", the *Upaniṣad*s (which occur at the end of the *Veda*). 2. a system of philosophy, based on the *Upaniṣad*s, teaching the culminating knowledge of the Absolute, considered (sometimes under the name *Uttara-mīmāṁsā*) to be one of the six *darśana*s.

Vedāntadarśana (Vedantadarshana) वेदान्तदर्शन, a systematic philosophy based on the *Upaniṣad*s.

Vedānta Sūtra वेदान्त सूत्र, see *Brahmasūtra*.

Vedāntin वेदान्तिन्, exponent or follower of *Vedānta*.

Vedavāda वेदवाद, the (ritualistic) gospel of the *Veda*, as opposed to the *brahmavāda*.

Vedavid Vedāntakṛt वेदविद् वेदान्तकृत्, the knower of *Veda* and the author of *Vedānta*. [cf. *Gītā* 15.15]

Vena वेन, *Soma*, the master of mental delight of existence. [*Ved.*]

veṭh [Hind.] वेठ, forced labour without payment; serfdom.

vetti वेत्ति, he knows.
vibhavati विभवति, manifests its full power and pervading presence. [*Muṇḍ.* 3.1.9]
Vibhīṣaṇa (Vibhishan) विभीषण, a *rākṣasa*, brother of *Rāvaṇa*, whom he betrayed; a traitor.
vibhu विभु, 1. the all-pervading Master, the Lord. 2. [*Ved.*:] becoming or coming into existence pervasively. 3. =*Vibhva*.
vibhūti विभूति, divine power; efflorescence of the Divine's powers, energies and magnitudes of its knowledge, love, joy, developed force of being; a power of God in man, embodied World-Force or human leader. *vibhūtayaḥ* [plural], master powers of the becoming.
vibhūtimat sattvaṁ śrīmad ūrjitam eva vā विभूतिमत्सत्त्वं श्रीमदूर्जितमेव वा, mighty, beautiful or forceful creature. [*Gītā* 10.41]
Vibhva विभ्व, "the Pervading", "the self-diffusing", the name of one of the *Ṛbhu*s, also called *Vibhu*. [*Ved.*]
vicacakṣire विचचक्षिरे, revealed that to our understanding. [*Īśā* 10, 13]
vicāra (vichara) विचार, intellectual reflection, thought in the mind.
vicārabuddhi विचारबुद्धि, the reflective intellect.
vicetas विचेतस्, completely conscious, wide in consciousness (a Vedic word corresponding to the Vedantic *vijñāna*).
viceya-tārakā prabhāta-kalpeva śarvarī विचेयतारका प्रभातकल्पेव शर्वरी, night preparing for dawn, with a few just decipherable stars. [*Raghuvaṁśa* 3.2].
vichara, see *vicāra*.
vicitra-bodha (vicitra-bodha) विचित्र-बोध, variety of understanding.
viddhi विद्धि, know (imperative).
vidhi विधि, careful order, right rule of the *śāstra*; the right principle, the exact method and rule, the just rhythm and law of our works, their true functioning, their *dharma*.
vidhūnute विधूनुते, shakes (himself); throws (himself) out in energy. [*Bṛh.* 1.1.1]
vidmaḥ विद्मः, we know.
vidmā hi te yathā mano asmabhyaṁ na ditsasi विद्मा हि ते यथा मनो अस्मभ्यं न दित्ससि, for well do we know how to us thou willest not to give thy mind. [cf. *ṚV* 1.170.3]
vidyā विद्या, 1. knowledge. 2. the Knowledge of Oneness; the consciousness of Unity (cf. *avidyā*).
vidyā avidyā विद्या अविद्या, the Knowledge and the Ignorance.
vidyā-avidyāmayī māyā विद्या-अविद्यामयी माया, *māyā* composed of Knowledge and Ignorance.
vidyādhara विद्याधर, "possessor of knowledge", a kind of inferior deity, inhabitant of the region between earth and sky, and attendant upon *Indra* or *Śiva*.
vidyāmāyā विद्यामाया, the *māyā* of the Knowledge.
vidyāñca avidyāñca (vidyancha avidyancha) विद्याञ्च अविद्याञ्च, the Knowledge and the Ignorance. [*Īśā* 11]
vidyut विद्युत्, 1. lightning. 2. electricity. 3. one of the seven kinds of *tejas*: "electrical illumination", the basis of the *ānandakoṣa*.
vigataspṛhaḥ विगतस्पृहः, free from all

longings. [*Gītā* 2.56; 18.49]
vighoṭī [Guj.] વિઘોટી, a system of uniform taxation of lands, including those left fallow.
vihāra विहार, 1. a monastery, convent or temple. 2. a pleasure-ground.
vihita विहित, arranged.
vijānataḥ विजानतः, of one having the perfect knowledge. [*Īśā* 7]
vijānīmaḥ विजानीमः, we can distinguish (indicating a total comprehension in whole and detail, by synthesis and analysis). [*Kena* 1.3]
vijñāna विज्ञान, 1. the comprehensive aspect of the true unifying knowledge (cf. *jñāna*). 2. the knowledge of the One and the Many, by which the Many are seen in the terms of the One. 3. the suprarational level of consciousness; supermind; gnosis.
vijñānam [singular]
vijñānāni [plural], ideas (in Buddhism).
vijñānabuddhi विज्ञानबुद्धि, intuitional mind.
vijñānakoṣa (vijnanakosha) विज्ञानकोष, the sheath (*koṣa*) of supraintellectual knowledge.
vijñānam, see under *vijñāna*.
vijñānamaya विज्ञानमय, composed of or full of *vijñāna*; gnostic.
vijñānamaya puruṣa विज्ञानमय पुरुष, the gnostic *puruṣa*; the Spirit poised in gnosis.
vijñānamayī śakti विज्ञानमयी शक्ति, the gnostic *śakti*.
vijñānaṁ brahma विज्ञानं ब्रह्म, the pure Idea as the sole Existence.
vijñānāni, see under *vijñāna*.
vijñānapadma विज्ञानपद्म, the lotus of the *vijñāna*; the centre (*cakra*) of the gnostic consciousness in the individual.
vijñāna puruṣa (vijnana purusha) विज्ञान पुरुष, the supramental being.
vijñānavijṛmbhitāni विज्ञानविजृम्भितानि, self-deployings of the Divine Knowledge. [*Viṣṇu Purāṇa* 2.12.39]
vijṛmbhate (vijrimbhate) विजृम्भते, stretches; extends himself in intensity. [*Bṛh.* 1.1.1]
vijṛmbhitāni विजृम्भितानि, self-deployings.
vikāra विकार, 1. corruption, distortion, deformation. 2. [in the *Sāṅkhya* philosophy:] a production or derivative from *prakṛti*.
vikāsa (vikas) विकास, development.
vīḷu वीळु, firm. [*Ved.*]
vimokṣāya विमोक्षाय, for liberation. [*Gītā* 16.5]
vimūḍhātmā विमूढात्मा, one whose self is bewildered. [*Gītā* 3.6, 27]
vināśa विनाश, 1. destruction, annihilation. 2. dissolution of ego and of the attachment to birth. [cf. *Īśā* 14]
vināśena mṛtyuṁ tīrtvā sambhūtyāmṛtam aśnute विनाशेन मृत्युं तीर्त्वा सम्भूत्यामृतमश्नुते, by the dissolution crosses beyond death and by the Birth enjoys Immortality. [*Īśā* 14]
vinaṣṭi विनष्टि, perdition.
viparīta विपरीत, inverted; perverse.
vipaścit विपश्चित्, the clear in perception.
vipra विप्र, the illumined.
viprāḥ [plural], Illuminates.
viprajūtaḥ विप्रजूतः, driven forward by the illumined thinker within; driven by the Wise One. [*ṚV* 1.3.5]
vīra वीर, 1. hero, fighter, strong one. 2. [in the *tāntrika* distinction of *sādhaka*s:] the hero man.

viraha विरह, separation; the absence of the Divine Lover.
virāma-cihna विरामचिह्न, a mark indicating the suppression of the inherent vowel in a consonant.
vīramārga वीरमार्ग, the way of the hero.
virapśī विरप्शी, large; breaking out into abundance. [*Ved.*]
virāṭ विराट्, the universal Soul; the Self that becomes all these forms of things; the Spirit of the external universe; the seer and creator of gross forms.
virāṭ puruṣa (virat purusha) विराट् पुरुष, the Cosmic Spirit.
vīravatī वीरवती, heroic; attended by conquering energies. [*Ved.*]
virūpāsaḥ विरूपासः, born with different forms. [*Ved.*]
vīrya वीर्य, 1. strength, energy, heroism. 2. spiritual force. 3. dynamical force of the temperament, character and soul nature; the fundamental *svabhāvaśakti* or the energy of the divine temperament expressing itself in the fourfold type of the *caturvarṇa*.
vīryam [nominative]
vīryāṇi yāni cakāra prathamāni vajrī (viryani yani chakara prathamani vajri) वीर्याणि यानि चकार प्रथमानि वज्री, the first and supreme deeds of might which the thunderer did. [*ṚV* 1.32.1]
viṣāda विषाद, depression, despondency.
viśaḥ विशः, the people. [*Ved.*]
viṣakanyā (vishakanya) विषकन्या, a "poison-girl" supposed to cause the death of a man making love to her; a succuba.
viśāṁ devayatīnām (vishám devayatínám) विशां देवयतीनाम्, of the peoples in their seeking after the Godhead. [*ṚV* 1.36.1]
visarga विसर्ग, the creative impulse and energy which looses out things from the first essential self-becoming.
visargaḥ [nominative]
viṣaya (vishaya) विषय, object (of experience); object of sense; sense-property.
viṣayāṁs tyaktvā विषयांस् त्यक्त्वा, having abandoned objects. [*Gītā* 18.51]
viṣayān indriyaiścaran विषयानिन्द्रियैश्चरन्, ranging over the objects with the senses. [*Gītā* 2.64]
viṣayā vinivartante विषया विनिवर्तन्ते, the objects of sense cease to affect. [*Gītā* 2.59]
vishaya, see *viṣaya*.
Vishishtadwaita, etc., see *Viśiṣṭādvaita*.
Vishnu etc., see *Viṣṇu* etc.
vishwa etc., see *viśva* etc.
vishwadevas, see *viśve devāḥ*.
vishwarupa, see *viśvarūpa*.
Viśiṣṭādvaita (Vishishtadwaita) विशिष्टाद्वैत, Qualified Monism; modified monistic *Vedānta*.
Viśiṣṭādvaitin (Visishtadwaitin) विशिष्टाद्वैतिन्, one who follows *Viśiṣṭādvaita*.
viśiṣṭagati विशिष्टगति, a peculiar and excelling kind of motion.
viśiṣyate विशिष्यते, excels.
Viṣṇoḥ paramaṁ padam विष्णोः परमं पदम्, *Viṣṇu*'s highest step.
Viṣṇu (Vishnu) विष्णु, 1. [*Ved.*:] the all-pervading godhead, the *deva* or Deity evoking the powers of the ascent. 2. [*Purāṇas*:] the Preserver, a member of the divine Triad (*trimūrti*), expressive of the conservative process in the

cosmos.
Viṣṇuśakti (Vishnushakti) विष्णुशक्ति, the power of *Viṣṇu*.
Viṣṇutva (Vishnutwa) विष्णुत्व, *Viṣṇu*-hood.
viśpati विश्पति, 1. lord or king in the creature. 2. king of the universe and its peoples. [*Ved*.]
visṛjāmi विसृजामि, I loose forth variously. [*Gītā* 9.7, 8]
viśuddha विशुद्ध, 1. pure. 2. the name of the throat centre (*cakra*), governing the expressive and externalising mind.
viśuddha buddhi विशुद्धबुद्धि, purified intellect.
viśuddhatā विशुद्धता, purity.
viśuddhi विशुद्धि, purity.
viśva (vishwa) विश्व, 1. all; the all, the universe. 2. the Spirit of the external universe.
viśvacarṣaṇi (viśvacharshani) विश्वचर्षणि, Lord of all actions.
viśvā dhiyo vi rājati विश्वा धियो वि राजति, illumines all the thoughts; she governs or shines through all the thoughts (the movements of the fixing and discerning mind). [cf. *Ṛ V* 1.3.12]
viśvajanya विश्वजन्य, occupying or possessing all the worlds or births of the soul; universal. [*Ved*.]
viśvajuvaṁ viśvarūpām विश्वजुवं विश्वरूपाम्, (her) of the universal impetus of movement and the universal forms. [*Ṛ V* 4.33.8]
viśvakāma विश्वकाम, all-lust.
viśvakarman विश्वकर्मन्, the divine creative architect or artist.
viśvamānava (viswa manava) विश्वमानव, the universal man.
viśvamaya विश्वमय, universal.
viśvāni cakri (viśváni chakri) विश्वानि चक्रि, the doer of all actions. [cf. *Ṛ V* 1.9.2]
viśvāni vayunāni vidvān विश्वानि वयुनानि विद्वान्, knowing all things that are manifested. [*Iśā* 18]
viśva-prakṛti विश्वप्रकृति, world-nature.
viśvaprema विश्वप्रेम, all-love.
viśvarasa विश्वरस, universal taste of delight.
viśvarūpa (vishwarupa) विश्वरूप, universal form.
viśvataḥ paribhūr asi विश्वतः परिभूरसि, on every side of which thou art with thy environing being. [*Ṛ V* 1.1.4]
viśvā vāmāni विश्वा वामानि, all things of the delight. [*Ved*.]
viśvā vāryā विश्वा वार्या, all the boons. [*Ved*.]
viśvāyu विश्वायु, universal life; a force of universal existence which is active around and in all that lives.
viśve devāḥ (vishwadevas) विश्वे देवाः, the All-gods or all the Gods; the universal collectivity of the divine powers.
vītāni pṛṣṭhāni (vítáni prishtháni) वीतानि पृष्ठानि, straight and open levels. [cf. *Ṛ V* 4.2.11]
vitarka वितर्क, debate.
vivarta विवर्त, "turning round", changing from one state to another; the world as a purely subjective evolution, not real as objective fact (cf. *pariṇāma*).
Vivasvān विवस्वान्, the Sun-God; the Sun, luminous Master of Truth.
viveka (vivek) विवेक, discrimination; unerring right discernment; the intuitive discriminating reason.
vraja व्रज, 1. the pen of the cows. 2. herd, assemblage. 3. the luminous throng of thoughts from above. [*Ved*.]
vrata व्रत, 1. working. 2. rule, law.

3. the divine action. [Ved.] *vratāni* [plural], the workings of the divine law of the Truth.

vrātya व्रात्य, fallen from the pure practice and complete temperament of his caste.

vṛddhi वृद्धि, [in Sanskrit grammar:] the second grade of vowel modification, e.g. the change of *i* to *ai* or *āy* (cf. *guṇa*).

vṛddho ajāyathāḥ वृद्धो अजायथाः, thou didst appear increased. [*ṚV* 1.5.6]

Vrindavan, see *Vṛndāvana*.

vrishabha, vrishan, see *vṛṣabha*, *vṛṣan*.

Vrishaparvan, see *Vṛṣaparvan*.

Vrishni, see *Vṛṣṇi*.

Vritra, see *Vṛtra*.

vṛjina (vrijina) वृजिन, crooked; used to indicate the crookedness of the falsehood as opposed to the open straightness of the Truth. [*Ved.*] *vṛjinā*, *vṛjināni* [plural]

vṛka वृक, 1. literally "tearer"; wolf. 2. one of the enemies of man, whose activities do him hurt. [*Ved.*]

vṛktabarhiṣaḥ (vriktabarhishah) वृक्तबर्हिषः, brought to their highest fullness; the seat of the sacrifice has been piled. [*ṚV* 1.3.3]

Vṛndāvana (Vrindavan, Brindavan, Brindaban) वृन्दावन, 1. the place on earth (near *Mathurā*) where *Kṛṣṇa* is said to have danced with the *gopī*s. 2. the *Vaiṣṇava* heaven of eternal Beauty and Bliss.

vṛṣabha (vrishabha) वृषभ, 1. bull. 2. male; lord, puissant. 3. an image for the *puruṣa*. [*Ved.*]

vṛṣabhaḥ matīnām वृषभः मतीनाम्, Lord of the thoughts. [*Ved.*]

vṛṣan (vrishan) वृषन्, 1. diffusing, generating, impregnating. 2. the father of abundance, the Bull, the Male. [*Ved.*]

Vṛṣaparvan (Vrishaparvan) वृषपर्वन्, the name of a *dānava*.

Vṛṣṇi (Vrishni) वृष्णि, the name of the tribe from which *Kṛṣṇa* was descended.

Vṛṣṇīnāṁ Vāsudevaḥ वृष्णीनां वासुदेवः, (I am) *Kṛṣṇa* (*Vāsudeva*) among the *Vṛṣṇi*s. [*Gītā* 10.37]

vṛṣṭi वृष्टि, 1. rain. 2. abundance. [*Ved.*]

Vṛtra (Vritra) वृत्र, 1. the Coverer; the Serpent; the demon who covers and holds back the Light and obstructs the free movement of the illumined rivers of the truth; the personification of the Inconscient. 2. *Vṛtra*s: the Coverers, powers of *Vṛtra*; one of the two great divisions of *dasyu*s, who intercept the waters and the light, but are especially associated with the withholding of the waters. [*Ved.*]

vṛtti वृत्ति, a functioning of the mental and moral qualities.

vyadadhāc chāśvatībhyaḥ samābhyaḥ (vyadadhach chhaswatibhyah samabhyah) व्यदधाच्छाश्वतीभ्यः समाभ्यः, has ordered from years sempiternal. [*Īśā* 8]

vyāhṛti (vyahriti) व्याहृति, 1. utterance. 2. each of the three symbolic words of the *mantra* "*oṁ bhūr bhuvaḥ svaḥ*".

vyākaraṇa व्याकरण, separation; grammatical analysis.

vyākṛta व्याकृत, separated, developed, manifested.

vyākṛta prakṛti व्याकृत प्रकृति, manifested nature.

vyakta व्यक्त, manifest, manifested.

vyakti व्यक्ति, manifestation.

vyākulatā व्याकुलता, excited,

passionate eagerness; the heart's eagerness for the attainment of the Divine.

vyāna व्यान, one of the five *praṇa*s; it pervades the whole body and distributes the vital energies throughout the body; on it depend the circulation of the blood and the distribution of the essential part of the food eaten and digested throughout the body.

vyāpti व्याप्ति, one of the *aṣṭasiddhi*s: reception, communication; the power of receiving others' thoughts and feelings and projecting one's own thoughts and feelings into others.

vyāsa व्यास, 1. compiler. 2. *Vyāsa*: a name given to *Kṛṣṇa Dvaipāyana*, the reputed compiler of the *Veda*s and author of the *Mahābhārata* and other works.

vyaṣṭi व्यष्टि, the separative being, the individual (cf. *samaṣṭi*).

vyavahāra व्यवहार, practical relation, the empirical truth of things, the practical life.

vyāvahārika व्यावहारिक, relative, practical, pragmatic.

vyavasāya व्यवसाय, resolution; settled concentration and perseverance.

vyaya व्यय, spending, expense; the capacity to spend freely.

vyoman (vyoma) व्योमन्, sky.

vyūha व्यूह, marshalling.

vyūha raśmīn samūha, marshal thy rays, draw together thy light. [*Īśā* 16]

Y

yābhirvibhūtibhir lokān imāṁs tvaṁ vyāpya tiṣṭhasi याभिर्विभूतिभिर्लोकानिमांस्त्वं व्याप्य तिष्ठसि, the sovereign powers of the becoming by which Thou standest pervading these worlds. [*Gītā* 10.16]

yaccānyad draṣṭum icchasi यच्चान्यद् द्रष्टुमिच्छसि, and whatever else thou willest to behold. [*Gītā* 11.7]

yaccānyat trikālātītam (yachchanyat trikalatitam) यच्चान्यत् त्रिकालातीतम्, That which is beyond the three times (past, present, future).

yad amutra tad eveha यदमुत्र तदेवेह, what is in the other world, is also in this. [cf. *Kaṭha* 2.1.10]

Yādava यादव, one descended from *Yadu*, a name of *Kṛṣṇa*.

yad yad ācarati śreṣṭhaḥ (yad yad acharati sreshthah) यद्यदाचरति श्रेष्ठः, whatsoever the best doeth. [see the following]

yad yad ācarati śreṣṭhas tat tad evetaro janaḥ यद्यदाचरति श्रेष्ठस्तत्तदेवेतरो जनः, whatever the best doeth, that the lower kind of man puts into practice. [*Gītā* 3.21]

yaḥ यः, who.

yaḥ karoti sa lipyate यः करोति स लिप्यते, whoever acts is entangled in action.

yajamāna यजमान, the sacrificer; the giver of the sacrifice, the doer of the action consecrated to the gods; the soul or the personality as the doer. [*Ved.*]

yajanti avidhipūrvakam यजन्ति अविधिपूर्वकम्, they sacrifice not in the true order. [*Gītā* 9.23]

yajata यजत, a power of the sacrifice; master of sacrifice. [*Ved.*]

yajatra यजत्र, a power of the sacrifice; master of sacrifice. [*Ved.*]

yajatrāḥ [plural], the gods who effect the sacrifice.

yajña यज्ञ, 1. sacrifice; all action, whether internal or external, that

is consecrated to the gods or to the Supreme. 2. the Master of Works, the spirit of adoration and sacrifice.

yajñaṁ bṛhantam āśāthe यज्ञं बृहन्तमाशाथे, attain to or enjoy a mighty sacrifice. [*Ved.*]

yajñaṁ dadhe यज्ञं दधे, upholds the sacrifice.

yajñārtham यज्ञार्थम्, for the sake of sacrifice.

yajñārthaṁ karma यज्ञार्थं कर्म, works for the sake of sacrifice. [cf. *Gītā* 3.9]

Yājñavalkya याज्ञवल्क्य, a *ṛṣi* who figures prominently in the *Bṛhadāraṇyaka Upaniṣad*.

yājñika याज्ञिक, ritualistic commentator.

yajñiya puruṣa (yajniya purusha) यज्ञिय पुरुष, the sacrificial Being.

Yajurveda यजुर्वेद, the *Veda* of the *mantra*s of divine Power.

yajus, *yajur* यजुस्, यजुर्, a verse of the *Yajurveda*; the *mantra* of divine Power, the word of power for the right ordaining of action; the word which guides the sacrificial action in accordance with the *ṛk*. [*Ved.*]

yajvarīr (yajwarir) यज्वरीर्, sacrificial.

yajyu यज्यु, the sacrificer. [*Ved.*]

yakṣa (yaksha) यक्ष, 1. one of a class of supernatural beings, the keepers of wealth. 2. [in the *Kena Upaniṣad*:] the Daemon, the Spirit, the Unknown Power.

yama यम, 1. [in *rāja-yoga*:] a rule of moral self-control. 2. *Yama*: Controller, Ordainer, Lord of the Law; in the *Ṛgveda* he seems to have been originally a form of the Sun, then one of the twin children of the wide-shining Lord of the Truth; he is the guardian of the *dharma*, the law of the Truth, which is a condition of immortality, and therefore himself the guardian of immortality; in the later (post-Vedic) ideas he is the God of Death.

yama-niyama यम-नियम, see *yama* (definition 1) and *niyama*.

yaṁ smaran bhāvaṁ tyajati ante kalevaram यं स्मरन्भावं त्यजति अन्ते कलेवरम्, remembering whichever subjective becoming he abandons the body at the end. [cf. *Gītā* 8.6]

yāṁ yāṁ tanuṁ śraddhayā arcati यां यां तनुं श्रद्धया अर्चति, whatever form he worships with faith. [cf. *Gītā* 7.21]

yantra यन्त्र, engine, machine.

yantrārūḍhaṁ māyayā यन्त्रारूढं मायया, mounted on a machine by *māyā*. *yantrārūḍhāni māyayā* [plural] [*Gītā* 18.61]

yaśas (yashas) यशस्, glory; victory, success and power.

yasmin यस्मिन्, in whom.

yasmin sarvāṇi bhūtāni ātmaivābhūd vijānataḥ यस्मिन्सर्वाणि भूतानि आत्मैवाभूद् विजानतः, he in whom it is the Self-Being that has become all existences that are Becomings, for he has the perfect knowledge. [*Īśā* 7]

yasmin vijñāte sarvam idaṁ vijñātam यस्मिन्विज्ञाते सर्वमिदं विज्ञातम्, that which being known, all is known. [*Śāṇḍilya Upaniṣad* 2.2; cf. *Muṇḍ.* 1.1.3]

yasmin vijñāte sarvaṁ vijñātam यस्मिन् विज्ञाते सर्वं विज्ञातम्, which being known, all is known.

yasya यस्य, of whom.

yasyāṁ jāgrati bhūtāni sā niśā paśyato muneḥ (yasyam jagrati bhutani sa nisha pashyato muneh)

यस्यां जाग्रति भूतानि सा निशा पश्यतो मुनेः, that in which these creatures are awake, is night to the eye of the awakened seer. [*Gītā* 2.69]

yasya nāhaṅkṛto bhāvo buddhir yasya na lipyate यस्य नाहङ्कृतो भावो बुद्धिर्यस्य न लिप्यते, one whose state of being is free from egoism and whose understanding receives no stain. [*Gītā* 18.17]

yataḥ pravṛttir bhūtānāṁ yena sarvam idaṁ tatam यतः प्रवृत्तिर्भूतानां येन सर्वमिदं ततम्, from whom is the impulse to action of beings, by whom all this universe is pervaded. [*Gītā* 18.46]

yathā karma yathā śrutam यथा कर्म यथा श्रुतम्, according to their deeds and after the measure of their revealed knowledge. [*Kaṭha* 2.2.7]

yathā prayukto 'smi tathā karomi यथा प्रयुक्तोऽस्मि तथा करोमि, as I am appointed, I work. [cf. *Pāṇḍava Gītā* 57]

yāthātathyataḥ, *yāthātathyato* याथातथ्यतः, याथातथ्यतो perfectly according to their nature. [*Īśā* 8]

yāthātathyato vihitaṁ śāśvatībhyaḥ samābhyaḥ (yathatathyato vihitam shashwatibhyah samabhyah) याथातथ्यतो विहितं शाश्वतीभ्यः समाभ्यः, fixed according to the nature of things from years sempiternal. [cf. *Īśā* 8]

yati यति, one who practises self-mastery by *yoga* and austerity.

yat kiñca यत्किञ्च, whatsoever. [*Īśā* 1]

yat kiñca jagat यत्किञ्च जगत्, whatsoever is individual universe of movement. [*Īśā* 1]

yato naiva nivartante tad dhāma paramaṁ mama यतो नैव निवर्तन्ते तद् धाम परमं मम, whence they revert not, that is My supreme status. [cf. *Gītā* 8.21; 15.6]

yat tapasyasi, yat karoṣi, yad aśnāsi यत्तपस्यसि, यत्करोषि, यदश्नासि whatever energy of *tapasyā* thou puttest forth, whatever thou doest, whatever thou enjoyest. [cf. *Gītā* 9.27]

yātudhāna यातुधान, a kind of demon.

yātudhānī यातुधानी, demon-sorceress.

yaugika-vṛtta [Beng.] যৌগিকবৃত্ত, syllabic metre, also called অক্ষরবৃত্ত.

yava यव, grain (symbolising the formulation of the light in the force of the physical mind). [*Ved.*]

Yavana यवन, Ionian, Greek.

yāvān yaścāsmi tattvataḥ यावान्यश्चास्मि तत्त्वतः, who and how much I am in all the reality and principles of My being. [*Gītā* 18.55]

Yayāti ययाति, legendary Indian king (said to have transferred his old age to his youngest son and passed a thousand years in the enjoyment of sensual pleasures).

yayedaṁ dhāryate jagat ययेदं धार्यते जगत्, by which this world is upheld. [*Gītā* 7.5]

yeṣāṁ loka imāḥ prajāḥ येषां लोक इमाः प्रजाः, from whom are all these living creatures in the world. [*Gītā* 10.6]

yeṣāṁ tvantagataṁ pāpaṁ janānāṁ puṇyakarmaṇām येषां त्वन्तगतं पापं जनानां पुण्यकर्मणाम्, but those men of virtuous deeds, in whom sin has come to an end. [*Gītā* 7.28]

ye yathā māṁ prapadyante ये यथा मां प्रपद्यन्ते, as men approach Me. [see the following]

ye yathā māṁ prapadyante tāṁs tathaiva bhajāmyaham ये यथा मां प्रपद्यन्ते तांस्तथैव भजाम्यहम्, as men approach Me, so I accept them to My love. [*Gītā* 4.11]

yoga योग, 1. joining, union. 2. the union of the soul with the immortal being and consciousness and delight of the Divine. 3. a methodised effort towards self-perfection by the expression of the potentialities latent in the being and union of the human individual with the universal and transcendent existence. 4. [as opposed to *Sāṅkhya*:] the concrete and synthetic realisation of truth; a system of philosophy and spiritual practice systematized by Patanjali, one of the six *darśana*s.

yogadṛṣṭi (yogadrishti) योगदृष्टि, power of vision acquired by the practice of *yoga*.

yogaḥ karmasu kauśalam योगः कर्मसु कौशलम्, *yoga* is skill in works. [*Gītā* 2.50]

yogaḥ prabhavāpyayau योगः प्रभवाप्ययौ, *yoga* is the birth and passing away of things. [cf. *Kaṭha* 2.3.11]

yogakṣema योगक्षेम, getting and having of good; well-being and joy.

yogakṣemaṁ vahāmyaham योगक्षेमं वहाम्यहम्, I bring the getting and having of good. [*Gītā* 9.22]

yogamāyā योगमाया, the power of the Godhead's spiritual consciousness; the power of His Consciousness-Force put out in self-manifestation.

yogaṁ ca mama योगं च मम, and My *yoga*. [*Gītā* 10.7]

yogaśakti (yogashakti) योगशक्ति, *yoga*-force, spiritual force.

yogasaṁnyastakarmāṇam ātmavantaṁ na karmāṇi nibadhnanti योगसंन्यस्तकर्माणमात्मवन्तं न कर्माणि निबध्नन्ति, works do not bind the one who has by *yoga* given up all works and is in possession of the Self. [*Gītā* 4.41]

yogaśāstra (yogashastra) योगशास्त्र, treatise on *yoga*.

yogaścittavṛttinirodhaḥ योगश्चित्तवृत्तिनिरोधः, *yoga* is conquest of the *cittavṛtti*s (all the movements of the mind). [*Yogasūtra* 1.2]

yogashakti, see *yogaśakti*.

yoga-siddhi योगसिद्धि, the perfection which comes by the practice of *yoga*.

yogasthaḥ kuru karmāṇi योगस्थः कुरु कर्माणि, fixed in *yoga* do actions. [*Gītā* 2.48]

yoga-yajña योगयज्ञ, sacrifice of *yoga*.

yogeśvaraḥ Kṛṣṇa योगेश्वरः कृष्णः, *Kṛṣṇa*, the divine Master of the *yoga*. [cf. *Gītā* 18.75, 78]

yogī karmacharī योगी कर्मचारी, a *yogin* who practises by means of selfless work.

yogin योगिन्, 1. one who practises *yoga*. 2. one who is established in spiritual realisation (cf. *sādhaka*). *yogī* [nominative]

yoginī cakra (yogini chakra) योगिनी चक्र, *cakra* of the female *yogin* or of the *śakti* called "Yogini": probably used by Sri Aurobindo as a code word.

yogo hi prabhavāpyayau योगो हि प्रभवाप्ययौ, for *yoga* is the beginning and ending of things. [*Kaṭha* 2.3.11]

yoni योनि, womb.

yo'sau puruṣa (yo'sau purushah) योऽसौ पुरुष, the *puruṣa* there. [cf. *Īśā* 16]

yo vetti asammūḍhaḥ sa martyeṣu sarvapāpaiḥ pramucyate यो वेत्ति असम्मूढः स मर्त्येषु सर्वपापैः प्रमुच्यते, who knows (Me), he, unbewildered among mortals, is delivered from all sin and evil. [*Gītā* 10.3]

yo yacchraddhaḥ sa eva saḥ यो यच्छ्रद्धः

स एव सः, whatever is a man's faith (*śraddhā*), that he is. (*Gītā* 17.3].

yuddha युद्ध, battle, struggle.

Yudhiṣṭhira युधिष्ठिर, the eldest of the five *Pāṇḍava* brothers, noted for his truthfulness and righteousness.

yuga युग, 1. an age. 2. any of the four *yuga*s of a *caturyuga* (*satya*, *tretā*, *dvāpara*, *kali*).

yugadharma युगधर्म, the best ideal of the age.

yuga-sandhyā युगसन्ध्या, the evening of the cycle.

yuga yajñiya युग यज्ञिय, the age of sacrifice.

yuge yuge युगे युगे, from age to age. [*Gītā* 4.8]

yugma-dhvani [Beng.] যুগ্মধ্বনি, conjunct sound.

yujaḥ युजः, yoke-fellows; allies. [*Ved.*]

yujaṁ vṛtreṣu vajriṇam (yujam vritreshu vajrinam) युजं वृत्रेषु वज्रिणम्, the thunderer assailing the *Vṛtra*s. [*ṚV* 1.7.5]

yukta युक्त, 1. yoked; joined. 2. moderate, regulated, done in fit measure. 3. in *yoga*; in union with one's own supreme Self and the informing Self of the universe.

yukta āsīta matparaḥ युक्त आसीत मत्परः, he must sit firm in *yoga*, wholly given up to Me. [*Gītā* 2.61; 6.14]

yuktāhārī yuktanidraḥ युक्ताहारी युक्तनिद्रः, one who eats and sleeps suitably or one who is in *yoga* with the Divine in food and in sleeping. [cf. *Gītā* 6.17]

yuktaḥ kṛtsnakarmakṛt युक्तः कृत्स्नकर्मकृत्, a doer of all actions, in *yoga*. [*Gītā* 4.18]

yuktākṣara [Beng.] যুক্তাক্ষর, conjunct consonant.

yuktivāda युक्तिवाद, resort to reasoned argumentation; rationalism.

yuvākavaḥ, see under *yuvāku*.

yuvā kaviḥ, priyo atithir amartyo mandrajihvaḥ ṛtacit, ṛtāvā युवा कविः, प्रियो अतिथिरमर्त्यो मन्द्रजिह्वः ऋतचित्, ऋतावा, the Youth, the Seer, the beloved and immortal Guest with his honeyed tongue of ecstasy, the Truth-conscious, the Truth-finder. [*Ved.*]

yuvāku युवाकु, full of youthful energy. [*Ved.*]

yuvākavaḥ [plural]

yuvāku śacīnām (yuváku śachínám) युवाकु शचीनाम्, the full energy of the powers. [cf. *ṚV* 1.17.4]

yuvarāja (yuvaraj) युवराज, "the young king": heir apparent, crown prince.

Z

zamīndār [Hind.] ज़मींदार, a landholder.

zanānā (zenana) [Hind.] ज़नाना, part of house where women are segregated.

zilā (zillah) [Hind.] ज़िला, district.

zulm (zulum) [Hind.] ज़ुल्म, tyranny, oppression.

Index

Index to the Complete Works

Scope This index includes references from all of Sri Aurobindo's prose writings in English. The following volumes of THE COMPLETE WORKS are fully indexed:

1 *Early Cultural Writings*
6–7 *Bande Mataram*
8 *Karmayogin*
12 *Essays Divine and Human*
13 *Essays in Philosophy and Yoga*
19 *Essays on the Gita*
20 *The Renaissance in India with A Defence of Indian Culture*
21–22 *The Life Divine*
23–24 *The Synthesis of Yoga*
25 *The Human Cycle, The Ideal of Human Unity, War and Self-Determination*
26 *The Future Poetry with On Quantitative Metre*
27 *Letters on Poetry and Art*
28–31 *Letters on Yoga*
32 *The Mother with Letters on the Mother*
35 *Letters on Himself and the Ashram*
36 *Autobiographical Notes and Other Writings of Historical Interest*

In the following volumes only the essays and discursive commentaries, as opposed to stand-alone translations, are indexed:

14 *Vedic and Philological Studies*
15 *The Secret of the Veda*
16 *Hymns to the Mystic Fire*
17 *Isha Upanishad*
18 *Kena and Other Upanishads*

In *Record of Yoga* (Volumes 10–11) only non-diary portions are indexed.

The following volumes are not indexed:

2 *Collected Poems*
3–4 *Collected Plays and Stories*
5 *Translations*
9 *Writings in Bengali and Sanskrit*
33–34 *Savitri*

Dates and Circumstances Sri Aurobindo worked on the material in THE COMPLETE WORKS over a period of sixty years (1890–1950). He published the majority of his more important writings in books and periodicals at various times, under a variety of circumstances and with different readerships in mind. However, he did not publish a significant number of writings; many of these were published posthumously by his editors. Readers should keep in mind the dates and circumstances of publication—or non-publication—while reading the pieces referred to in this index. The Bibliography on pages 138–210 of the present volume, along with the Notes to the Texts of the constituent volumes, will help them situate the works chronologically and thematically.

Readers also should bear in mind that in works such as *The Life Divine* Sri Aurobindo often presented positions that were not his own in the course of a larger discussion.

Structure The index is structured according to the usual system: main heading, subheading and sub-subheading. Main headings are printed in **bold** type.

The following points should be noted:

(1) Certain large or complex terms have, for convenience, been represented by two or more main headings distinguished from one another by text in square brackets, e.g.: **Agni** [fire, an elemental state of matter]; **Agni** [to the European scholars]; **Agni** [Vedic godhead].

(2) Certain subjects are placed under broad main headings, for example "lyric" under **Poetry**; "Hindu-Mahomedan question" under **Indian National Movement** and "sun" under **Specific symbols**.

(3) References without subheadings indicate either large general discussions of the subject or brief but significant references.

(4) Subheadings are given only as guides and should not be understood as exhaustive statements of the content of the passages cited.

(5) Literary works are listed under the name of the author after other subheadings, if any.

(6) Cross-references are given at the end of some entries. They are of two types: "*see also*" indicates an identity or close relationship between the terms in question; "*cf.*" (compare) indicates a more indefinite relationship.

References are to passages where the subjects are treated *as such*. Thus, while the whole of Volume 19, *Essays on the Gita*, deals with the Gita, only the pages of the book where the Gita is discussed as a distinct entity have been listed under the main heading **Gita**. The same is true of "Yoga" in *The Synthesis of Yoga*, "India" in *The Renaissance in India*, and so forth.

References are presented in the following form: volume numbers in **bold** type and page numbers in roman type. Thus the reference **1**: 25 is to page 25 of Volume 1, *Early Cultural Writings*.

A

Abandonment,
of dharmas, **19**: 556–57, 558–61, 594
of the Shastra, **19**: 481
Abdul Baha, **36**: 287
Abdul Hamid, Sultan, **8**: 190, 290
Abdullah, Sheikh Mohammed, **36**: 517–18
Abercrombie, Lascelles, **27**: 132*fn*, 409, 417, 503, 638
Abhaya(m), **10**: 9; **11**: 1469
Abhiman (*abhimāna*), **31**: 245, 248; **32**: 115, 348
Abhyasa, **11**: 1464–65
Abnormality,
cannot be admitted in the Yoga, **23**: 282–83
may be an effort at greater perfection, **25**: 234
Absolute (the), **12**: 103–5, 196, 346; **17**: 25, 44; **18**: 42, 92, 418; **21**: 82–83, 85, 331, 370, 389–400 *passim*, 492–95; **22**: 660–65 *passim*, 684–86, 728–29, 1034; **23**: 296–98
of all absolutes, **12**: 190
behind everything in life, **25**: 112
beyond Virat, Hiranyagarbha, Prajna, **23**: 341
and contraries, **21**: 622
and the cosmos, **22**: 664, *see also below*: and the universe
corresponding terms / conceptions, **35**: 83–84
and determinations, **21**: 335
erroneous theories of, **13**: 145
fundamental cognition of, **21**: 328
to Heraclitus, **13**: 242–43
idea of self-enrichment through manifestation, **18**: 373
indeterminability of, **21**: 330–31, 347–48
and limitation, **21**: 492–93, 616–17
and the Lord, **18**: 73–74
McTaggart's conception, **28**: 372–73
and Maya, **18**: 392
manifests itself as Being and Becoming, **22**: 685
not incapable of self-determination, **21**: 327
and Parabrahman, **18**: 365–66
and personality / impersonality, **23**: 297
positives and negatives of, **21**: 393–94
and power / dynamis, **21**: 325–26, 474
primary relations of, **21**: 389
and qualities, **21**: 348–49
and the relative (relativities), **18**: 48, 61; **21**: 83, 165, 338, 340, 389–94 *passim*, 398–400 *passim*
supracosmic view of, **22**: 694
three grand realisations: Brahman, Atman, Ishwara, **17**: 401–3
and the universal, **22**: 685
and the universe, **12**: 99, 105; **21**: 340; **22**: 661–65 *passim*, 686; **23**: 118, 293–94, 297–98; **24**: 787
See also Brahman; Eternal; God; Infinite; One; Parabrahman; Reality; Sachchidananda; Spirit; Transcendent; Turiya; Unknowable
Absoluteness,
implies pure delight, **21**: 98–99
Absolutism, **25**: 380, 455–60 *passim*
in India, **7**: 945–46
rationale of, **25**: 459
spiritual, **22**: 891
view of reality, **22**: 661
See also Monarchy, centralising / absolute; *cf.* Sovereign authority
Absorption, yogic, **12**: 25
Abstention / Abstinence,
from particular foods in the absence of acute illness, **31**: 557
wrong, **12**: 473
Abstractions,
and intellect, heart, life, **24**: 578–79
Abyssinia, **25**: 53*fn*, 348, 525, 528
Ācāra, **1**: 499, 551
Acceptance,
as disciple, **35**: 539–58 *passim*
of the Mother, **32**: 335–37
Accidents, **28**: 528; **31**: 800–1; **32**: 308, 360–61
Achetanam, **18**: 393
Achittam, **16**: 723
Acitti, **13**: 339; **21**: 506
Acquired characteristics, **13**: 170
and the vital and mental worlds, **13**: 174–75
Action, **12**: 459–61 *passim*; **17**: 485
abstention and aversion, **23**: 348
act of the moment, value and importance of, **13**: 354
aggressive, **29**: 272

Action (cont.),
always relative, **25**: 153
arises out of what we are, **13**: 120
based on immobile calm, **23**: 95
basis of in spiritual life, **23**: 164
being right or wrong, becoming conscious of, **29**: 260–61
"cleaveth not to a man", **17**: 5, 16*fn*, 46, 194, 200, 382, 384, 491, 501–2
concerted, **7**: 514–15
consecration of, **23**: 92
and consequence, **13**: 373
desireless, **19**: 102–3, 109–11, 115; **23**: 102–5, 266–67; **28**: 46
determined by swabhava of individual and of species, **13**: 380, *see also Svabhāva-niyataṁ karma*
Divine, *see* Divine action
of the divine Shakti, **24**: 762–70
does not limit our true being, **21**: 476–77
and equality, **13**: 122; **24**: 721–28
the essence of life, **21**: 71
ethical and yogic, **24**: 564
and ethics and religion, **25**: 162
and Fate, **13**: 159–60
forces us into contact with the divine Power, **23**: 514
founded on spiritual truth, **22**: 962
and freedom (from the modes), **17**: 20, 86; **19**: 431
giving up the fruit of, *see* Surrender, of the fruit of action
on the gnostic basis, **24**: 695–96
of the gnostic being, **22**: 1011–12, 1015, 1034–46 *passim*, 1066, 1102; **23**: 489
in God, not in the ego, **23**: 101
of the God-knower, **19**: 139
governed in its last result by the One, **23**: 110
greater motives of, **13**: 374
has no value of its own, **17**: 504
helps towards growth of the Divine within, **25**: 153
and the idea of Karma, **13**: 379
and the immutable Self, **19**: 256–57
impersonal, **19**: 546, 547–48
and inaction, **12**: 437, 438; **13**: 58–59; **17**: 45, 88, 483; **19**: 82, 108–9, 177–78, 283, 465, 494–97 *passim*, 547–48, 570
and the Indian tradition, **29**: 250
of the Infinite, **21**: 346–47
as instrument, **11**: 1464; **23**: 250
and intelligence, **25**: 120
intuitive, **24**: 901–902
and knowledge, **16**: 715–16
and the law of the Truth, **17**: 72–73
of the liberated man (*muktasya karma*), **19**: 135, 179–87 *passim*, 450–64 *passim*, 496, 536, 561, 585–88; **23**: 268; **21**: 476
liberating, **19**: 538
limitations of, freely accepted, **21**: 477
in the presence of the Mother, **23**: 253
in man, and universal action in Nature, **12**: 124
by the mere organs (*kevalair indriyair*), **23**: 403–5
of mind on mind, **13**: 25, 27
moderation in, **23**: 348
and the Mother's Force, **32**: 230
need for a rule of, **13**: 334
and Nirvana, **19**: 235–46 *passim*
occult sources of, **28**: 218
on the gnostic basis, **24**: 695–96
one Force behind each, **28**: 25
organs (*indriyas*, senses) of, **19**: 73, 97, 108, 109*fn*; **24**: 664, *cf.* Knowledge, organs of
outward, change of, **24**: 726
perfect, **24**: 725–27
from personal desire, and controlled by Shastra, **19**: 477
psychic, **28**: 113
purpose of, **12**: 466
and quality, **1**: 69–71
and quietness of mind, **27**: 731
and reaction, **13**: 408
in human action, **25**: 523–24
resultant of the energy of the being, **22**: 841
and sacrifice, **19**: 457–58, 535; **23**: 105
spiritual, *see* Spiritual action
standards of, *see* Standards of action / conduct
supramental, *see* Supramental action
supreme law of, **19**: 572
surrender of, **13**: 80; **19**: 458–59
tamasic, rajasic, sattwic, **19**: 254
and dictated by the spirit, **19**: 500–1
and the traditional systems of Jnanayoga, **23**: 287–88

Action (cont.),
true automatic, **29**: 264
the true way of acting, **30**: 225
universal, *see* Universal action
from within, **28**: 270
without attachment or ego, **28**: 46
without light by which to act, **35**: 194
and work and service, **29**: 246
and Yoga, **13**: 510; **16**: 523; **19**: 102–3, 108; **23**: 514; **24**: 545, *cf.* Yoga of Works
in the Yoga of Patanjali, and in the Gita, **19**: 69–70
of the Yogin, **13**: 58–59
See also Activity; Karma; Work(s)
Activism, social and political, **28**: 444
Activity,
founded on inner passivity, **23**: 403–5
and the Gunas, **17**: 286
human, *see* Human activity
mental, *see* Mind, active
of mind and of supermind, reversed priority and importance, **24**: 862
and passivity, **21**: 592–98
and Prana, **17**: 253–54
See also Action
Actualities / Actuals, **21**: 328, 344
intuitive vision of, **24**: 901
and possibilities, *see* Possibility(ies), and actualities
Cf. Potentiality(ies)
Adam and Eve, **21**: 56
Adamson, Harvey, **7**: 771–76, 993
Adaptation, **12**: 124
Adesh (*ādeśa*), **24**: 804, 836, 880; **29**: 364; **36**: 63, 89–90, 101, *see also* Command; *cf.* Voice
Adhama gati, **16**: 472
Adhar(a), **13**: 75; **16**: 472, 499, 512, 563, 590
defined, **28**: 167
must be made fit, **28**: 301
only the Divine should be called into one's personal, **30**: 306
standing apart from, **13**: 85–86
Adhara-siddhi, **10**: 23
Adharma, and spiritual life, **28**: 439
Adhibhūta, **18**: 18; **19**: 291, 292, 293
Adhidaiva, **18**: 18; **19**: 291, 292, 294
Adhikāra, **20**: 195, 218, 220–24; **26**: 44; **29**: 492, *see also* Capacity
Adhiyajña, **14**: 7; **19**: 291, 292
Adhrigu, **16**: 713
Adhwara (Yajna), **16**: 499, 540, 556, 557
Adhwaryu, **16**: 528, 593, 594, 673, 689
Adhyaropa, **16**: 516; **18**: 367
Adhyātma, **18**: 18; **19**: 291, 292
Adhyatmayoga, **13**: 73, 82; **16**: 481
Aditi, **14**: 47, 72, 75; **15**: 98, 104, 123, 202, 301, 340, 381, 475, 494; **16**: 590, 598, 656, 648; **26**: 223, 229
and Diti (Danu), **15**: 131, 207–9, 232, 243, 473–74
and Mitra and Varuna, **15**: 513
See also The (Divine) Mother [general]
Adityas / Adityah, **14**: 75, 112, 155, 180; **15**: 189, 379, 491–99 *passim*; **16**: 590, 678, 704, *cf.* Vedic god(head)s
Administration, **25**: 456
three principal parts, **25**: 449
uniformity and centralisation, **25**: 440–44 *passim*, 497–504 *passim*
and the World-State, **25**: 497, 499
Cf. Government
Adoration, **19**: 353; **23**: 158–68 *passim*; **24**: 572
approach to Reality through, **22**: 936
and equality, **19**: 443
and knowledge, **19**: 324–25
See also Bhakti; Devotion; Love for the Divine; Worship
Adri, *see* Hill
Adultery, with God, **12**: 481
Advance Distributing Company, letters to, **36**: 383–88
Adventure,
delight of, **21**: 528
of the Ignorance, **21**: 434; **22**: 1106
of self-recovery, **22**: 708
of the soul, **21**: 35, 169, 427; **22**: 824
spiritual, **22**: 700
Adverse movements, overcoming, **35**: 378
Adverse forces, *see* Hostile forces
Adversity, and soul evolution, **13**: 267–68
Advertisements, **35**: 71
Adwaita (*advaita*), **13**: 88, 230; **17**: 96, 557, 576, 577, 579; **18**: 274, 339, 401–3 *passim*; **19**: 445; **23**: 441; **28**: 68–69, 138; **30**: 328
comprehensive (of the *Arya*), **13**: 107
denial of individuality, **23**: 357
and Dwaita and Visishtadwaita, **12**: 334; **13**: 66; **17**: 202, 363; **18**: 403; **30**: 270

of the Gita, **19**: 448
and Mayavada and Vedanta, **29**: 392–93
monistic, **12**: 209
real/true, **19**: 448; **21**: 35, 164
realistic, **29**: 391–97 *passim*
and rebirth, **22**: 782–83
of Shankara, **29**: 447–58 *passim*
See also Monism; *cf.* Mayavada; Vedanta
Adwaitavada, **1**: 605; **35**: 129
Adwaitin (the), **16**: 516
and the theist, **1**: 573
Adya Shakti (*ādyā śakti*), **6**: 86, 311; **17**: 159; **21**: 89; **28**: 460; **29**: 444, 448; **32**: 56, 57, 66; **35**: 105, 106, *see also* Divine Mother; Parashakti
A.E. (George Russell), **26**: 5, 173, 181, 190, 203, 212, 221, 247, 271; **27**: 15, 349, 361, 417, 423, 455, 473, 516–17
on Amal Kiran, **27**: 515–16
and rhythm, **26**: 181
and the spiritual, **26**: 203–4, 247; **27**: 431
and the use of "high light" words in spiritual poetry, **27**: 100
and Yeats, **27**: 416–17, 431
work: Sibyl, **27**: 417
Aeschylus, **1**: 307; **26**: 75, 91, 168; **27**: 46, 70, 168, 178, 179, 180, 282, 368, 369, 382
Aesthesis, **27**: 40, 43
divine, **27**: 42
of many kinds, **27**: 29
overmind aesthesis, **27**: 28, 31, 39–45 *passim*, 75
static and dynamic, **27**: 39
Cf. Aesthetic…; Beauty; Rasa
Aesthetic being,
highest aim, **25**: 229
Indian attitude towards, **20**: 227
not the whole man, **25**: 100
Aesthetic culture,
and ethical culture, **25**: 95–101
Aesthetic faculties, help of, **1**: 439
Aesthetic man, **25**: 95–96
Aesthetic mind, **24**: 668–69
gateway to the intuitive mind, **26**: 214
Aesthetic nature of man,
aim and consummation of, **25**: 155
Aesthetic reception of things, **21**: 116–17
Aesthetic sense, and conduct, **1**: 440
Aesthetics, **27**: 27–28
of Benedetto Croce, **27**: 556–58
and truth, **27**: 45
Affection,
and friendship, **31**: 294–98
psychic in its nature, **31**: 284
tamasic, rajasic, sattwic, **31**: 296
Cf. Friendship; Love
Affirmations, and negations, **21**: 429, 431, 493–94; **22**: 663
Afghanistan, **7**: 313, 670
Africa, **25**: 528, 669
and European imperialism, **25**: 429, 436, 525
and the League of Nations, **25**: 645, 652
Northern, *see* Northern Africa
Afridi raids, **7**: 956
Agamemnon, **36**: 127
Agastya,
and the Agastya Shastras, **1**: 580
and Indra, **15**: 254–56
and the Maruts, **15**: 255, 266–75
Agathon (Greek poet), **1**: 4–5
Agathon (the good), **1**: 443
Age (period, epoch),
Augustan, **26**: 54, 97–98, 148
classic(al), **26**: 90
commercial/economic, **25**: 79–80, 238, 487
conventional, **25**: 7, 13, 14, 16, 44
copper, **25**: 13
Elizabethan, *see* Elizabethan age
golden, *see* Golden age
ideal, **25**: 126
of increasingly intuitive mind, **26**: 217
individualistic, *see* Individualistic age
infrarational, *see* Infrarational age
intellectual, *see* Rational age
of intuitive knowledge, of metaphysical knowledge and of experimental science, **21**: 74–75
iron, **25**: 12, 127
materialistic, **25**: 238; **26**: 219
mediaeval (the Middle Ages), *see* Europe, mediaeval period; Middle Ages
modern, **26**: 107–8, 124, 132
new, **26**: 160, 165, 171, 199, 214, 221, 223, 231
of realism, and the cult of vital power, **26**: 228

of reason, *see* Rational age
spiritual, *see* Spiritual age
subjective, *see* Subjective age
suprarational, **25**: 184
symbolic, *see* Symbolic age
typal, *see* Typal age
Vedic, *see* Vedic age
Victorian, **26**: 57, 149, 155, 158, 159
See also Yugas
Agency, illusion of, **13**: 55
Agglomerates, continental, **25**: 589–91
Aggregate(s),
graduation of, **25**: 285–86
human / social, **25**: 366–68
law followed by Nature in building up, **25**: 326
and the individual, *see* Individual and the collectivity
See also Collective…; Collectivity; Community; Group; Society
Aggregation, **21**: 196, 198, 213–18 *passim*, 259
and ensoulment, **21**: 198*fn*
law of, **21**: 252
Aggressiveness, not a sin, **7**: 1117
Agitation,
stops the action of the Force, **31**: 579
Agnayi, **14**: 37
Agni [fire, an elemental state of matter], **17**: 128, 246, 250, 509, *see also* Fire, Agni fire
Agni [to the European scholars], **14**: 16–18, 84
Agni [Vedic godhead], **14**: 36, 63–68 *passim*, 118, 177–78, 364; **15**: 64–69 *passim*, 117–21 *passim*, 147, 277–84, 345–46, 354, 491, 493; **16**: 12, 21, 469–74 *passim*, 481–90 *passim*, 502, 510, 511, 521–743 *passim*; **17**: 68, 76–81 *passim*, 321–22, 327, 329, 336, 456, 457; **18**: 8, 83; **26**: 226; **27**: 337; **30**: 155, 371–73, 476
acting in the mind, the vital and the body, **27**: 85–86
and the Angiras legend, **15**: 141–48
and the Angiras Rishis, **15**: 159–72, 243; **16**: 505
the basis of forms, **28**: 386; **35**: 386
the divine force, **15**: 215, 286, 297, 393, 417, 547
the divine (creative, truth-conscious) will (seer-will), **12**: 287; **15**: 202, 387–92; **16**: 18; **17**: 10, 77–78; **18**: 20
and the ever-living Fire of Heraclitus, **13**: 217, 226, 230, 234
the fire (flame) of sacrifice, **15**: 91, 379–80; **19**: 119
the god of fire, **14**: 190; **15**: 6, 56
heat of, **18**: 81; **29**: 162
in himself, **16**: 523–25
hymns to, **15**: 387–470
the Immortal in mortals, **15**: 65, 66, 118, 168
the inner (sacred) fire (flame), **14**: 28; **16**: 20; **26**: 218
in the Isha Upanishad, **15**: 7
jātavedas, **15**: 65, 284; **16**: 483, 492, 525, 531, 593, 594, 651, 661, 689, 713, 717–18; **17**: 80; **18**: 81
in the Kena Upanishad, **18**: 81–82
leader of the journey, **15**: 168
medium of the interchange between the mortal and the Immortal, **15**: 66
and Mitra, *see* Mitra, and Agni
and the Mother's Force, **30**: 373
outwardly and inwardly, **16**: 678
own home of, **15**: 68, 71, 104, 173, 203, 278, *see also* Swar
pāvaka, **27**: 85, *see also* Psychic fire
and the psychic fire, **30**: 373–74
psychological function of, **16**: 690, 735
and scientists, artists *etc.*, **30**: 372–73
subtle action of, **28**: 306, 307; **35**: 293–94
two aspects, **16**: 566
two characteristics, **16**: 689
in the (Rig) Veda, **14**: 10–13; **29**: 418, 420
Vaidyuta Agni, **28**: 458
and the Vedic horse, **15**: 309; **16**: 15
the Vedic trinity of, **28**: 386, 458
Cf. Divine Will
Agni-bird (Bird of Fire), **27**: 294
Agnis, **16**: 466
Agnosticism, **13**: 184; **21**: 12, 14, 588; **23**: 141; **31**: 414–15
the end of all science, **17**: 377
and European thought, **28**: 351
and Truth, **28**: 351–52
Ahaituka sat, **16**: 471
Ahaituka tapas, **16**: 483–84
Ahaitukananda, **11**: 1481
Aham, **10**: 10; **11**: 1460, 1481

Ahambhava, **28**: 112
Ahana, **14**: 190
Ahankara (*ahaṁkāra*), **7**: 938; **10**: 15; **11**: 1481; **12**: 36, 100; **16**: 471, 518; **17**: 18, 472; **19**: 73, 74–75; **28**: 22; **31**: 225, 231
born in buddhi, not manas, **18**: 425
rajasic, tamasic, sattwic, **13**: 83–85
sattwic, **17**: 405; **36**: 193–94
in the system of the Sankhyas, **19**: 73, 74–75; **21**: 88
the very root of sin, **17**: 143
See also Ego
Ahi Vritra, **15**: 31, *see also* Vritra(s)
Ahimsa (non-violence), **19**: 563, 564; **28**: 434–35, 524; **36**: 48–49, 72–73
and destruction, **28**: 435
effect on animals, **35**: 188
See also Passive resistance
Ahmed, Asanuddin, **7**: 605–7
Ahmedabad,
Congress at, **6**: 65; **7**: 797; **36**: 51
trip to, **36**: 141
Ahmedabad Fine Mills, **7**: 607–8
Ahriman, **13**: 386; **14**: 7; **19**: 173; **28**: 283
and Ormuzd, **12**: 149; **17**: 278; **19**: 45; **21**: 413
Ahuramazda, **13**: 338, 386; **15**: 523*fn*
seven angels of, **15**: 160
See also Zoroastrianism
Aids, four: *śāstra*, *utsāha*, *guru*, *kāla*, **23**: 53–68
Aim (goal, object, purpose, intention), **13**: 199–201
the cosmic purpose, **22**: 788
of descent into Ignorance / Nescience, **21**: 612–13
of evolution, **21**: 279, 647–48; **22**: 1054, 1107
of exclusive concentration, **21**: 612–13
of human striving and of the whole working of Nature, **13**: 326
illusory idea of a goal, **17**: 26
of the Integral Yoga, *see* Integral Yoga, aim of
of life, *see* Aim of life
of man, **21**: 41, 48; **22**: 711
of manifestation, **22**: 1044–45
of nature, *see* Nature, aim (goal) of
of sadhana, *see* Sadhana, aim(s) of
true, of human effort, **12**: 338
Aim (object) **of life**, **12**: 100; **17**: 380, 444–45; **22**: 684, 685, 713, 1059; **23**: 21, 193; **28**: 518
and the difficulties of Yoga, **31**: 625–27
four theories regarding, **22**: 693–709 *passim*
in the Ignorance, **22**: 1016–17
true, **23**: 175–76
Air [an elemental state of matter], **16**: 678; **17**: 127, 128, 246, 250; **18**: 197–205, 268*fn*; **21**: 628, *see also* Vayu
Aishwarya (*aiśvaryam*), **1**: 505; **10**: 19–21; **11**: 1474, 1475
Aitareya Upanishad, **12**: 385; **13**: 180; **14**: 177; **15**: 260; **16**: 721; **17**: 407, 568; **18**: 36, 197–205; **23**: 10
hint of evolution, **17**: 228
subject of, **17**: 370
Aiyangar, Parthasarathi ("the Psalmodist"), **36**: 187–88, 215
extract from a letter to, **36**: 170–71
Aiyar, Krishnaswamy, **6**: 253; **7**: 551, 743
Aiyar, Subramaniya, **6**: 292
Aiyar, T. Paramasiva, **15**: 30, 31
Aiyar, V.V.S., **36**: 222–23
Aja, **14**: 37
Ajanta, **1**: 593; **20**: 298, 301, 303, 310–12
Ajatashatru, **13**: 72
Ājñā / Ājñāna(m) (knowledge-will), **10**: 21; **18**: 51–52, 56, 371, *cf. Prajñāna*; *Saṁjñāna*; *Vijñāna*
Ajna Chakra (*ājñācakra*), *see* Chakras [specific], *ājñā*
Ajñāna(m) (ignorance), **11**: 1479, 1480; **16**: 517
Ajwa, trip to, **36**: 141–43
Akasha (*ākāśa*), **17**: 126, 128, 246–47, 394; **14**: 53–56 *passim*, 580; **30**: 137, 148, 276, *see also* Ether
Akash(a) Brahman, **23**: 371; **30**: 398
Ākāśa lipi, **24**: 895
Akbar, **20**: 442; **25**: 458
Akenside, Mark, **1**: 136–39 *passim*
Akharas, **6**: 430, 447–48
Akshara Purusha (*akṣara puruṣa)*, **17**: 488; **19**: 79, 83, 117*fn*, 229–32, 241, 294, 436–37, 530; **29**: 316
and Kshara (Purusha), **12**: 216; **13**: 52–56 *passim*; **17**: 32, 489; **21**: 595; **28**: 114; **29**: 444

the Mother in regard to, **32**: 56
and the Purushottama, **19**: 440–41
and status beyond the Gunas, **19**: 231
See also Immutable; Immutable Self; *cf.* Kshara; Purusha, triple
Aksharam, double meaning, **18**: 260
Alam, Shamsul, **36**: 92, 100
Albania, **25**: 348
Alcaeus, **27**: 139, 145
Alcibiades, **13**: 216
Alexander, **1**: 198, 199, 200, 202, 520; **13**: 116, 142; **25**: 362, 365
invasion of India (Asia), **20**: 390, 436, 439
Alfassa, Mirra, *see* The Mother [of Sri Aurobindo Ashram]
Alipore Bomb Case, **8**: 7–8, 194, 402; **36**: 8, 72, 78, 84–85, 269
appeal, **8**: 327
judgment, **8**: 331–33
Alipore Jail, **8**: 5–10, 103; **36**: 8, 60, 94, 97, 116, 179, 238
All (the), **21**: 35–36
in each and each in, **21**: 124, 137, 335, 387, 493–94
the vision of, **17**: 35–36
All-Bliss (All-Delight), **18**: 17; **21**: 420–21, *see also* Ananda; Beatitude; Bliss; Delight
All-gods, **14**: 51; **15**: 87, 89–90, 301, 491, 496, 498, *see also Vishwadevas*
All India (Congress) Committee, **7**: 570, 724, 726, 736, 740, 743, 744, 764, 765, 786, 919, 996–97, 999; **36**: 258
All India Radio, message on the 15th of August 1947, **36**: 474–80
All-Knowledge, **21**: 516, *cf.* Omniscience
All-love, *see* Universal love
All-Soul, **22**: 799–800, 810
and the individual, **13**: 289–91, 379
All-strength, **31**: 454
All-Will, **22**: 1034
and free-will, **13**: 158–62
Allahabad Convention [1908], **7**: 1004–5, 1052–58 *passim*, 1081, 1082, 1087–88
Allegory, **26**: 36
Spenser and, **26**: 84–85
and symbolism, **27**: 89–90
Allies (allied nations in World War II), **36**: 464–67 *passim*
contributions to war funds, **36**: 453–54
on the side of the evolutionary forces, **35**: 213–16
support for, **36**: 65–66, 103–4
Allopathy, **31**: 582–83
Aloofness, **31**: 325–26
Alsace-Lorraine (Alsace, Lorraine, *Elsass-Lothringen*), **25**: 310, 312, 318, 329, 398, 432, 529, 535
Alternations,
of consciousness, **23**: 120; **30**: 59–62
of good and bad vital conditions, **31**: 148–49
in the intensity of the force, **30**: 479
period of, **23**: 364
of states of light and states of darkness, day and night, **23**: 180; **24**: 597; **30**: 57
Altruism, **1**: 335; **12**: 455, 456, 470; **13**: 454; **17**: 150, 465; **19**: 127; **21**: 651–52; **22**: 1065, 1085; **23**: 25, 151, 152, 164, 175, 358; **25**: 628
a disguise of egoism, **23**: 331
passion of the altruist, **13**: 79
philosophical justification, **17**: 186–88
Alwar, meaning of, **13**: 466
Alwars, **13**: 466; **20**: 377, 382, *cf.* Andal; Nammalwar; Tamil saints
Amal Kiran (K.D. Sethna), **27**: 24, 180, 203–4, 205–6, 454, 457, 473–74, 498–515, 570, 580, 654
A.E. on, **27**: 515–16
overhead poetry: examples and evaluations, **27**: 53–62
Sri Aurobindo's notes and letters to, **36**: 514–24
Ambition, **28**: 181, 187, 194–96 *passim*, 240, 444, 506, 510, 571; **31**: 239; **32**: 8, 152
and desire for fame, **27**: 600–1
literary, and aspiration, **27**: 598–600
and madness, **31**: 807
in the subject race, fatal to foreign rule, **6**: 364–66
America [continent],
Americanisation of, **25**: 590
culturally a province of Europe, **25**: 516
formation of a continental agglomerate, **25**: 589
Pan-Americanism, **25**: 396
possibility of an inter-American State, **25**: 401–2

republican tendency, **25**: 467, 470
and a United States of Europe, **25**: 351–52
Cf. United States of America
Amitabha Buddha, **28**: 143; **29**: 434; **23**: 269
Amour-propre, **31**: 152–53, 243
Amrita (K.A. Iyengar), **36**: 297, 299
Amrita Bazar Patrika, **7**: 509, 515–16, 1000; **8**: 163, 265, 340, 342, 363, 405–6; **36**: 84, 216, 242
Amrita(m) (*amṛtam*), **11**: 1479; **12**: 97; **14**: 29, 33, 34, 47, 52, 62, 69, 78, 101, 103; **15**: 26, 74, 141, 145; **16**: 482, 538; **17**: 29, 33, 357, 525; **19**: 120; **24**: 605; **30**: 462, *see also* Immortality, nectar of; Soma
Amritsar, Congress at, **36**: 256
An (root family), **14**: 583–90
Anacreon, **26**: 11; **27**: 46, 594, 595
Anaesthesia, **18**: 310
Anahata, *see* Chakras [specific], *hṛtpadma* or *anāhata*
Analysis, **31**: 25–26
and faith, **8**: 85–86
Ananda, **1**: 444; **11**: 1460, 1461, 1464; **12**: 84, 96, 205–8 *passim*, 273–74; **13**: 82, 86; **14**: 55–56, 78, 154; **15**: 303; **16**: 469–73 *passim*, 483–85 *passim*, 511–12, 518–24 *passim*, 551–52, 595–96, 718–19; **17**: 443–44, 541–42; **19**: 184, 382, 460–61, 466, 467, 560, 588–90; **22**: 1025–27; **23**: 498; **28**: 14, 27, 205, 338; **29**: 9–15
absolute, **19**: 506
active and shanta, **29**: 157
and aesthesis, **27**: 41, 50
on all planes, **23**: 504
ascent to the Ananda (plane), **12**: 371; **28**: 299
and beatitude, **17**: 29
and (universal) beauty, **27**: 120–23 *passim*, 700, 702–3
and Bhoga and Rasa, **27**: 40, 42, 700–1, 702
of Brahman, experience of, **28**: 322
and Chit, **12**: 99; **23**: 389
and Sat, **12**: 103; **14**: 42, 131; **16**: 479, 514, 515, 623, 713; **18**: 369, 393
condition for permanence, **29**: 9
and/of creation, **13**: 356–57; **16**: 721; **23**: 506; **26**: 264; **27**: 107; **29**: 270
creative power, **14**: 45
the crown of the Yoga, **29**: 10
defined, **25**: 101*fn*
denial of, **13**: 483; **21**: 263
descent of, **28**: 300; **30**: 326, 449, 461–62
and the rising of vital-physical passion, **30**: 462
and sexual impurity, **22**: 948–49
and desire, **17**: 85*fn*, 86; **31**: 253
dynamic, **28**: 42
and enjoyment, **28**: 195
essential delight, **26**: 12
experience of, on every plane of existence, **23**: 499; **30**: 378
God as, **12**: 489
and gnosis (Vijnana), **13**: 75; **14**: 77; **23**: 498–510; **16**: 583
of the inner vital, **31**: 121
and instinctive pleasure of existence, **28**: 27
and joy and grief (sorrow, pain), **12**: 101; **17**: 29, 460–61; **19**: 560; **23**: 495
and joy, love and beauty, **1**: 440
and joy and pleasure, **12**: 253
and Krishna, **28**: 499
and life, **12**: 205
and love, **28**: 6; **24**: 605
of love, **29**: 348–49
and the lower vital, **31**: 165–68
and Mahakali, Mahalakshmi, **32**: 20
the Mother's Personality of, **32**: 23–24
and the nature of the self, **28**: 106
negative and positive, **11**: 1479
not to be let out in action or turned into outward vital joy, **31**: 134
one of the five principles, **14**: 368
and pain, *see* Pain, and Ananda
and pain and pleasure, *see* Pain and pleasure, and Ananda
and pain, grief and suffering, **24**: 602
physical, **11**: 1477, 1481
in physical Nature, *see* Physical nature, even what is terrible…
and pleasure, *see* Pleasure, and Ananda
and poetry, **26**: 12, 30, 224, 255–67 *passim*, 282
and *rasa*, **24**: 717
sama ānanda, **10**: 4, 5, 25, 28; **11**: 1468

śārīra ānanda, **30**: 378
seeking the Divine for Ananda (or power *etc.*), **29**: 10–13
seven essential forms of, **16**: 710, 723
sex pleasure: a degradation of, **31**: 500
and Shanti (peace), **29**: 156–57; **30**: 54
and soma, **14**: 69; **15**: 74, 103, 261; **16**: 579, 611, 655, 678
and suffering, *see* Suffering, and Ananda
supports all life and activity, **14**: 360; **22**: 867
and supermind, **29**: 466
supramental, **19**: 542
and Tapas, **16**: 531
and real Ideas, **23**: 44
and true activity of the senses, **28**: 207
the true creative principle, **23**: 506–7
and Truth (*ṛtam*), **15**: 96–97
universal, **19**: 360
varieties of, **11**: 1481
as Will, **17**: 181, 234
See also All-Bliss; Beatitude; Bliss; Delight; Mayas; *cf.* Ecstasy; Joy; Happiness; Rapture; Sachchidananda; Sukham
Ananda Akasha, **24**: 594, 866
Ananda(m) Brahma(n), **10**: 23; **11**: 1478; **24**: 593–98
Anandagiri, **18**: 319
Ānanda(maya) koṣa, *see* Bliss sheath
Anandaloka, **14**: 33, 42; **24**: 506
Anandamaya Purusha (*ānandamaya puruṣa*), **17**: 33, 478; **23**: 474, 498–99, 526; **24**: 580
realisation of in every part of the Adhara, **10**: 4
see also Bliss-self
Ananke, **22**: 997, *see also* Necessity
Ananta (Vishnu's snake), **15**: 107; **17**: 246; **18**: 397; **30**: 155–56
Ananta(m) Brahma(n), **10**: 23; **11**: 1478, 1479
Anantaguna Brahman, **10**: 29; **12**: 407; **13**: 77; **23**: 380, 381, 382; **24**: 584, 585, 586, 683, 742, 751
Anantam, **18**: 377
bliss viewed objectively, **18**: 371–72
See also Infinity
Anarchism / Anarchy, **1**: 547; **7**: 1113; **8**: 40–41, 84, 131, 295, 424, 451–52; **12**: 465, 468; **13**: 37; **25**: 56
intellectual (anarchistic thought), **25**: 202, 212, 215–19 *passim*, 511, *see also below*: philosophic(al)
and internationalism, **25**: 548, 551
philosophic(al), **8**: 84; **25**: 22, 292, 414, *see also above*: intellectual
revolt of, **25**: 22, 212, 216, 522, 576
spiritual, **25**: 202, 219, 259, 511
Swaraj and the coming of, **7**: 903–6
vitalistic, **25**: 216
Anathema Maranatha, **12**: 486
Anaximander, **13**: 222, 231
Anaximenes, **13**: 233
Ancestors, **16**: 604–5, 718, *see also* Fathers; Pitris
Andal, **13**: 465–66
Andhra University, **36**: 498–506
Angarakshana, **36**: 182–83
Angel of life, **23**: 178
Anger, **12**: 453, 463; **13**: 34; **18**: 58; **21**: 609; **24**: 650; **27**: 316; **31**: 267–71, 348–49
coming from outside, **31**: 271–74
and illness, **31**: 571
may help if turned against all who are hostile to the Divine, **31**: 276
opens door to hostile forces, **31**: 267
and the psychic, **31**: 274
righteous, **31**: 660
in work, **29**: 280
wrong form of something that in itself has a value, **29**: 281
Angiras,
Agni as, **16**: 505, 548, 571
special sense in the Veda, **16**: 564
Angirasas (Angirases, Angiras Rishis), **15**: 159–210 *passim*, 240, 241–42, 245, 383, 483; **16**: 16, 564, 678, 694
achievement of, **15**: 199–210 *passim*
and the Angiras(a) legend (myth of the lost cows), **15**: 124, 127–30 *passim*, 138–58 *passim*, 183, 195–98 *passim*, 211–18 *passim*, 223, 241–47 *passim*
and the finding of Swar or the Sun, **15**: 149–58 *passim*
See also Seven Angirasas; *cf.* Fathers
Anglo-Celtic aggressiveness, **26**: 155
Anglo-Celtic mind / spirit, **26**: 62, 151, 199
Anglo-India, **6**: 58, 114, 140, 190, 205, 220, 346, 383; **7**: 481–82, 521, 602–3, 707, 716–17, 773, 777–79

Anglo-Indian(s), **1**: 446; **6**: 18–19, 25, 55–57 *passim*, 62, 342, 424; **7**: 471, 650
Anglo-Indian bureaucracy, material vs. spiritual power of, **7**: 610–11
Anglo-Indian community, **8**: 73–74, 207, 437, 441, 443
Anglo-Indian courts, **6**: 288
Anglo-Indian Defence Association, **6**: 392; **7**: 597, 1006
Anglo-Indian press / papers, **6**: 111, 151, 152, 171, 178, 206, 248–51, 337, 409, 412, 414, 437–38; **7**: 465, 477, 546, 566, 597, 601–3, 638, 670
Anglo-Norman mind / temperament, **26**: 54–55
Anglo-Saxon (the),
characteristics, **7**: 1087; **26**: 51–52, 53–55, 65, 68, 97–98, 306
and Irish character / humour, **27**: 535
Cf. English; Saxon
Aniketa, **23**: 506
Anima (*aṇimā*), **1**: 504; **10**: 19, 22; **11**: 1473, 1475
Animal(s), **12**: 254; **13**: 433; **19**: 220; **22**: 737, 739; **28**: 406–7, 427
communication between, **22**: 1077–78
consciousness of, **22**: 1079; **28**: 403–4
ego-sense of, **21**: 538
emotional being of, **28**: 406
and the Gunas, **19**: 219–20
helper and bar, **13**: 199
intelligence (and will) of, **24**: 665; **31**: 15–16
and intuition and instinct, **21**: 635–37 *passim*; **22**: 930
a living laboratory, **21**: 6
and man, **1**: 61–65 *passim*; **13**: 19, 62, 113, 405, 502, 503; **21**: 397; **22**: 741–44 *passim*; **23**: 79; **24**: 624, 783; **35**: 134
and the gods, **21**: 51
and the superman, **23**: 80
see also Animal life, and human life
in man, **23**: 388
mental faculties of, **28**: 403–4
organisation of life in, **18**: 303–4
psychic entity in, calling down the mind Purusha, **22**: 873
rebirth as, **22**: 791–92; **28**: 550
symbolic, *see* Symbolic animals
taking life of, **28**: 524
time-sense in, **28**: 407
transition from man to, **22**: 869–71 *passim*
Animal life, **21**: 190; **22**: 957
and evil, **21**: 630
and human life, **25**: 422
and plant life, **13**: 471
See also Life, subhuman
Animal mentality, **22**: 741, 871, *see also* Animal(s), mental faculties of
Animal soul, **22**: 779; **25**: 103; **28**: 115, 117
Animism, **14**: 26, 122; **17**: 312; **22**: 726
Aniruddha, **1**: 532, 533
Anna(m), **10**: 7; **11**: 1460, 1461; **14**: 33, 41, 56, 120, 131; **16**: 469, 470, 518–19; **17**: 29*fn*
and Prana, **17**: 238–39
See also Matter
Anna(maya) koṣa, *see* Physical sheath
Annamaya Purusha (*Annamaya puruṣa*), **17**: 33; **23**: 466–67; **24**: 634; **28**: 59
can reflect and enter into the self of Sachchidananda, **23**: 499
See also Physical Purusha; *cf.* Body; Physical being
Annapurna, **32**: 69
Anomaly, often right and indispensable, **17**: 345
Anritam, **16**: 516, 718
Antaḥkaraṇa, **1**: 389; **10**: 12, 14, 22; **23**: 16*fn*; **28**: 112
four layers of, **1**: 386–88
four powers of, **24**: 647
and the psychic prana, **24**: 654–55
Antarātman, **24**: 897; **28**: 93, 97, 106, 110; **29**: 104; **32**: 178; **35**: 152, 171–72, 176, *see also* Purusha, in the heart; *cf.* Psychic being; Soul
Antariksha (*antarikṣam*), **14**: 41; **15**: 45, 118, 176, 236, 288, 348, 373; **18**: 280, *see also* Bhuvar
Anthropolatry, **23**: 129
Anthropomorphism, **22**: 727; **23**: 129; **24**: 583
Anthroposophy, **31**: 483
Antinomy(ies), **13**: 576; **19**: 256, 267, 307, 313, 397; **21**: 38
Anubhava, **31**: 614–15
Anumana, **17**: 337
Anumantā (*anumantṛ*), *see* Purusha, as giver of the sanction

Anumati, *see* Consent
Anutāp, **31**: 188
Apana, **11**: 1462; **17**: 237–38; **18**: 19, *cf.* Prana, five powers of
Apara Prakriti, **28**: 56–57, *see also* Lower Nature; Prakriti, lower
Aparārdha, **14**: 33, 56, 120, 131; **16**: 499, 520, 534; **24**: 629
and *parārdha*, *see Parārdha*, and *aparārdha*
See also Hemisphere, lower
Apas (*āpas*/*āpaḥ*) [water, an elemental state of matter, the original ocean of cosmic matter], **15**: 123; **17**: 6*fn*, 246, 252, 256–57, 395
and vayu, **18**: 303
See also Water [an elemental state of substance]
Apas (*apas*) [work or activity], **17**: 394, 395, 493
Apeiron, **13**: 223
Aphoristic method, **12**: 65
Aphrodite, **14**: 18, 27, 123, 160
Apnavana, **16**: 691–95 *passim*
Apollo, **14**: 26, 27, 117, 160, 190, 366; **15**: 6, 125, 160, 191; **16**: 5, 679, 680
Apollo Bunder, **35**: 233; **36**: 110
Appadurai, K.R., letter to, **36**: 252
Apparition, **18**: 389, *cf.* Psychic(al) phenomena
Appearances, **35**: 104
Appreciation,
of art, **27**: 675–77
of beauty, **27**: 705–8
of music, **27**: 682
of poetry, **27**: 663–65
contemporary, and posterity, **27**: 332
true method of, **26**: 42
Apprehending (apprehensive) consciousness, **21**: 133–34
two movements/terms of: outgoing and inbringing, **18**: 51–53
See also Prajnana; Sanjnana; Supermind, apprehending; Truth-consciousness, apprehending
Apramatta, **13**: 86
Apravritti (*apravṛtti*), **11**: 1480; **31**: 632–33
and Pravritti, **11**: 1480; **19**: 430; **28**: 206; **31**: 366, 395
Apsaras, **1**: 210–11, 216–17, 218–25; **30**: 159
and the Tapaswis, **31**: 489
Aptavakya, **1**: 501
and pratyaksha, **12**: 34; **17**: 337, 348–49
Ar (root family), **18**: 285
Arab kingdoms, **25**: 530*fn*
Arab nation, **25**: 286
Arabia, **25**: 364, 365, 469
Arabs, **12**: 482; **25**: 76–77
Aradhana, **29**: 215
Aranis, **15**: 425*fn*; **16**: 690, 694; **17**: 509, 510, *see also* Tinders
Aranyaka, *see* Brihadaranyaka Upanishad
Āranyakas, **14**: 173, 176; **17**: 102
Ārata, expresses the central idea of the Veda, **15**: 263
Arbitration, **6**: 275, 283, 289; **7**: 842, 874, 1025, 1049, 1051
national, *see* National arbitration
Archer, William, **20**: 55, 60, 98–177 *passim*, 235–38 *passim*, 241–43 *passim*, 249–59 *passim*, 264, 265, 274–75, 279–83 *passim*, 292–95 *passim*
Archimedes, **6**: 197; **13**: 350*fn*
Architecture, **20**: 270; **27**: 678–79, 681
Gothic, **1**: 139; **20**: 273, 275
Greek, **20**: 275, 280
Indian, *see* Indian architecture
Arctic theory, **15**: 26, 31, 129, 177, 197, *see also* Aryan invasion
Ardhodaya Yog, **7**: 941–42, 987
Ardours, of the spiritual journey, **12**: 155
Ares, **14**: 18, 27
Aretē, **13**: 442
Arhat (the), **13**: 443–44
Ariosto, Ludovico, **26**: 84
Aristocracy,
aristocratic element in a perfect society, **25**: 459*fn*
in the monarchical State, **25**: 381, 382
rationale of, **25**: 459
true, **1**: 436
Aristophanes, **12**: 432, 494; **27**: 158
Aristotle, **27**: 522
on creation and imitation, **1**: 464
katharsis, **1**: 439, 444, 447
moral system of, **1**: 443
Arjava (J.A. Chadwick), **27**: 13, 135, 156, 225, 453, 454, 455, 463, 476–90, 506, 573, 641
source of inspiration, **27**: 476

works:
An Afternoon, **27**: 476–77
The Flower of Light, **27**: 488
The High-flashing Fountains of Song, **27**: 489–90
Lift the Stone, **27**: 478
New-risen Moon's Eclipse, **27**: 482
To a German Soldier Left Behind in Retreat, **27**: 107*fn*
Totalitarian, **27**: 486–88, 513
Twilight Hush, **27**: 483–84
The Valley of the Fleece, **27**: 479, 481
Arjuna, **13**: 12, 29–32, 79, 84, 191; **17**: 514–20 *passim*; **19**: 18–28 *passim*, 54–55, 366; **23**: 331–32
of the Deva Nature, **19**: 470
as Vibhuti, **19**: 375–76
Arka, **14**: 35, 145
Armaments, limitation of, *see* Disarmament
Armed Force(s),
composite, **25**: 393
and the law, **25**: 391–92
limitation of, illusory, **25**: 389–91
a loose international formation of, **25**: 392–93
national, **25**: 483
Cf. Military unification
Armed insurrection, **36**: 47, 64, 77
Arnas, **14**: 38–41 *passim*, 128, 130, *see also* Maho Arnas; Ocean
Arnold, Edwin, **6**: 56; **36**: 129
Arnold, Matthew, **1**: 103, 125–26; **12**: 32; **18**: 169; **25**: 94; **26**: 125, 149, 150, 155, 158–59; **27**: 32, 40, 96, 138, 179, 219, 235, 319, 370, 538, 548, 743
and choric poetry, **26**: 167
comparison of Wordsworth and Shelley, **27**: 40
definition of God, **18**: 169
on England, **6**: 32–33, 43
on the grand style, **27**: 32
on Hugo, **27**: 370
influence on Sri Aurobindo's early poetry, **27**: 221, 349
inspiration of, **12**: 32
meaning of "nobility", **27**: 171–76 *passim*
opposition between Hebraism and Hellenism, **25**: 94
poetic "criticism of life", **26**: 35–36
on Pope and Dryden, **27**: 68
on repetition, **27**: 96, 319
style, **26**: 158; **27**: 628
work: Sohrab and Rustam, **27**: 129
Arogya(m), **10**: 23; **11**: 1477
three stages of, **11**: 1477
Arogya Shakti, **11**: 1477
Arrest, periods of, **31**: 664–65
Art, **12**: 440; **23**: 140–41; **27**: 122
aesthetic use of, **1**: 439–48 *passim*
in ages of reason, **25**: 138–39
appeal of, universal and direct, **27**: 678–80
appreciation of, *see* Appreciation, of art
art education,
importance of, **1**: 446–54 *passim*
teaching of drawing, **1**: 403
arts and crafts in the divine life, **20**: 313; **21**: 1103
and beauty and Ananda, **27**: 699–702
Bengal (Calcutta) School of, *see* Bengal (Calcutta) School of Art
Buddhist, *see* Buddhist art
can be a first introduction to the inner being, **35**: 244
can create the past, the present and the future, **1**: 538
Chinese, *see* Chinese art
classical, **25**: 139–40, *see also* Classical poetry
comparsion of the arts, **27**: 678–81
criticism of, **20**: 261, 271
Dutch, *see* Holland, art in
Eastern, *see* Eastern art
European, *see* European art
of the future, its decisive step, **26**: 281
Greek, *see* Greek art
the highest and the most outward function of, **26**: 274
in the heyday of materialistic science, **25**: 78–79
and hierarchy of values, **27**: 121
highest, **1**: 450; **25**: 229–30
imaginative and conceptual, **27**: 557
importance of being in contact with right Influences, **27**: 687
Indian, *see* Indian art
intellectual utility of, **1**: 449–50
as interpretation, **1**: 538
intuition and, **20**: 258–59, 266
Japanese, *see* Japanese art
Javanese, *see* Javanese art
and life, **26**: 7, 170; **27**: 676

of life, **29**: 386
of a mental and psychic subjectivism, **25**: 252
modern(ist), **12**: 474; **26**: 109; **27**: 121, 676–77
must be a service of the Divine, **27**: 601
must go beyond the visible, **26**: 8
must in the end perceive the infinite presence in nature, **23**: 513
national value of, **1**: 431–54
and Nature, **1**: 84, 539, 581–82, 624; **20**: 295, 304; **27**: 685
imitation of Nature, **1**: 578; **20**: 260, 267; **26**: 27, 60, 227, 228, 238
Persian, *see* Persian art
place in evolution, **1**: 446
plastic, and literary expression, **20**: 28
primitive and spiritual aims of, **20**: 36, 306–7
realistic and idealistic, **26**: 37
and religion, **1**: 450
romantic, **25**: 139, *cf.* Poetry, romantic; Romanticism
for the sake of art, **26**: 305; **27**: 46, 69, 70, 79, 119–23
and for the sake of beauty, the soul, the spirit, **27**: 123
and spiritual life, **29**: 290–91
spiritual utility / function of, **1**: 450–52; **26**: 224
in a spiritualised society, **25**: 256
standards of, and objectivity, **27**: 663
technique in, **26**: 12–13
three uses of, **1**: 439
and tradition, **27**: 734
true theory of, **20**: 285
and Truth, **26**: 227–40 *passim*
and truth of beauty, **25**: 138–39
unity in, **20**: 274, 279
unity of idea and design, **27**: 677
value of, **25**: 148
Vedantic, **8**: 448–49
the visual arts, **27**: 685–86
and Yoga / the Yogin, **23**: 142; **27**: 601, 733; **28**: 334
See also Aesthetic…; Artist; Artistic…; Art, music and literature; *cf.* Architecture; Painting; Poetry; Sculpture

Art, music and literature,
index to the vital tendencies of the age, **25**: 30–31
may be admitted as parts of a life of Yoga, **28**: 334

Artemis, **14**: 18, 27, 190

Artha, **12**: 33

Arthashastra, **20**: 346, 401

Artist,
creates an ideal world of his own, **26**: 8
divine, **13**: 209
real, **27**: 676
temperament of, **27**: 690

Artistic (aesthetic) creation,
comes by a suprarational influx of light and power, **25**: 137
for the gnostic being, **22**: 1020
three elements of, **27**: 123
within the canons of reason (the intellect), **25**: 137–41
See also Poetic creation

Artistic inspiration,
and dependence on Nature, **27**: 685

Artistic temper, **27**: 12

Artistic training, need for, **27**: 693–95

Arvan, **18**: 285

Arya [magazine], **13**: 101–8; **16**: 21; **28**: 375–76; **29**: 451, 459; **35**: 86–91, 462; **36**: 9, 15, 21, 102, 208–10, 245, 251, 254, 382
approach of, **13**: 106
expresses a global thinking, **27**: 641
a financial success, **36**: 102
ideal of, **13**: 147
and the intellect of Bengal, **36**: 224
its message has three parts, **36**: 225
no theology or enunciation of any old or new religion, **35**: 88
an overmind view of things put in mental terms, **35**: 248
presents a new philosophy and a new method of Yoga, **36**: 224
significance of, **13**: 441–44
start of, **35**: 28–29, 63
teaching / philosophy of, **35**: 88
its fundamental tenet, **13**: 107
a synthetic philosophy for the new age, **13**: 105
and the War, **13**: 462
and Western philology, **13**: 441
writing of, **27**: 216

Ārya* and *arya,
use of terms in the Veda, **15**: 227

Arya Publishing House, **36**: 383–86 *passim*

Arya Samaj, **6**: 163; **7**: 649, 896; **8**: 402–5, 414–15; **14**: 114; **20**: 25, *see also* Dayananda, Swami
Aryaman, **13**: 125–26; **14**: 68, 71–75 *passim*, 78; **15**: 300–2, 381, 402*fn*, 478, 489, 491, 495–500 *passim*, 510, 512, 514–16; **16**: 471, 645, 655, 704
and the path, **15**: 515
naturalistic interpretation, **15**: 22
psychological power, **28**: 459
Aryan (*ārya*), **1**: 193; **15**: 263, 283
the absolute / five types of, **15**: 376
qualities of, **1**: 189, 391
significance of the word, **14**: 559; **15**: 311; **20**: 163–64
Aryan (*ārya*) **and Dasyu** (*dāsa*), **15**: 26*fn*, 39, 223–29 *passim*, 232–34, 244–46 *passim*, 378, 480
Aryan (*ārya*) **and Dravidian** (distinction, struggle between), **1**: 580, 611; **14**: 116, 164, 191, 526, 550; **15**: 26*fn*, 26, 37–38, 50, 195, 220, 236, 593; **16**: 683; **17**: 316
Aryan community, **19**: 510
Aryan consciousness, **14**: 17
Aryan civilisation, **1**: 152, 279, 333, 337; **14**: 189, 550–51
and Egypto-Chaldean, **15**: 27
three moods of, **1**: 156–67 *passim*
Aryan (spiritual) culture, **1**: 374; **15**: 46; **19**: 60, 86, 88; **20**: 127
Aryan fighter, **19**: 58
creed of, **19**: 66
Aryan gods, **15**: 26*fn*, 105, 138, 232, 244, 246, *see also* Vedic godheads
Aryan invasion / migration,
theory / legend of, **13**: 449; **14**: 24–25, 113, 116, 164, 187–89, 551; **15**: 6, 26, 38, 223, 241; **16**: 4, 683, *see also* Arctic theory
Aryan languages (tongues, speech),
and Dravidian, **14**: 526; **15**: 50
development of, **15**: 53
embryology of, **15**: 38
origins of Aryan speech, **14**: 523–46
meaning of "origins…", **14**: 558–59
unity of, **14**: 525–26, 555
Aryan light, **15**: 225, 492
Aryan man, **15**: 263–64, 378; **16**: 24; **19**: 59; **20**: 175
Aryan morals, **1**: 374, 665
Aryan nation(s), **1**: 293, 332; **19**: 23
Aryan people(s) / race(s), **8**: 11; **14**: 18, 550; **15**: 26, 225, 227, 512; **20**: 325, 387, 406, 434; **25**: 455
intuitionalism of, **17**: 561
in the Veda, **13**: 441
writing of, **13**: 448
Aryan politics, **1**: 294
Aryan religion, **19**: 87
Aryan rule,
of living, **19**: 478
of social duty, **19**: 110
Aryan seers, **15**: 211, 224, 232, 244, 289
Aryan society / social order, **19**: 61, 514
Aryan success, secret of, **1**: 369
Aryan types, five, **15**: 376
Aryan unity, **1**: 297–98
As(h)wamedha, the symbol of a great spiritual advance, **18**: 276
As(h)wattha tree, **19**: 443–44
Asana(s), **1**: 504; **32**: 405
in Hathayoga, **23**: 34, 36, 530, 531–33, 534; **24**: 609
of the old Rishis, **31**: 197–98
and pranayama, **29**: 439–40
in Rajayoga, **23**: 539–40; **24**: 609
and sexual desire, **31**: 511
and Yoga, **13**: 11
Aśanāyā mṛtyuḥ, *see* Hunger that is Death
Aśānti, not a reason for discouragement and impatience, **24**: 723
Asat, **11**: 1459; **12**: 103, 188, 192; **14**: 106; **16**: 471, 514; **18**: 393; **21**: 53, 588; **28**: 277; **29**: 435
and Sat, **21**: 32, 39, 40
See also Non-existence
Ascent / Ascension, **12**: 109–10; **20**: 159; **21**: 275; **21**: 290; **22**: 755, 968; **22**: 765, 943, 945–46, 960, 972–98 *passim*; **28**: 69
above ego and division, **28**: 263
above the head, **30**: 429–31
to the Ananda plane, **28**: 299
of the Being, **31**: 387
and the body, **30**: 434
and change of the lower nature, **30**: 439–40
a climbing from peak to peak, **23**: 132
of consciousness,
to the higher planes, **30**: 428–40
indispensable for the Integral Yoga, **28**: 72

from the mental to the spiritual / supramental plane, **23**: 153; **24**: 867
and return to the ordinary consciousness, **30**: 431–32
three stages / successive conditions of, **23**: 208; **24**: 887
and descent, *see* Ascent and descent
different results of, **30**: 216
to the divine life, **21**: 48
elevation of the Purusha into the *vijñānamaya* body, **23**: 490–91
and going out of the body, **30**: 434–37
human, possibility of, **15**: 374–75
and integration, **22**: 730–53, 766, 990
of the Jiva into the One and Infinite, **23**: 363–64
lifting of the centre of thought and conscious action above the brain / mind, **24**: 805, 818–20
and the psychic being, **30**: 433–34
and sense of dissolution, **30**: 432–33
a series of upward conversions / reversals, **23**: 504; **28**: 84
of the spiritualised mind to the supramental knowledge, **23**: 148–49
to supermanhood, **12**: 372
to the supramental plane, the object of the Vedic Rishis, **29**: 417
Ascent and descent, **12**: 169, 364–65, 370–71; **20**: 212, 215; **21**: 28, 49, 279, 291, 332; **22**: 718–19, 990, 992–93; **23**: 132, 259, 364; **25**: 265; **28**: 44, 136, 139, 247, 259, 265, 268, 355, 373; **29**: 377, 400, 401; **30**: 63, 385
ascent of the vital and descent into it, **31**: 117–18
blocks to, **30**: 419
a double Vedic movement, **23**: 417
experiences of, **30**: 425–27
and other Yogas, **29**: 400; **35**: 155
of the kundalini shakti, **30**: 420–22
necessity of both, **30**: 417–19; **31**: 362
the order of, **30**: 419–20
and problems of the lower nature, **30**: 422–25
of Truth and Love, **23**: 157
two aspects of the divine birth, **19**: 148
See also Descent
Ascetic (the), **19**: 142
refusal of, **21**: 11
Ascetic spirit, an indispensable element in human perfection, **21**: 27
Asceticism, **12**: 62, 96, 364, 463, 474; **13**: 431, 504; **19**: 99, 527–28; **21**: 20–28 *passim*; **22**: 701–4 *passim*, 891, 916; **25**: 163, 180, 219; **35**: 760–64 *passim*; **36**: 94, 225, 241, 255, 549
can be overdone, **28**: 360
and detachment, **29**: 383–84
and enjoyment, **8**: 449–50
error of, **17**: 481
fundamental idea of, **17**: 459
the heart of, **29**: 382
in India, **8**: 449; **20**: 131, 207; **25**: 681; **36**: 222
and the Integral Yoga, **29**: 288–89, 380–90 *passim*
and materialism, **12**: 113; **21**: 28
meaning of, **20**: 130
not indispensable, **29**: 250
and spiritual life, **22**: 1103–4
and spirituality, **28**: 417
true, **35**: 48
and *tyāga*, **35**: 761
and will, **20**: 254
See also Sannyasa; *cf.* Renunciation
Ashe, Robert, murder of, **36**: 267
Ashram (Sri Aurobindo Ashram), **13**: 520, 521, 525; **28**: 337, 411–12; **29**: 223; **35**: 740; **36**: 9, 64, 98, 421, 444*fn*
acceptance / admission, **35**: 559–89
and asceticism, **36**: 94
the Ashram precincts, **35**: 630–31
atmosphere, **35**: 50, 319, 327, 333, 338, 340, 357, 364, 547, 548, 569, 575–77, 594, 602, 605–7, 631–32, 636–37, 639, 659, 661, 671, 713–14, 721, 731; **36**: 311, 422–23
attack on, **36**: 491
being in it is not enough, **32**: 156
its brightest period, **35**: 331
and the Congress Government, **36**: 515
contact with the outer world, **35**: 811–13
creation postponed, **35**: 275–76
death in, **35**: 788–93
development of, **36**: 102–3
the Devil in, **32**: 102
difference from other Ashrams, **35**: 590
difficulties from the outside, **35**: 31
and family life, **35**: 729–32
financial arrangements, **32**: 581
a full realisation outside is only a faint beginning here, **35**: 666

and Hinduism, **28**: 412; **35**: 699–701
inevitability of its existence, **28**: 296; **35**: 658
and Krishna, **32**: 337
as laboratory, **35**: 600
leaving / going away from, **29**: 117, 475; **31**: 411, 738; **32**: 102–3, 366–73; **35**: 604–29
letters on Yoga and fund-raising for, **36**: 407–39
misconceptions about, **32**: 374
and the Mother, **32**: 82, 374–76
all work is hers, **32**: 408–12
before her coming, **35**: 269
being in sole charge of, **32**: 374–76
sadhana done by her, **32**: 82
taking charge of, **35**: 29
see also Mother, work for (in the Ashram)
necessity of staying in, **35**: 575
no propaganda or proselytism, **35**: 690–95
no public worship, **35**: 703
not a commune or Sangha, **35**: 634, 648
not a public, political, social, religious or sectarian institution, **35**: 676, 684, 690; **36**: 491
not a school or teaching institution, **35**: 593–99
notices for members, **36**: 532–43
object / purpose of (life in), **35**: 589–93; **36**: 430, 441
opposition to its existence, **36**: 491–92
physical expansion, **35**: 633
physical workers in, and the Mother's force, **29**: 267–68
and politics, **35**: 205, 211, 594, 682–85; **36**: 396, 413, 491
prestige of, **35**: 693, 695
profiting from one's stay, **35**: 601–3
psychic contact in the Ashram and outside, **35**: 574–75
public statements about, **36**: 529–31
relations between men and women, **35**: 712–24
relations with the Government of French India, **35**: 30–32
remains at the centre of the work, **35**: 496
a representation of humanity, **35**: 600–1
rules and regulations, **35**: 677
disregarding, **35**: 681–82
general rules and individual natures, **35**: 678–81
leaving behind social rules, **35**: 703
no fixed rules, **35**: 676
Sadhaks are not Sannyasins, **36**: 94, 441–42
so-called for want of a better word, **36**: 441–42
soup ceremony, **32**: 47, 568–69
speech or writing about, **35**: 685–90
sports and physical exercises in, **13**: 525–26
stone throwing incident, **32**: 38; **35**: 384–88
two atmospheres, **35**: 632
two possible foundations for its material life, **32**: 374
visiting, **35**: 806–8
women in, **35**: 733–37
work in, **35**: 742–58
Ashram poets, *see* Poet(s), of the Ashram; *cf.* Poetry, written in the Ashram
Ashram school, **13**: 525–26
Ashtasiddhi (*aṣṭasiddhi*), **10**: 19; **11**: 1473–75; **28**: 571; **36**: 223, *see also* Siddhi(s)
Ashwa (*aśva*), **15**: 83, 93, 119; **18**: 66*fn*, 268*fn*
etymology of *aśva*, **18**: 277
See also Horse(s)
As(h)wamedha (horse-sacrifice), **15**: 468*fn*; **18**: 275–76; **20**: 435; **25**: 308
As(h)wattha tree, **18**: 292; **19**: 443; **21**: 502; **30**: 177
Ashwins, **14**: 16, 38, 48–51, 64, 138–43, 145, 148, 153–54, 190, 192–93; **15**: 80–85, 160, 328–35, 381, 491; **16**: 587, 645, 677, 704
and the Angirasa legend, **15**: 143–44
Asia, **7**: 730–31; **12**: 391
after World War I, **25**: 669–81 *passim*
the Asiatic question / problem, **25**: 390, 473, 671
awakening of, **7**: 989–92 *passim*, 1019–20
birth of a new Asia (the events of 1906–7), **6**: 311–15
danger of a communist bloc, **25**: 590
and democracy, **7**: 929–32 *passim*
and Europe, *see* East and West

and European imperialism, **25**: 352–53, 429, 436, 525
failure of Asiatic nations, **25**: 239–40
and humanity, **17**: 563
idea governing illumination of, **13**: 145
and League of Nations, **25**: 645, 652
mistake made in, **25**: 244
monarchy in, **25**: 467–69
to (men like) Morley, **7**: 549–50, 730
periods of immobility, **25**: 282
and the principle of free nationality, **25**: 529
races of: peoples rather than nations, **25**: 506
resurgence (and liberation) of, **7**: 471; **8**: 27, 57; **13**: 7; **25**: 590, 675, 676–77, 678, 679, 681; **36**: 475, 476, 479
shock of Europeanism, **25**: 503
triune civilisation, **12**: 391
the true mind of, **25**: 467–68
and a United States of Europe, **25**: 351–53
view of life in ancient Asia, **25**: 158
and the West, *see* East and West
See also East (the)
Asian art, *see* Eastern art
Asiatic (the),
true, a poet and a divine, **18**: 348
Asiatic literature, **20**: 323–24, *see also* Buddhist literature; Chinese poetry; Indian literature; Persian poetry; Sufi poetry
Askesis,
rajasic, **19**: 488–89
of Rajayoga, **19**: 238
sattwic, three kinds, **19**: 489
and Yoga, **19**: 246
See also Tapasya
Asoka, **20**: 246, 252, 393, 413, 416, 438; **25**: 458
Aspects of the Mother,
four great Aspects, Powers and Personalities, **32**: 17–23
her Personality of Ananda, **32**: 23–24
transcendent[al], **32**: 14–15
and universal, individual, **32**: 14, 50
and embodied, **32**: 52
universal, **32**: 14, 15–17
and individual, **32**: 50–51
See also Terminology of *The Mother*; Transcendent Mother
Aspiration, **7**: 937; **12**: 160, 169; **21**: 230, 261, 284, 410–12 *passim*; **22**: 879, 944–45, 1083; **23**: 58, 220; **27**: 12, 587; **28**: 79, 85, 260, 347, 420; **29**: 44, 55–63, 214–15; **32**: 6, 135–36, 310
for beauty, **27**: 705
as a cause of suffering, **29**: 388
and conversion, **29**: 63
for delight, **22**: 1025
and desire, **29**: 60–61
for the divine life: one of the two great steps in this Yoga, **32**: 36*fn*
evolutionary importance, **22**: 874–75
and experience, **29**: 58–59
and Grace, **32**: 3
and the higher consciousness, **29**: 58
the human aspiration, **21**: 3–7
and the imperfection of Earth, **27**: 241–42
incompletely effective without act and form, **23**: 163
intensity of, and vital impatience, **29**: 59–60
and literary ambition, **27**: 598–600
in the lower vital, **31**: 168–69
maintenance of in work, **29**: 256
from (bodily) matter, **28**: 247
meaning of, **29**: 56–57
necessity of, **28**: 303; **29**: 58–59; **31**: 713–15; **35**: 149
object of, **29**: 57–58
poetic/and poetry, **27**: 87, 713, 714
and the psychic, **32**: 136–37
of psychic and of Jivatman, **28**: 65–66
psychic, and vital movements, **29**: 60
and psychic-vital seeking, **28**: 108
and pulling, **29**: 61
raising from below to meet the power from above, **29**: 260
and rejection, surrender, **32**: 137–40
sense of, due to imperfect identification with the divine Force, **23**: 59
in sleep, **30**: 254
spiritual, innate in man, **22**: 875
sunlit, **31**: 173
for the supramental, premature, **29**: 57
in the true vital being, **28**: 187
the value of, **29**: 55–56
and will to change, **31**: 646
and worship, **28**: 420
Asramas [the four stages of life], **20**: 170, 174–75, 217; **29**: 420

Assam, **6**: 70; **36**: 105, 473–74
Assent, *see* Consent
Assimilation, **21**: 259–60; **30**: 59, 64, 70–71, 479–80
of the Mother's force, **32**: 214–15
necessary periods of, **36**: 348
in the psychic world, **28**: 532, 533–34, 538
Association, **8**: 67–82 *passim*; **19**: 43; **21**: 212; **25**: 157
and brotherhood, **1**: 548
with co-sadhaks, **35**: 817
of free nations / nationalities, **25**: 337, 395–96, *see also* Confederation, of free nations; *cf.* Free association; Free grouping
freedom of, **25**: 510
meaning of, **8**: 81
right of, **8**: 67, 68–69
and unity, **23**: 108
Associations (*saṁskāras*), **1**: 389, 400; **12**: 23, 77, 281; **13**: 24–26, 34; **29**: 395, 428, 429
removal of the siege of, **13**: 55
Assyria, **15**: 25; **25**: 365
Astral plane, **1**: 518, 760; **28**: 574, *see also* Vital plane(s)
Astrology, **1**: 595–602, 757–64; **10**: 19; **24**: 893; **28**: 389–90, 519; **35**: 57–59; **36**: 96
and fate (destiny, Karma), **1**: 601–2, 760; **22**: 840–41; **28**: 389, 516–17
and spiritual life, **28**: 516–17
and Yoga, **28**: 519
See also Horoscope
Asura(s) / Titan(s), **1**: 439; **10**: 11; **12**: 365; **13**: 152; **14**: 34; **16**: 519, 679; **17**: 386; **18**: 286, 303; **21**: 625; **22**: 1058, 1105; **23**: 469; **28**: 449–50, 452, 465–68 *passim*; **30**: 31; **31**: 762; **32**: 19, 26
converted by the Mother, **35**: 654–55, 657
and Deva(s) / God(s), *see* Gods (Devas) and Titans (Asuras)
dissolution of, **31**: 792–93
inspirations against the Mother, **32**: 110
and Kali, **12**: 113
nature of, **20**: 162; **19**: 58, 159, 280, 326, 472–74
past and present, **28**: 400
purpose served by, **35**: 656
in the Veda, **15**: 523*fn*
See also Titan(s); *cf.* Hostile beings
Asuric force(s), **36**: 66, 454, 460, 465, *see also* Hostile (adverse) forces
Asuric Maya, **32**: 99–101
Asurya [titanic], and *Asūrya* [sunless], **17**: 386
Asurya(m), **16**: 714, 718
Asūyā, **24**: 773
Atharva Veda, **15**: 493
Atharvan(s), **15**: 188, 240, 245
Atheism, **12**: 456, 498–99; **13**: 184; **21**: 14; **22**: 715–16; **25**: 19, 229; **32**: 114
European, a childish reaction against a childish religionism, **27**: 531
often a passage to religious and spiritual truth, **25**: 229
Atheist (the), and the theist, **12**: 426–27
Athene (Pallas Athene), **14**: 27, 117, 190; **15**: 6, 82, 160; **16**: 5, 680; **32**: 67
Athens, **1**: 21, 22; **6**: 30, 37; **12**: 448; **17**: 294–95; **25**: 93, 97, 188, 360–61; **26**: 245, 264–65
and aesthetic culture, **25**: 99
the ancient Athenian, **6**: 37
juries, **25**: 452
and the State idea, **25**: 293
Cf. Greece [ancient]
Atlantis, **1**: 439; **27**: 520; **28**: 265–66
Ātmajñāna, **10**: 28; **11**: 1464; **23**: 336*fn*; **29**: 78
Atman (*ātman*, *ātmā*), **12**: 33, 41–42, 103, 107, 193, 330; **13**: 48; **16**: 6, 469, 471, 511, 514–19 *passim*; **17**: 31, 34–35, 399–408 *passim*, 434, 498, 540; **18**: 18; **21**: 77, 153, 338–39; **23**: 17, 24, 295; **26**: 257; **28**: 30–33, 56, 111, 333, 450; **30**: 236, 275, 277, 394, 425, 453; **32**: 59
and Brahman, **17**: 31
and the central being, **28**: 62–63
and the Divine, **28**: 12
experience of, **30**: 425–26
a fundamental determinant, **21**: 329
and the inner being, **28**: 93
and Jivatman, **28**: 55, 56, 64, 450
and the psychic, **28**: 106–9
mahat ātman, **17**: 33
and Maya, **21**: 361
(original) meaning, **17**: 402–3, 434*fn*
nature of, **28**: 106

popular use of the term, **28**: 67
and the psychic being, **28**: 97; **32**: 178
and the soul, **28**: 31, 536–37
the real "I", **28**: 22
realisation of, **28**: 69–70, 97, 111; **30**: 391, 393
in the Integral Yoga and in other Yogas, **30**: 393
see also Self-realisation
sad ātman, **16**: 471, 481, 514–16 *passim*
seven conditions of, **16**: 519
significance of, **18**: 278
translation of, **18**: 168
Turiya Atman, **17**: 229, 275
See also Jivatman; Self
Atmaprasada, **11**: 1468
Ātmasamarpaṇa, *see* Self-surrender
Atmashakti (*ātmaśakti*), **11**: 1469; **17**: 159; **19**: 348; **21**: 615, 646; **32**: 57, *see also* Self-power
Atmaslagha, **10**: 9–10; **11**: 1469
Atmosphere,
of the Ashram, *see* Ashram, atmosphere
created by individual or group, **35**: 630
one must create one's own, **32**: 435
pressure of, **35**: 568, 569
Atom, **21**: 213, 252–53, 312–13; **28**: 26
an eternal somnambulist, **22**: 740
the first principle of ego, **13**: 474
life, mind, supermind present in, **22**: 739–40
will (and desire) in, **13**: 472; **21**: 196; **24**: 794; **28**: 189
will and intelligence in, **19**: 73, 97, 153, 219; **24**: 794
Atomic division / disaggregation, **13**: 481, 506; **21**: 246, 250
Atomic existence, **21**: 252–53
Atomic infinitesimals, **21**: 312
Atri(s), **14**: 74; **15**: 46, 60, 159, 194, 264, 383, 392, 535*fn*
Attachment, **28**: 336, 509, 527, 529; **29**: 384; **31**: 233
an act of ignorance, **17**: 61
action without, **28**: 45–46
to Birth / Non-Birth, **17**: 61
to the body, **28**: 314
bondage caused by, **17**: 491
egoism in love, **23**: 329–30
to the experience of division, **21**: 407
failure in sadhana due to, **30**: 338
to family, friends, country, **29**: 15
to food, **31**: 421
freedom from, **31**: 254
to the fruit of works, renunciation of, **23**: 105, 221, 247
to the Gunas, **19**: 431
to ideas and convictions, **30**: 57
to inaction, **17**: 487, 490
meaning of, **35**: 710
overcoming, **31**: 316–17
in the Gita's yoga and in ascetic life, **29**: 237; **36**: 446–47
to persons: India vs. Europe, **29**: 39
and rebirth, **22**: 828
to relatives, **29**: 126–27
renunciation of, **17**: 381–82, 388; **23**: 329
to *siddhi* or *kriyā*, **13**: 85
of the soul to Prakriti, **13**: 55
to wealth, **32**: 11
to works, renunciation of, **23**: 222
Cf. Detachment
Attack(s), **32**: 311, 320
of the Catholic priests, **32**: 577
on and before Darshan days, **32**: 187
and defence, **21**: 262
by hostile forces, *see* Attacks by hostile forces
met by the power of Mahakali, **32**: 319
on the Mother's body, **32**: 42, 587, 589–90
occult, against fellow sadhaks, **32**: 321
openness to, **32**: 4
of others, **32**: 300
on Sri Aurobindo and the Mother, **32**: 103, 114
"never prevented us from making any necessary advance", **35**: 324
on the threshold of inner experience, **29**: 93
through others, **31**: 780–81
vital, followed by clearance of the inner atmosphere, **31**: 132
which threaten the existence of the Yoga and the Ashram, **32**: 543
Attacks by hostile forces, **29**: 247; **31**: 769–70
and detachment, **31**: 792
discouragement about, **31**: 784–87
and faith and surrender, **31**: 794–96
fear of / thinking about, **31**: 782–84
often follow a progress, **31**: 770–76
and peace and purity, **31**: 793–94

positive and negative means of, **31**: 776
and psychic openness, **31**: 795–96
rejection of, **31**: 787–92
and reliance on the Mother or the Force, **31**: 796–99
steadiness and persistence in dealing with, **31**: 793
through suggestions, **31**: 776–80
Attempt, often more important than success, **17**: 514
Attila, 13: 411
Attitude,
of baby cat, **29**: 70, 83, 195
of baby monkey, **29**: 196
of bhakta and disciple, **29**: 201
divine, towards existence, **17**: 522
inner, and outward things, **30**: 26
psychic, **28**: 61; **29**: 386; **32**: 95
true (right, proper), **29**: 75; **30**: 334; **31**: 220; **32**: 5, 137–38, 140
in work, **29**: 242–43
of witness, *see* Witness attitude
Yogic, *see* Yogic attitude
Attraction and repulsion, law of, **21**: 262
Attractiveness, of the repellent, **12**: 425
Auden, Wystan H., 27: 433–35
Augury, 10: 19
Augustan poetry, 1: 125–33
and Elizabethan poetry, **1**: 131
form and characteristics, **1**: 129–33
and the poetry of Wordsworth and Shelley, **1**: 125–26
subject-matter, **1**: 127–29
topics excluded in, **1**: 127–28
Augustine, St., 28: 173–76
Augustus Caesar, 25: 365, 458; **27**: 388; **28**: 502; **32**: 74
and Leonardo da Vinci, **27**: 525
as a Vibhuti, **35**: 113
AUM, *see* OM
Aura, 28: 214; **31**: 569
of Krishna, **30**: 157
of the Mother, **32**: 269–70
of Venus, **30**: 157
Aurobindo, Sri, *see* Sri Aurobindo
"Aurobindoism", 35: 431
Austin, Alfred, 26: 312
Australia, 8: 59; **25**: 305, 330–33 *passim*, 432–33, 439, 540, 572
Austria, 6: 369; **7**: 493, 574; **25**: 307*fn*
and Italy, **7**: 628
and Napoleon, **1**: 521
race, language and national unity, **7**: 642, 667–68
Austro-Hungary (Austro-Magyar, "Austria"), **25**: 304–5, 332, 402, 489, 526, 537, 538*fn*, 573
Czech language in, **25**: 519
disintegration after World War I, **25**: 529
fall of monarchy, **25**: 467, 469
lack of unity, **25**: 433
method of federation, **25**: 535
and Poland, **25**: 318
relaxing of antipathy of Austrian and Magyar elements, **25**: 434
and Tyrol, **25**: 652
Cf. Hungary
Automatic writing, 11: 1400–49; **13**: 40, 44–45, 261; **28**: 568; **36**: 95, *see also Yogic Sadhan*
Automatism(s),
of the body consciousness, **13**: 529
of the truth consciousness replacing those of inconscient force, **13**: 534
Auto-suggestion, 31: 559–61; **35**: 9
Avalon, Arthur, *see* Woodroffe, John
Avatar(s), 7: 986, 987, 993; **12**: 50, 68, 119, 384, 385; **13**: 91; **19**: 13–18 *passim*, 146–71 *passim*; **23**: 65, 66, 130, 328; **24**: 770; **28**: 471–501 *passim*; **32**: 89–91 *passim*; **35**: 429–30
accepts terrestrial conditions, **35**: 416–20
bears the world-burden, **28**: 472
and biography, **28**: 479
and Dharma, **19**: 147–48, 159, 169–75
divine and human sides of, **28**: 472–74
the Divine manifests many births before he reveals the Avatar, **35**: 424
and earth-consciousness, **35**: 402–15
fallibility of, **35**: 429
and greatness, **28**: 498–99
and the Guru, **35**: 399–400
historicity and symbolism of, **28**: 478–85
and human birth, **35**: 401–2
lives between Avatar lives, **28**: 487
meaning, **19**: 156*fn*
need not be saint or yogi, **28**: 473
opens the way for humanity, **35**: 420
partial, **19**: 161
past, purpose and recognition of, **35**: 430–31

and the prophet, **28**: 491
Puranic list of (the ten incarnations of Vishnu), **19**: 166; **28**: 487–89
struggles and sufferings of, **28**: 472, 476, 477; **35**: 417–18
"unconscious", **28**: 496–98
and Vibhuti, **19**: 160–61; **28**: 485–86, 487; **35**: 401
work of, **19**: 168–76 *passim*
worship of the Avataras, **20**: 211
See also Avatarhood; Incarnation; Divine birth; Divine Manifestation
Avatarhood, **19**: 17–18
consciousness of, **28**: 472, 485, 487, 494–98 *passim*
and evolution, **28**: 485, 488–89
of Krishna, **19**: 16, 146
meaning and purpose of, **28**: 471–86 *passim*
and the modern mind, **19**: 150
object of, **19**: 159–60, 164–65
possibility, significance and purpose of, **19**: 146–57
process (method) of, **19**: 160–67
two sides to, **35**: 414
Āveśa, **27**: 7, 9, *cf.* Enthusiasm
Avidya, **16**: 470, 512, 513, 517, 648–49, 705, 714, 723; **17**: 17, 208, 224, 269, 457–58; **18**: 378; **21**: 150, 177–78; **24**: 887; **28**: 33, 138, 451; **35**: 103
gains on the path of, **17**: 54
and Inconscience, **35**: 642
and mortality, **17**: 57–58
the power of conceiving what is Not-Self, **17**: 269
and Prakriti, **17**: 227
and Vidya, *see* Vidya and Avidya
See also Ignorance
Āvṛtti, **1**: 374
Avvai, **20**: 382
Avyakta(m) (Avyakrita), **12**: 101, 103; **14**: 40–42 *passim*; **16**: 522, 721; **17**: 229; **18**: 365, 396–98 *passim*; **19**: 267, 437
and vyakta (vyakrita), **16**: 516, 709; **17**: 509; **18**: 282, 283, 300, 388
See also Karana; *Parārdha*; Prajna; Sleep self; Sleep state; Sushupti; Unmanifest (the)
Awakening, psychic, **30**: 344
Awareness,
cessation of, a delusion, **18**: 309–10
by inclusion and indwelling, **21**: 565
spiritual, *see* Spiritual awareness
Awe, and evolution of religion, **24**: 554–55
Ayasya (Rishi), **15**: 174–84 *passim*
the seven-headed thought of, **15**: 176, 177, 182, 202, *see also* Seven-headed thought

B

Baby cat, **29**: 70, 83, 195
and baby monkey, **29**: 195–96; **31**: 729
Bacchus / Bacchic rites, **14**: 27, 117, 118
Bach, Johann Sebastian, **27**: 72
Bagchi, Kumud Bandhu,
draft letters to and about, **36**: 378–81
Bahaism, **13**: 142
Baker, Edward, **8**: 122–25 *passim*, 127–31 *passim*, 166, 168–69, 390–91, 393–94
Bakshi, Haradhan, **36**: 229, 243, 307–8
Bakunin, Mikhail, **8**: 21
Bala, conquest over, **14**: 109
Bala(m) [strength], **11**: 1470; **14**: 127
Balarama, **1**: 532, 533
Bali, **15**: 347
Balkans, **25**: 379, 390, 525–26, 529, 652
imperialist aspirations, **25**: 348
and a Pan-Slav(on)ic Empire, **25**: 314
phase of foreign domination, **25**: 309
Ballad(s), **27**: 159, 173–76
Kipling's, **27**: 668, 674, 678
mediaeval, **26**: 21
Sir Patrick Spense, **27**: 173
Balzac, Honoré de, **20**: 259; **27**: 112, 548
and Dickens, **27**: 550–51
Bana (*Bānabhaṭṭa*), **1**: 183; **20**: 366
Bande Mataram [Geneva], **36**: 265
Bande Mataram [company], **36**: 54
Bande Mataram [mantra], **6**: 315–16, 319; **7**: 545, 594, 812, 845–46, 877, 1114; **36**: 59, 69
Bande Mataram [newspaper], **7**: 477, 582, 629, 640, 694, 859–60, 1131–40; **36**: 7, 14, 52, 54–57, 71*fn*, 88
historical uniqueness, **36**: 56
policy, **36**: 80–81
purpose of the journal, **7**: 1132
Sedition Case, **7**: 625, 664, 672, 686–700 *passim*, 1145; **36**: 78, 81–82, 116, 269

start of, **36**: 78–80
under the editorship of Sri Aurobindo, **6**: 189–446; **7**: 453–803, 867–1088
Banerji, Aswinicoomar, **6**: 123; **7**: 612, 614; **8**: 328–29
letters to, **36**: 167–68
Banerji, Hemchandra, **1**: 96
Banerji, Jatindranath (Jatin), **36**: 49
Banerji, Shyamakanta (Soham Swami), *Soham Gita*, **8**: 196
Banerji, Surendranath, **6**: 32–34, 141, 152, 155, 162, 178, 183, 233, 331–34; **7**: 578, 630, 632, 639–40, 732, 1010, 1038; **8**: 58, 88, 146, 179–82, 193, 228, 241, 250–51, 267, 282, 284, 335, 342, 343, 383, 415; **36**: 61–62, 83
coronation ceremony at Barisal, **6**: 127–28, 129, 134, 151–52
See also Bengalee; Colootola
Banerji, Upen, **36**: 77
Bankim Chandra Chatterji, *see* Chatterji, Bankim Chandra
Baptista, Joseph, letter to, **36**: 254–57
Barbarians, and cultured peoples, **25**: 189
Barbarism, **12**: 474; **23**: 14; **25**: 74–75; **36**: 454, 468
and civilisation, **20**: 85–86; **25**: 76–77
distinguished, **25**: 86–87
and culture, **25**: 92, 189
in India and in Europe, **20**: 235–36
danger of resurgence, **22**: 1088–89
defined, **25**: 86–87
economic, **25**: 79–80
European, **12**: 46; **17**: 141
and the fall of Rome, **1**: 20–21; **20**: 430, 439–40 *passim*; **25**: 315, 316, 369
German / Teutonic, **13**: 142; **25**: 76
and the Graeco-Roman civilisation, **20**: 439, 440; **25**: 76
intellectualised, **26**: 269
of the old religious cultures, **13**: 189
reversion / relapse into, **13**: 20; **22**: 1089–90, 1105
Cf. Savage
Bardoli programme, **36**: 334
Barhis (original sense), **14**: 50, 146–47
Barhishad Pitris, **15**: 188
Barin, *see* Ghose, Barindra Kumar
Barisal, **8**: 33–34
incidents at, **6**: 100, 122; **7**: 463
Proclamation, **6**: 100–3
Provincial Conference at (1906), **6**: 185; **36**: 54, 76–77
Baroda College, **36**: 5, 21, 40
a letter to the Principal of, **36**: 162–63
opinions written as Acting Principal, **1**: 743–54
Baroda State,
report on trade in, **1**: 725–41
service in, **36**: 5–6, 20, 21, 37–43, 52, 54, 55
Baron, François, **36**: 494
Bartaman Rananiti, **7**: 710–11
Basumati, **7**: 983
Battle, **14**: 103, 363; **16**: 12, 13, 530, 555, 556, 563
an aspect and function of human activity, **19**: 49
between powers of Light and powers of Darkness, Gods and Titans *etc.*, **16**: 20, 482–83, 513, 551, 679
the great Aryan, **14**: 22
law of, and the greater law of immortality, **19**: 385
life on Earth: at times a battle between supraphysical forces, **22**: 806
with ourselves and opposing forces around us, **23**: 132
spiritual, **14**: 58; **29**: 132
Baudelaire, Charles Pierre, **27**: 205, 379–80, 424
Bauls (the), **20**: 248, 382
Baxter, Richard,
"I spoke as one…", **27**: 169
Beachcroft, Charles Porten, **36**: 85
Beatitude, **21**: 54
active, **17**: 38
integral, **23**: 49
See also Ananda
Beautiful (the),
and the good, **1**: 440, 443–44
and the useful, **1**: 433
Beauty, **1**: 24–33 *passim*; **27**: 699
appreciation of, **27**: 705–8, *cf.* Appreciation
and art and Ananda, 699–702
elements of, **1**: 25–28 *passim*, 46, 50, 68–69, 74
experience of, **27**: 704
a fundamental determinate, **21**: 329
and God, **25**: 144–45
the God-lover's vision of, **24**: 591
and goodness, **27**: 703

to the Greeks (the Hellenic mind), **1**: 48, 443; **17**: 219; **25**: 95
and harmony: the demand of Mahalakshmi, **32**: 21
of the hideous *etc.*, **12**: 425, 428
man's seeking after, **25**: 136–37
and morality / ethics, **1**: 32–33, 44, 48, 58–59, 442–43; **25**: 94–95
and the Mother's attire, **32**: 596
not the ultimate truth, **17**: 220*fn*
in physical nature, *see* Physical nature, even what is terrible…
physical, and sex-sensation, **27**: 707–8
poetic, *see* Poetic beauty
and the practical life, **25**: 156
role of the intellectual reason in the appreciation of, **25**: 141–45
search for, a seeking for the Divine, **25**: 144
seen as that of the Beloved, **23**: 168
and the soul of poetic delight, **26**: 254–67
and supramental action, **27**: 699
suprarational, **25**: 136–45
and Truth, **26**: 18; **27**: 43, 703
and Truth, Delight, Life and the Spirit, **26**: 222, 224
truth of, and art, **25**: 138–39
two aspects: essential and the forms it takes, **27**: 663
universal, and Ananda, **27**: 700, 702–3
universal or transcendent, **24**: 594
in women, **27**: 706–7
the World of, **27**: 17
Cf. Aesthetic…; Art

Becoming, **21**: 84–85, 582–83
and Being, *see* Being and Becoming
considered as God, **22**: 696
by knowing, **21**: 48
knowledge of, **22**: 667
and Non-becoming, **17**: 14, 62
not our real self, **18**: 26
perfect, revelation of Being in, **22**: 709
of the Self, twofold (cosmic and individual), **21**: 386
as self-recovery, **22**: 708–9
as unfolding, **23**: 54
in the Vedanta of the Upanishads, **22**: 695
See also Creation; Manifestation

Beethoven, Ludwig van, **25**: 41; **27**: 72, 553, 559

Beginning (the),
and the end, **12**: 141–45
of things, **12**: 182
and the middle and the end, **12**: 220

Beginnings,
small, importance of, **30**: 14–20

Being, **12**: 182–91 *passim*
able to grade and vary its powers of consciousness, **28**: 259
all kinds of significances, **28**: 40
appearance of on different planes, **28**: 132
ascending scale of, **12**: 311–13
"to be and to be fully", **22**: 1060–63
and Becoming, *see* Being and Becoming
and (its) becomings, **19**: 155, 347–49
central, *see* Central being
collective, *see* Collective being
conscious, *see* Conscious Being
and consciousness, **21**: 25, 495, 511
cosmic (universal), **22**: 706; **25**: 60–61; **28**: 20
direct being, faculty of, **17**: 562
Divine, *see* Divine Being
division into two parts, **30**: 197, 257, 305, 329, 344
emotional, *see* Emotional being
ethical, *see* Ethical being
and existence, **12**: 142
external (exterior, frontal, outer, surface), *see* Outer being
gnostic, *see* Gnostic being
and God, Soul and Nature, **12**: 177
greater / highest state of, **18**: 154–56
higher, **28**: 93
human, *see* Man
ideal, **12**: 111
individual, *see* Individual (the)
inmost, **28**: 59, 111, *see also* Psychic being
inner, *see* Inner being
intuitive, **28**: 160
and knowledge, **22**: 1045, 1059
mental, *see* Mental being
the nature of, **12**: 203, 204
nervous, **28**: 178, 194, 208, 575; **30**: 490, 492, *see also* Vital physical
and Non-Being, **21**: 31–33
original, **22**: 670
parts of, **28**: 79–81
classification, **28**: 82–86
physical, *see* Physical being

principles of, **22**: 738–39; **23**: 383
psychic, *see* Psychic being
pure, **12**: 99, 197; **17**: 27, 540; **21**: 358, 360, *see also* Sat
represented differently on each plane, **28**: 33
self-evident to itself, **21**: 565
sevenfold chord of, **13**: 486–87; **21**: 276–84
and space and time, **21**: 6
spiritual, *see* Spiritual being
subconscious, *see* Subconscious being
subliminal, *see* Subliminal being
and substance, **21**: 138; **28**: 14
supramental, *see* Supramental being
supra-psychic, **24**: 880
supreme, *see* Supreme Being
three poises of, **22**: 687
and time, **18**: 282
true, *see* True being
two systems of organization: concentric and vertical, **28**: 84
unity of, **13**: 332
universal, *see above*: cosmic
vital, *see* Vital being
See also Existence; Sat

Being and Becoming, **12**: 194, 196, 209; **17**: 87–88, 434–35, 540; **21**: 84; **22**: 663–67 *passim*, 685–86; **23**: 437; **28**: 58
the Gita on, **19**: 349
Heraclitus on, **13**: 224–31 *passim*
to man's mind, **13**: 309

Beings,
elemental, **23**: 453; **28**: 386
higher, **28**: 456
descent of, **28**: 277–78
hostile, *see* Hostile beings
of other planes, influence or possession by, **30**: 198–203
supramental, **28**: 277
supraphysical, **28**: 360
typal, **28**: 450, 456, 466
vital, *see* Vital beings

Belgian writers, **26**: 108

Belgium, **13**: 408–9; **25**: 320
and the Congo, **25**: 348
Flemings and Walloons, **25**: 439
and Holland, **25**: 327

Belief,
and the Bengali, **7**: 820–22
blind, **28**: 390, 391
and faith, **29**: 88–90
and reality, **22**: 804
Cf. Faith

Bellerophon, **15**: 93

Belloc, Hilaire, **27**: 388–89

Belur math, **36**: 94

Benares Congress, **7**: 839

Benares Hindu College, **7**: 895, 896

Beneficence, **13**: 454

Bengal, **36**: 235
after World War I, **36**: 236
conditions of Hindus in 1946, **35**: 208
democratic development, **8**: 198
East Bengal, loyalty and disloyalty in, **6**: 119–25
on the educated people of, **36**: 237
and European civilisation, **7**: 820
and the future, **1**: 116–19
and the Indian National Movement, **6**: 225–26; **7**: 807–32 *passim*, 835–36, 839–43, 858–60, 877, 974, 1030–31; **8**: 46–47, 105–6; **36**: 59
intellect / intelligentsia of, **35**: 209–10; **36**: 224
language, and recovery of its soul, **25**: 518
National College, *see* National College
National Education in, *see* National Education, in Bengal
national poetry in, **13**: 465–66, *see also* Bengali poetry
partition, **6**: 70–72, 131–32, 143–48, 158–59, 375–76; **7**: 586, 808, 1035, 1085; **8**: 46, 63, 94, 104, 112, 128, 177, 216, 238–39, 267, 274, 276, 285, 383; **36**: 6, 50, 104–5
and politics and asceticism, **36**: 225
recent religious development, **1**: 117; **20**: 25
Renascence in, **1**: 94–96
school of art, *see* Bengal School of Art
science in, **20**: 27
spiritual movements in, **36**: 241
subjective movement in, **25**: 38–39
and suffering, **7**: 825, 828
West Bengal, a pressure for manifestation in, **35**: 399

Bengal National College, *see* National College

Bengal Provincial Conference (Hughly, 1909), **8**: 230–33; **36**: 59–60, 61
resolutions, **8**: 199, 209–22

Sri Aurobindo at, **8**: 223–24, 364
Bengal Provincial Conference (Midnapore, 1907), **7**: 788–89, 790–94 *passim*, 800; **36**: 59
Bengal (Calcutta) **School of Art**, **1**: 455, 592; **8**: 64–65; **20**: 27–28, 52, 63; **26**: 311
Bengalee [newspaper], **6**: 127–29, 145–46, 157, 160, 165, 170–71, 173–75, 178, 231, 332–34, 377–79, 380, 415–16, 434; **7**: 464, 679, 762–63, 768–70, 781–84, 788, 799, 1038, 1064–65, 1079–81; **8**: 84–90 *passim*, 108–17 *passim*, 133–35, 181, 310, 340–42, 362–65, 451; **36**: 32, 262
a letter to the Editor, **36**: 263
See also Banerji, Surendranath; Colootola
Bengali language, **1**: 119; **27**: 202, 569
Bankim Chandra Chatterji's influence, **1**: 112–15, 638
and English, **27**: 142–43, 199, 201
Krittibas' influence, **1**: 460
Madhusudan Dutt's influence, **1**: 112
remarks on usage, **27**: 656–57
Sri Aurobindo's study of, **36**: 43–44
Bengali literature, **1**: 111, 119, 153; **8**: 64
before Bankim and Madhusudan, **1**: 112
prose writers, **27**: 549
recent, **20**: 27
two stages, **20**: 28–29
Romanticism in, **1**: 113–14
Bengali poetry, **1**: 592; **13**: 465–66; **27**: 142–43, 164–65
criticism of, **27**: 570
and English poetry, **27**: 177–78
gadya-chanda, **27**: 154
laghu-guru, **27**: 152–53
narrative, **20**: 381, 382
new metres in, **27**: 145–47
quantitative metre, **27**: 147
recent, **1**: 213
Vaishnava, **20**: 324, 379–80, *see also* Vaishnava poetry
written in the Ashram, **27**: 465–66
Bengali race (the Bengali), **1**: 94, 95, 118, 119, 153
cultured, **1**: 91, 97
gifts and deficiencies, **1**: 365–67
instinct for form, **8**: 65
revolutionary temper, **1**: 649
lives what he believes, **7**: 820–21
Benoy(bhusan), *see* Ghose, Benoybhusan
Bentham, Jeremy, **1**: 22, 36–38, *see also* Ethics, utilitarian
Bergson, Henri, **1**: 631; **12**: 201*fn*; **13**: 304; **17**: 580; **20**: 27, 112; **25**: 23; **27**: 526–27; **28**: 374–75; **31**: 471; **36**: 112
Berhampur Conference, **6**: 224–27, 228–30, 238, 244–47, 258, 260–61
Besant, Annie, **1**: 656; **6**: 237; **7**: 895–96, 932–33; **12**: 61, 69, 73; **35**: 55, 182; **36**: 62, 83
letter to, **36**: 273–74
Besiegers, **15**: 264
Betel, **31**: 435
Beyond (the), **18**: 22–23; **21**: 20
and the Hellenic mind, **20**: 282
and the universe, **21**: 26
Bhadram, **15**: 67, 78, 304; **16**: 548, 549
Bhaga, **13**: 126; **14**: 7; **15**: 55, 56, 91, 300–2, 381, 478, 491, 496–500 *passim*, 510, 516–17; **16**: 471, 548, 655, 677, 704, 718
naturalistic interpretation, **15**: 22
Bhaga Savitri, **15**: 301–5, 516–17
Bhagavad Gita, *see* Gita
Bhagavan, and the Bhakta, **23**: 32
Bhagavata Purana (the Bhagavat), **20**: 375, 376; **23**: 270
Bhajan, Vaishnava, **36**: 323
Bhaktas, **23**: 76
attitude of, **29**: 201
four kinds of, **19**: 284; **20**: 199*fn*, *see also* Bhakti, four kinds of
songs of, **27**: 204
See also Devotee
Bhakti, **1**: 551, 583; **13**: 74; **19**: 282–88 *passim*, 299, 307, 394, 535; **23**: 112; **24**: 547; **28**: 343, 370; **29**: 95, 352–55 *ahaitukī bhakti*, **29**: 13, 355, 495
approaches through, **29**: 483–87
climax of the Yoga of the Gita, **19**: 246
emotional, **29**: 357–58
external and inner, **29**: 355
four kinds of, **24**: 550, 568*fn*, *see also* Bhaktas, four kinds of
and the Integral Yoga, **19**: 307; **24**: 590, 600–1
and Knowledge, *see* Knowledge, and Bhakti
for Krishna, **29**: 487–94
for the Mother, **32**: 476–78

the nature of, **29**: 356
psychic, **36**: 320
and vital, **36**: 380
pure (*śuddhā bhakti*), **31**: 686
religions of, **20**: 13, 375
and the sacrifice of works, **23**: 112
and Shakti / strength, **6**: 82, 87
the strength of India, **17**: 374
and surrender, **29**: 78
true, and mental or vital, **36**: 380
two ways of, **17**: 146
Vaishnava, **19**: 392; **29**: 219; 478
and Integral Yoga, **29**: 466–67, 494
vital, **29**: 212, 358–59
and work and meditation, **29**: 209–12, 216–27 *passim*
See also Devotion; Love for the Divine; Yoga of Devotion; *cf.* Adoration; Worship
Bhaktiyoga (Bhaktimarga), *see* Yoga of Devotion
Bhandarkar, R. Gopal, **1**: 93, 97
Bhao, Sadashiv Rao, **35**: 15
Bharadwaja, **15**: 60, 150, 166
Bharatchandra, **1**: 112; **20**: 382
Bharati, **14**: 48; **15**: 94–96, 381
Bharati, Subramania, **36**: 176, 200, 205
Bharavi, **20**: 362; **26**: 126
work: Kiratarjuniya, **27**: 615
Bhargavas, **15**: 159
Bhartrihari, **1**: 164; **20**: 354, 364; **27**: 348
Bhasa, **20**: 300, 366
Bhaskarananda, Swami, **17**: 198
Bhatkhande, Vishnu Narayan, **27**: 553
Bhavabhuti, **1**: 183, 185, 188; **20**: 300, 315, 366
Bhavas (*bhāvāḥ*),
of Sat, Chit, Tapas and Ananda, **10**: 18
and the spiritual nature, **19**: 274
in the Vaishnava school, **29**: 485
Bhawani, **6**: 79
Bhawani Mandir, **6**: 75–92; **36**: 74–75
Bheda, **16**: 471, 648, 723
Bhoga, **10**: 10, 12; **13**: 34
divine, **10**: 5
of ignorance, **13**: 71
and *nigraha* and *saṁyama*, **13**: 33–37
the object of the Vaishya, **10**: 10
in the prana, **11**: 1481
and Rasa and Ananda, **27**: 40, 42, 700–1, 702
sama bhoga, **10**: 25; **11**: 1467, 1468
shuddha bhoga, **11**: 1478, 1479
and Tyaga, **8**: 450; **17**: 381, 385, 397, 451
See also Enjoyment
Bhoga samarthyam, **11**: 1471
Bhogalipsa, **11**: 1470
Bhrigu(s), **15**: 159, 188, 242, 245, 514; **16**: 604, 606, 691–95 *passim*; **25**: 249; **36**: 129, 134–36 *passim*
Bhrigu Valli, **18**: 225–31
Bhrigu Varuni, **13**: 181, 193; **17**: 526–27, 532, 539, 567; **22**: 772; **25**: 249
Bhujyu, **15**: 160, 502
Bhukti, **10**: 23; **16**: 484
three forms of, **11**: 1481
Bhuma, **16**: 521
Bhumi, **14**: 28
Bhur (Bhu), **14**: 33, 34, 41, 56, 78, 120, 130, 131; **15**: 288; **16**: 517–20 *passim*, 614, 724; **18**: 280
Bhur, Bhuvar, Swar, **12**: 100
Bhurloka (Bhuloka), **14**: 33, 41; **17**: 70; **18**: 258; **28**: 39
at once the least and most privileged, **16**: 520
Bhupen, *see* Bose, Bhupendra Nath; Dutt, Bhupendra Nath
Bhuta [an elemental state of matter], **17**: 246, *see also* Element(s), five elemental states or conditions of matter
Bhuta [an obscure force in the subtle physical plane], *see* Elementals
Bhuta [that which has become], **17**: 417
Bhutaprakriti, **10**: 25
Bhuvar (Bhuvah), **14**: 33, 34, 41, 55–56, 78, 120, 130, 131; **15**: 288; **16**: 468, 517, 711, 724; **17**: 535; **18**: 258, 280
grief and pain in, **16**: 520
Bhuvarloka, **14**: 33, 35; **17**: 71; **28**: 39, *cf.* Vital world(s)
Bibhishan, **8**: 121
Bible, **1**: 491; **8**: 106; **28**: 579
creation by the Word, **27**: 7; **29**: 322
the English Bible, **27**: 206
imprecision in its thought-substance, **28**: 307–8
Old Testament, **25**: 94
rhythmic prose, **26**: 342–43
Bigotry, **22**: 920
Bihar, **6**: 228–29
Bilwamangal, **31**: 202
Bindu, **28**: 65, 107

Binyon, Laurence, **20**: 101, 286; **27**: 448–49, 457, 473–74, 475
Biology, **28**: 396
Biren, *see* Ghosh, Biren
Birth,
divine, *see* Divine birth
and death, **13**: 204; **17**: 28–29, 79
and evolution, **22**: 858
and immortality, **17**: 59
and non-birth, **17**: 8–9, 37, 60–62, 89–90; **23**: 439
and the social order, **25**: 12
and rebirth, **22**: 787–94
subhuman, of the soul, **13**: 312
supreme, **21**: 65
Birthday interviews, *see* Interviews, birthday
Birthday messages, **35**: 838–43
Bismarck, Otto von, **25**: 40
Blake, William, **26**: 57, 59, 102–5 *passim*, 130, 138–41 *passim*, 147, 149; **27**: 18–19, 99, 252–53, 355, 356, 376, 426, 671
and Coleridge, **26**: 105, 138, 149
estimation of, **27**: 447, 669–70
Europe's greatest mystic poet, **27**: 380
Housman on, **27**: 91, 94, 247, 317, 664–66 *passim*, 672–73
and the middle world(s), **26**: 139–40
and Milton, **27**: 40
and Shakespeare, **27**: 666
work: My spectre around me night and day, **27**: 672–73
Blank verse, **26**: 103, 162, 179, 181; **27**: 128–31
quatrain, **27**: 509–10
of *Savitri*, **27**: 276, 342
Victorian, **27**: 129
Blankness, **30**: 78–80
Blavatsky, H.P., **12**: 69, 72; **35**: 183
Blind faith, **29**: 91, 93, *cf.* Faith
Blind men and the elephant, **21**: 345
Bliss, **12**: 79, 96–99 *passim*, 151–52, 161, 203–6 *passim*, 212, 215, 216, 225, 273, 311, 489; **13**: 200; **15**: 45; **18**: 369–71; **19**: 189, 242, 434, 466–67, 506, 588; **21**: 54, 275; **23**: 16–17; **28**: 13, 369
absolute, **18**: 369, 371, 393
All-Bliss, **18**: 17; **21**: 420–21
can turn pain into divine pleasure, **23**: 128
comes in drops at first, **30**: 20
cosmic, **23**: 415
divine, **14**: 33, 42, 45, 69, 360–61
objectivised, **14**: 45
and imagination, **18**: 392
and the Isha Upanishad, **17**: 461
the nature of the Ineffable, **24**: 594
self-existent, **18**: 62
and the soul, **21**: 278
See also Ananda
Bliss-consciousness, **18**: 39; **23**: 509
Bliss-freedom, **23**: 509
Bliss nature, manifesting in a new supramental race, **23**: 509
Bliss Purusha, *see* Anandamaya Self
Bliss-Self (bliss-soul, being of bliss), **12**: 312; **23**: 498, 506, 526; **24**: 638
already taking its part in the mystery of an eternal manifestation, **23**: 508–9
evolution of, **22**: 1026
See also Anandamaya Self
Bliss sheath (*ānanda[maya] koṣa*), **14**: 34, 42; **16**: 472, 519; **23**: 16*fn*, 456
Blisslessness, absolute, **18**: 393
Block, to movement upward or downward, **30**: 419
Blockage of goods, **36**: 494–95
Blunt, Wilfrid Scawen, **7**: 714–15
work: The Wind and the Whirlwind, **7**: 572–573
Bluysen, Paul, **36**: 195, 197–203
Bodhisattwa, **13**: 417
Body, **10**: 11, 14; **11**: 1479; **21**: 245–48, 342; **22**: 786–87; **24**: 626–27, 693; **31**: 379–81
new means / potencies of communication / manipulation, **13**: 556–57
action of mind on, **21**: 320
and Ananda, **22**: 1027
and apparent division, **21**: 599
ascent and (going out of) the body, **30**: 434–37, *cf.* Ascent
assumption of, without passing through birth, **13**: 549
attitude of intellectual, religious, spiritual man towards, **17**: 390
beauty in / of, **26**: 69; **27**: 706
care for, **31**: 381
causal or ideal, *see* Causal body
change of instrumental structure, functioning and organisation, **13**: 539

Body (cont.),
and the centres / chakras, **28**: 231, 232, 245–47
cinmaya deha, **13**: 540
conquest of, by conquest of Prana, **23**: 348–49
consciousness of, *see* Body-consciousness
cosmic, **23**: 415
a creation of the Inconscient, **13**: 526, 528, 541
dependence on food, **13**: 544–46
and descent of the higher consciousness, **30**: 444, 465, 471–72
and descent of Supermind, **13**: 564–65
destiny of, **13**: 540
development of, **25**: 75
divine, *see* Divine body
in the divine life, **13**: 534
divinely human, **21**: 268–69
divinisation of, **28**: 267–68, 314; **35**: 498, *see also* Transformation, of the body
and ego, **11**: 1464
equilibrium between the fully active mind and the body, **23**: 13
feeling of coldness, **30**: 220
felt as non-existent or unreal, **30**: 78, 488
fivefold, **19**: 412*fn*
forgetfulness of, **31**: 383
and the gnostic life, **22**: 1020–27 *passim*, 1103
going out of, *see* Exteriorisation
gross, subtle and causal, **7**: 812, *see also* Causal body; Gross body, Subtle body
and Hathayoga, **1**: 504–5; **23**: 529–30, 533, *cf.* Hathayoga
and the higher consciousness, conditions for receiving, **30**: 495
sense of being the receptacle of, **31**: 379
human body, seven beatitudes of life in, **12**: 489
identification with, **21**: 179–80
an error, not an illusion, **29**: 457
immobility of, **30**: 430, 465
and immortality, **22**: 853–55 *passim*; **28**: 275
inconveniences of man's animal body, **13**: 541–42
the instrument and basis of extreme separative individuation, **12**: 305
a knot of conscious being, **12**: 304
liberation,
from the body-formula, **30**: 438
from identification with, **30**: 435
from subjection to the body sense, **30**: 439
luminous / radiant (*corps glorieux*), **13**: 540; **28**: 306–8
mental, *see* Mental body; *see also below*: psychical
must be trained for work, **31**: 382
not our real self, **17**: 78; **18**: 25; **23**: 294; **28**: 57
numbness, **30**: 18, 215, 251
only a support and instrument for the action of consciousness, **32**: 171
only an incident in the progress of the soul, **31**: 379
and openness to the Mother's force, **32**: 231–34, 257–58
the outer instrument of soul, **28**: 112
and overmind, **22**: 985
passive resistance of, **28**: 176
perfection of, **11**: 1470; **13**: 521–35 *passim*; **24**: 695, 729–33
the last triumph of the Spirit, **23**: 11
physical, *see* Physical body
physiology helps determine psychology (mind), **21**: 319–20
power of mind over body, **1**: 508; **13**: 526, 530; **21**: 320
faith in, **24**: 733
psychical, **23**: 537; **24**: 876–77, *see also* Mental body
release from subjection to, **23**: 343–49
and the religion of humanity, **25**: 565
seven (kinds of) bodies, **16**: 519, 520
shaking or swaying, **30**: 481–82
and soul, **7**: 888; **19**: 276; **22**: 791
in the soul, not containing it, **23**: 491
a sound, ancient conception, **25**: 124
spiritual, *see* Causal body
and spiritual view of existence, **20**: 35
spiritualised, **13**: 534
stiffness / rigidity (during meditation), **29**: 312; **30**: 215
stillness, **30**: 15, 16, 215, 477
subtle, *see* Subtle body; *see also* Sheath(s)
supramental, **28**: 155, 306, 308; **35**: 293

Body (cont.),
and the supraphysical planes, **28**: 132
symbol of our real being, **30**: 137
thinking outside of, **35**: 388–89
transformation of, *see* Physical, transformation of; Physical transformation; Transformation, of the body
transmutation of its substance and functioning, **12**: 366
unconsciousness of, **35**: 388
view of in spiritual tradition / by seekers in the past, **13**: 523, 540
vital, *see* Vital body
at war with life and mind, **21**: 227–28
weakness of, **31**: 381–83
will awake and thrill to a supreme Love and Ananda, **32**: 25
will be felt as the whole Earth and universe, **18**: 87
within us, not we in it, **29**: 457
See also Mind, life and body; Physical body; *cf.* Physical being
Body-consciousness, **13**: 529, 564–65; **21**: 319–20, 578–79; **22**: 998, 1023–25; **23**: 388; **28**: 209–10; **31**: 379; **35**: 765
awakening of, **13**: 518, 528
can be trained, **28**: 176
the consciousness proper to limbs, organs, cells, **28**: 203
different from mind, **28**: 176
and illness, **31**: 564
and perfection of the body, **13**: 528–29
supramentalisation of, **13**: 564–65
transformation of, **28**: 309
and surface mind, **28**: 202
See also Body-mind; *cf.* Material consciousness; Physical consciousness
Body-force, Yogic, **32**: 192
Body-mind, **28**: 183, 189, *cf.* Mechanical mind; Physical mind
Boer republics, **25**: 525
Boers / Boer war, **6**: 437, 440; **7**: 553, 710, 729
Bohemia / Bohemian society, **25**: 96, 652
Bolshevism, **25**: 533, 600, 654, 673–74; **28**: 329; **36**: 516–17, *see also* Communism, Russian; Russia, Bolshevist
Bombay Chronicle,
letter to the Editor, **36**: 279
Bombs, and Yoga pamphlets, **36**: 210
Bondage, **17**: 113, 118, 203–4, 357, 439
accepted by the soul, **13**: 55
apparent actuality of, **17**: 438
caused by attachment, **17**: 491
caused by ignorance, **17**: 384–85
illusion of, **13**: 71
and liberty / freedom, *see* Liberty, and bondage
Bose, Bhupendranath (Bhupen), **6**: 153, 154–59 *passim*, 309–10; **7**: 478; **8**: 171, 334, 356, 383; **36**: 84
Bose, Buddhadev, **27**: 111
Bose, Devavrata (Debabrata), **36**: 46, 77, 89, 93, 197
Bose, Girish, **36**: 96, 140
Bose, Mrinalini, *see* Ghose, Mrinalini
Bose, Nandalal, on art, **27**: 685–86
Bose, Raj Narayan, **1**: 94; **36**: 33, 45
letters to, **36**: 147–48
Bose, Rashbehary, **36**: 191–93
Bose, Saurin, **36**: 196, 204–8 *passim*, 222, 235, 239, 242, 296
draft of a letter to, **36**: 251–52
Bose, Subhas Chandra, **35**: 194–202
a reckless, dangerous folly, **35**: 201–2
Bose, Sudhira, **36**: 89
Bossuet, Jacques, **27**: 335
Botticelli, Sandro, **27**: 562
Boundless finite, **21**: 310
Bourgeois democracy, **25**: 479–80
Bourgeoisie, **6**: 374; **7**: 649, 1092–1111 *passim*; **25**: 287, 471
and commercialism, **25**: 486*fn*
and the monarchial State, **25**: 381, 382
See also Burges; *cf.* Middle class
Boycott, **1**: 653–54; **6**: 266, 276, 281–83, 300; **7**: 472, 594–96, 624, 626–28, 638–40, 667, 673, 808, 851–52, 892–93, 954, 1024, 1045; **8**: 13, 34, 45–46, 104–5, 112, 154, 157–59, 171–72, 177, 199, 216, 221, 224, 248, 337–38, 364, 396–401; **36**: 7, 14, 53, 56–58, 78
and British Capital, **6**: 885–86
graduated, **6**: 349–52 *passim*
industrial, **7**: 631
morality of, **7**: 1118–21
to organise boycott, **7**: 638–39
political, **8**: 238, 281
social (excommunication), **6**: 291–92, 301; **8**: 172–73, 206–7
and Swadeshi, **6**: 149, 276; **7**: 837–44, 861–62; **8**: 77

Tilak on, **1**: 653–54
and violence, **7**: 1120–21
Brahma (*brahmā*), **12**: 208–9; **13**: 130; **14**: 35, 50, 56, 113, 137, 152–53; **15**: 317–19, 324, 346; **16**: 528, 542, 593, 662, 726; **17**: 103, 163, 177; **18**: 29, 288–89, 389; **23**: 381; **28**: 459; **30**: 155–56
and Brahmanaspati, **15**: 317, 345–46
and Brihaspati, **15**: 317
in the Puranas, **15**: 317–19
in the Veda, **15**: 318, 322
wheel of, **13**: 19
Brahma, Brahman, Brahmin, **35**: 156
Brahma chatusthaya, **10**: 23; **11**: 1478
Brahma Samaj, **36**: 246
Brahma Sutras, **19**: 413
Brahmacharya (*brahmacarya*), **1**: 369–77 *passim*; **6**: 88, 90; **28**: 440; **31**: 526; **35**: 716; **36**: 330
definition, **1**: 372
theory, **31**: 504–8
Brahmajnana / Brahmavidya, **10**: 28; **12**: 64, 73–74
Brahmaloka, **17**: 122, 213, 214; **18**: 89, 91; **21**: 27, 271; **23**: 506
to Jaimini and to the Gita, **19**: 86*fn*
Brahman, **12**: 6, 62, 77–79, 85, 96, 133–34, 182, 193, 210, 464–65; **13**: 17, 51, 76, 250–51; **14**: 21–22, 36, 84, 95, 112, 131, 152–53, 365; **16**: 5, 471, 479, 480, 482, 512, 515, 517, 614, 623, 683; **17**: 118, 119, 124–25, 271–81 *passim*; **18**: 6, 25, 26–34 *passim*, 350, 400–2; **19**: 416–17; **21**: 35–39, 63, 338–40; **22**: 661, 728–29; **23**: 73, 119, 296; **29**: 391–95 *passim*
ability to repose in, **30**: 64
active (dynamic), **29**: 407, 448
and passive (inactive, immutable, silent), **17**: 45–46, 88; **19**: 117; **21**: 30–31, 415, 475–76, 593–98; **23**: 379, 402–8; **28**: 28, *see also* Spirit, silent and dynamic; *cf.* Kshara, and Akshara; Saguna and Nirguna
and Ananda (bliss), **12**: 206; **22**: 1025
Ananda Brahman, **24**: 593–98, 696
Asad Brahma(n), **16**: 513, 514
and aspects / attributes, **18**: 416–17
and Atman, **17**: 31
becoming one with, **11**: 1466
best object for meditation, **36**: 294
and Brahmavidya, **12**: 73, 74
concentration on the idea of, **29**: 305
and creation, **17**: 24; **18**: 29; **21**: 98
earlier sense of "brahman", **15**: 271
elephant and mahout, **29**: 129
established in sacrifice, **19**: 114, 116
ethereal (Akasha Brahman), **23**: 340
meditating on, **23**: 371
first realisation of, **28**: 32
five conditions of, **18**: 365
(real) form of, **18**: 74–75
and the gods, **14**: 177; **16**: 5; **17**: 25–27; **18**: 69–70, 75–76, 79–83
identical, not single, **17**: 23
impersonal and personal, **28**: 28
inactive, realisation of, **17**: 486–87
and the individual, **17**: 24
indivisible yet as if divided, **19**: 270; **21**: 79
infinite, finite and beyond finity and infinity, **17**: 398
integral / integrality of, **21**: 41–42, 597–98, 603; **30**: 427
integral knowledge of, **22**: 667
knowable,
and unknowable, **18**: 7, 42–44, 359
by Yoga, **17**: 102
knowledge of, **18**: 157
as Matter, Life, Mind, Supermind, Ananda: different results, **30**: 403
means of, **18**: 85
a power and a divine compulsion to change, **18**: 153
result of, **18**: 155, 157
known only to his own self-awareness, **18**: 32
Lord of Vidya and Avidya, **17**: 52
and Mahan Atma / Mahajana Atma, **14**: 41, 55
and matter, **21**: 256, *cf.* Spirit and Matter
and Maya, **12**: 215–17; **13**: 89; **21**: 326, 361, 458–85 *passim*; **23**: 73, 95, 120–21; **35**: 86
and Lila, **21**: 355–56; **35**: 86
and movement, **17**: 26, 223–24, 389
and multiplicity, **21**: 600
nature of, **18**: 89
near and far, **14**: 28; **17**: 276–77, 397
Nirguna, *see* Nirguna
ocean of spiritual force, **17**: 102, 106, 129

own subject and own object, **17**: 47
Paratpara(m) Brahma(n), **12**: 94–95, 193; **17**: 401–2, *see also* Parabrahman; *cf.* Paratpara Purusha
personal and impersonal, **12**: 99, *cf.* Personal, and the impersonal; Personality and impersonality
possession of, **17**: 184
and the Purushottama, **19**: 290–91
realisation of, **18**: 359
and mental knowledge, **30**: 10
through mind and on higher planes, **30**: 403
realisation of all things as, **23**: 371–72
reveals himself in three ways: within, above, around, **24**: 596–98
and sacrifice, **19**: 120
Sad (Sat / Sanmay) Brahman, **16**: 471, 479, 481, 513; **21**: 73, 77; **30**: 392
Saguna (qualitied) and Nirguna (qualitiless), *see* Saguna and Nirguna
sarvaṁ brahma, anantaṁ brahma, jñānaṁ brahma, ānandaṁ brahma, **24**: 696
seed of the Vedantic conception of, in the Veda, **15**: 353
seeing everywhere, **29**: 299
seeming to be divided in things and creatures, **23**: 95
as Self and as Lord, **18**: 24, 76–77
as Self: fourfold, **21**: 466–68, *see also* Self, four states
in Shankara's philosophy, **29**: 392, 447–52 *passim*
significance in the Veda, **15**: 318, 355
silent, **17**: 46; **23**: 324; **30**: 228
realisation in the Integral Yoga and in other Yogas, **30**: 393
silent and active, *see above*: active, and passive
six attributes in their unity are Brahman himself, **18**: 378
subjective and objective aspects, **29**: 500
Sunya Brahman, **16**: 471, 514
and supermind, **21**: 137
tad brahma, **19**: 291, 292
in the Taittiriya Upanishad, **13**: 181; **18**: 151–52, 155
Tapomay(a), **16**: 479
that which being known all is known, **23**: 374
three truths of, **17**: 24–25
two fundamental states of consciousness: cosmic and transcendental, **12**: 133
unattainable to mind, speech, **22**: 661
and the universe / the world, **12**: 436; **17**: 279; **23**: 296, *see also* God and the world
and values, **12**: 142
the vision of, **17**: 30
within all this and without all, **17**: 277
and the (Supreme) Will, **17**: 271–74
and the Word, **18**: 29, 32
See also Absolute; Brahman consciousness; Brahmic condition; One; Parabrahman; Reality; Sachchidananda; Spirit; Unknowable; *cf.* Divine; God
Brahman consciousness, **18**: 25, 26, 34, 42–43, 48, 61, 63, 77, 95; **29**: 323, 377
and the world, **18**: 17, *see also* God and the world
static, dynamic and integral, **30**: 427
Brahmana, **10**: 7, 10–11; **11**: 1468, 1470
sense of the in the Veda, **15**: 167*fn*
Swabhava and Dharma of, **24**: 743–44, *see also* Brahmatej(as)
See also Brahmin(s)
Brahmananda, **10**: 4
Brahmananda, Swami [of Belur Math], **36**: 94
Brahmananda, Swami [of Ganganath], **36**: 108–9, 110
the age of, **35**: 15–16
Brahmananda Valli, **18**: 216–24
Brahmanas, and the Veda, **1**: 668; **14**: 4, 9, 27–28, 111, 118, 132–33, 146–47, 173–74, 176, 179; **15**: 4, 13–15, 17, 493; **16**: 3, 7, 681, 682, 687; **20**: 320
Brahmanaspati, **15**: 317–19, 345–46, 382, 491; **16**: 5
and the Angirasa Rishis, **15**: 167
Brahmanda, **14**: 56; **30**: 269
Brahmanism,
modern, and Hinduism, **12**: 59
Brahmanyam, **10**: 7
Brahmarandhra, **23**: 521, 537, 540; **28**: 236; **29**: 377, 378, 461, 462; **32**: 210; **35**: 286–88
Brahmashakti (Brahman-Shakti), **10**: 7; **12**: 247
Brahmasutras, **19**: 413

Brahmatej(as/ah), **6**: 302; **7**: 913; **8**: 19, 21; **10**: 7, 8–9; **17**: 111, 197; **24**: 750, *see also* Brahmana, Swabhava and Dharma of
Brahmavada,
and Veda, **17**: 329
and inner Vedic knowledge, **16**: 681
and Vedavada, **19**: 86–87, *cf.* Jnanakanda, and Karmakanda; Vedantism, and Vedism
Brahmavarchasya, **10**: 8; **11**: 1469
Brahmavidya, **13**: 88; **14**: 6, 167, 178
and the twelve great Upanishads, **18**: 15
Brahmic condition (*brāmī sthiti*), **13**: 78; **16**: 511; **19**: 81–82, 84, 103, 134–35; **29**: 23, 377
and surrender, **29**: 78–79
Brahmin(s), **7**: 683, 779, 1096; **8**: 19, 20; **12**: 470; **17**: 195; **19**: 522; **20**: 107, 170, 409–10; **25**: 9*fn*; **29**: 418
and the caste system (*jāti*), **20**: 418
in the economic period of caste, **25**: 12
as imaged in the Purushasukta, **25**: 9
and the king and the Dharma, **20**: 391–92, 394
morality of, **6**: 237–38
and the political power, **20**: 388
qualities of, **1**: 391
and a spiritual order in India, **20**: 189
in typal (stage of) society, **25**: 11, 126
work of, **19**: 509, 514–15
See also Brahmana; *cf.* Caste; Four orders
Brahmo Samaj, **1**: 116, 117; **6**: 372; **20**: 24
Brain, **10**: 11; **13**: 531; **21**: 93,180, 245; **28**: 231, 236, 239
brain-concentration and strain, **29**: 311
and consciousness, **12**: 302; **29**: 309
a creation of the cosmic Mind, **21**: 270
the Indian brain, **1**: 377–78
and poetic inspiration, **13**: 531
Brain action,
becoming only a response to the thought-force from above, **23**: 491
in the transformed body, **13**: 554
Breaking,
of lid(s) / veil, **22**: 749, 944, *see also* Veil, removal of
out of bonds, **22**: 968
Breath (breathing, respiration), **17**: 252
the breath of greater life, **26**: 241–53
cessation (suspension) of, **1**: 508; **13**: 57, 552; **21**: 190
first (or supreme), **18**: 19
and life, **17**: 253; **18**: 63; **21**: 190
regulation of, **1**: 398
Cf. Prana; Pranayama
Breton [language], **25**: 503, 519
Breton [person, race], **6**: 45; **7**: 668; **25**: 310, 329
Brides, ten, **15**: 85
Bridges, Robert, **26**: 320, 321, 335; **27**: 132*fn*, 414, 745–46
Brihadaranyaka Upanishad, **14**: 28, 85; **15**: 136*fn*; **16**: 709; **17**: 228; **18**: 76*fn*, 258, 268–87, 316*fn*; **21**: 468*fn*; **29**: 423*fn*
to the Western view, **18**: 357
Brihaspati, **14**: 111; **15**: 187, 317–25, 493; **16**: 5, 471, 542, 564, 571, 579
and the Angirasa legend, **15**: 143–45
and the Angirasa Rishis, **15**: 159, 161, 163, 167–69, 243
master of the creative word, **15**: 243, 318, 355, 478
psychological power, **28**: 459
in the Puranas, **15**: 317–19
the seven-headed thought / seven-rayed knowledge of, **15**: 179, 181–82, 198, 214, *see also* Seven-headed thought
Brihat (*bṛhat*), **14**: 68, 73, 131, 147, 362; **15**: 45, 65, 288, 289; **16**: 20, 521, 617, 625, 626, 678, 707, 709, 723, 729; **17**: 29; **23**: 486*fn*; **24**: 845, 881, *cf.* Satyam Ritam Brihat
Brihat Dyau (***bṛhat dyauḥ***), **15**: 45, 202
Brindaban / Brindavan, *see* Vrindavan
British (the), *see* English (the)
British Cabinet Mission, **36**: 472–74
British character, **8**: 271–72
British Empire, **25**: 305, 325, 442, 466, 469–70, 521, 647
colonies, **25**: 516, 521
and Egypt, *see* Egypt [modern], and England / the British Empire
illustrates the problem of a federated heterogeneous empire, **25**: 329, 330–36
and India, *see* India, and England / the British Empire
recognition of the qualified principle of free nationality, **25**: 529–30

See also England, empire on Roman lines; *cf.* Commonwealth
British nation / Britain, *see* Great Britain
Brontës (the), **1**: 110
Brooding, **31**: 350, 384
Brooke, Rupert, **27**: 412, 423
Brotherhood / comradeship / fraternity, **8**: 70–71, 74; **12**: 58, 460, 465–66, 491; **25**: 203–4, 218, 344, 383, 603
and association, **1**: 548
and communism, **13**: 37
deeper / spiritual, **25**: 219–20
and liberty and equality, **1**: 512, 513, 547–48; **25**: 570
formation of brotherhoods, **36**: 213
mental idea of, **23**: 166
occult brotherhoods, **28**: 576
and the religion of humanity, **25**: 568–70
and self-interest, **8**: 82
Cf. Liberty–equality–fraternity
Browning, Elizabeth, **1**: 249
Browning, Oscar, **36**: 29–30, 121
Browning, Robert, **26**: 28, 55, 149, 156, 158, 179, 189, 244; **27**: 379
and drama, **26**: 77
fatal deficiency, **26**: 157
language, **26**: 29, 158
roughness, **26**: 158, 179; **27**: 164, 326
and Shakespeare, **26**: 118, 119
work: A Grammarian's Funeral, **27**: 673
Bruno, Giordano, **13**: 425; **25**: 176
Brunton, Paul, **29**: 496, 497; **31**: 494; **35**: 56, 166, 167–76 *passim*, 302
Buddha, **1**: 191; **12**: 9, 41, 64, 77, 96, 392; **13**: 10, 14, 136; **14**: 93, 182; **17**: 140, 141, 146, 197, 558, 559, 565, 569, 571–76 *passim*; **20**: 390; **21**: 432; **22**: 1087; **23**: 66, 271; **24**: 586, 601; **28**: 479; **29**: 200, 414; **30**: 159; **31**: 714–15; **32**: 89, 90, 363, 607; **35**: 655
and agnosticism, **7**: 323
and Ahimsa, **28**: 435
Amitabha Buddha, **28**: 143; **29**: 434
as Avatar, **17**: 177; **19**: 162*fn*, 165, 166, 170; **23**: 65; **28**: 476, 485, 487, 500–1
Buddha's ashes, **8**: 297
and *dharma* and *saṅga*, **19**: 173
and the eightfold path, *see* Eightfold Path
in Indian Art, **20**: 265, 269, 291, 310, 312
and intuition, **20**: 257–58
and karma, **21**: 101, 504*fn*
and *laya*, **29**: 457
and Nirvana, *see* Buddhist Nirvana
and philosophic rationalism, **13**: 220
in the Puranas and to the Buddhists, **28**: 488–89
and Shankara, **12**: 58, 96; **21**: 480–81
teachings of, **7**: 977; **12**: 392; **17**: 571–72; **18**: 265; **21**: 34; **28**: 479; **35**: 312–13
and transformation, **29**: 407
and the Vedas, *see* Buddhism, and the Vedas
as a Vibhuti, **1**: 518
See also Buddhism
Buddhahood, **19**: 162
Buddhi, **1**: 387, 435; **10**: 5, 12, 22; **11**: 1460, 1461, 1462, 1479; **13**: 75, 219; **14**: 39, 41, 45, 133; **16**: 18, 469–73 *passim*, 505, 518, 519, 537, 718; **17**: 235, 415, 419, 472; **18**: 380; **19**: 219, 220–21, 426; **25**: 84; **24**: 665–66; **28**: 128, 175
action of, centred round the ego-idea, **24**: 652–53
and ahankara, **18**: 425
and chitta, **28**: 171–72
in the classification made by ordinary Indian psychology, **28**: 104*fn*
and descent of peace, **28**: 180
higher and lower, **23**: 311
inherent limitations of, **24**: 672
instrument by which other instruments are perfected, **24**: 654
intermediary between a higher truth-mind and mind in the body, **24**: 652
and intuition, **29**: 425
and manas, **1**: 398–99; **28**: 168–70; **35**: 80–81
distinguished, **24**: 663
meaning of, **19**: 95–96
mental and vijnana-buddhi, **17**: 547
mukti of, **11**: 1480
not the seed of divinity, **25**: 233
perfection of, **11**: 1471; **24**: 738
in the psychological classification of the Integral Yoga, **28**: 169
in the psychological order of the Sankhya, **19**: 72–73, 75–76, 85

pure (shuddha) / ideal, **14**: 33, 42–44
purification of, **23**: 309–16; **24**: 663–73
the sadhak's way to develop, **32**: 160
and sense-mind / the senses, **1**: 402; **23**: 310; **24**: 663
three gradations / stages of its action / functioning, **24**: 651–52, 669–71, *see also* Intelligence, three movements of
true / real, **17**: 90, 419
two types of intelligence / functions of, **19**: 95–96
and *vijñāna*, **23**: 456*fn*, 476
viśuddha buddhi, **13**: 219
Yoga of the Buddhi, *see* Buddhiyoga
See also Intellect; Thought-mind
Buddhishakti, **10**: 12
Buddhism, **8**: 84; **12**: 83, 136, 206; **13**: 135–36, 142, 211, 226, 247; **15**: 15; **17**: 141, 282, 309, 505, 556, 576, 577; **18**: 361; **19**: 171, 173; **20**: 369; **21**: 26, 505; **22**: 1088; **23**: 457; **24**: 579, 691, 889; **25**: 163; **28**: 254, 353; **29**: 428–31; **35**: 310; **36**: 222, 225
and Atman, **12**: 42; **16**: 516
and brotherhood, **8**: 71
the Buddhist heresy, **17**: 373
Buddhist Jatakas, *see* Jatakas
and Christianity, **1**: 41; **25**: 321–22
and (law of) compassion, **13**: 188, 366, 453; **20**: 208; **22**: 916*fn*; **23**: 152
denial of self / soul, **13**: 48; **17**: 557; **21**: 408, 484, 526, 530; **23**: 357, 430
different kinds of, **29**: 433–34
effect on Indian life, **1**: 330–31; **20**: 24, 127, 239
essential and Hinduised, **14**: 89
ethics of, **20**: 148, 332
and Heraclitus, **13**: 227
and image worship, **13**: 247
and Indian religion, **20**: 129, 182, 188, 193*fn*, 207–8, 240
Japanese, **31**: 202
on Karma (and suffering), **13**: 356; **17**: 492–504 *passim*; **21**: 457; **22**: 775, 777*fn*
on Karma and rebirth, **13**: 266, 267, 271–73, 298–300, 330, 335–36, 341–42; **22**: 777*fn*
Mahayana, **18**: 97; **19**: 546; **20**: 208
and the Gita, **19**: 86*fn*
and materialistic rationalism, **17**: 493
and Maya, **12**: 76
moral ideal of, **17**: 187
and Nirvana, *see* Buddhist Nirvana
the Permanent of, **29**: 429, 434; **35**: 312
and the pure "I" or soul, **28**: 71
on Purusha and Prakriti, **17**: 259
on rebirth, **22**: 781
and salvation by knowledge, **17**: 192
and Sankhya and Vedanta, **19**: 84
and sanskaras (*saṁskāras*), **29**: 395, 428, 429
and self-annihilation, **23**: 441
and the Upanishads, *see* Upanishads, and Buddhism
and Vedanta, **18**: 393, 413; **21**: 39; **29**: 434–36
and the Vedas (Vedic religion), **1**: 606; **14**: 52, 80, 87, 111, 167–69, 171, 175, 178, 181; **15**: 16
vitalistic, **22**: 780
and works and Bhakti, **19**: 339
Buddhist art, **1**: 584; **20**: 300, 310, *see also* Ajanta
Buddhist literature, **20**: 354, 377
Jatakas, *see* Jatakas
Buddhist Nihilism, **13**: 76, 227, 229–30, 341; **17**: 576
Buddhist Nirvana, **13**: 229*fn*, 341; **17**: 167, 449, 496, 572; **19**: 478; **21**: 33, 45, 54, 408; **22**: 775, 1087; **28**: 262; **29**: 431–33; **35**: 312, 317
and the Permanent (*dhruvam*), **29**: 429
and the sorry Nirvana of the Western pessimist, **20**: 130
and (Adwaita) Vedanta, **19**: 84, 104, 235–39; **20**: 207–8; **29**: 395–96
See also Nirvana
Buddhist Sangha (*dharma-saṅgha*), **20**: 189, 421
Buddhiyoga (Yoga of the Buddhi), **10**: 4; **19**: 95–104, 533
fulfilled by Karmayoga, **19**: 109
and works, **19**: 81–82, 96
Bugs, **35**: 795–96
Bujruki, **10**: 15
Bulgaria, **25**: 526
Bull, in the Veda, **15**: 539*fn*; **16**: 639
Bulletin of Physical Education, **13**: 517, 525; **35**: 69, 138, 779, 780
Bullocks, maltreatment of, **35**: 795

Burden of humanity, born to the full by the Leader of the Way, **32**: 94
Burgess, 6: 52–55 *passim*, 60–61, *see also* Bourgeoisie; Middle class
Burke, Edmund, **27**: 335
Burns, Robert, **26**: 104–5
Bushy the cat, **35**: 29, 274
Business, **29**: 248; **35**: 769–71
Byron, George Gordon, **1**: 170, 304; **7**: 545; **26**: 28–29, 55, 103, 105, 112, 125, 130–34, 138, 141, 142, 145, 147, 149, 272; **27**: 169, 357, 671
  blank verse, **26**: 81
  as critic of life, **26**: 131
  and drama, **26**: 81
  letters, **1**: 170
  reputation (influence, fame) of, **26**: 48–49, 131–32
  style, **26**: 130, 133
  terza rima, **1**: 247
  and Wordsworth, **26**: 130–31, 134
  works:
  Childe Harold's Pilgrimage, **26**: 132
  Don Juan, **26**: 132
Byshak, Gourdas, **1**: 95
Byzantine Empire, **25**: 307

C

Cabbala, **28**: 461; **35**: 298–300
Caesar, *see* Augustus Caesar; Julius Caesar
Cake (in the Veda), **15**: 80
Calamities, **28**: 509
Calcutta, **36**: 5, 6, 15, 79, 462
  Congress [1906], **6**: 205–8; **36**: 54–55, 71*fn*, 76, 78
  departure from, **36**: 88–101
  High Court, **36**: 8, 264
  weekly meetings at, **36**: 61
Calderón de la Barca, Pedro, **26**: 48, 74; **27**: 369
Caliphate, **25**: 313, 468–69, 677
Call (the), **12**: 155, 160, 169; **20**: 223; **23**: 69–70; **29**: 27–29
  and capacity, **29**: 27–41 *passim*
  to live on a new height, **22**: 755
  psychic, **23**: 179–80
  spiritual, **21**: 653
  of the vital for the Force, **29**: 267
Calligraphy, **1**: 46–48
Calling the Mother's force, **32**: 215–17
Calling the Mother in difficulty, **32**: 309–14
Calm, **13**: 61; **19**: 188; **21**: 34, 597; **24**: 722–26; **29**: 145–47
  the basis for the descent, **30**: 450–51
  fundamental, **28**: 48
  and yogic power, **13**: 58
  in the lower vital, **31**: 169
  to man's mind, **13**: 204
  negative and positive, **29**: 148
  and peace, **29**: 148
    and silence, **29**: 162
    and silence and quiet, **29**: 137–38
    and wideness, **29**: 124–25
  and the Self or Atman, **30**: 391, 393
  and tamas, **19**: 465–66; **28**: 50
  three kinds of, **29**: 147
  the true / positive foundation (of divine consciousness), **13**: 205–6; **29**: 146
  and true perceptions, **31**: 7
  See also Calm mind; Mental silence; Peace; Quietude; Stillness
Calm mind, **13**: 61
  and vacant mind, **29**: 145
Calvin, John, **12**: 489; **23**: 381
Cambridge,
  Sri Aurobindo in, **36**: 5, 13, 14, 19, 25, 28–33 *passim*, 68
  an anecdote about liars, **35**: 11
Cambridge University, **1**: 353–55
Campbell, Roy, **27**: 441
Campbell-Bannerman, Henry, **7**: 1026–27
Canada, **25**: 305, 330–33 *passim*, 432–33, 540
Cancer, **31**: 586; **32**: 235–36
Capacity, **28**: 200, 363, 371, 397, 504
  to bear an ever stronger action of the divine Force, **12**: 365
  and the call, **29**: 27–41 *passim*
  development of, **29**: 103
    spontaneous (by Yoga), **27**: 453, 718
  of the Guru, **29**: 199–200
  personal, **27**: 719–20
    and the Divine Power, **29**: 31
  spiritual, **29**: 32
  for Yoga, **29**: 31–32
    of Westerners, **29**: 36–41
  Yogic, **27**: 718
  See also Adhikara; Fitness, for yoga
Capital and Labour, *see* Labour and Capital

Capital punishment, **25**: 565
Capitalism,
and (orthodox) Socialism, **25**: 672
Sri Aurobindo's view on, **35**: 222
Carlyle, Thomas, **12**: 42; **26**: 125, 150, 195; **27**: 647
Carlyle Circular, **7**: 453, 488
Carnival, of industry and science, **26**: 241
Caroline lyrics, **26**: 57
Carpenter, Edward, **26**: 20, 163, 164, 168–73 *passim*, 212, 221, 247, 271
Carthage, **6**: 363; **25**: 339, 359, 362
Caste, **7**: 679–84, 930; **18**: 266; **20**: 11, 418, 433; **25**: 358, 360, 629; **28**: 413
caste bodies, **20**: 415
comments on views of Mahatma Gandhi, **28**: 430; **35**: 192
and democracy, **7**: 680, 682–85
economic period of, **25**: 12
evolution of, **17**: 290–91; **25**: 12
and the fourfold order, **12**: 53; **13**: 134; **19**: 510–11; **25**: 8–9, 12
and the Indian National Movement, **7**: 679–81, 777–80 *passim*
outcastes, **20**: 89–90, 248
and politics, **7**: 777, 779–80
in the Rig-veda, **15**: 167*fn*
Cf. Four orders
Castor (Kastor), **14**: 49, 143, 144, 190
and Polydeuces (Pollux), **1**: 759; **15**: 80, 82, 160, 330
Catalepsy, **12**: 129; **21**: 192
Catalonian (the), in Spain, **25**: 310
Catastrophes,
possibility not absent from the present human situation, **26**: 269
and overmind forces and supermind, **28**: 292–93
Categorical imperative, **13**: 415, 417, 419; **23**: 201; **25**: 151, *cf.* Kant
Catharsis, *see Katharsis*
Catholic Church, **13**: 247; **18**: 165; **20**: 210, 220; **28**: 8; **36**: 516
ceremonies and services, **18**: 165
doctrine of Trinity, **19**: 163; **28**: 376–77
in the estoteric tradition, **28**: 8
Eucharist and Transubstantiation, **18**: 165–66
protest of the Protestant, **13**: 247; **18**: 165–66
Protestant Reformation, **17**: 323
purgatory, **20**: 220
Cf. Christianity
Catholicism, **36**: 516–17
mediaeval, **26**: 94
Cato, **17**: 577
Cats, the Mother's naming of, **32**: 597
Catullus, **27**: 39–40, 382, 387–88
and Horace, **27**: 372–73
Attis, **1**: 248
Caturvarṇa / Cāturvarṇya, *see* Four orders; *cf.* Caste
Caturvyūha, **1**: 532–33; **24**: 742, *see also* Personality, fourfold
Causal body, **15**: 341; **17**: 105, 122, 213, 233–35 *passim*; **21**: 273, 275; **23**: 16, 17, 456, 473; **24**: 695
Causal Idea, **11**: 1461, *see also* Vijnana
Causal matter, **17**: 233, 246–49 *passim*, 257, 258, 266; **18**: 347, 354*fn*, 360, 362
Causality (causation, cause and effect), **13**: 48, 336; **17**: 154, 200, 245; **18**: 157, 352, 356, 372; **19**: 293; **21**: 154, 531–32; **28**: 511–13
chain of, **17**: 27, 59, 117, 209, 273, 305, 431, 439, 440, 502
law of, **17**: 506, 513
the real cause, **17**: 510
supramaterial, **18**: 287
Vedantic conception of, **17**: 508
See also Condition(s); Nimitta; Time, Space and Causality
Cave / Cavern, **15**: 232; **16**: 16, 548, 693, 697; **17**: 539
Cavour, Camillo Benso di, **1**: 200, 479–82; **6**: 398; **7**: 716, 1062; **8**: 183, 186–87; **13**: 115
Cecil, Algernon,
"Six Oxford Thinkers", **8**: 55–57
Celibacy, **31**: 542–43
Cell-republic, **18**: 306
Cells,
faith in, **29**: 100
may become conscious, **13**: 565
peace in, **29**: 152
Celt (the), **1**: 80–83 *passim*
Celtic culture, **25**: 544
Celtic element(s), **26**: 46, 52, 55
Celtic emergence, **26**: 54, 103
Celtic genius, **26**: 53, 59, 174
of second sight, **26**: 139
Celtic imagination, **26**: 96, 306

Celtic mind / spirit, **26**: 46, 52, 174, 203
Celtic myths / traditions, **26**: 152, 174
Celtic nations, **26**: 256
Celtic poets, **26**: 140
Celtic race(s), **12**: 27; **15**: 27; **25**: 286
Celtic revival (in Ireland), **26**: 61, 172
Celtic romanticism, **26**: 54–55
Celtic spirituality, **26**: 123
Celtic temperament, **26**: 61
Celtic / Irish (national) movement, **20**: 4; **25**: 38–39
Celtic…, *cf.* Irish…
Censor (the), **35**: 375–76
Censurers (or confiners), **15**: 46, 258*fn*, 261–63, 378; **16**: 24–25
Central being, **22**: 931; **23**: 175, 177, 205
and adventure of Ignorance, **28**: 261
after liberation, **28**: 62
and Atman, **28**: 31, 62–63
and the ego, **30**: 306
and Jivatman, **28**: 55–57, 60, 62–63
and the psychic being, **28**: 61, 98
living in, **30**: 227
presides over the individual manifestation, **28**: 60
and psychic being, **28**: 56–63 *passim*, 106, 450; **30**: 361, 433; **32**: 613; **35**: 127
as Purusha, **28**: 40
puts forward a representative of himself on each plane, **28**: 59
and the soul, **28**: 60–61
and the psychic, **22**: 934, 941, 971
surrender of, **28**: 61
unborn, presides over successive births, **28**: 58–59
Cf. Jivatman; Psychic being; Purusha
Central government / authority, **25**: 440, 462
Centralisation, **21**: 149; **25**: 439–44, 500
around the ego, **21**: 574; **23**: 214
economic, **25**: 445–50 *passim*
evils of, **20**: 433
imperial, **20**: 437
legislative and social, **25**: 451–61 *passim*
by military necessity, **25**: 475–76
and spiritual unity, **20**: 431
and uniformity, **20**: 431; **25**: 439, 497, 499–500, 503, 513, 520
Centre(s),
at Bhowanipore, **36**: 345
at Calcutta, **36**: 340–41, 344, 351
at Krishnagore, **36**: 340, 351
necessity of establishing for training in sadhana, **36**: 332–33
revolutionary, **36**: 46, 49, 51
of Yogic activity, **36**: 207
Cf. Sangha
Centres of consciousness, **22**: 965; **23**: 535, 537, 540; **28**: 229–44; **29**: 459–60
after death, **28**: 546
for concentration, **29**: 306–11
connect the inner being with the outer personality, **30**: 325
in the dense body and in the subtle body, **21**: 274
descent of the higher powers into the centres, **22**: 993
functions of, **28**: 229–31
in the Integral Yoga, and in the Tantra, **29**: 460–61
minor centres in various parts of the body, **28**: 236, 247
no subconscient centre, **28**: 244
opening of, **28**: 231–32, 234–39 *passim*; **30**: 325, 351
no method needed, **30**: 436
and parts of the body, **28**: 245–47
and the planes, **28**: 233–34
and psychic opening, **30**: 351–52
and rebirth, **28**: 546
the Seven Suns of Supermind, **11**: 1342
specific centres, *see* Chakras [specific]
See also Chakras [general]
Cerebellum, **28**: 245
Ceremonies,
hollow, **23**: 140
religious, **28**: 413–14
and Yoga, **13**: 11
Certitudes, mathematical and supramental, **35**: 319
Cession, of Chandernagore, French territory, **36**: 196–201 *passim*
Chadwick, J.A., *see* Arjava
Chain (the), **13**: 204–5
Chaitanya, **7**: 1030–32 *passim*, 1114; **8**: 21; **10**: 21, 22; **12**: 38; **13**: 14, 90; **14**: 93; **20**: 189, 246, 376, 379; **28**: 495; **29**: 408, 414, 466, 478, 486; **31**: 425; **35**: 162, 301
as (an unconscious) Avatar, **19**: 15*fn*, 163; **28**: 485–86, 496–98, 501

school of, **29**: 483–84
Chaitanya Purusha (*caitanya puruṣa*), **17**: 33; **21**: 239; **24**: 580; **28**: 82, 97, 104
Chaitanyaghana (*cidghana*), **23**: 477, 486, 504*fn*; **24**: 696
and *vijñāna*, **23**: 476–77, 486
Chaitya Purusha (*caitya puruṣa*), **21**: 239; **35**: 148–49, 152, 171
and Jivatman, **28**: 62, 67
See also Psychic being; Purusha, in the heart
Chakras (*cakras*) [general], **13**: 551; **28**: 229–44; **35**: 142, 172; **36**: 227, 339–40
and Hathayoga, **11**: 1388
and the Integral Yoga, **29**: 460–61
and levels of speech, **29**: 464
list of, **11**: 1462; **28**: 229–31
open only by sadhana, **28**: 231–32
and physical transformation, **13**: 551
in reference to Yoga, **28**: 231–33
See also Centres of consciousness
Chakras (*cakras*) [specific],
ājñā (forehead centre, between the eyebrows, third eye), **11**: 1462; **24**: 596; **28**: 63, 128–29, 229–31, 235–39; **30**: 93, 98, 117–18, 119, 258, 323
hṛtpadma or *anāhata* (heart, cardiac or emotional centre), **24**: 804; **28**: 64, 94, 122, 129, 190, 230, 236, 241; **29**: 499; **30**: 214, 325, 327–28, 468
opening of, **11**: 1462; **24**: 596; **30**: 325, 327–28
and the psychic (being), **28**: 188–89; **30**: 374
mind (mental) centres, **28**: 128, 235–36; **30**: 197, 327–28, 457, 474; **32**: 211
descent into, **22**: 993
opening of, **30**: 327–28
mūlādhāra (physical centre), **11**: 1462; **23**: 537, 540; **28**: 230, 232, 234, 240, 242–44, 246; **29**: 460–62, *see also below*: sex-centre
nābhipadma or *maṇipūra* (navel centre), **11**: 1462; **28**: 100, 230, 242
psychic centre, **13**: 554; **22**: 940; **28**: 109, 188; **29**: 306; **30**: 203, 341, 345, 352–53, 458; **31**: 388; **32**: 310; **35**: 578
living in, **30**: 345
sahasradala or *sahasrāra* (crown centre, above the head, thousand-petalled lotus), **11**: 1462, 1466; **23**: 537; **24**: 596, 805; **28**: 229–31 *passim*, 235–37; **30**: 270, 323, 325–26, 339; **32**: 32, 210
sex-centre, **28**: 243–44; **31**: 488–89, 500, 525–32 *passim*, *see also above*: *mūlādhāra*
transformation of, **31**: 501
svādhiṣṭhāna (abdominal or penultimate centre), **11**: 1462; **28**: 230, 242
viśuddha (throat centre, centre of the physical mind), **11**: 1462; **28**: 64, 128, 230, 239–40
Chakravarty, Byomkesh, **7**: 995
Chakravarty, Gyanendra Nath, **32**: 38–39
Chakravarty, Shyam Sunder, **7**: 1132, 1133, 1135; **8**: 30; **36**: 55, 79, 80
letter to, **36**: 262
Chakravarty, Suresh Chandra (Mani / Moni), **36**: 89, 92–93, 233, 345, 346, 352, 410
Chaldea, **15**: 25, 27, 32; **16**: 6
Chaldean tradition, **28**: 283, 461
Chanakya, **1**: 323; **20**: 246, 251, 436
Chanas, **15**: 55–56
Chance, **12**: 162–63, 226–27, 299–300, 425, 426, 459; **17**: 512–13; **18**: 352; **21**: 314–18 *passim*; **28**: 394, 561, 563
cosmic reign of, **13**: 332
does not exist, **13**: 333, 336
self-organising, **25**: 585
Chandas, **26**: 21, 169, 182, 217, *See also* Poethic rhythm; *cf*. Mantra
Chandernagore, **36**: 195–96
Sri Aurobindo's departure to and stay in, **8**: 359, 461; **36**: 8, 63–64, 87–93, 100–1
cession of, **36**: 197–201 *passim*
Chandi, **32**: 67
Chandibhava, **10**: 12
Chandidas, **20**: 379
Chandra, **16**: 471
Chandrabali, **12**: 486
Chandragupta, **20**: 246, 251, 436, 439; **25**: 359, 458
Chandraloka, **16**: 480, 491, 520
Chandrasekharam, Veluri,
letters to, **36**: 298–301

Change, **21**: 73
on Bergson's "philosophy of change", **12**: 201–3
of character, **30**: 214
by the action of one mind on another, **13**: 25
the characteristic energy of pure mind, **23**: 21
of consciousness, *see* Change of consciousness
a great worldwide, **12**: 397
of heart and mind, **19**: 353
of human life by the established presence of the supermind, **13**: 566
from human to divine nature, **19**: 461–62, 463, 576
inner, the only solution, **25**: 220–21
in law, method of evolution, **13**: 570
law of, **13**: 237
from mortal imperfection to divine perfection, **19**: 289
of natural into divine action, **19**: 233
of nature, *see* Change of nature
none more radical than the revolution attempted by Integral Yoga, **23**: 72
permanent, first step towards, **29**: 141
of Prakriti, **30**: 246–47
psychic, **23**: 158–59
importance of, **30**: 337–39
of sattwic mind into spiritual knowledge and power, **19**: 507
a shifting of relations, **17**: 22
spiritual, **19**: 192, 397
resistance to, **28**: 359, 405
and stability, **12**: 200; **17**: 22
to Heraclitus, **13**: 230
supramental, *see* Supramental change
and tapasya, **12**: 108
time needed for, **31**: 726–30
total, of the mental principle, **13**: 574
in the whole spirit and motive of action, **19**: 250–51
See also Movement; Transformation
Change of consciousness, **12**: 327–34
passim, 357, 370; **22**: 682, 947; **28**: 321, 323, 331, 355, 419, 422, 444; **29**: 9, 43, 352; **30**: 232; **32**: 190, 350
at each step of evolution, **28**: 427
and immortality, **28**: 311, 314
and memory, **28**: 225
necessary constituents of, **29**: 22
and physical modification, **22**: 875
and physical siddhi, **28**: 310
Change of (human) **nature**, **22**: 994–98
passim; **24**: 867–70; **28**: 97–98, 467; **29**: 113; **32**: 200; **35**: 44–45
and experiences, **30**: 23–26, 34; **31**: 617; **35**: 365
four ways to bring it about, **30**: 23
and literature, **27**: 722
nature's resistance to, **30**: 342–43
and work, **32**: 252
See also Transformation, of (human) nature; *cf.* Human nature
Chant, **26**: 278
Chaos, **21**: 105; **22**: 1089, 1091; **36**: 286
vital, **32**: 224
which we call our soul, **23**: 351
Chapman, George, **27**: 175, 176, 188, 348, 415
and Homer, **27**: 171–72
Character, **24**: 740–41
change of, *see* Change, of character
Heraclitus on, **13**: 245
nothing but habit, **17**: 289
and personality, **22**: 1030–31
Charity, **13**: 454; **17**: 282
ostentation of, **12**: 447
pleasure to be had from, **17**: 149–50
psychic, **27**: 546
works of, **32**: 581
Charlatanism, **10**: 15
Charlemagne, **1**: 545; **13**: 141; **20**: 252; **25**: 317, 458
Charles II (of England), **1**: 197, 198
Charshani, **14**: 51, 155–56
Charvakas (the), **1**: 161; **17**: 133, 323; **20**: 162
Chat about others, **31**: 82
Chat for chat's sake, **31**: 81
Chateaubriand, F.R., **26**: 108, 112
Chatterji, Bankim Chandra, **1**: 91–119, 214, 285–86, 637–41; **6**: 315–19; **7**: 812, 845; **19**: 35; **20**: 21, 29; **27**: 547, 548, 549
academical life, **1**: 91–93
the Bengal he lived in, **1**: 94–98
elements of moral strength, **1**: 639
errors judging contemporaries, **27**: 666
literary history, **1**: 107–9
official career, **1**: 99–102
place in literature, **1**: 109–11
translations of Gita and Vedas, **1**: 108
versatility of, **1**: 103–6

what he did for Bengal, **1**: 112–15
works:
Anandamath, **1**: 108, 638, 639; **6**: 316–18 *passim*
"Bande Mataram", **1**: 637, 640, *see also* Bande Mataram [mantra]
Bangadarshan, **1**: 108
Bishabriksha, **1**: 638; **6**: 316
Chandrashekhar, **1**: 108
Debi (Devi) Chaudhurani, **1**: 108, 638, 639; **6**: 316–18
Dharmatattwa, **1**: 638, 639; **6**: 316
Durgesh Nandini, **1**: 108
Indira, **1**: 108
Kamala Kanta, **1**: 108
Kamalakanter Dapter, **1**: 639
Kapala (Kopal) Kundala, **1**: 108, 111, 638; **6**: 316
Krishna Kanta's Will, **1**: 108; **6**: 316
Krishnacharit (Life of Krishna), **1**: 108, 285, 638, 640; **6**: 316
Lokarahasya, **1**: 639
Mrinalini, **1**: 108
Poison-Tree, **1**: 108, 111
Rajmohan's Wife, **1**: 107
Sitaram, **1**: 108
Chatterji, Bejoy, **7**: 1132, 1133; **36**: 55, 57, 80, 187, 222, 234
Chatterji, Pratul Chandra, **8**: 303, 321
Chatterji, Sarat Chandra, *see* Chattopadhyaya, Sarat Chandra
Chatterji, Satis Chandra, **8**: 77
Chatterton, Thomas, **26**: 103
Chattopadhyay, Harindranath, **1**: 630, 633; **27**: 193–94, 211, 443, 446, 453–56 *passim*, 463–64, 465, 470–76
source of inspiration, **27**: 476
works:
Desert, **27**: 473
Feast of Youth, **1**: 614–22
Harmony, **27**: 471–72
Reverie, **27**: 472–73, 475
The Vision, **1**: 630, 633
Chattopadhyay, Mrinalini, **1**: 623
Chattopadhyaya, Bankim Chandra, *see* Chatterji, Bankim Chandra
Chattopadhyaya (Chatterji), Sarat Chandra, **27**: 546, 549
a translation of *Nishkriti*, **27**: 650–55
Chaturvarn(y)a, *see* Four orders; *cf.* Caste
Chatusthaya(s),
Brahma, *see* Brahma chatusthaya
Karma, *see* Karma chatusthaya
Lila, *see* Lila chatusthaya
meaning, **11**: 1466
Samata, *see* Samata chatusthaya
Sansiddhi, *see* Sansiddhi chatushtaya
Sapta, *see* Sapta chatusthaya
Shakti, *see* Shakti chatusthaya
Shanti, *see* Shanti chatusthaya
Sharira, *see* Sharira chatusthaya
Vijnana, *see* Vijnana chatusthaya
Yoga, *see* Yoga chatushtaya
Chaucer, Geoffrey, **26**: 29, 55, 57, 65–68, 91, 184, 265, 318, 323; **27**: 14, 161, 165
Chaudhuri, Ashutosh, **7**: 523–26, 542–43, 612, 613–14; **36**: 248–49, 278
Cheerfulness, **31**: 173–74, 194
Cheiro, **28**: 515–16
Cheiromancy, **28**: 389–90
Chénier, Marie-Joseph Blaise de, **26**: 108
Chesterton, Gilbert K., **27**: 175–76, 414–15, 534, 541
The Ballad of the White Horse, **27**: 175
Chetas (*cetas*), **13**: 92, 219
Chhandogya Upanishad, **14**: 179–80; **17**: 568, 571; **18**: 250–62; **19**: 15–16
meaning of, **18**: 261
Satyakama Jabala, **18**: 263–67
summary history of one of the greatest ages of human thought, **18**: 262
Chhaya, **16**: 472, 473, 524
Chidakasha (*cidākāśa*), **11**: 1476; **23**: 523
Chid-Atman (self-consciousness), **12**: 103
Chidghana (*cidghana*), **23**: 486, 504*fn*; **24**: 696, *cf.* Chaitanyaghana
Chidghanananda, **11**: 1481
Child,
ancient vs modern conceptions, **25**: 630
divine, **23**: 510
the gnostic being as king-child, **23**: 503
kingdom of (Heraclitus), **13**: 252–53
of the Mother's consciousness and force, **32**: 13
Children,
admission to Darshan or to reside in the Ashram, **35**: 520, 522, 569, 731, 737–40
all equally part of the Mother's consciousness, **32**: 84
should not be pressured towards sadhana, **35**: 582
Child-soul, **23**: 223

Chilli, **31**: 434
Chimnabai II (Maharani of Baroda), draft of a letter to, **36**: 440–42
China, **6**: 312; **7**: 550, 575, 639, 670, 989; **8**: 265–66, 290–91; **15**: 25; **17**: 296–99 *passim*, 559, 560; **20**: 112, 205; **25**: 39, 53*fn*, 189, 352, 364, 377, 441, 460, 525, 587; **26**: 256, 257
  Communist, **25**: 590–91
  Europeanising turn, **25**: 321*fn*
  fall of monarchy, **25**: 467, 468
  and Japan, **25**: 434
  role of monarchy or "leader" in nation-formation, **25**: 379
  social hierarchy and national unity, **25**: 376
Chinese (the), **17**: 220
Chinese art, **26**: 256, 265; **27**: 519
Chinese character, low physical and emotional sensibility, **17**: 298
Chinese civilisation, **17**: 220; **20**: 49
Chinese Empire, **25**: 314
Chinese ethics, **17**: 220
Chinese painting, **20**: 296
  six canons of, **20**: 299
Chinese poetry, **20**: 317, 323; **26**: 265; **27**: 412–13
Chinmaya deha (*cinmaya deha*), **13**: 540
Chit (*cit*), **10**: 18, 21; **11**: 1460, 1473–74, 1481; **12**: 100, 103; **13**: 78; **14**: 42, 56, 131; **16**: 469–71 *passim*, 479, 481, 484, 514–15, 518–19, 523–24, 594, 623, 713, 719, 721, 723; **17**: 23–25 *passim*; **18**: 366–69, 377, 393; **21**: 96; **23**: 387–89; **28**: 14–15
  and Ananda, **23**: 389
  double status of, **17**: 540
  nature of, **21**: 591
  and Sat, **12**: 33, 99, 205
  seven constituents of, **17**: 28
  and Tapas, **12**: 100, 205, 206
  See also Consciousness
Chitkosha, **16**: 472, 519
Chit-Shakti, **11**: 1467, 1474*fn*; **12**: 199; **13**: 472; **14**: 42, 56; **16**: 481, 484, 524, 713, 715, 718, 721; **17**: 52, 56, 69, 353, 493, 501, 506, 508; **18**: 67*fn*; **21**: 196, 371; **28**: 44–45; **29**: 448
  and Kali, **12**: 101
  objectised, **14**: 45
  and Sat-Purusha, **12**: 100
  See also Chit-Tapas
Chit-Tapas, **11**: 1460, 1461; **12**: 351; **16**: 621; **17**: 28–29, 33, 542–43; **21**: 196, *see also* Chit-Shakti; Conscious Force
Chitta (*citta*), **10**: 12, 20, 21; **11**: 1481; **12**: 23, 26; **13**: 58, 92, 219; **16**: 470, 471, 518, 599; **17**: 472; **23**: 35; **24**: 647–49; **28**: 169, 170–73; **29**: 437–38; **30**: 468
  and Buddhi, **28**: 171–72
  and chetas, **35**: 85
  in the classification made by ordinary Indian psychology, **28**: 104*fn*
  and Manas, **24**: 663; **28**: 170
  and memory, **1**: 386, 399, 400, 402
  mukti of, **11**: 1480
  perfection (perfect state) of, **11**: 1471; **24**: 736–37, *see also* Chittashakti
  and the psychic, **28**: 104*fn*
  purity and calm of, essential for meditation, **36**: 295
  sattwa in, **11**: 1480
  shuddhi of, **11**: 1479
  subconscient action of, **28**: 173
Chittakasha (*cittākāśa*), **11**: 1476
Chittam, and achittam, **16**: 723
Chittashakti, **10**: 12, *see also* Chitta, perfection of
Chittashuddhi (*cittaśuddhi*), **1**: 399–401, 436; **29**: 208, 450–51
  through poetry, art, **1**: 439, 445, 447
  and transformation of the nature, **29**: 208
Chittavritti (*cittavṛtti*), **23**: 541; **24**: 649; **28**: 171, 172
  stilling of, in Rajayoga, **23**: 541
Choice, **19**: 222, 224–25
  between possibilities, **13**: 344
  constant and integral, **32**: 3
  critical, **22**: 1092
  demanded by Buddhism and illusionism, **13**: 342
  made by nature, not by an independent ego, **23**: 95–96
  more of an automatism than we imagine, **22**: 930
  offered to the soul, **13**: 50
  and the play of forces, **28**: 561
  of psychic at time of death, **28**: 532–33, 539
  of the Purusha, **28**: 41, 44, 121
  Cf. Free-will; Liberty
Choudhury, Akhil, **36**: 349, 352

Christ, **1**: 518; **12**: 7, 75, 427, 444, 499; **13**: 14, 260, 411; **17**: 140, 141, 155, 167, 189, 197; **18**: 165; **23**: 65, 66, 271; **24**: 586, 601; **28**: 476, 479, 483, 496; **32**: 90, 589; **35**: 162, 427–28, 655
as an Avatar, **19**: 162*fn*, 163, 165, 170
a child of the Divine Mother, **32**: 276
gospel of, **13**: 90
and healing, **28**: 579
historical, and inner, **19**: 15
as individual Divine, **28**: 376
and Krishna, **28**: 484
and the legend of the Mages, **32**: 90
a partial incarnation, **28**: 501
Christendom, **17**: 154–55
semi-barbarous, and Arabs, **25**: 76–77
feudal, **13**: 134
mediaeval, **18**: 96; **25**: 316
See also Christianity
Christhood, **23**: 329
Christian (the),
even as a priest never called upon to practise what he preaches, **29**: 53
Christian apologists,
arguments of, futile drivel, **27**: 531–32
Christian discipline, **20**: 197
Christian doctrine, **13**: 63
Christian era (in Europe), **13**: 36
Christian humility, **35**: 192
Christian ideal(s), **17**: 141
and the Integral Yoga, **35**: 696
Christian mystics, **28**: 367, 412
Christian priests / missionaries, **35**: 180
Christian theology, **17**: 264
Christian Trinity, **35**: 89
Christian virtues,
fully developed in India when non-existent elsewhere, **17**: 221
Christianisation,
of Europe, **13**: 133, 141–42
Christianity, **1**: 3, 491; **7**: 929, 930–31; **8**: 114; **13**: 188, 211, 247–48; **14**: 89, 122; **17**: 153, 187, 192, 559, 561; **18**: 361, 413; **19**: 171, 173; **20**: 130; **22**: 1088; **25**: 175, 176, 679; **29**: 501, 504–10; **35**: 310; **36**: 26, 106, 234
Asian origin of, **20**: 58, 139, 140, 205
and brotherhood, **8**: 70, 71
and Buddhism, **1**: 41; **25**: 321–22
catholic, **17**: 559; **20**: 210; **26**: 46, 128
Catholic Church, *see* Catholic Church
Catholicism, *see* Catholicism
conception of the Divine, **28**: 356
descent as forseen by, **29**: 402
devils, **28**: 466
doctrine of the Son of Man, **13**: 63
effect upon the life of Europe, **20**: 58, 74, 137, 140
and ethics, **1**: 443
failing of, **28**: 485
fall of Man, parable of, **21**: 56
Gnosticism, **28**: 353
gospel of a kingdom of God, **18**: 96
Holy Ghost, **28**: 377
idea of Divine Darkness, **31**: 681
idea of God, **30**: 396
in India, **25**: 321–22
and Indian spirituality, **29**: 37
Judaic and European, **25**: 94*fn*, 94–95
law of love and service, **23**: 152
love in, **22**: 916*fn*
mediaeval, **12**: 448–49
note of ascetic pessimism, **20**: 130
Protestant, **20**: 136
sectarian narrowness of, **29**: 505
and spiritual suffering, **29**: 472
system of heaven and hell, **20**: 220
teaching falsified by a vital descent, **28**: 297; **32**: 605
thought-structure of, **22**: 912
Virgin Mary, legend of, **18**: 165
See also Christendom
Christine, Sister, **35**: 25
Church(es), **17**: 154; **25**: 38
confusion of religion with the Church, **25**: 177
error of all, **36**: 179
have failed to save mankind, **13**: 90
and State, **25**: 376–78, 380–81
struggle between science and the Church, **17**: 155
takes the place of the spirit, **25**: 264
Churchill, Charles, **1**: 134, 140
Churchill, Winston, **6**: 124; **8**: 343
Cicero, **27**: 335, 388, 548
C.I.D. (Criminal Investigation Department), **8**: 15, 58, 333; **36**: 443
Sri Aurobindo watched by, **8**: 416–18
Cidākāśa, *see* Chidakasha
Cinema, **27**: 686
Circumconscience / Circumconscient, **12**: 318; **21**: 561, 580; **22**: 763, 994–95; **28**: 221, *see also* Environmental consciousness

Circumstances, **31**: 644
can accommodate themselves to inner need, **30**: 432
a cover for the real workings of the spirit, **24**: 774
created by what we have within us, **31**: 255
facing, **31**: 697–99
outward, and personal defects, **31**: 653–54
Cit, *see* Chit
Citizenship, dual, **36**: 477, 480, 489, 492
Citta, *see* Chitta
Cittaśuddhi, *see* Chittashuddhi
Cittavṛtti, *see* Chittavritti
Citti, and *acitti*, **13**: 339; **21**: 506*fn*
City-state(s), **7**: 641, 908; **25**: 360, 367
and democracy, **25**: 359
defect of, **25**: 282
disappearance of, **25**: 524
Greek, **25**: 281, 286, 306, 370
revival after Roman empire, **25**: 370
Cf. Community, small; Nation, small
Civil Disobedience Movement, **35**: 205
Civil Service, **6**: 58–59
Civilisation(s), **1**: 41; **13**: 36; **22**: 1090–96; **25**: 222
aberration into mechanical, economical, materialistic, utilitarian, **26**: 256
advanced, meaning of, **17**: 313–15
ancient, **15**: 25
antiquity of, **12**: 382
Aryan, *see* Aryan civilisation
and barbarism, **20**: 85–86; **25**: 76 distinguished, **25**: 86–87
Chinese, *see* Chinese civilisation
and culture, **25**: 92
defined, **20**: 86; **25**: 87
Eastern, *see* Eastern civilisation
Egypto-Chaldean, **15**: 27
European, *see* European / Western civilisation / culture
and European life, **12**: 474
European understanding of "civilisation", **25**: 338
Graeco-Roman, *see* Graeco-Roman civilisation
great epoch of, **12**: 386
of Greece and Rome, **13**: 142
Indian, *see* Indian civilisation
of the infrarational (stage of) society, **25**: 186
mechanised, and spiritualised, **20**: 67–68
and moral abnormalities, **12**: 117
must change whether by destruction or a new construction, **35**: 221
nature of, **31**: 464
prehistoric, **12**: 383
present-day, **25**: 87; **28**: 268
previous and modern, **23**: 13–15
radical defect of, **25**: 223–24
threat posed by intellect to, **26**: 269–70
true meaning of, **20**: 58
Vedic, *see* Vedic civilisation
Cf. Culture
Clairaudience, **1**: 399; **23**: 523–24; **24**: 651, 877, *cf.* Psychic(al) phenomena
Clairsentience, **24**: 877
Clairvoyance, **1**: 399; **13**: 14; **21**: 555; **23**: 523–24; **24**: 651, 876–77; **35**: 383
Clan,
in the Celtic races, **25**: 286
clan-idea, **25**: 554
clan-nation, **25**: 370
Cf. Family; Kula
Clarke, Sydenham, **7**: 993
Clashes or quarrels, *see* Quarrels
Class(es),
conflict of, **25**: 287
dominant, **25**: 287–89
hierarchy, **25**: 357–58
war of, **25**: 197, 200, 403
Cf. Four orders; Hierarchy, social
Classicism, **1**: 113; **25**: 121
pseudo-classicism, **26**: 101
Classification(s),
different, equally valid, **22**: 815
and science, **31**: 16
of tongues / languages, **14**: 525–26, 549, 556–57
Cleopatra, **27**: 173
Clough, Arthur H., **26**: 321–22, 353, 355, 357–59 *passim*; **27**: 138, 743–44, 745
Coconada strike, **7**: 520–21
Coercion Ordinance, **6**: 406–7, 409–11, 419; **7**: 461–64, 480, 481, 718–19
Cognition,
of external things, **21**: 547–48
four cognitive methods, **21**: 543–44
of the higher mind, **22**: 974–75
intuitive (in art and poetry), and knowledge of technique, **27**: 117
subliminal, **21**: 559–60

supramental, **21**: 148, 327, 330, 331, 334; **24**: 858
Coincidence, **12**: 424–25
Cold (head cold), **31**: 587–88
Coleridge, Samuel Taylor, **1**: 139; **26**: 105, 130, 138–39, 141, 147, 149, 208–9; **27**: 18, 174, 219, 396–400, 414
femineity of genius, **1**: 304
works:
Ancient Mariner, **27**: 396
"Kubla Khan", **27**: 502–4
Collapse (in Yoga), three causes, **31**: 809
Collective being,
and individual, *see* Individual and…
mankind as, **25**: 210
society as, **25**: 208
See also Collective existence; *cf.* Collectivity; Community; Society
Collective consciousness, **13**: 459; **22**: 720–21; **28**: 481, *see also* Mass-consciousness
Collective (communal) ego, **22**: 1068, 1071–72, 1090–94 *passim*; **23**: 210, 356, 358; **25**: 48–50, 260, 558, 562
and the gnostic being, **22**: 1067
Collective (communal) egoism, **25**: 296, 298, 302, 304
and individual(istic) egoism, **25**: 46, 255, 628, 632
Collective existence, **13**: 363; **22**: 1000, 1084, 1086, 1098; **25**: 162
of the Ashram, **35**: 673; **36**: 427
and the cosmic self, **23**: 358
and the individual, **25**: 24
See also Collective being
Collective life,
gnostic, *see* Gnostic collectivity
and individuals, **25**: 263
more at ease in small spaces, **25**: 281
not understood by humanity, **25**: 279–80
spiritual, *see* Spiritual life, collective
Collective soul, **22**: 1093–94; **25**: 227, 255, 263, 300
and collective yoga, **36**: 227
mankind as, **13**: 363
the nation as, **25**: 562
Collective will, **25**: 208, 209
Collective yoga, of the divine Nature in the human race, **24**: 614
Collectivism, **25**: 215, 385
dominant idea of, **25**: 291
and the individual, **25**: 208–11 *passim*
and individualism, **25**: 290–91
modern, **25**: 56–57
Teutonic, weakness of, **25**: 300
Collectivity (the),
gnostic, *see* Gnostic collectivity
an organic living being, **20**: 396
the Self as, **23**: 375
in the view of the spiritual aim in society, **25**: 227
See also Aggregate(s); Collective being
Collins, William, **1**: 136–39 *passim*; **26**: 103
works:
Ode to Evening, **1**: 138, 139
Ode to Liberty, **1**: 138
Ode on the Passions, **1**: 138
Persian Eclogues, **1**: 136
Colonial Office (French), **35**: 31
Colonisation Act / Bill, **6**: 383; **7**: 489–90, 782
Colootola, **6**: 179, 322; **7**: 497, 770, 1078–82 *passim*
Colossalism, **12**: 118
Colour(s), **1**: 71–73; **18**: 57–58
and form, **27**: 686
indicates play of forces, **30**: 119
and light, **30**: 122
significances of, **11**: 1463
significant, and mystic vision, **27**: 352
specific, *see* Specific colours
symbolism of, **16**: 614; **30**: 122–24
Cf. Light
Comilla Resolution, **6**: 147
Comilla riots, **6**: 213–18, 219–23 *passim*, 258–60, 441–43 *passim*
Command (the), **12**: 459, *see also* Adesh
Commerce, as war, **25**: 50
Commercial pressure, **25**: 491–92
Commercialism, **25**: 80, 90, 120, 485–88, 486*fn*, 617
and war, **25**: 489–90, 607, 609–10
See also Economic view of life
Common sense, **28**: 323; **31**: 74
and logic, **35**: 48
sublimated, **23**: 283
Commonality, and essentiality and individuality of things, **21**: 396–97
Commons (the),
and early Indian polity, **7**: 944–45
Commonwealth (the), **25**: 314*fn*, 331, 336*fn*, 469*fn*; **36**: 465, 514

Communal principle, **35**: 21
Communal variation, **13**: 362
Communalism, **25**: 218
Commune, **25**: 345; **36**: 245–47, 408
Communication(s),
automatic, **13**: 40, 44–45, *see also* Automatic writing
between bodies, minds, souls, **21**: 599
between two minds without physical means, **11**: 1474
from the dead / departed souls, **13**: 38–46 *passim*, 261
Communism, **1**: 433; **12**: 465, 466; **13**: 37; **25**: 218, 404*fn*, 592; **28**: 328–29; **36**: 516–17, 523–24
Russian, **25**: 205, 218, 584, *see also* Bolshevism
spiritual and Bolshevik, **11**: 1474*fn*
and the State, **25**: 202*fn*
stateless, **25**: 218
plan of campaign, **36**: 507
Cf. Marxism
Community, **22**: 721, 1083–86
a formation of Reality, **22**: 1085
gnostic, *see* Gnostic collectivity
and the individual, **1**: 36–37, *see also* Individual and the collectivity
a mid-term between the individual and humanity, **25**: 69
rajasic, **17**: 294
rajaso-tamasic, **17**: 296
religious, in India, **20**: 420–21
sattwic, **17**: 296–97
small, **25**: 358–63, *cf.* City-state(s); Nation, small
spiritual, **22**: 989
and the State, **7**: 1067–68
See also Collective being
Comparative mythology, **14**: 82, 116, 150, 162–63, 165, 169, 185, 187–91 *passim*, 195, 523; **15**: 3, 25, 27–29
Comparative philology, *see* Philology, modern (comparative)
Comparative religion (science of), **14**: 116, 185, 195, 523; **25**: 130
Comparison,
with others, **29**: 286; **31**: 244
Compassion, **12**: 497; **13**: 453; **19**: 58–59; **23**: 151
of Buddhism, **20**: 208
and cosmic / universal consciousness, **13**: 453–55; **23**: 416–17
divine, *see* Divine compassion
of Maheshwari, **32**: 19
Sri Aurobindo's, **35**: 445
Competition,
and cooperation, **25**: 157
for the power of wealth, **25**: 199
Complementaries, **21**: 296, 491
Compliments, **27**: 694
and criticism, **29**: 286–87
Compounds and disintegration, **29**: 394–95
Compromise, **13**: 127
as an act of treason, **7**: 719
in the battle for Truth, **29**: 132
the day of compromises is past, **7**: 1057
and reconciliation, **21**: 29
Compulsion,
external and inner divine, **25**: 259
Comradeship, *see* Brotherhood
Concentration, **1**: 402–3; **12**: 25; **21**: 418; **23**: 317–25, 515, 523
above (or at the top of) the head, **29**: 311; **30**: 270, 383, 415
power of, **29**: 307
in action and in contemplation, **29**: 222
all-receiving, the very nature of the Integral Yoga, **23**: 78–79
before and after sleep, **31**: 450–51
behind the frontal consciousness, **30**: 238
between the eyebrows, **29**: 308; **30**: 93
brain concentration, **29**: 311
centres for, **29**: 306–11
coming out of, **29**: 313–14
conditions for, **29**: 312–13
double, triple, multiple, **1**: 403
exclusive, *see* Exclusive concentration
fear of, **30**: 276
in the head, **29**: 7, 45; **32**: 205
object of, **29**: 325
and in the heart, **29**: 317, 325, 326; **30**: 328, 456; **31**: 729; **35**: 825
in the heart, **22**: 940; **29**: 6, 45, 350; **30**: 242, 328, 351, 386, 456, 468, 488; **32**: 196
and attacks by hostile forces, **31**: 404
a call on the Beloved, **29**: 226
object of, **29**: 325
power of, **29**: 307
by the idea, **23**: 321
on the idea (in a word or thought), **29**: 305–6

on the idea of Self, Brahman (*etc.*), **29**: 304–5; **35**: 95
inability of, during preparation for descent, **30**: 442
in the inner being, **30**: 226
in the Integral Yoga, **23**: 78–85, 320–25
interest the basis of, **1**: 394
interruption of, **29**: 312
meaning of, **29**: 297
and meditation, **13**: 445–46; **29**: 226–27, 297–321 *passim*
methods of, **29**: 301–5
on the (embodied) Mother, **30**: 321, 386; **32**: 52
and outward action, **29**: 298
and perfection, **23**: 84–85
and physical illness, **31**: 34
postures for, **29**: 311–12
and prayer, **29**: 225–27
and purity, **23**: 317
Rajayogic, **23**: 540–41
stages of, **23**: 319
and relaxation, **29**: 316
role of in sadhana, **29**: 298–99
and strain or straining, **29**: 311, 315–16
in reading or thinking, **29**: 311
of Tapas, and the Ignorance, **21**: 600–1
of thought, heart and will, consummation of, **23**: 84
of thought, heart, and will, object of, **23**: 80–81
in the traditional Yoga of Knowledge, **23**: 318–20
of will using thought, **23**: 324
and (growth of) Yoga force, **29**: 318; **30**: 466–67
Yogic, three forms of, **31**: 20
Cf. Meditation
Concern for others, **31**: 320–21
Concert of Europe, **12**: 466
Concreteness,
of consciousness, **30**: 12, 231
of (dream) experiences, **30**: 407; **32**: 129
of peace, **30**: 444
of subtle feelings and spiritual experiences, **30**: 7–8
of the Force, **30**: 456
Condition(s), for becoming an instrument of the Divine, **29**: 266
Condition(s),
change, the essence of, **17**: 245
external, often imposed as a kind of ordeal, **31**: 124
"Himalayan", for success, **35**: 131
of Jnana, **10**: 22
laid down by the Supreme / by a Supreme Will, **32**: 4, 26
of the Light and Truth, **32**: 3
of Power, **10**: 21–22
for receiving the Divine Power, **29**: 266
respected by Yoga-force, **29**: 182
and sadhana and Yoga, **29**: 86
tamasic, rajasic, sattwic, **17**: 188
a term for "causality", **17**: 245
which we must first satisfy, **17**: 379
for the working of the Mother's force, **32**: 227–28
Conduct,
and aesthetic sense, **1**: 440
and culture, **25**: 94
balance between two powers, **25**: 232
standards of, *see* Standards of action / conduct
Confederate empire, **25**: 322
Confederation (Confederacy, Federation), **25**: 535
possible form for a World-State, **25**: 546, 560, 574–76, 594
free, principle of, **25**: 533–39
of free nations, **25**: 311, 348–49, 405, *see also* Association, of free nations
Confession, **29**: 193
Confidence, **29**: 70
and faith, **29**: 88–89
in the Mother, **29**: 111; **32**: 337
Confiners, *see* Censurers
Conflagration, cyclic / periodic, Heraclitus' theory of, **13**: 226, 231–32, 235–36, 240, *cf.* Pralaya
Conflict, **28**: 256
Confucius / Confucianism, **17**: 293, 556, 559; **18**: 413; **23**: 203
Congo (Belgian), **25**: 348
Congress, *See* Indian National Congress; London Congress; Madras Congress; Surat, Congress (1907)
Congress Government, **36**: 105, 515
Congress Party, **36**: 523
Congress sessions,
at Calcutta, *see* Calcutta, Congress [1906]

at Hughly, *see* Bengal Provincial Conference (Hughly, 1909)
at Lahore, *see* Lahore, Congress at
at Midnapore, *see* Bengal Provincial Conference (Midnapore, 1907)
at Surat, *see* Surat, Congress [1907]
Conquest,
outward, and inward defeat, **17**: 560
Conrad, Joseph, **27**: 444
Conscience, **17**: 301; **21**: 239, 632, 648
and evolution, **25**: 151
intuitive, **23**: 202
and the voice of the soul, **23**: 154
Conscious Being, **12**: 100, 132, 203; **21**: 91, 111
Force as self-power of, **18**: 57
and the "Life of our life" (Kena Upanishad), **18**: 66–67
many streaming rivers of, **16**: 624, 715
and Nature, **28**: 33, *see also* Purusha and Prakriti
sevenfold (seven levels of), **16**: 617, 618, 710
space as extension of, **28**: 401
See also Purusha
Conscious Force (Consciousness-Force), **12**: 195, 199, 203–9 *passim*, 248–49; **16**: 715, 735; **21**: 97; **28**: 42, 44, 57
and evolution, **22**: 955–59 *passim*
exclusive concentration of, **21**: 602–17
and the gnostic being, **22**: 1024, 1076
and Life, **21**: 196–99, 201–2; **28**: 6
and Self-Existence, **21**: 369–72
and world problems, **21**: 221
See also Chit-Tapas; Consciousness, and Force; Purusha and Prakriti; *cf.* Force; Lila; Maya; Prakriti; Shakti
Consciousness, **12**: 85–87, 97, 161, 169, 178, 179, 191, 203, 240, 271; **16**: 512; **21**: 276; **28**: 14–25
absolute, **12**: 363; **18**: 366–71 *passim*, 382, 393; **21**: 329, 591; **32**: 631
the aim of its existence, **13**: 580
all can be rendered in terms of, **12**: 285
in all forms of the force at work in the world, **21**: 95
alternations, oscillations, fluctuations of, **23**: 120; **30**: 59–62
Ananda consciousness, **28**: 299
anterior to evolution, **12**: 130
apprehending (apprehensive), *see* Apprehending consciousness
ascending degrees of, **15**: 374–75
of the Atman, **28**: 32
and awareness, **28**: 24
the base of all world existence, **16**: 723
basic mental, **24**: 647–49, *see also* Chitta
and Being, **21**: 25, 495, 511
beyond Mind, **28**: 352
of the body, *see* Body-consciousness
Brahmic, **24**: 696
and moral indifference, **19**: 34–35
see also Brahman consciousness
and the brain, **21**: 93
can live in more than one status at a time, **22**: 994
the central problem, **12**: 272, 274
centralisation of, **21**: 149
in Chit, and in the lower hemisphere, **12**: 100
collective, *see* Collective consciousness
of collective humanity, **23**: 358
comprehensive (comprehending), **18**: 51, 52; **21**: 133–34, *see also* Vijnana
concealed in matter, **13**: 588
concreteness of, **30**: 12, 231
cosmic, *see* Cosmic consciousness
as creator of this world out of an original Inconscience, **21**: 316
development of, and experience, **30**: 13–14
in different worlds, **17**: 247–48
dispersion of, **31**: 81–82
divine, *see* Divine Consciousness
double, **21**: 360, 460–67 *passim*; **28**: 89; **29**: 211; **30**: 224, 232, 262, 457; **32**: 244
in work, **29**: 214–15, 256–57
drops or falls of, **30**: 53, 65–66
Earth-consciousness, *see* Earth-consciousness
emergence of, *see* Evolution, of consciousness
and energy, distinguished, **28**: 25
environmental, *see* Environmental consciousness
essence of, **22**: 1053
essential substance of, **28**: 105
eternal, past and future in, **12**: 184
and eternity, **21**: 378–79
and evolution, **12**: 165–68, 221–25 *passim*, 228, 233, 242–44, 266–68, 283; **22**: 682, 875–76, 1052–53;

28: 259, *see also* Evolution, of consciousness
exclusive concentration of, **21**: 178–79
and existence, **21**: 564–65; **23**: 386
extension of, **21**: 24, 604; **22**: 986
basis for, **30**: 44
beyond ego and division, **30**: 263
experience of, **30**: 275
and Maya, **12**: 96
and Time and Space, **28**: 403
and wideness, **30**: 402
external, *see* Outer consciousness
fatigue, inertia, lowering of, **30**: 66–68
filled with the Mother's force, **32**: 153
fixing of above, **30**: 437–39
and Force, **12**: 204, 281; **21**: 87–97 *passim*, 223–25
wall between, **28**: 560
see also Conscious Force
of the forces at work, **36**: 455
and form, **17**: 445, 509
a form consciousness involved in each material object, **22**: 740
four necessary functions, **18**: 51
four poises of, **21**: 223–25
frontal, *see* Frontal consciousness
fundamental (passive) and super-structural (creative), **12**: 194–95
the fundamental and essential evolutionary principle, **13**: 582
the fundamental thing, **28**: 22
from which all phenomenal existence proceeds, **18**: 367
a giant self-forgetfulness of, **21**: 258
gnostic, *see* Gnostic consciousness
grades / gradations of, **12**: 249; **22**: 689; **28**: 16, 19, 276, 282; **36**: 326, 548–49
gulfs between, **22**: 736–39
see also below: ranges of; sevenfold nature; *see also* Plane(s)
the great underlying fact, **21**: 22
higher, *see* Higher consciousness
human, **21**: 225–30 *passim*, 287–88
and cosmic consciousness, **28**: 481
cannot bear quickly a constant spiritual endeavour, **32**: 117
ideal, **16**: 469, 502, 617, 707
identity-consciousness, **22**: 1043–44
immaterial consciousness, **12**: 442
imposition of one on another, **30**: 109
in the Inconscience, **28**: 254, 266
increasing perfection of, **12**: 233
individual, *see* Individual consciousness
infinite, and Maya, **21**: 123
infinite extension, diffusion of, **21**: 604
inherent in Being / Existence, **28**: 15, 19–20
inner, *see* Inner consciousness
integral, **22**: 659, 753; **23**: 114
intuitive, *see* Intuitive consciousness
and Karma, **13**: 373
a keyword to what is being worked out in Time, **22**: 1052
and knowledge, **21**: 126; **27**: 701
Krishna consciousness, *see* Krishna consciousness
and the law of fragmentation, **25**: 169
light, and illumination of, **30**: 118–19
limitations of, **21**: 330, 498
lowering of in sadhana, **28**: 242
mass consciousness, *see* Mass consciousness
material, *see* Material consciousness
to the materialist, **12**: 274–75, 278, 280
and matter, **21**: 94–95, 456–57
meaning of, **12**: 277–86, 318; **21**: 92, 95; **28**: 17, 100
mental, *see* Mind
and mind, **21**: 223–24, 511–12; **28**: 23–24
more intense in many "inanimate" forms, **23**: 387
the Mother's, *see* The Mother's Consciousness
movement of, each creates a wave or current which carries it out into the world-consciousness, **10**: 20
necessary for transformation, **32**: 24
new, to be developed by yoga, **36**: 260–61, 390
not all of a spiritual make, **28**: 174
not composed of parts, **28**: 23
not limited by ordinary human-animal consciousness, **35**: 227
not made or limited like ours, **13**: 389
not something abstract, **30**: 231
of one's states and movements and of the Divine, both necessary, **31**: 49
ordinary, **28**: 37, 43, 66, 103, 111, 122, 169, 294
ascent and return to, **30**: 431–32
and spiritual and cosmic, **30**: 271–73

Consciousness (cont.),
ordinary use of the word, **12**: 285
original, termed "Spirit", **17**: 266
outer, *see* Outer consciousness
passive (fundamental) and creative (superstructural), **12**: 194–95
physical, *see* Physical consciousness
to (physical) science, **28**: 19, 23
physiological study of, **12**: 277
planes of, *see* Plane(s)
powers of, *see* Powers of consciousness
present,
in all of physical nature, **23**: 387
everywhere in the system, **29**: 309
in physical things, **32**: 378
projecting and apprehending, *see* Apprehending consciousness
psychic(al), *see* Psychic(al) consciousness
Purusha consciousness, *see* Purusha consciousness
Purushottama consciousness, *see* Purushottama consciousness
ranges of, **28**: 16, *see also above*: grades … of; *see also* Plane(s)
and receptivity, **32**: 222
reversal of, *see* Reversal of consciousness
right and wrong, **30**: 228
Sachchidananda consciousness, **21**: 117
and the scale of substance, **22**: 973–74
science of, **12**: 316, 318
self-creative power of, **19**: 295
self-directive knowledge inherent in, **21**: 123
and sense of individual "I", **28**: 21
separation from Force, **21**: 301
sevenfold nature (seven regions, states, streams, planes) of, **16**: 513–21 *passim*, 614, 615, 617, 622, 623, 710; **17**: 27–28, *see also above*: grades; *see also* Seven principles
and Space, **21**: 84, 143, *cf.* Space
spiritual, *see* Spiritual consciousness
states of, which transcend death, pain, evil, **21**: 57
subliminal, *see* Subliminal consciousness
subjective in essence, **18**: 366–67
substance of, modification by a psychic experience, **30**: 349
supramental, *see* Supramental consciousness
supreme, original action of, **18**: 61
surface, *see* Surface consciousness
temporal, **22**: 766
three characteristics of, **17**: 266–67
three general forms: individual, universal, transcendent, **21**: 42; **23**: 259–60
three sheaths: material, vital, mental, **18**: 50
and Time, **18**: 23; **21**: 84, 143, *cf.* Time
total change of: the whole meaning and method of the Integral Yoga, **23**: 187
transcendent(al), **2**: 254; **12**: 133, 360; **21**: 20, 34, *cf.* Transcendent (the)
true, **28**: 99–101; **36**: 324, 402, 430
true mental, vital, physical, **28**: 204
of the true Purusha, **36**: 377
Truth consciousness, *see* Truth consciousness
turning on itself (represented by man), a great crisis in evolution, **25**: 103
two poles: secret and outward, **28**: 260
two sides: awareness / knowledge and power, **11**: 1473; **28**: 24
two states: higher and normal, **36**: 440
unconsciousness, **22**: 1060
unitarian, **21**: 134, 136, 156, 159, 164
variations during the day, **30**: 68–70
the very stuff of existence, **27**: 316
a vessel to be emptied, **29**: 145
vital, *see* Vital consciousness
the waker in all who sleep, **12**: 130
waking, *see* Waking consciousness
widening of, **30**: 273–77
witness, *see* Witness consciousness
world-transcending, **21**: 26
Yogic, *see* Yogic consciousness
See also Chit
Consciousness-Force, *see* Conscious Force
Consecration, **19**: 575; **28**: 6, 97; **29**: 103–4
of action, **23**: 92
and conversion, **23**: 92, 133
each has his own way, **29**: 103
first step towards liberation of the true Person, **23**: 247
fullness of, **23**: 86
to the Mother, **32**: 478–79
and purification, **30**: 41–43
of the thoughts to the Divine, **24**: 574
vital, **31**: 113
of the vital in action, signs of, **29**: 233–34

in the way of devotion, **24**: 572–75
of the will in works, **22**: 936–37
will of, **29**: 214–15
See also Self-consecration
Consent (assent, sanction, *anumati*),
of the lower parts of the being to their own transformation, **22**: 970
necessity of, **29**: 68; **30**: 439
temporary, to the movements of the yoga, **13**: 86
Consequence,
of action, to the soul, **13**: 359–60
and Karma and will, **13**: 351–57
which the soul is after, **13**: 355
Conservation,
of energy / substance, **13**: 231, 237–38
and progress, **13**: 127–32; **17**: 295–96, *see also* Progress
Conservatism,
of the human mind, **26**: 287
of the material man, **23**: 22–23
spiritual, **22**: 752
Conservative (the),
in Europe and in India, **13**: 136
Conservative mind,
and Eastern progress, **13**: 133–39
Conspiracy charges / trials, **36**: 15, 192, 269, *see also* Alipore Bomb Case
Constantine, **20**: 252
Constipation, **31**: 589
Constructions, mental, *see* Mental constructions
Contact, **17**: 250
of consciousness with itself, **12**: 198
with the Divine, **29**: 361–64 *passim*
the foundation (or essential basis) of sense, **18**: 49–50, 59; **21**: 267
inner, with the Mother, **32**: 456–60
with others, **29**: 151; **30**: 245; **31**: 337–38
psychic, **29**: 362
with Reality, **22**: 934–37, 972, 981
social contacts, **29**: 380; **31**: 339
See also Touch
Contemplation, **23**: 322, 323; **24**: 574; **36**: 293–94, *cf.* Meditation
Contempt, for others, **29**: 43
Contentment, and happiness, **31**: 175–76
Continental agglomerates, **25**: 589–91
Continuity, **21**: 84*fn*
Contradictions, **12**: 10, 437; **13**: 338; **21**: 389–90
cancelled in the gnostic consciousness, **22**: 1102
as conditions of progress, **21**: 53
of the divine elements, **21**: 406
do not exist in the supramental knowledge, **13**: 562
law of, **21**: 391, 395, 398
mind cannot rest satisfied with, **21**: 9–10
original, of existence, **21**: 399
release from, **13**: 205
and truth, **21**: 491–92
Cf. Dualities; Oppositions
Contraries, **21**: 391, 395
are complementarities to the Overmind, **21**: 296
every man a mixture of, **21**: 398
manifestations of one Reality, **21**: 54
Cf. Dualities; Oppositions
Control, **29**: 119
over death, **30**: 331
mental, *see* Mental control
by mental and vital nature, liberation from, **21**: 545
of the play of Prakriti, **30**: 288
spiritual, **23**: 217
replacing mental tapasya, **31**: 384
Convention(s), **1**: 41, 44; **17**: 474–75; **28**: 494
and the individualistic age, **25**: 26–27
questioned by reason, **25**: 195
Conventional stage of human society, **25**: 7, 11–14, 16, 44
Conventionalists, **7**: 1043–46, 1057–60 *passim*, 1088, *cf.* Moderates
Conversations (1929), **32**: 583, 622
comments on, **32**: 610–21
Conversion, **23**: 33, 279; **24**: 623, 825–26
of all forms of knowledge, **23**: 38
and aspiration, **29**: 63
and awakening of the psychic, **30**: 344
of our being / nature, **22**: 890, 924, 973
of consciousness, **22**: 792, 951, 968
and consecration, **23**: 92, 132–33
divine, **24**: 622, 783–84
gnostic, **24**: 694–95
of the Gods, **28**: 456
of great sinners into great saints, **29**: 42
of human soul and natural life into divine soul and divine living, **23**: 63
inner, **30**: 344

integral, **23**: 90; **24**: 618, 621–22
inwards and upwards, **28**: 84; **35**: 118, 300
of the lower parts, **28**: 122
of mind into supermind, **23**: 486; **24**: 800–10, 830, 839
of overmind, **23**: 148
of pleasure, pain, indifference, **23**: 423–24
of present humanity into a spiritualised one, **25**: 265–67
psychic, **30**: 365
and the psychic being, **29**: 63
religious, **24**: 616, 617, 621
a series of conversions, **28**: 84–85
spiritual, **24**: 611, 618–19; **30**: 365
supramental, **23**: 133; **24**: 622
and transformation, **35**: 664
of the vital, **31**: 110–11
wholesale, difficulty of, **23**: 71–72
Conviction, **29**: 88
Cook, Frederick Albert, **8**: 252–53
Cooking, **35**: 805–6
Coolness,
and the psychic, **30**: 358
sensation of, **30**: 46, 139, 370, 386, 462, 468, 476–77, 483
Coomaraswamy, Ananda K., **1**: 468–69; **20**: 255
"The Message of the East", **8**: 244–49
Cooperation, **21**: 212
and competition, **25**: 157
with the Divine Power, **31**: 32
"no control, no co-operation", **8**: 154, 157, 160, 180, 223–24
Copulation / love-making, **31**: 336, 498–99
Corneille, Pierre, **26**: 74, 97; **27**: 369
work: Le Cid, **27**: 377
Corps glorieux, **28**: 306, 307, *see also* Body, luminous
Correction, by second inspiration, **27**: 13
Correspondence (letters),
answers not meant equally for all, **35**: 473–75
circulation of, **35**: 476–78
help through writing and other means, **35**: 447–49
importance of brevity, **35**: 472–73
not always possible to answer, **35**: 464–66
with outsiders, **35**: 526
with relatives, **35**: 733
showing to others, **35**: 475–76
suitable subjects for, **35**: 462
and time, **35**: 466–72
useful and useless, **35**: 462–64
utility of, **35**: 450–61
See also Letters
Cortes, Hernando, **25**: 342
"Cosmic", and "universal", **30**: 267
Cosmic being,
descent of the Divine into, **21**: 278
divine significance in, **22**: 706
and individual being, **21**: 324, 386
and the Transcendent Reality, **21**: 688; **22**: 722
and the material universe, **22**: 800
and Nature, **23**: 190
See also Cosmic existence
Cosmic consciousness, **12**: 133–34, 213, 256, 302, 303, 304, 330, 331, 353, 360, 371; **13**: 453–55; **16**: 518, 716, 721; **17**: 104; **21**: 24–25, 561–63; **22**: 706, 720, 965, 971; **23**: 183, 259, 263, 369, 373, 409–18; **28**: 20, 161, 268, 407, 482; **29**: 414; **36**: 94, 549
aspects of, **30**: 281–86 *passim*
and compassion, *see* Compassion, and cosmic / universal consciousness
and cosmic self, **30**: 277–79
entering and passing through safely, **30**: 272
experience of, **30**: 267–91 *passim*
and harmony, **21**: 29–30
and human consciousness, **28**: 481
and individual consciousness, **28**: 8
and liberation, **30**: 279
and the mantra *so'ham*, **29**: 325
many levels of, **30**: 271
mind and life in, **21**: 30
nature of, **30**: 267–69
and Nirvana, **21**: 487–88; **28**: 141–44
and Overmind, **22**: 985; **28**: 152; **30**: 269
and pain, **31**: 572
and the physical, **30**: 285–86
and the Self, **30**: 396
and self-realisation, **30**: 279–80
seven planes of, **16**: 513
and spiritual and ordinary consciousness, **30**: 271–73
of the supramental being, **22**: 1009–10, 1014–15

and the Transcendent, **30**: 269–71
two sides of: cosmic Ignorance and cosmic Truth, **30**: 306
See also Cosmic (universal) Self; Universal consciousness
Cosmic cycles, **17**: 30; **19**: 298, *see also* Cycles, of evolution
Cosmic Divine,
and the Divine Mother, **32**: 58
and the Transcendent Divine, **29**: 90–91
and the Individual Divine, **28**: 7–10
See also Universal Divine
Cosmic energy, **12**: 25, 224, 330–31; **19**: 107; **22**: 729, 846
and life, **21**: 188
subjective aspects of, **19**: 73
and weakness, **21**: 515
See also Universal energy
Cosmic Existence,
findings its full affirmation, **12**: 244
sevenfold mode of, **21**: 276
Cosmic / universal Force, **16**: 703, 710, 713; **21**: 625; **28**: 90, 463, 513, 565
and the Overmind, **30**: 289
works in both ashram and brothel, in the world's good and in its evil, **29**: 501; **35**: 179
See also World-force
Cosmic / universal forces, **13**: 406–7; **21**: 563–64, 625–28; **28**: 85, 204–5, 213, 564; **30**: 287–91 *passim*; **32**: 62–63, 225, 242
all life a play of, **28**: 561
attacks by, and progress, **31**: 771
and cosmic consciousness, **30**: 268, 271–72, 281
and difficulties, **31**: 743
and the ego, **23**: 189
entry of, **30**: 290
and hostile forces / forces of Darkness, **21**: 625–26; **22**: 938–39; **31**: 768
and the individual, **28**: 213–14, 461; **21**: 563; **30**: 290
and Karma, **13**: 406–7
knowledge of by the inner being, **21**: 558–59
nature of, **30**: 287–88
and the sadhaka, **23**: 216–17, 230
two: the higher Cosmic Shakti and a Power of the Ignorance, **32**: 225
Cosmic Law, and Divine Grace and Compassion, **29**: 168
Cosmic / universal life, **12**: 318; **17**: 28; **18**: 94
opening to, **30**: 284–85
Cosmic life-force, **21**: 270
Cosmic love, *see* Universal love
Cosmic mind, *see* Universal mind
Cosmic principles, **25**: 10
transfiguration of, **18**: 93–94
Cosmic / universal Self, **12**: 330–31; **13**: 28; **17**: 14, 271, 299, 489; **21**: 361; **28**: 7, 12, 20, 30–31, 456
and cosmic consciousness, **30**: 277–79
and individual self, **30**: 268
and liberation from ego, **30**: 326
must not be confused with the collective existence, **23**: 358
realisation of, **23**: 368–73 *passim*; **28**: 141; **30**: 320
and the universal Divine, **23**: 255–56
a vision of, **30**: 396–97
Cf. Cosmic consciousness
Cosmic Spirit, **12**: 225, 242, 244, 331; **21**: 562; **23**: 243, 256, 263; **28**: 7, 30–31, 395; **30**: 30–31, 396
and Overmind power, **35**: 147
realisation of, **21**: 561
and Supermind, **28**: 31
and the universal forces, **30**: 287–88
See also Cosmic / universal Self; Universal Spirit
Cosmic-terrestrial view of existence, **22**: 696
Cosmic values, **29**: 484
Cosmic vision, **30**: 105
Cosmic Will, **17**: 541; **21**: 280; **29**: 90; **30**: 283
and Fate, **17**: 512–13, 515
and imaginations, **21**: 452
merging individual will into, **17**: 20
and teleological necessity, **21**: 270
and the truth of Karma, **13**: 427
See also Universal Will
Cosmic Will-Power, **17**: 506
Cosmic…, *see also* Universal…
Cosmos, **17**: 16; **21**: 278–83 *passim*
and Brahman, **17**: 124, 224, 274–76, 279, *see also* God and the world
and Chaos, **18**: 283
essential in: the gods in nature and the self in the individual, **18**: 85
and God, **13**: 498; **21**: 148, 387; **22**: 718, *see also* God and the world

Heraclitus on, **13**: 226–27, 231, 233, 240
Hindu idea of, **17**: 95
and the individual, **17**: 231; **21**: 324, 387, 394; **22**: 661
mutual inclusion, **21**: 386–87
and man, **25**: 10
origination of, **17**: 269
a self-graded devolution out of Sachchidananda, **22**: 797–98
See also Universe; World (the)
Cotton, James S., **36**: 28, 33, 34, 37, 150
Coué, Émile, **30**: 365; **31**: 559–61; **32**: 37, 236
Council, and early Indian Polity, **7**: 944
Counouma, Padmanabhan, **36**: 494
Courage, **7**: 828–30; **10**: 9; **12**: 455; **29**: 101, 111
active and passive, **11**: 1469
and politics, **1**: 527–31
Court of Cassation, **36**: 192–93
Court of International Arbitration (Law), **25**: 608, 609
Courts, English, **12**: 47–49
Cousins, James, **26**: 3–10, 309, 311; **27**: 168, 640–41; **36**: 114
dismissal of Shakespeare, **26**: 8
on Sri Aurobindo's *In the Moonlight* and *The Rishi*, **27**: 229–30, 248
works:
New Ways in English Literature, **26**: 3, 168, 173*fn*, 311–12
The Renaissance in India, **20**: 3, 4, 5
"Symbolism and Metaphor in Art", **1**: 629
Coverer(s), **15**: 46, 261, *see also* Vritra(s)
Cow(s) (*go*, herds), **15**: 43–44, 104, 119, 131, 135, 138, 139, 223, 245, 340, 408*fn*, 439*fn*, 539*fn*; **16**: 8, 13, 23, 637, 657; **28**: 140
of Dawn, **15**: 123–28 *passim*, 202, 244
killing of, **6**: 111–12
lost, legend of, **15**: 140–58 *passim*
of the Panis, **15**: 229–31
seven, **15**: 123, 131
symbol of light, **16**: 15, 640, 641, 656, 667–69 *passim*, 679
Cowper, William, **1**: 125, 131, 134, 135; **26**: 55, 103; **27**: 169
Creation, **16**: 481, 524, 721; **17**: 24; **18**: 29; **19**: 483; **21**: 348
Ananda: true creative principle, **23**: 506
Ananda (delight, joy) of, **13**: 355–57; **27**: 588; **28**: 27
artistic, *see* Artistic creation
and *chandas*, **26**: 21
the complete process, **21**: 327–28, *see also below*: material, process of
and destruction, **12**: 55, 436; **13**: 209
divine, *see* Divine creation
a downward evolution, **17**: 232
endless and inexhaustible, **13**: 356
and gnosis, **23**: 485
to the gnostic being, **22**: 1020
hymn of, **15**: 60, 106, 318
in the idea of the Vedantin, **17**: 541
Indian idea (conception, theory) of, **13**: 18; **15**: 477; **17**: 47, 228
and manifestation, **1**: 538
material,
by sound-vibration, **18**: 32
process of, **22**: 862
meaning of, **17**: 226; **29**: 447
new creation, **28**: 260
out of nothing, **18**: 374, 382
paradoxical, **21**: 424–27
perfect, by Nature and by Spirit, **26**: 281
a play of self-conception, **16**: 715
poetic, *see* Poetic creation
postponed, **35**: 275–76
and Powers of Darkness, **28**: 283
Sanskrit word for, **13**: 322; **21**: 349*fn*
self-emptying new, **36**: 394
as self-expression, **13**: 325
a self-projection of Brahman, **17**: 24
Shankara on, **18**: 326–27
spiritual, **26**: 258; **36**: 395
supramental, *see* Supramental creation
three views of, **21**: 324
Truth-creation, **28**: 133, 293, 295
two sides: formed and formless, **28**: 457
voluntary, of bodies for souls, **13**: 548
without destruction, **28**: 293
by the Word, **15**: 270–71, 318; **18**: 32; **27**: 7
of a world of supramental light amidst the receding darkness, **23**: 207
of a world proper to each degree of being, **28**: 265–66
and worlds that existed before the evolution, **28**: 449
See also Manifestation; Srishti

Creative activity,
painting, **29**: 292–93
and silence, **27**: 590
singing, **29**: 294
subordinate to one's spiritual life, **27**: 724–25
uncreative periods, **27**: 690–91
writing, **29**: 291–92
and Yoga, **29**: 290–94 *passim*
Creative formation,
intensity of vibration, the basis or constituent of, **18**: 59
power of, **30**: 26–28
pressure of, **27**: 213–14
of the Vedic gods, **15**: 89
Creative power,
and the human instrument, **27**: 7–9
and language in poetry, **27**: 8
original, **22**: 733, *cf.* Mind, as creator
Creative work,
and personal character, **27**: 109–11
Creator, external, **12**: 226
Credo, none imposed, **29**: 210
Credulity, **10**: 15
Creon, *see* Sophocles, *Antigone*
Crete, **8**: 189–90, 191, 290
Crime, **25**: 392, 655
criminal jurisdiction, **25**: 451, 452, 500
methods of dealing with by a World-State, **25**: 499–500
subjective ideas in dealing with, **25**: 45
Cripps, Stafford,
letter to and reply from, **36**: 469
Cripps Offer / Proposal, **36**: 63, 66, 87*fn*, 104
letters and telegrams on, **36**: 469–72
Crisis, **19**: 12–13, 18, 21–22, 24–25, 452
in the consciousness of humanity, **19**: 168–69
evolutionary, **22**: 1090, 1092
in human world-destiny, **22**: 1097
that threatens to break up the mould of civilisation, **26**: 269–70
Critical choice,
which must be solved if the race is to arrive or even to survive, **22**: 1092
Critical mind,
and creation and appreciation of beauty, **25**: 140
a dissolvent of great power, **27**: 541
of the nineteenth century, **26**: 124–25, 192–93
Criticism, **29**: 286–87; **31**: 87–88, 351–52
an answer to, **27**: 745–48
of art, **20**: 261, 271
benefiting from, **27**: 593; **31**: 352–53
destructive intellectual, need of, **25**: 27
implied, of Sri Aurobindo, **32**: 111, 120, 121
of (external) life, **26**: 35–36, 54
literary, *see* Literary criticism and artistic, history of, **25**: 142–43
modern, **26**: 209
in the nineteenth century, **26**: 124–25, 192–93, 241–42
poetry as, **26**: 229
of poetry, subjective element in, **27**: 663–65
and ripostes, **32**: 112–13
self-criticism, **27**: 12–13, 592–93
by Sri Aurobindo,
of poetry written in the Ashram, **27**: 620–25
of poetry written outside the Ashram, **27**: 625–26
use of, **27**: 664–65
wrong judgments, **26**: 43
Croce, Benedetto, aesthetics, **27**: 556–58
Cromwell, Oliver, **25**: 536
Cross, **12**: 444
sign of the Divine Descent barred by a cosmic deformation, **23**: 157
Cross-questioning,
of the higher by the lower, **17**: 345
Crow, **12**: 410
Crows' parliament, **27**: 73; **31**: 16
Cruelty, **12**: 433; **25**: 565; **31**: 276
of the old religious cultures, **13**: 189
Cuba, and the United States of America, **25**: 501, 531; **36**: 465
Cultural patriotism, and the nation, **26**: 5
Culture, **25**: 50–51, 84, 92–94
aesthetic, and ethical, **25**: 95–101
aim of, **20**: 60, 232
assimilation of new forms and ideas, **20**: 45–51 *passim*
and barbarism, **25**: 92, *see also* Barbarism
and civilisation, **25**: 92
a common world-culture, **25**: 503, 545
and conduct and ethics, **25**: 94
conflict (battle) of cultures, **20**: 57, 63–64, 92–93

definition of, **25**: 94
different ways of seeing a foreign culture, **20**: 97–98
and the economic view of life, **25**: 487
in the eighteenth century, narrowness of, **1**: 132–33
European / Western, *see* European / Western civilisation / culture
general / all-round, **27**: 682
Graeco-Roman, *see* Graeco-Roman civilisation / culture
Greek, **1**: 577
ideal, and actual working of, **20**: 233–35
impact of different cultures on each other, **25**: 319–22
Indian, *see* Indian civilisation / culture
the individual and, **22**: 1084
life-value (life-power) of, **20**: 150, 153
national culture, cannot be determined by the individual, **25**: 458
not the directing light of our life and action, **25**: 173
office of, **20**: 160
and the outward material side of life, **25**: 520
and the Philistine (the sensational man), **25**: 87–96 *passim*
physical, **13**: 521
religious cultures, **13**: 188–89
social, *see* Social culture
spiritual, **20**: 197
three aspects of, **20**: 106–7
three periods (in the history) of, **20**: 168
uniformity of, **25**: 412, 503–4
uses of, **20**: 166
value of, **20**: 56, 119–20, 385
See also Civilisation(s); *cf.* Mental life

Cure,
by faith and confidence, **31**: 561–62
by Yogic force and by medicines, **31**: 578–80

Current(s),
ascending and descending, **30**: 305, 420
of the Mother's force, **30**: 475; **32**: 207
of the Shakti, **32**: 210
signs of higher consciousness flowing down, **30**: 16, 463
in the spine, **30**: 474

Curzon, Lord George N., **6**: 72, 119, 364–65, 375, 430; **7**: 475, 591, 622, 747, 807, 835, 892, 1035; **8**: 172, 252, 285, 422, 458; **13**: 38–42 *passim*; **36**: 95, 140

Curzon Circular, **36**: 154–59

Curzon-Wyllie, William, **8**: 128
murder, **8**: 269

Customs,
unintelligent preservation of, **12**: 51

Cybele, **14**: 27

Cycle(s),
cosmic, **17**: 30; **19**: 298
of evolution, **28**: 265
in the life of a society, **20**: 396
of Nature, **19**: 124
of social development, **25**: 6, 292
and the coming of a spiritual age, **25**: 260

Czech language, **25**: 519

Czech nation, **25**: 529

D

Dadaists, **27**: 425

Dadhikravan, **15**: 309, 382

Daedalus, bound by his engines, **17**: 538

Daemon, **1**: 85
inner, **25**: 244
of Socrates, **21**: 238

Daitya(s), **7**: 830; **12**: 384; **14**: 128, 376; **15**: 207; **16**: 472, 483, 513, 679; **18**: 303; **28**: 283; **30**: 398

Daksha (*dakṣa*), **14**: 54, 57, 65, 67, 68, 391; **15**: 39, 70–73, 78, 473–74; **16**: 704, 707, 715, 717, 718
and the parable of Sati, **7**: 1073–77

Dakshina, **14**: 57, 67, 391–92; **15**: 73, 160, 331, 382, 394*fn*; **16**: 707
and Usha, **15**: 194

Dakshina Marga, **23**: 42–43, *see also* Tantra; *cf.* Vama Marga

Damascus, **25**: 676

Damien, Father, **17**: 140

Damnation, eternal, **24**: 563

Dāna(m), **10**: 10; **11**: 1470; **19**: 484
sattwic way of, **19**: 491
See also Giving

Danavas, **15**: 131, 232, 378, *see also* Dasyu(s)

Dance, and sadhana, **27**: 739–40

Danger(s),
of inner and cosmic experiences, **30**: 295–313 *passim*

of the intermediate zone, **30**: 297–99, 303–7
of the path, **12**: 155, 170, 373
have never been concealed from the sadhaks, **29**: 21
spiritual, **29**: 22
of a steep fall, **31**: 674–75
of a too active mind, **30**: 27
D'Annunzio, Gabrielle, **26**: 108
Dante Alighieri, **1**: 304; **12**: 489; **26**: 32, 40, 46, 67, 84, 225; **27**: 72, 368, 599
greatness of, **26**: 32; **27**: 195, 665
and Milton, **26**: 93–95; **27**: 374
not a mystic poet, **27**: 374
and poetic austerity, **27**: 179, 180, 371
and Shakespeare, **27**: 666
style, **27**: 189
theology of, **26**: 94
Divine Comedy, **27**: 354, 615
Danton, Georges Jacques, **1**: 513, 515, 516, 517, 550; **6**: 331; **7**: 487
Danu, *see* Diti
Darbhanga, Maharaja of, **7**: 583
Darjeeling, **36**: 15
Darkness, **26**: 239
forces / powers of, *see* Forces, of darkness
and growth of Light, **29**: 178
intervening before the true light can come, **27**: 561
of night before dawn, **31**: 364, 619, 691; **35**: 367; **36**: 498
periods (moments) of, **29**: 242; **31**: 32
will be converted into a pregnant glory of light, **23**: 510
Darshan, **29**: 364; **35**: 520–25
admission to, **35**: 520–22
difficulties at time of, **35**: 524–25
making pranam during, **35**: 522
not meant to cure the sick or insane, **35**: 521
public Darshan days, **32**: 569–70
right attitude towards, **35**: 523
the value of, **32**: 569
Darshan messages, **35**: 837
Darshana(s), **13**: 220; **14**: 80, 171; **17**: 309, 323, 557, 558, 568; **24**: 601; **29**: 416
Darwin, Charles, **1**: 549
Darwin, Erasmus, **1**: 131, 140, 141
Darwinism (Darwinian theory), **21**: 60, 211–12
industrial realisation of, **8**: 248
natural selection, **22**: 863, 868
and Sri Aurobindo's concept of evolution, **38**: 273; **35**: 650
struggle for life, **13**: 170; **19**: 41; **25**: 157
See also Natural selection
Das, Adhar, **35**: 40, 71, 600
Das, Chittaranjan (C.R.), **7**: 612, 1028, 1132, 1133; **27**: 346; **31**: 17; **35**: 208; **36**: 60, 79, 186, 188, 279, 334, 521
defence of Sri Aurobindo in the Alipore Bomb Case, **8**: 8
a letter to, **36**: 260–62
Sagar Sangit, **27**: 346
Das, Gobinda, **27**: 177–78
Das, Hemchandra, **36**: 17, 74
Das, Peary Mohan, **36**: 363
Das, Sundari Mohan, **7**: 1133
Dasa(s), **15**: 223, 238, *see also* Dasyu(s)
Dashagwas, **15**: 156, 157, 174–77, 180, 185, 193, 212, 242, *see also* Navagwas
Dāsyalipsā, **10**: 11; **11**: 1470
Dasyu(s), **14**: 24, 128, 376, 391; **15**: 76, 140, 142, 143, 147, 170, 194, 212, 213, 223–29 *passim*, 264, 322, 420*fn*, 525*fn*; **16**: 10, 12, 13, 16, 20, 472, 483, 541, 562, 679, 690
and Aryan(s), *see* Aryan, and Dasyu
conquest over, **15**: 232–40
and the gods, **15**: 232–34, 244–45
the natural enemy, **15**: 378
two kinds: Panis and Vritras, **15**: 224
Datta, *see* Hodgson, Dorothy
Datta, Bibhuti Bhushan, **36**: 356, 357
Dattatreya, **14**: 92
David-Neel, Alexandra, **28**: 386; **35**: 183, 385
Dawn(s), **13**: 217; **16**: 549, 583, 592, 640, 642, 650, 657, 670, 701–5 *passim*; **21**: 47
See also Usha
Day / Dawn and Night, **13**: 209; **15**: 67, 128–30, 202, 274, 394*fn*, 410*fn*, 481–82; **16**: 13, 549, 583, 700, 709–10, 723–24; **30**: 57, 59, 149
alternations of, **23**: 180
See also Darkness, of night…
Dayā, **13**: 63
Dayananda, Thakur, **36**: 246
Dayananda Anglo-Vedic College, **7**: 895, 896

Dayananda Sarawati, Swami, **1**: 154, 661–66; **8**: 404; **14**: 114–15, 164, 196; **16**: 683; **18**: 277
and the Veda, **1**: 664–65, 667–75; **15**: 31–32, 33
Death, **12**: 433, 439, 461, 473; **18**: 351–52; **17**: 34, 233, 358–59, 485; **21**: 56–57, 184, 192–93, 204–6, 209, 211, 260; **22**: 771
accidental or violent, **28**: 528
after-death (internatal) experience or sojourn, **17**: 234, 385–88; **18**: 70–71; **22**: 812, 815, 819, 824–35 *passim*; **28**: 529–31
assimilation of experiences after death, **17**: 67
attitude of spiritual seeker towards, **28**: 529
birth and, *see* Birth, and death
burden of, **13**: 296
causes of, **28**: 526
conquest of, **21**: 275; **28**: 289, 312–15; **35**: 295–97, 791, 793
control over, **30**: 331; **32**: 93
due to division of substance, **13**: 473
fear of, **23**: 349; **29**: 116; **31**: 415
forces of, and the Divine Force, **29**: 185
and grieving, **28**: 528–29
Heraclitus and the Upanishads on, **13**: 218
and immortality, **15**: 45; **19**: 61–63, 421–22; **23**: 440, *cf.* Immortality; Mortality, and immortality
importance of the moment of death, **19**: 294–97
and Karma, **28**: 526–28
law of, **17**: 123, 214; **21**: 206, 260, 264; **22**: 997
not a release, **17**: 497
and perfect life, **13**: 205
physical conquest of, **22**: 854–55
a process of life, **21**: 188–89, 206
psychic's choice at time of, **28**: 532–33
of Sri Aurobindo or the Mother, **28**: 313
and supramental transformation, **28**: 310–12
survival of, **17**: 58–59, 66
there is no such thing as, **19**: 62
true cause of, **22**: 854*fn*
turned into a more perfect / godlike life, **21**: 54; **32**: 17
vital nature and, **13**: 393
worlds after death, *see* Worlds, after death
See also Mortality; Mrityu
Debabrata Bose, *see* Bose, Devavrata
Debate, **12**: 429; **17**: 567; **31**: 16
DeBit, Ralph, **36**: 395
Decadence, **22**: 1094, 1095; **26**: 39, 100, 108, 163, 209–13 *passim*, 245, 270, 287, 303; **27**: 48, 413, 530
aesthetic, **26**: 210
Greek, **26**: 50
of a language, **26**: 305; **27**: 447–48
literary / poetic, **20**: 363–64; **26**: 209; **27**: 164, 447–48
Deceptiveness, of the vital, **31**: 104–5
Decomposition,
a period of universal, **36**: 285
Dedication,
to the spiritual life, **29**: 15–18
outside the Ashram, **35**: 584
and work, **29**: 246–47
Defeat, **12**: 458, 460
Defect(s),
cardinal, **31**: 150
personal, and outward circumstances, **31**: 653–54
Defensive resistance, **6**: 269, 294–96 *passim*, 300–2 *passim*; **7**: 453, *see also* Passive resistance
Dehashakti, **10**: 11, *cf.* Body, perfection of
Dehātma(ka)-buddhi, **1**: 507, 553; **13**: 19; **17**: 389
Deism, **20**: 142; **25**: 134
Deities, Greek and Puranik, **16**: 5
De la Mare, Walter, **27**: 423, 475, 513
works:
Arabia, **27**: 512
The Listeners, **27**: 487
Delight (of being, of existence), **12**: 84–85, 161, 197, 204, 224; **13**: 201–2, 389; **18**: 156; **19**: 111–12, 434, 461, 467; **21**: 98–99, 108–19, 121, 232, 280–81; **22**: 1061, 1106; **26**: 224
in Ananda, and under the conditions of mind, life, body, **12**: 101
and Beauty, Life, Truth, and Spirit, **26**: 222, 224
complete, the secret of, **23**: 426
dependence of man's, **23**: 450–51
determinates of, **21**: 329

in the Divine for his own sake, **24**: 589
of the Divine in all activities, **24**: 591
on different levels, **26**: 263
emergence in evolution, **29**: 393–94; **35**: 92
and existence, **23**: 387
and gnostic life, **22**: 1010–11
in God, **25**: 131
independent of objects, **19**: 99–100
and Knowledge and Force, **15**: 279
and pain and pleasure (and indifference), *see* Pain, changed into Ananda; Pain and Pleasure, and Ananda; Pain and pleasure and indifference, and delight
and peace, **29**: 156–57
and pleasure, **21**: 106, *see also* Pleasure, and Ananda
poetic, **26**: 12, 97, 254–67 *passim*
and the soul, **21**: 233, 278
triple / triune, **19**: 588–89
universal, **23**: 423–24
of works, **13**: 163–66
See also Ananda
Delusions, **6**: 236–39
Demagogy, **1**: 648
Demand(s), **31**: 258–60; **32**: 3, 6, 8; **35**: 761–63
Demeter, **14**: 118; **29**: 420
Democracy, **8**: 197; **12**: 468
in ancient Greece, **25**: 359, 509, 625
in Asia and in Europe, **7**: 929–32 *passim*
Athenian, end of, **13**: 133
bourgeois / middle-class, **25**: 471, 479–80
British idea of training subject races for democratic freedom, **35**: 218
and caste, **7**: 680, 682–85
and early Indian polity, **7**: 943–45 *passim*
importance of, **25**: 446
India and, **20**: 11, 47, 386; **25**: 344, 359
individualistic, **25**: 196–202, 679
and collectivist, **25**: 201–2
and liberty, **25**: 480, 508–11
modern, **25**: 471, 510, 625–26
and monarchy, in Asia, **25**: 468
necessary end of constitutional history, **25**: 454–55
and the passing of war, **25**: 607–8
perfect / true, **25**: 456
and socialism, **25**: 457*fn*
real, and democratic forms, **25**: 400
and the religion of humanity, **25**: 565
in the small community, **25**: 359–60
social, *see* Social Democracy
and Socialism, **7**: 684–85
spiritual power of, versus material power, **7**: 610–11
and State control, **25**: 441, 442*fn*
on the wane in Europe, **36**: 458
and war, **25**: 478–80
Western, **36**: 170
Democratic cultus, **22**: 1093
Democratic socialism, *see* Social democracy
Democratic State, **25**: 460
Democratic tendency, **13**: 36–37
Demons, *see* Vedic demons
Demosthenes, **27**: 335
Denial,
of Ananda, **21**: 263
of God, **21**: 52–53
of God, nature or the individual, **22**: 714–15
materialist, **21**: 8–19
of self or soul, **21**: 408, 484, 526, 530
Deoghar, **36**: 45
Departed souls,
getting in touch with, **35**: 121
helping, **28**: 529–30
Department heads,
the Mother's use of, **32**: 428–33
Dependence, on others / without demand, **31**: 315–16
Deportation, **6**: 433–36; **8**: 13, 34–36, 96–99, 102–4 *passim*, 120, 128, 150, 217, 395; **36**: 63, 86, 89, 92–93, 100
of Lala Lajpat Rai, **6**: 395, 399, 404–5, 414, 417–20 *passim*, 426, 433–36, 441; **7**: 453
Depression, **12**: 461, 473; **28**: 217; **29**: 29, 127, 353; **31**: 183–206; **32**: 145, 199, 201, 620–21; **35**: 621
coming from outside / another person, **31**: 185–86
dealing with, **31**: 186–88
and discussions, **31**: 83–84
and the gospel of sorrow, **31**: 189–206
and illness, **31**: 567–68
and Mahasaraswati, **32**: 23
rising above, **35**: 52

in sleep, **31**: 452–54
and suggestions, **29**: 34
an unnecessary tradition, **35**: 376
Cf. Despair, Melancholy; Sadness; Sorrow
Desai, Morarji, a letter to, **36**: 446–47
Descartes, René, **27**: 526
Descent, **13**: 430; **19**: 468*fn*; **21**: 291; **22**: 945–49 *passim*, 971, 993–94, 1096; **23**: 132, 179–80
absence of descent experiences in the old Yogas, **29**: 378–79; **35**: 288–89
of Ananda, *see* Ananda, descent of
and ascent, *see* Ascent and descent
cannot produce illness, **31**: 552–53
of Christ, **29**: 402
of dark vital powers, **28**: 269
and desires, **30**: 484–85
difficulties in the process of, *see* Difficulties in the process of descent
divine, **23**: 259; **28**: 269
of the divine consciousness and force into the body, **30**: 216–17
of the Divine Force, **24**: 598; **30**: 327–28, *see also below*: of Power; of Shakti
of the Divine into the Inconscience, **28**: 258
of the divine Power into the human mind and body, **24**: 598
dynamic, **29**: 378
and descent of peace, **28**: 49
and evolution, **28**: 255, 268
experience of, **29**: 460
and experiences of the inner being, **30**: 463–64
feelings or sensations in the process of, *see* Sensations or feelings in the process of descent
of fire, **30**: 459
of force or power, **30**: 455–59
of higher beings, **28**: 277–78
of the higher consciousness, *see* Descent of the higher consciousness
of the higher consciousness and force, **30**: 441–48
of higher powers, **30**: 449–62
into Ignorance, purpose of, **21**: 612–13
importance in the Integral Yoga, **29**: 376–79
and importance of relying on the guru's guidance, **30**: 329; **32**: 213
into (and ascent from) Inconscience, **27**: 41
of an influence that will alter at once the whole life of mankind, **25**: 221
involutionary, **12**: 222; **13**: 573, *see also* Involution
of Knowledge, **22**: 946–47; **30**: 461
of Krishna, **28**: 499
into the material, **35**: 271–73
of Light (and Power), **28**: 275; **30**: 460–61
and the lower nature, **30**: 487–97
into the lower planes, **30**: 447–48
meanings of "descend", **28**: 541
of a mental being, **28**: 523
of mind and life, **18**: 302
into matter, **22**: 950
into the mind and the vital, **30**: 490–93
into the mind centres, **22**: 993
of the Mother, impersonal and personal, **32**: 17
of the Mother's Force, **32**: 203–7
of a new earth and a new heaven, **23**: 207
occult, **22**: 968
order of, into the being, **30**: 445–47
of Overmind, *see* Descent of Overmind
of peace, **28**: 49, 180; **30**: 452–53
peace, calm, quiet the basis for, **30**: 450–51
of peace, force, light, ananda, **30**: 449–50
into the physical, **35**: 378
into the physical consciousness and the body, **30**: 493–96
of power, **22**: 948–49; **30**: 455–59
of the Power of the Mother, **28**: 42
of the powers of the superconscience, **22**: 955
preparatory experiences, **30**: 442–45
pressure of the descending force, **32**: 208–12, *see also under* Pressure
and psychic experiences, **30**: 464–66
purpose of, **30**: 441
of the sadhana into the Inconscient, **31**: 617–19
of Shakti, **23**: 183
dangerous before the vital is pure and surrendered, **30**: 459; **35**: 545
see also above: of the Divine Force; of Power
of silence, **30**: 453–54

of the soul into evolutionary manifestation, **28**: 257–58
of a spirit or mental being taking up the material existence, **13**: 292–93
of (and ascent into) the spirit, **25**: 265
of spiritual light, power *etc.*, **13**: 430
of stillness, **28**: 361; **30**: 15–16; **35**: 246
of strength, **29**: 125; **30**: 232, 254, 385, 444, 451; **31**: 264, 362, 403; **35**: 786; **36**: 377
into the subconscient and the inconscient, **30**: 497
of the Sun into the centres, **29**: 422
of Supermind, *see* Supramental descent
and the supramental Yoga, **35**: 286–89
of supraphysical powers *etc.*, **22**: 810
of the Supreme Reality, **21**: 49
three kinds of, **32**: 204
and transformation, **28**: 294–300 *passim*; **29**: 398–99, 403; **30**: 441
of the vital world, **27**: 529
as precursor of the Divine Manifestation, **27**: 433
vital, cannot prevent the supramental, **28**: 297; **32**: 605
of wideness, **30**: 461
without a tumble, **30**: 424
into the worlds of mind and matter, **14**: 579
Descent of the higher consciousness, **12**: 160, 169, 170, 206, 225, 364–65, 371, 372; **22**: 949, 992–93; **28**: 72, 299; **30**: 18, 216–17, 441–48 *passim*
current: sign of a first touch of, **30**: 16
first in the inner being, **30**: 418
fundamental forms of, **30**: 444
not complete without initial opening in all parts, **30**: 492
and opening into the cosmic consciousness, **30**: 417
resistance to, **22**: 976–78, 993; **28**: 190
into the subconscient, **28**: 221
touch / influx of the Divine itself, **30**: 18
Descent of Overmind, **22**: 985–90 *passim*; **27**: 74, 76
into matter, **28**: 275; **35**: 270–72
and poetry, **27**: 80
and the supramental change, **30**: 408
Deshpande, Keshavrao Ganesh, **36**: 39, 51, 67, 68
Design, **27**: 677
base for the manifestation of quality and property, **21**: 319
Desire(s), **11**: 1461, 1462; **17**: 18, 20, 190, 203–4, 464–81 *passim*; **18**: 66, 338, 373; **19**: 255, 582; **21**: 206–9, 211, 217, 260, 262, 270; **22**: 977, 1011, 1103–4; **23**: 91; **28**: 7, 42–48 *passim*, 136; **29**: 384
abandonment of, into the hands of the Lord within us, **23**: 209–10
abandonment of, the fundamental law of Karmayoga, **17**: 193–94
abolishment and replacement, **23**: 177
and action, **17**: 381–82; **19**: 109–11; **28**: 45–46, *see also* Action, desireless
and Ananda, **17**: 85*fn*; **24**: 778; **31**: 160, 253
and aspiration, **29**: 60–61; **31**: 265; **32**: 142
attracting a force that satisfies it, **13**: 27
blind, which drives the world, **23**: 102
comes from outside, **31**: 252, 262, 265
conquest of, **29**: 19
and creation, **22**: 800
deliverance (liberation) from, elimination (extinction) of, **12**: 351, 433–34; **17**: 87, 465; **24**: 675–76; **31**: 260–64
and demand, **31**: 259; **32**: 541; **35**: 762–63
and descent, **30**: 484–85
desire-mind, *see* Desire-mind
desire-soul, *see* Desire-soul
desire-world, *see* Desire-world
detachment (separating oneself) from, **11**: 1465; **19**: 444; **31**: 706
for the Divine alone, **29**: 97
divine (spiritual) desire, **19**: 275; **24**: 659, 696
double knot: in the Prana and in the soul, **24**: 675
due to limitation of capacity, **13**: 473
and ego, **11**: 1464
in the evolution of religion, **24**: 553
first cause of impurity in the understanding, **23**: 313
first law of the vital world, **23**: 452
first principle of things, **17**: 227
for food, conquering, **31**: 420
freedom from, *see* Desirelessness
for the fruit of works, **23**: 102, 105, 221, *see also* Fruit of works

helper and bar, **13**: 199
an impurity of the Buddhi, **24**: 669
law of, **23**: 350
nature of, **31**: 251–56
and need, **31**: 257–58
and outward struggles, **29**: 241
perfect equality and cessation of, **23**: 177–78
place (seat) of, **28**: 194, 195
and Prana, **23**: 350–52; **24**: 702–3
rejection of, **28**: 43–44, 433
root of, **24**: 656–57
satisfaction of, **11**: 1479; **24**: 658; **32**: 399–400
sexual, *see under* Sex
and the Shudra, **10**: 10–11
sins against Truth, **12**: 352
the strongest initiator of action, **24**: 685
superseded by the higher mind and the psychic being, **23**: 79
suppression of, **31**: 264–66
surmounting, **35**: 134–35
taken up by the gnosis, **23**: 494–95
temporary recurrence of egoistic indulgence, **23**: 210
transformation into its divine counterpart, **23**: 84
and true vital consciousness, **28**: 186
a truth of the lower and a falsehood of the higher planes, **28**: 145
in the upward endeavour, **23**: 83–84
utility of, **23**: 266
and the (lower) vital, **28**: 168, 175, 187
which is not contrary to a being's Dharma, **19**: 274
and will, **23**: 313; **24**: 658, 675–76
See also Kama(h)
Desire-mind, **23**: 350–54, 455
Desire-soul (soul of desire), **12**: 368; **19**: 192, 215; **21**: 233–38, 240, 278; **23**: 84, 150, 175, 177; **24**: 647, 668; **26**: 120, 133, 175, 176; **28**: 103, 111, 123, 168; **29**: 28
clings to tragedy, melodrama, **23**: 171
and ethics, **24**: 644
perfection of, **24**: 734
and the psychic, *see* Double soul
Cf. Life-soul; Psychic(al) Prana
Desire-world, **23**: 452–55, 462–63, *see also* Vital world(s)
Desirelessness (freedom from desire), **24**: 675; **13**: 86; **17**: 204; **19**: 189
and equality, **19**: 189
not an aim in itself, **19**: 111
a sign of the divine worker, **19**: 179
Despair (or despondency), **29**: 96, 115, 213, 470; **31**: 201, 206–9; **35**: 376
over difficulties, **31**: 734–38
heights of hope and abysses of, **23**: 180
Destiny, **28**: 509–10
applies only to the outer being, **28**: 509
and astrology, **28**: 389, 516
changes by entering spiritual life, **35**: 58
each follows his own line of, **28**: 509
evolutionary, **22**: 1083
and free will, **28**: 515–18
and Grace, **28**: 509–10
and growth of the soul, **28**: 518
and hostile forces, **28**: 510
of man, *see* Man, destiny of
not simple but complex, **22**: 841
spiritual, **28**: 510, 517; **29**: 30–31
may be delayed but is never abolished, **29**: 31
and spiritual life, **28**: 509–10
See also Determinism; Fate; Fortune
Destroyer,
God (or the Lord) as, **19**: 40, 46, 379
Destruction, **19**: 40, 42–45, 363, 379–87
passim; **23**: 300*fn*
and Ahimsa, truth in both, **28**: 435
and creation, **12**: 55, 436; **13**: 209
due to abstinence from violence, **19**: 42
in itself neither good nor evil, **28**: 435
and vengeance, **12**: 453
and vital nature, **13**: 393–94
Cf. War
Detachment, **19**: 305, 405; **27**: 109; **28**: 46, 70, 97; **29**: 80, 127
and asceticism, **29**: 383–84
the beginning of mastery, **30**: 240
of consciousness from mental and other activities, **30**: 238
from egoistic sensation, **21**: 117
from engrossment by nature-energy, **21**: 545
and equality, **29**: 133–34
and indifference, **30**: 489–90
inner, **30**: 238–41
and outer withdrawal, **31**: 338–39
of the thinker from thinking, **21**: 546
Cf. Attachment; Witness…
Determinants, original, **28**: 328; **23**: 182
Determinates, **21**: 311–14

fundamental, **21**: 329
general, **21**: 313, 318
spiritual, **21**: 329, 331
Cf. Indeterminates
Determinations, **13**: 344–45; **21**: 310–35 *passim*
Determinism / determination (of Nature / Prakriti), **19**: 36, 212–23, 224; **21**: 316, 961; **29**: 110
chain of, **13**: 336
and free-will, *see* Free-will, and determinism; Karma, and freedom
and sanction of the Purusha, **23**: 236; **24**: 636
and supreme Freedom, **28**: 514
Cf. Predetermination; Destiny; Free will; Karma; Self-determination
Deuskar, Sakharam Ganesh, *Desher Katha*, **36**: 51–52, 71*fn*
Deussen, Paul, **18**: 319
"Deva", sense of, **16**: 491, 685
Devabhasha, **14**: 579–80
Devas, *see* Gods
Devata, seeing or hearing of, **30**: 104
Devayan, **28**: 554
Devi, **16**: 481; **24**: 769; **28**: 460
and nations, **28**: 482
of the Tantrics, **32**: 58
in the woman, **1**: 571
Devi, Saradami, **36**: 88–92 *passim*
Devi, Swarnakumari, **1**: 118
Devil(s), **12**: 486, 487
in the Ashram, **35**: 605
being one needs considerable capacity or openness, **35**: 427
of the Christian tradition, **28**: 466
Devotees, **22**: 915
four classes (Gita), **24**: 568*fn*
See also Bhaktas
Devotion, **29**: 352–55; **32**: 12
and action and knowledge, **12**: 481
cannot be mechanical or artificial, **29**: 355
emotional and psychic, **29**: 357–58
on higher planes and in the psychic, **29**: 78
Indian, **13**: 465
integral, **19**: 327
and Knowledge, *see* Knowledge, and Bhakti
and knowledge and works, synthesis of, **19**: 86, 324–36 *passim*
for the Mother, **32**: 476–78
must be not merely a mental feeling, **36**: 365
psychic, mental and vital, **32**: 477
and the traditional systems of Jnanayoga, **23**: 288
and the way of works, **23**: 165
Yoga of, *see* Yoga of devotion
See also Adoration; Bhakti; Love for the Divine; Worship
Devourers, **15**: 46, 378
Dewan of Baroda,
letters to, **36**: 158–59, 163
Dhairyam, **11**: 1468
Dhammapada, **14**: 111
Dhanwantari, **1**: 211
***Dhāraṇasāmarthya*(*m*)** (*dhāraṇa-śakti*), **10**: 9, 11; **11**: 1470; **24**: 731
Dharma, **8**: 49, 61–62; **12**: 64, 384; **13**: 4, 12, 19, 21, 48, 49, 402; **16**: 467–68, 478–79, 512; **19**: 23, 26–27, 141, 370, 591–94; **20**: 56, 137, 148–49, 162–63, 170, 207, 225–26, 228–29, 344, 403–6 *passim*; **22**: 1033; **23**: 190–91; **25**: 179, 181; **28**: 435
abandonment of all dharmas, **13**: 75; **19**: 556–57, 558–61, 594; **22**: 1038; **23**: 208, 274; **24**: 706
action governed by Swabhava (Gita), **13**: 48; **19**: 275, 405; **23**: 202*fn*, *see also Svabhāva-niyataṁ karma*
and adharma, **19**: 172, 175; **35**: 81
and avatarhood, **19**: 147–48, 159, 169–75
and the body, **13**: 521
of the Brahmana, **24**: 743–44
fullest, deepest, largest conception of, **19**: 171–72
and the (Indian) king (monarch), **20**: 391–95 *passim*, 435; **25**: 456
of the Kshatriya, **24**: 744–45
leading motive of the Indian epics, **20**: 347–48, 350, 435
literal meaning, **15**: 512; **19**: 25*fn*, 172*fn*
lower, and spiritual, **28**: 438–39
of man's vital nature, **13**: 395
of science, thought, philosophy, **25**: 229
of the Shudra, **24**: 746–48
of tamasic, rajasic, sattwic man, **19**: 544
of the Vaishya, **24**: 745–46

Vedic, **13**: 80
See also Standards of action / conduct; *cf.* Ethics; Four objects of life; Law(s), moral; Morality
Dharma [Bengali newspaper], **36**: 8, 61, 88
Dharma [Tamil newspaper], **36**: 268
Dharmarājya, **19**: 376; **20**: 435, 436; **25**: 308, 616, 617
Dharmashastras, **20**: 344, 346, 401
Dhenu, **15**: 55, 205, 353
Dhi (*dhī*), **13**: 160; **15**: 39, 74, 75, 287*fn*; **16**: 18, 471, 590
Dhingra, Madanlal, **8**: 127–28, 144
Dhira (*dhīra*), **13**: 59, 61, 86; **16**: 594
Dhritarashtra, **19**: 16
Dhṛti (persistence of will), **13**: 86
of the tamasic, rajasic, sattwic reason / understanding, **19**: 503–4
Dhurandhar, M.V., **1**: 462
Dhyana (*dhyāna*), **1**: 374, 534, 541; **14**: 50; **29**: 215, 225; **32**: 135; **36**: 293–94
definition, **29**: 215
forms of, **36**: 293
See also Meditation
Dickens, Charles, **26**: 48, 68; **27**: 112, 217–18, 548
and Balzac, **27**: 550–51
Dickinson, Lowes, **20**: 64; **27**: 530–31
Diction, **27**: 606–8
Difference, a fact in the appearance of things, **18**: 361, *cf.* Identity, a fact…
Differentiation, **21**: 134–40 *passim*
joy of, **21**: 158
and mind, **21**: 614
and unity, *see* Unity and diversity
Difficulties, **28**: 128, 168, 242, 246, 294, 465; **29**: 115–16, 241
and the aim of life, **31**: 625–27
of the aims of Yoga, overemphasized rather than minimised, **29**: 21
always in ourselves, **1**: 536
of the Avatar, **28**: 472, 477
calling the Mother in, **32**: 309–14
conquest of: makes up all that is valuable in Earth's history, **29**: 100
created by the intellect, **28**: 335–36, *see also* Mental difficulties
despondency over, **31**: 734–38
detaching oneself from, **31**: 705–7
do not always rise up in the beginning, **31**: 629–30
dwelling on, **31**: 739–43
to each his own seem enormous, **29**: 40
equality in times of, **29**: 134–36
expectation of, **29**: 93
the Guru's help in, **29**: 195–97
help of, **35**: 324
inevitable, **29**: 69
and the Integral Yoga, **31**: 627–34
as means of spiritual growth, **28**: 524; **29**: 177
mental, *see* Mental difficulties
the Mother taking upon herself difficulties and illnesses, **32**: 585–91
and the Mother's Force, **32**: 296–99
and the Mother's Grace, **32**: 299–300
and the Mother's help, **32**: 294–96
not proof of incompetence, **31**: 130
not proof of unfitness, **29**: 475
and opening to the Mother, **32**: 303–4
as opportunities, **23**: 11; **31**: 212, 692–94
and peace, **29**: 125–28
periods of difficulty and arrest, **31**: 663–66
personal, and progress in Yoga, **35**: 634–38
in the process of descent, *see* Difficulties in the process of descent
raising up, **31**: 743–44
the real difficulty, **31**: 388–89
of sattwic man, **28**: 427–28
Sri Aurobindo and, *see* Sri Aurobindo [general], difficulties…
stating difficulties, **31**: 703–5
struggling with, **31**: 744–47
and suffering, **31**: 671
and Supermind, **28**: 304, 309
and the supramental descent, **13**: 565
taking on the sadhak's difficulties, **32**: 114–15
vital, **32**: 382–95
ways of dealing with, **31**: 696–97
who cannot face those of life cannot face those of sadhana, **35**: 567
why difficulties come, **31**: 635–37
in work, profit from, **32**: 420
Difficulties in the process of descent, **30**: 479–86
fear of the descending force, **30**: 484
headaches due to resistance, **30**: 482–83
need of assimilation, **30**: 479–80

pulling down the force, **30**: 480–81
shaking or swaying of the body, **30**: 481–82
tiredness, inertia and sleep, **30**: 485
Dimensionality of space,
different to different beings, **35**: 400
Dimensions, **23**: 298
Dionysus, **13**: 219; **16**: 680
Diplomacy, **6**: 114–15; **12**: 462
Dirghatamas Auchathya, **13**: 229; **15**: 56, 58, 347; **16**: 8
Disagreements,
and human nature, **29**: 284
Disarmament, **25**: 388–91 *passim*, 483
Disasters, natural, **32**: 322
Disciple(s), **36**: 103, 390, 431, 442, 529
abroad, **32**: 107
acceptance as a disciple, **35**: 539–58 *passim*
acceptance of the Guru, **29**: 190–92
has no right to despond because of personal deficiencies, **23**: 62
joining the Army, **36**: 72
one of the most difficult periods for, **36**: 393
should receive from the Mother, not directly from Sri Aurobindo, **36**: 390
"of what a Master", **25**: 599–600
Cf. Guru
Discipline, **13**: 405; **16**: 6
of the Ashram, **32**: 577
indispensable, **23**: 109
keystone of Roman ethics, **17**: 219
meaning, **29**: 278; **31**: 107; **35**: 672
methods of, **29**: 6–8
need of self-discipline, **35**: 672–74
not inconsistent with individual freedom, **13**: 519
Vedantic, **14**: 90
Vedic, **14**: 91, 145
of the vital, **31**: 107–9
in work, **29**: 277
of Yoga, **14**: 89, 91–92
Discord(s), **21**: 35, 119, 229–30, 246–48
and (cosmic) harmony, **13**: 204; **21**: 421; **30**: 282–83
and life-satisfaction, **22**: 813
See also Disharmony; Disorder(s)
Discouragement, **29**: 101, 110, 213, 242, 281; **31**: 182–83, 408–12
Discovery, the greatest and most momentous man can make, **22**: 1075
Discovery (cont.), mankind not ready for modern discoveries, **28**: 400
Discrimination, **11**: 1461, 1462, 1472–73; **12**: 124; **23**: 38, 805; **28**: 344, 383; **29**: 85, 119, 423
in artistic creation, **25**: 140–41
between truth of the Divine and lies of the Asura, **28**: 342
and doubt, **28**: 338, 345
and faith, **28**: 348
indispensable in spiritual experience, **28**: 384
and intuition, **28**: 163, 164
intuitive, **28**: 383
in appreciating beauty, **25**: 143
of the dream-self, **32**: 128
and suggestive, **24**: 813–816 *passim*
one of the first needs in Yoga, **30**: 21
in the plant, **12**: 126
psychic, **30**: 364
and mental, **30**: 352
and spiritual experience, **28**: 384
in the supramental reason, **24**: 820
and the working of the Mother's force, **32**: 228–30
in the Yoga of knowledge, **23**: 302
See also Viveka
Disease, *see* Illness
Disgust, divine, **32**: 21
Disharmony, **22**: 1009, 1073; **28**: 279
and ill-health, **36**: 411, 421
purpose and origin of, **28**: 257
See also Discord(s); Disorder(s)
Disintegration, *see* Compounds and…
Disinterestedness, mental, **23**: 315
Dislike, **29**: 248
Dislike or disgust for others, **31**: 346–47
Disobedience, **28**: 175; **31**: 142, 153–54; **32**: 318
and the origin of sin, **17**: 300–1
Disorder(s), **21**: 58–59
and inception of new philosophies and religions, **21**: 58–59
of life and mind, **21**: 49
See also Discord(s); Disharmony
Disorganisation, and foreign rule, **6**: 374
Dispersion, through contact with others, **31**: 323–25
Dispute, **12**: 463
Dissatisfaction,
divine, **21**: 411
feelings of, **31**: 222–23

and persistence, **27**: 592
vital, **31**: 138–40
Dissection, **31**: 25–26
Dissimulation, **31**: 153–54
Dissolution, **19**: 422*fn*, 433, 567
of a mental Asura, **31**: 792–93
Cf. Pralaya
Distinctions, **21**: 395–97
metaphysical, **21**: 400
which mislead more than they enlighten, **26**: 36, 37
Disturbances,
avoiding, **29**: 283–84
and peace, **29**: 125–28
vital, **29**: 247; **31**: 140–41
Diti (Danu), **14**: 47
and Aditi, *see* Aditi, and Diti
Diversity, and unity, *see* Unity and…
Divination, **23**: 154
Divine (the), **12**: 150, 164–66, 179, 180, 184, 185, 187, 191, 194, 263, 329, 331, 347, 352, 353, 357–61 *passim*, 366–69 *passim*; **13**: 563; **19**: 37, 345–46; **21**: 161; **23**: 11; **24**: 597–598, 600; **28**: 5–12 *passim*, 24, 256–58
accepts the forms given to him, **24**: 560
always present in the inner heart, **28**: 102
as Ananda, Peace, Light *etc.*, **29**: 14
as Anandamaya, **29**: 10
aspects of, **28**: 7–10, 28
and Atman, **28**: 12
to be constantly governed by, **29**: 261
being possessed by, a greater ecstasy than being the possessor, **29**: 77
as Being-Consciousness-Ananda, **28**: 24, *see also* Sachchidananda
can be realised on any plane, **29**: 412
can lead, does not drive, **29**: 68
Christian / Semitic conception, **28**: 356
complete knowledge of, can change material things, **31**: 415
complex idea of, founded on long spiritual experience, **28**: 326
a concrete certitude of essential experience, **28**: 338–39
contact with, **29**: 361–64 *passim*
cosmic, *see* Cosmic Divine
crude ideas of, **24**: 563
deals with all as the Self of all, **24**: 700
different approaches through love and bhakti, **29**: 483–87
does not act by a series of miracles, **35**: 404
does not compel, **28**: 43
does not impose Himself, **29**: 175
does not work arbitrarily or as a thaumaturge, **35**: 484
dynamic aspect of, **28**: 449
emanations of, **28**: 453, 454
enemity to, **29**: 360–61
equal to all, **24**: 700
in essence omnipotent, **35**: 403
essential, **28**: 56, 276, 450
in, above and behind, everything, **28**: 254; **35**: 122
experiences of, **28**: 340; **30**: 428
and intellectual conceptions, **19**: 313–15
first responses of (and to), **29**: 175
forms or bodies of, **24**: 879–80
gives itself to those who give themselves, **29**: 67
giving oneself to, **29**: 69, *see also* Self-giving
has to veil himself to meet the human, **32**: 93
his difficulties can be overcome, **31**: 634
human approach to, **29**: 385–87
human judgments of, **28**: 474–76
immanent, *see* Immanent Divine
impersonal, *see* Impersonal Divine
Indian view of, **28**: 9
individual, *see* Individual Divine
integral idea of, **23**: 82–83
intoxicating sweetness of, **32**: 20
is behind all action, **32**: 6
is not, but is becoming, **12**: 166
is the sadhaka and the sadhana, **32**: 6
and Jivatman, **28**: 55–57
knows better than we can know, **31**: 5
and the laws of this world, **31**: 32
living for, **22**: 1067
living in, **30**: 399–400
longing for, **29**: 117
love for, *see* Love for the Divine
makes the great holocaust, **35**: 424
manifested in the collectivity as well as in the individual, **13**: 245
manifests himself according to the need of the human soul, **23**: 64
material union with, **36**: 288
as men approach him so he accepts their bhakti, **19**: 286–87

mental ideas about, **29**: 56
mystery of the body of, **23**: 160
not bound by philosophies, **30**: 270
not cold, dark, empty, gloomy, **29**: 347
not limited by His aspects, **29**: 11
not a policeman, **28**: 506
not tied down to success, **35**: 404
opening to, **29**: 106–9
perception of the Divine in all, **35**: 181
personal, *see* Personal Divine
personal and impersonal sides of, **28**: 11–12
powers and personalities of, **28**: 452–55 *passim*
and the psychic being, **28**: 60–61, 102–4
realisation of, *see* Realisation of the Divine
recognising, **35**: 432
rejection of, and spiritual consequence, **32**: 4
relations with, *see* Relations with the Divine
response of, **35**: 493–94
revelatory aspects of, to be caught in the net of the Integral Yoga, **23**: 118
royal road to, **31**: 627
seeing forms of, **30**: 103–4
seeing him in the apparent truths of existence, **19**: 358–59
seeking, *see* Seeking God / the Divine
self-limitation of, an act of omnipotence, **35**: 403
service of, *see* Service of the Divine
short cuts to, **29**: 212, 219
and social duties, **28**: 438–44 *passim*
some things more divine than others, **27**: 121
stands above but is also here, **28**: 256
and the Supermind, **28**: 12
supracosmic not extracosmic, **19**: 312–13
Supreme Divine, **32**: 14
three powers of: Jiva, God, and Nature, **24**: 765–70 *passim*
transcendent, *see* Transcendent Divine
transcendent, cosmic (universal) and individual, **24**: 588; **28**: 7-10, 376; **30**: 183; **35**: 89
turning towards, **29**: 29–30
and the undivine, **21**: 403–27 *passim*
union with, **29**: 363–64
universal, *see* Universal Divine
and the universe, **19**: 313–16 *passim*, *see also* God and the world
what the Divine wills or does is always for the best, **29**: 88, 134
what we speak of as, **29**: 169
why He veils his power, **32**: 158
and the world, **23**: 254
and world-circumstances, **28**: 355–57
See also God

Divine action / work(s), **19**: 134–44 *passim*, 177–87 *passim*, 250, 251, 538; **23**: 85, 264–76
and aggressive action, **29**: 272
cannot be defined by outward signs, **19**: 177
law of, **23**: 202; **24**: 700–1
nature of, **19**: 147
principle of, **19**: 134–44
stages in the perfection of, **32**: 12–13
a true doer of, **32**: 12
uses error, suffering and imperfection, **23**: 64
Cf. Action, of the liberated man; Action, perfect

Divine attainment,
three stages of, **12**: 338–41

Divine Being, **12**: 152, 183, 334, 338, 347, 357, 466; **21**: 366–67, 368, 654–55; **22**: 688
close presence of, **22**: 947
and the individual, **21**: 373
omnipresent, omniscient, omnipotent, **21**: 139
and the soul, **21**: 373; **22**: 688
three states of, **19**: 579
See also God; *cf.* Being

Divine birth, **19**: 251, 310
and ordinary birth, **19**: 155–57, 158
represented by the Ribhus, **15**: 339
two aspects, **19**: 148
Cf. Avatar; Avatarhood

Divine bliss, *see* Bliss, divine; *cf.* Ananda

Divine body, **13**: 522, 536–57 *passim*; **21**: 265, 268–69; **35**: 138–39, 498
continuity from the human, **13**: 556
manifestation / building of, **13**: 556
structure / instrumentation of, **13**: 549–51

Divine compassion, **19**: 58–59; **23**: 353–54
and Grace and Cosmic Law, **29**: 168

Divine Consciousness, **16**: 519, 551, 713, 723, 724; **21**: 152–60 *passim*; **28**: 5–6; **30**: 119, 288, 327, 408, 421, 429, 434; **32**: 8, 11, 12, 26; **35**: 457; **36**: 10, 250, 407
action of, **36**: 315–16
bringing down, **30**: 415
colour of, **30**: 123–25, 143, 144
concealed in the Inconscient and behind the Ignorance, **28**: 277
defined, **30**: 327
descent of into the body, **30**: 216–17, 415–16
and the human mind, **28**: 341
and knowledge, **31**: 49
light of, **29**: 36
and the mind, **31**: 5
and the Mother's presence, **32**: 173
opening to or entering into, **36**: 441
symbols of, **30**: 143, 144, 158, 165, 178
See also Higher consciousness; Supermind
Divine creation, **19**: 390; **21**: 128, 500
Divine Existence, **13**: 120–21, *see* Sat; Satya(m); *cf.* Spiritual life
Divine Fire, soul as spark of, **28**: 56, 58, 113, 114, 117–18
Divine Force (Power), **12**: 169, 365; **16**: 557, 591, 600, 613, 614, 618, 624, 625, 702, 704, 705, 707, 710, 739, 741; **23**: 180, 182; **28**: 50, 350, 372, 429; **29**: 179–89 *passim*; **30**: 230, 327, 428; **32**: 4, 5, 26, 50, 141, 192, 193
action / working of, **29**: 187–88, 268–72; **30**: 199
and adverse forces, **28**: 463–64; **31**: 762–63
all force is the Divine Force, **35**: 487
allowing it to act, **29**: 188–89
blows where it lists, **23**: 250
can act on any plane, **28**: 26
conditions for receiving and letting it act, **29**: 266
descent of, *see* Descent, of the Divine Force
drawing upon for energy, **29**: 272–73
and forces of death, **29**: 185
keeping in touch with, **29**: 189
and money-force, **32**: 11
must be called in to replace the limited human energy, **24**: 693
as Nature or Prakriti, **28**: 43
not limited to supramental force, **28**: 26
and personal effort, **23**: 58–61; **31**: 722–23
presently does not act regardless of conditions, **35**: 502
and the psychic being, **23**: 138
self-absorbed in its energising, **28**: 372
those touched and taken up by it belong to the Divine, **29**: 189
and universal energies, **30**: 288–89
use and misuse of, **29**: 187
uses all life, **23**: 47
in which knowledge is always present and effectual, **23**: 434
and will, **31**: 720
in work, **29**: 266–75 *passim*
as it works in us, **13**: 74
works often with great intensity, **28**: 463; **31**: 763
works under conditions, **29**: 185–86
See also Divine Shakti; Force (the); The Mother's Force; *cf.* Spiritual force
Divine Forces (Powers), **28**: 456–57
are meant to be used, **29**: 187
might knock at each other for the fun of the thing, **35**: 493
occultism of, **28**: 580
opening to, **29**: 124
uses the individual as instrument, **28**: 26
Divine Gnosis, *see* Gnosis
Divine government (of the world *etc.*), **19**: 350–51, 381; **21**: 368–69, 413–16 *passim*
Divine Grace, *see* Grace
Divine guidance, **29**: 94, 175–78, *see also* Guidance
Divine help, **31**: 724
Divine knowledge, **23**: 118, 475, 476
and human, true relation, **23**: 144
Divine Law, **15**: 278, 280; **22**: 770; **23**: 84, 201–3; **25**: 259
and the Avatar, **19**: 168
and Causality, **21**: 154
and the four orders, **19**: 509
and the gods, **19**: 385
and human law (Heraclitus), **13**: 243
and miracles, **28**: 302
and the Mother's consciousness, **32**: 256
and the Veda, **1**: 672

Divine Life, **13**: 521–25, 543, 562–64, 587; **21**: 153, 168–69, 279, 303–4, 388, 402; **22**: 751, 1000, 1051–1107; **29**: 43, 51, 92, 339, 375, 396, 415
can only come about by a spiritual change, **13**: 558
in a divine body, **13**: 536
upon Earth, **13**: 578–79; **17**: 13, 18–19, 363, 564–65
object of, **36**: 303–4
and perfection of the joy of life, **13**: 547
possibility of, **21**: 30
rule of, **17**: 18–19
and the undivine life, **21**: 403–4
Yoga of, **29**: 19–20
See also Gnostic life; Spiritual life
Divine love, **12**: 347; **23**: 156; **24**: 559; **35**: 498
the burden borne by, **35**: 46
corrupted by the lower nature-forces, **23**: 167
as creative power, **23**: 164
does not exclude all forms of individual love, **23**: 158
and emotion, **29**: 345–46
the human form is unable to bear it, **29**: 334
and human love, **12**: 498; **23**: 155–57; **24**: 575–76; **29**: 344–47; **31**: 489, *see also below*: sublimation…
and its manifestation, **29**: 333–35
and the lower vital error (sex), **31**: 500
not ethereal, cold and far, **29**: 344
openness to, of the Intuitive or Overmind, and of the mind, **29**: 335
personal and impersonal, **29**: 345–46
poetic symbols of, **24**: 576
and psychic: both need vital and physical love for their expression, **32**: 44
and psychic and human love, **29**: 333–49
sublimation of human love into, **23**: 153
transcendent, cosmic and individual, **28**: 369–70
universal (given equally to all) and a special relation with each, **35**: 445
universal and personal, **12**: 492
Divine man, **13**: 153
Divine manifestation, **28**: 278, 475; **32**: 8, 61; **35**: 457
meaning of, **28**: 471
method of, **32**: 322
See also Avatar; Avatarhood
Divine messengers, **23**: 180
Divine mind, **15**: 170, 338–39; **21**: 175, 251, 320
powers of, **17**: 530–31
Divine Mother, **12**: 156; **19**: 329; **21**: 371–72; **24**: 568
and personal relations, **31**: 302
See also The (Divine) Mother
Divine Mother-Force, **23**: 263; **30**: 459
Divine Nature, **23**: 438; **28**: 357; **32**: 7
founded on equality, **24**: 698
See also Supreme Nature
Divine nisus, **22**: 1102
Divine Person, **19**: 181; **24**: 585–86; **29**: 14, 485, *cf.* Purushottama
Divine personality, **12**: 99; **17**: 41–43; **24**: 577–86, 598
adoration of, **24**: 600
complete truth of, **23**: 381
Cf. Personal Divine
Divine play, *see* Lila
Divine Power, *see* Divine Force (Power)
Divine presence, *see* Presence
Divine protection, **31**: 724–25
Divine providence, **28**: 528
Divine quietism, supporting a divine activism and kinetism, **19**: 305
Divine reason, *see* Reason, divine
Divine Shakti, **22**: 961; **28**: 44, 301, 460; **29**: 125, 207–8; **30**: 288, 305, 306, 470; **32**: 4, 12, 15, 25
action of, **24**: 762–70
does the sadhana, **32**: 7, 6
faith in, **24**: 780–81
and the Shakti of Avidya, **28**: 41–42
See also Divine Force; The (Divine) Mother; Shakti
Divine soul, **21**: 162–69
and mind, **21**: 177
Cf. Jivatman
Divine spark, *see* Spark of the Divine
Divine Truth, **29**: 333; **32**: 8, 19
and cosmic truth, **30**: 282
light and colours of, **30**: 119–79 *passim*
and overmind, **28**: 154
See also Supermind; Supramental truth
Divine view, and the human view, **17**: 37
Divine Will, **11**: 1463; **13**: 102; **15**: 278–84 *passim*; **17**: 77, 81; **19**: 586; **23**: 190, 213; **25**: 267; **28**: 554

behind all that happens, **28**: 462
being an instrument of, **31**: 142
and cosmic creation, **21**: 426
essentiality of, **17**: 80
and the gnostic being, **22**: 1034, 1041
and the Gunas, **19**: 464
and human will, **15**: 281; **16**: 551; **19**: 464; **23**: 40, 91–92, 96–97, 218–19; **24**: 567, 754–55; **31**: 161, *see also* Spiritual will, and the will of man
and Karma, **28**: 517
knowledge of, **29**: 263–64
meaning of, **28**: 356
one with Divine Knowledge, **21**: 147, *see also* Knowledge-Will
the only free will in the world, **23**: 96
and spiritual consciousness, **28**: 422–23
surrender to, **17**: 81
symbolised by Agni, **15**: 65, 277–84 *passim*; **17**: 77–78, 80, *cf.* Agni
and use of occult powers, **28**: 571, 575
See also Supreme Will; Will, of God
Divine works, *see* Divine action
Divinisation, **12**: 365; **28**: 267–68, 314
fear of, **29**: 481
meaning of, **29**: 385–87
of nature, **12**: 365
not possible in a moment, **36**: 316
and transformation, **29**: 23–24
See also Transformation
Divinity,
extracosmic, **21**: 316, 413, *see also* God, extracosmic
nature of, **12**: 161
recognising, **35**: 432
of Sri Aurobindo and the Mother, reticence about, **35**: 433
Divisibility, **18**: 377
formula of accomplished, **21**: 267
of the Indivisible, **17**: 181
Division, **12**: 203; **21**: 176–83 *passim*, 259–60, 262–64, 299–301 *passim*, 417, 599; **22**: 786–87
attachment to the experience of, **21**: 407
between the Divine and some outward aim, **29**: 15
communal, **36**: 475–76, 478–79, *see also* Partition of India
of consciousness, the basis of Ignorance, **21**: 285
healing of, **21**: 651–55 *passim*
and the Indivisible, **21**: 353
law of, **35**: 146
mind-created, **23**: 422
physical basis of, **21**: 600
principle of, **21**: 406
See also Separation
Dixit, Kesarlar Nanalal,
extract from a letter to, **36**: 301
Dizziness, **35**: 380
Doctors, *see* Medical science
Doer (of action / works), **19**: 36, 497–98
great, good, poor and evil, **12**: 234
renunciation of the idea (sense) of being, **19**: 38, 303–4, 496, 584, 587
tamasic, rajasic, sattwic, **19**: 501–2
true, of divine works, **32**: 12
Dog, symbol of devoted affection and obedience, **30**: 169
Dog's tail (metaphor), **23**: 172; **28**: 359
Dogma(s), **13**: 211
indisputable, the most dangerous falsehoods, **12**: 428
Domination,
by *nigraha* (control), **13**: 33
overcoming the instinct of, **29**: 282–83
Dominion (status), **25**: 329*fn*, 442*fn*, 530*fn*; **35**: 205–6; **36**: 465, 471, 485, 514
Donne, John, **27**: 169, 247, 356, 375, 447, 671
Double consciousness, *see* Consciousness, double
Double sense / aspect (*double entendre*, parallelism, *śleṣa*) in the Veda, **15**: 8, 32–33, 48–49, 54, 89, 104, 123–24, 132, 262, 267*fn*, 302, 304, 320, 367, 418*fn*, 419*fn*, 468*fn*, 487*fn*, 544; **16**: 11, 13, 709, 714
Double soul (desire soul and psychic being), **13**: 478–79; **19**: 215; **21**: 233–38, 240, 278; **23**: 149–50, 175, 351; **24**: 649; **28**: 103, 111, 123
Doubt(s), **12**: 458, 488; **25**: 115; **32**: 6, 145, 122–23; **35**: 322, 324, 439–40, 481; **36**: 360
an impurity of the mind, **13**: 74
and discrimination, **28**: 338, 345
essential, and the European mind, **29**: 38–39
exists for its own sake, **28**: 338
and (blind) faith, **24**: 773; **28**: 337–50 *passim*; **29**: 97–98

in the lower and in the higher knowledge, **19**: 204–5
the mind's persistant assailant, **29**: 115
rejection of, **31**: 43; **35**: 242–43
spirit of, **28**: 337; **32**: 380–81
utility and necessity of, **24**: 772
which rise from vital mind, **28**: 342
and Yoga, **28**: 337–47
Downfall [in Yoga], **12**: 170; **30**: 306–7; **31**: 674–75, *see also* Fall(s)
Drama, **26**: 6, 8–9, 54, 68, 70, 73–82 *passim*, 282–86
characterisation, *see* Dramatic characterisation
of the earth evolution, **22**: 867
in the eighteenth century, **1**: 127
and elaboration of thought, **27**: 469
Elizabethan, **26**: 28, 55, 68, 73–77 *passim*, 81, 83, 119, 127, 244; **27**: 377
and Sanskrit (Hindu) drama, **1**: 190–92; **26**: 126
see also Elisabethan poetry
English, **26**: 81–82
and Fate, **26**: 284–85
of the future, **26**: 282–86 *passim*
Greek, *see* Greek drama
and history, **27**: 468–69
and Karma, **26**: 75–77 *passim*
mystery plays, **27**: 89
problem play, **26**: 283
romantic, **26**: 78, 209, 284, *see also* Poetry, romantic
Sanskrit (Hindu) drama, **1**: 187–93; **20**: 365–66; **26**: 74
tragedy, *see* Tragedy
the true movement and result in great drama is psychological, **26**: 75
Dramatic characterisation, **1**: 188–90 *passim*, 321–22
children, **1**: 229–32 *passim*
minor characters, **1**: 226–27
women, **1**: 209
Drashta (*draṣṭā*), **12**: 36–37, 206; **15**: 10
Dravidian(s), **1**: 153; **15**: 3, 105, 109
and Aryan, *see* Aryan, and Dravidian
Cf. Madrasi race
Dravidian architecture, **20**: 278–79, 280
Drawing,
from nature, **27**: 688–89
mastery of, **27**: 689
uses of, **1**: 403
Drayton, Michael, **26**: 126
Dreadnoughts, **12**: 118
Dream(s), **12**: 409; **21**: 436–42, 444; **23**: 521–22; **24**: 893; **27**: 15, 427–28, 582; **30**: 19, 31, 233; **31**: 411
all sleep full of, **31**: 455
different kinds of, **31**: 455–59
double character of, **31**: 479–84
dream time, **21**: 377
fear and protection in, **32**: 306–7
of flying, **31**: 461–62
experiences, *see* Dream experiences
help in, **35**: 519
inspiration in, **27**: 15
and knowledge of the secrets of our and other nature, **31**: 458
meaning of, **31**: 475–84
meeting attacks in, **31**: 477
meeting/seeing the Mother in, **32**: 271–82 *passim*, 290, 460
memory of, **21**: 441; **31**: 473–75, 480–81
mental, **31**: 469
nightmares, **28**: 128; **31**: 469
people seen in, **31**: 470
of physical relatives, **31**: 463
of prevision, **31**: 457
psychic, **27**: 427
of a railway journey, **31**: 482
sex-dreams, *see* Sex-dreams
of a snake, **31**: 472
of Sri Aurobindo and the Mother, **32**: 126–31 *passim*
and the subconscient, **28**: 220, 224
subconscient (subconscious), *see* Subconscient (subconscious) dreams
subliminal, **21**: 440–41
and supraphysical planes, **28**: 127–28
symbolic, on the vital plane, **31**: 463–65, *see also* Symbolic dreams and visions
telling others, **31**: 476
as tests, **31**: 458, 489
vital, **27**: 426, 427; **31**: 460–63
formations in, **31**: 466–67
unpleasant or bad, **31**: 467–69
the world described as, **21**: 435–45
Dream consciousness, **12**: 86; **27**: 424–26, 425, 429
Dream experience(s), **27**: 426–27; **30**: 261; **31**: 471–73
concreteness of, **32**: 129

Dream poetry, **27**: 424–26
Dream self, **12**: 130; **17**: 275; **21**: 443, 466; **24**: 893, *see also* Hiranyagarbha; Psychical consciousness; Subliminal self; Taijasa; *cf.* Dream state
Dream state (condition, *svapna*), **13**: 53; **17**: 104, 126, 230–36 *passim*, 248; **21**: 468; **23**: 321*fn*, 520–24; **28**: 38, 62–64; **31**: 470–71, *cf.* Dream self
Dress, as aid to "sex-appeal", **31**: 536
Drewett, William H., **36**: 26, 27
Drishti (*dṛṣṭi*), **10**: 17; **11**: 1462, 1472–73; **12**: 37, 206, 434; **14**: 34, 42, 46; **15**: 10, 63, 65, 96; **16**: 594, 717–18; **17**: 72, 552, 553, 568; **18**: 429, *see also* Truth-vision
Drops, in consciousness, **30**: 65–66
Drugs, *see* Medicines
Druids, **12**: 27
Dryden, John, **1**: 125, 130, 314; **12**: 29; **26**: 55, 57, 81, 86, 89, 96, 98, 99, 127, 148, 178, 230, 265, 290, 293; **27**: 67, 68, 78, 158, 664, 665, 671
Dryness, vital, **31**: 134–36
Dualisers, **15**: 46
Dualism, **21**: 503; **23**: 361, 376–77
blissful dualism in unity, **21**: 158
a certain justification for, **23**: 376
a phenomenal truth, **18**: 362
of the Sankhya, **19**: 71
See also Dwaita; Manicheanism
Duality(ies), **10**: 5, 28; **11**: 1480; **12**: 101, 107; **13**: 58, 63, 67, 483; **16**: 512, 707, 716; **17**: 35; **19**: 192, 413; **21**: 56–65 *passim*, 302, 405, 620; **23**: 100, 121–29, 427–35 *passim*; **24**: 682; **28**: 31, 33, 122; **35**: 180
the beginning of, **18**: 377
beyond (*dvandvātīta*), **19**: 181
and Cosmic Force, **29**: 501; **35**: 180
essential error of, **17**: 390
of eternal status and eternal motion, **12**: 203
existence of, the one fact really important to us, **23**: 428
liberation from, **24**: 689–90
and mind and spiritual consciousness, **23**: 153
proceed from a secondary action of supermind, **18**: 46–47
resolution of, **21**: 37
rising above, **19**: 282
on which the world-manifestation is founded, **23**: 427
See also Contradictions; Dwandwas; Oppositions; *cf.* Liking and disliking
Duhkha, relief and release from, **10**: 5
Dullness, **30**: 74
Dumas, Alexander, **27**: 549
Dunkirk, **36**: 66
Dupleix [steamship], **36**: 64, 91
Duraiswami, S., *see* Iyer, S. Duraiswami
Durant, Will,
The Story of Philosophy, **27**: 557
Duration,
temporal and psychological, **21**: 81, 84
Durchhauen, **28**: 524
Durga, **16**: 5; **17**: 177; **23**: 381; **24**: 601; **30**: 158; **32**: 67, 69–70, 277
and Kali, **19**: 45
Duritam, **15**: 94
and *suvitam*, **15**: 67, 134, 304
Duryodhana, **35**: 213, 216–17, 404
Dutch, *see* Holland
Dutt, Bhupendranath, **7**: 612–15, 617, 621, 673, 1036; **36**: 77
Dutt, Charu Chandra, **35**: 25; **36**: 90
a letter to, **36**: 88–90
Dutt, Michael Madhusudan, *see* Madhusudan, Michael
Dutt, Okhay Kumar, **1**: 94, 112, 113
Dutt, Romesh Chandra, **6**: 186, 204; **7**: 467, 497, 882; **27**: 446
eulogy, **1**: 676–79
letter to, **36**: 161–62
work: History of Ancient Indian Civilisation, **17**: 323
Dutt, Toru, **1**: 95; **27**: 443, 446
Dutta, Aswini Kumar, **8**: 33–39 *passim*, 74–77 *passim*, 82, 88, 89, 104
Duty, **1**: 11–19 *passim*; **12**: 150, 456, 457; **19**: 31–35, 451; **23**: 102; **31**: 291–92
and *kartavyaṁ karma*, **13**: 79
no such general thing exists, **23**: 273
to the perfect Hindu, **1**: 335–36
and the spiritual life, **35**: 727
and the teaching of the Gita, **19**: 31
Dwaita (*dvaita*, dualistic Vedanta), **17**: 24*fn*, 96–97
and Adwaita and Visishadwaita, **12**: 334; **13**: 66; **17**: 202, 363; **18**: 403; **30**: 270
See also Dualism

Dwaitadwaita liberation, **30**: 270
Dwandwas (*dvandvas*), **10**: 3, 4, 25, 27; **13**: 83, 86, *see also* Duality(ies)
Dwapara (Yuga), *see* Yuga(s), Dwapara
Dwita, and Trita, **15**: 447*fn*
Dyaus [Greek], **14**: 192
Dyaus [Vedic], **15**: 43, 59, 178*fn*, 328, 356–57; **16**: 5
and Swar, **15**: 288
See also Brihat Dyau; Heaven(s) [Vedic]
Dyaushpita, **15**: 501
Dyer, John, *The Ruins of Rome*, **1**: 135
Dynamic vision, **21**: 379; **27**: 6, 18–19, 21–22; **28**: 155; **30**: 102
Dynamis, **35**: 156–57
Dynamism(s),
mental, vital, physical energies: dynamisms of one World-Force, **21**: 192
Overmind: all-dynamism and principle of separate dynamisms, **21**: 297
of the Spirit, **22**: 997
Supermind: the native dynamism of the Spirit, **22**: 1054
and the universe, **28**: 135
Dyu [root family], **14**: 368, 540
Dyuman (Chunibhai Patel), **36**: 494

E

Ear, inner, *see* Poetry, the inner ear
Ear of the ear (Kena Upanishad), **18**: 48; **26**: 24; **27**: 26, *see also* Hearing, of our hearing
Earnestness, **29**: 54
Earth [an elemental state], **17**: 246; **19**: 72, 267; **21**: 88, 267, *See also* Earth-Principle / Power; *cf.* Matter
Earth [physical world], **16**: 561, 693–94
a concentration of the other worlds, **32**: 40
disharmonies of, **28**: 262–64
and a divine life, **13**: 523, 540, 546, 557, 558, 560; **17**: 370, 564; **22**: 1056
the foundation of the worlds, **28**: 359
and heaven, *see* Heaven and Earth
other earths / earth-cycles, **12**: 167
proper field for progression, **28**: 288
the riddle of, **12**: 161, 262–63
the scene of an evolutionary unfolding, **22**: 707; **28**: 198, 288, 298; **32**: 16
See also Bhur; Physical world
Earths, five or seven, **14**: 34, 131, 368
Earth-consciousness, **28**: 166, 268, 290, 298–99, 471; **31**: 222
and the higher consciousness, **35**: 645
role of members of the Ashram in preparing, **28**: 296
sadhana / yoga for, **35**: 278–85, 405
and the supramental creation, **35**: 278
will not be supramentalised as a whole, **32**: 32
Earth-memory, **27**: 15
Earth-nature, **28**: 299; **32**: 3
compared to a dog's tail, **28**: 359
and overmind, **28**: 275
Earth-play,
a drama staged by the Mother, **32**: 16
Earth-Principle / Power (Prithivi), **14**: 53, 119; **15**: 118, 119, 178*fn*, 288; **17**: 28, 128, 246; **21**: 200, 270; **22**: 668, 809*fn*, 811*fn*, *see also* Earth [an elemental state]
Earth-story, index event of, **12**: 164
Earthquakes, **28**: 437
Ease, appearance of, and labour, **27**: 591
East (the),
and Europe, *see* East and West
great revolutions in: spiritual and cultural, **13**: 134
has the secret of spiritual change, **13**: 510
spiritual capacity of, **13**: 137–38
spiritual communities in, **23**: 24
unchanging, fiction of, **13**: 136
See also Asia
East and West (Asia and Europe), **1**: 422, 554; **7**: 572–76 *passim*, 978, 1019–20; **8**: 252–53; **12**: 39–43, 389–93, 394, 462; **13**: 106–7, 509–10; **17**: 155; **20**: 57–58, 60, 137–40; **26**: 304; **27**: 413; **36**: 551–53
after World War I, **25**: 675–77
attitude towards life, in ancient Asia and Europe, **25**: 158
and capacity for Yoga, **29**: 39–41
and the conservative habit of mind, **13**: 135
and democracy, **7**: 929–32 *passim*
Eastern mind and Western mind, **18**: 345–47
eternal division between, **36**: 126
fundamental difference, **13**: 141
impact of cultures, **25**: 320–22

and individualism, **25**: 15–16, 23, 27
and (social) machinery, **8**: 24–25
message of the East to the West, **13**: 144–45
message of the West to the East, **13**: 145
mutual interpenetration, **13**: 142–43; **20**: 57
national vitality of, **8**: 59–60
onslaught of Europe on Eastern cultures, **13**: 142
and philosophy / thought, **13**: 106, 252–53; **20**: 108–17; **22**: 911–13; **28**: 351–55
in the present era, **13**: 137
progress and conservation, **6**: 54; **13**: 133–36 *passim*
and religion, **22**: 912
shock of Europeanism undergone by Asia, **25**: 503
and small political organisations, **25**: 281–82
social progress and spirituality, **25**: 679–81
and subjectivism, **25**: 39
towards a common world-culture, **25**: 503
two ways of looking at life, **13**: 327
See also India and the West
Eastern (Asian, Oriental)…,
and Western (European)…, *see* Western… and Eastern…
Eastern (Asian, Oriental) art, 20: 271, 307–8, 313; **26**: 110*fn*, 272
dimensions of, **1**: 626
discovery of, **1**: 576–77
Cf. Chinese art; Indian art; Japanese art; Javanese art; Persian art
Eastern civilisation,
a submerged force, **7**: 511
Eastern (Oriental) poetry, 26: 110*fn*, 272, 302, 304, *cf.* Chinese poetry; Indian poetry; Japanese poetry; Persian poetry; Sufi poetry
Eaters, 15: 378, 535*fn*
Economic barbarism, 25: 79–80
Economic development, as a mark of the suprarational in life, **25**: 166
Economic life,
ancient and modern, **25**: 485–86
attempt at unified organisation, **22**: 1094
cannot be determined by an individual, **25**: 458
and world-union, **25**: 542–43
Economic man, 20: 170; **25**: 80, 485–84
victory over the idealist, **13**: 169
Economic society, perfected, **22**: 1089
Economic unity,
and the World-State, **25**: 497–99
Economic view of life, 25: 487, *see also* Commercialism
Economics,
resistance to spiritual change, **25**: 248
in a spiritual society, **20**: 36; **25**: 257
Ecstasy(ies), 13: 253; **19**: 120, 353–54, 460, 466, 588; **29**: 157
one of the greatest: to feel oneself carried by the Divine, **28**: 518
and peace, **22**: 1026–27
that surpasses all knowledge, **32**: 22
thrice seven, **15**: 205, 339, 341, 517, *see also* Seven delights
Cf. Ananda
Eddington, Arthur, 27: 532–34; **28**: 392
Eden, 12: 490, 496
Education, 1: 417–27 *passim*; **17**: 293; **19**: 517
according to ancient and modern conceptions of the child, **25**: 630–31
aim (object) of,
central, **1**: 421, 427
right, **25**: 33
from the subjective standpoint, **25**: 45
the average Bombay graduate, **1**: 361–62
and Brahmacharya, **1**: 369–77 *passim*
cannot change man, **22**: 1094
and character formation, **7**: 456–57
the College, **1**: 353–56 *passim*, *see also* Indian education, colleges and universities
to the economic view of life, **25**: 487
of the emotions (the heart), **1**: 389–90
European, **1**: 383
of the moral nature, **1**: 389–90
Examinations, *see* Examinations
fundamental error in, **1**: 369–70
general, *see below*: universal
Government schools, **6**: 113; **7**: 581
of the Greeks, **17**: 219
history, intelligent study of, **1**: 361
importance of art, **1**: 446–54 *passim*

importance of social surroundings, **1**: 93, 98
Indian, *see* Indian education
intellectual, **1**: 357–62
learning languages, **1**: 374–75, 394, 421; **25**: 11–12
and sadhana, **27**: 731
liberal and scientific contrasted, **1**: 438
mathematics and science, in India and in England, **1**: 362
of the mind, incomplete without education of the body, **13**: 520
of the moral and emotional nature, **1**: 389–91
national, *see* National Education
old (mechanical) and new (subjective) ideas in, **25**: 32–33
philosophy, **1**: 395
physical, *see* Physical education
rational, of individualistic democracy, **25**: 198–99
religious, **1**: 392
Risley Circular, *see* Risley Circular
science, **1**: 394, 395, 405, 421, 438
and the sensational man, **25**: 90
simultaneous and successive teaching, **1**: 393–96
and society, **17**: 293
in a spiritualised society, **25**: 256
State-governed / State-regulated, **6**: 120; **25**: 301
students, *see* Students
three principles of, **1**: 384–85
true (basis of), **1**: 383, 424–27 *passim*
universal (general), **1**: 417, 686, 717–18; **25**: 75, 77, 198, 211, 510
Universities Act, **6**: 364–65; **7**: 541
University Coercion Circular, **6**: 406
See also Teaching; Training

Effort, *see* Personal effort

Egg, golden (of the Puranas), **18**: 397

Ego, **12**: 115, 267, 439, 445, 471, 498; **17**: 56, 475–76; **18**: 25, 353, 354; **19**: 372, 543; **21**: 45, 58–59, 63, 373, 382–83, 549–50, 584, 634, 646–47; **22**: 1061; **23**: 106, 116, 440–41; **24**: 640–41; **28**: 111, 120, 148, 192, 263; **31**: 217–43 *passim*
abolition (loss, removal *etc.*) of sense of, **23**: 117, 228–31; **24**: 762, *see also below*: annihilation of; deliverance from
action without, **28**: 45, 46
and the All, **21**: 80
all the ego-person can do, **23**: 86
and altruism, philanthropy, **28**: 421
annihilation (dissolution, elimination, removal *etc.*) of, **11**: 1463–64; **12**: 100, 352, 360, 364; **17**: 464, 468; **21**: 118, 243; **22**: 768–69, 937; **28**: 48, 187, 270; **29**: 508; **30**: 395; **31**: 232–38 *passim*; **32**: 200–1, *see also above*: abolition…; *see also below*: deliverance from
makes surrender possible, **29**: 210
in a spiritualised society, **25**: 255
bent on making God its instrument, **24**: 766–67
to the Buddhists, **29**: 435
cause of, **17**: 17–18
and the central being, **28**: 62; **30**: 306
and choice, **23**: 95–96
and civilisation, **22**: 1090–91
collective (communal), *see* Collective ego
corporate, **20**: 154; **25**: 366–67, 620
danger of, **30**: 29–46 *passim*; **32**: 59–60
defined, **12**: 197
deliverance (liberation, release) from, **23**: 48, 356–67, 490; **24**: 678–79; **30**: 326, *see also above*: abolition…; annihilation of
and delusion of egolessness, **30**: 299
and delusion of separateness, **23**: 75–76
in different parts of the being, **31**: 221
discriminative, **17**: 472
disguises of, **32**: 213
and the doer of action, **19**: 498
does not cease with the body, **28**: 57
does not exist on spiritual planes, **28**: 62
on earth, and in the world of the hostile forces, **28**: 463
and enthusiasm in work, **29**: 250–51
and falsehood, **21**: 641–42
and fraternity, **25**: 569
and free-will / determinism of Nature, **13**: 162, 347; **23**: 188; **24**: 676, 754; **19**: 212–23 *passim*, 224, 225–27
and the gnostic being, **22**: 1010
growth toward freedom from, **29**: 426
helper and bar, **13**: 199
idea of subordination to the progress of the human race, **23**: 358

and Jiva / Jivatman, **17**: 356; **19**: 549–50; **23**: 215
and knowledge, **21**: 68–69, 550–51
machinery of, **19**: 519
magnified / exaggerated, **23**: 60, 282; **28**: 181, 480; **30**: 30, 299; **31**: 231
mental, **12**: 127; **17**: 479–80; **29**: 247
merging of into the divine consciousness, **29**: 21
national, **8**: 139; **25**: 558, 561–62
and nature (Prakriti), **23**: 214, 573–74; **24**: 632, 754; **28**: 107
necessity of, **17**: 54
not the self, **25**: 46–47, 632
and the organisation of life, **25**: 167–68
and our purpose in Yoga, **23**: 90–91
and our relation with God and Shakti, **24**: 765–66
and outward struggles, **29**: 241
and the Overmind cosmic consciousness, **35**: 395
and personality, **21**: 368; **22**: 1028
perversions of, **32**: 13
and plane of intuition, **28**: 160
a power of infinity, **21**: 417
and the psychic being, **28**: 124
rajasic, **19**: 474, 551, 553; **23**: 469; **24**: 689, 763, 766; **31**: 225–28, 798
reasons of its persistence, **11**: 1464
and rebirth, **17**: 61
relative freedom of, **13**: 348
salvation of, **23**: 59
and samata, **29**: 133
sattwic, **19**: 223, 551, 553; **24**: 689, 763; **29**: 504
and self-determination / self-assertion, **25**: 626–27
and selfishness, **28**: 428
and the sense of "I", **28**: 23
a shadow cast by a central self on our superficial ignorance, **23**: 75
and soul, **29**: 395–96
and spiritual experience, **30**: 29–32
sublimated, **23**: 229
and subliminal self, **21**: 577
and super-ego, **22**: 1041
and supermind, **28**: 293
and surrender, **29**: 210
to the Guru, **35**: 396–97
tamasic, **19**: 551, 553; **24**: 689, 763; **27**: 461; **31**: 225–28, 798
throwing out, **32**: 343
and the true being, **28**: 97, 185; **30**: 333, 403
truth of the lower and falsehood of the higher planes, **28**: 145
type of, **35**: 662–63
and unity, **22**: 1047
and universal action, **23**: 188–90
utility of, **21**: 242–43; **22**: 722
and Vedanta, **21**: 63–64
vital (life-ego), *see* Vital ego
wall of (between inner and outer consciousness), **30**: 262
in work, **32**: 260
and work for the Mother, **32**: 260–61
See also Ahankara; Ego-…; Egoism; "I"; *cf.* Self-affirmation; Selfishness

Ego-centricity / centrism, **27**: 545; **31**: 228–30
our rock of safety, **21**: 242–43

Ego-idea, **24**: 652–53

Ego-sense, **13**: 274–75, 479, 493; **17**: 60; **19**: 573; **21**: 537–41, 574, 584, 606; **22**: 985; **23**: 101–2, 214, 352
in the animal, **21**: 538
and desire, **17**: 471–75
fundamental, **23**: 360
must be replaced by oneness, **24**: 677
renunciation of, **17**: 454, *see also* Ego, abolition of
of the worker, getting rid of, **23**: 247

Egoism, **10**: 21; **12**: 425, 430, 469, 470; **13**: 32, 154; **16**: 471, 518, 519; **18**: 85, 97; **19**: 111; **25**: 55; **28**: 124; **29**: 209; **31**: 218, 225
absence of, **19**: 404
and altruism, **25**: 628
among sadhaks, **35**: 662–63
central, **23**: 247
collective / communal, **25**: 255, 298
and individual, **25**: 45–46, 300, 628, 632
corporate, **25**: 396, 549; **36**: 238
of the cult, **13**: 211
deliverance from (elimination of, getting rid of), **12**: 351; **17**: 87; **31**: 232, 234, *see also below*: rejection of; renunciation of
delusion of, **12**: 6
denial of the whole attitude of, **17**: 467
and desire, **17**: 478
egoistic phase of evolution, **22**: 719
emotional, **17**: 471

enemy of all real religion, **25**: 567
a fundamental obstacle, **31**: 638
the greatest danger of sadhana, **36**: 372
of the instrument (worker), **23**: 248–51; **24**: 767; **31**: 230–32
mental and spiritual, **28**: 391
moral, **13**: 410
national (State egoism), **25**: 299, 349
and war, **25**: 390, 477–78, 481, 483
part of the machinery of universal nature, **30**: 290
rejection of, **19**: 534
renunciation of, **23**: 113, 331–32
"sacred", **25**: 53
sattwic, **24**: 687
and siddhis, **10**: 15
tamasic, rajasic, sattwic, **24**: 687
escape from, **23**: 239
see also Ahankara, rajasic, tamasic, sattwic
and unselfishness, **28**: 428
of virtue, **13**: 79
vital(istic), **22**: 845–46; **25**: 56, 218
of the worker, **23**: 228–29, *cf.* Ego, in work
Egypt [ancient], **20**: 430; **25**: 364
occultism in, **22**: 909
priests, **13**: 219
symbolism, **15**: 498
Egypt [modern], **7**: 713–16, 753; **15**: 25, 27, 32, 154, 492; **16**: 6, 680; **17**: 293; **25**: 53*fn*, 469, 525, 528; **28**: 265, 461; **36**: 259, 460, 465
and the British Empire, **6**: 313, 324–25; **7**: 897–99, 1127; **25**: 332, 333*fn*, 530*fn*
Egyptian sculpture, **20**: 287, 288
Eightfold Path, **17**: 449; **19**: 478; **23**: 288; **28**: 424, 435; **29**: 430; **35**: 428
Einstein, Albert, **28**: 394, 397; **31**: 15
and Leonardo, **27**: 525–26
Eire, *see* Ireland
Ekam evadvitiyam (brahma), **12**: 183–87, 235, 344, *see also* One (the), without a second
Ekaṁ sat, **16**: 21, 549
Élan vital, **28**: 374
Election, for the French Chamber, **36**: 195–96, 198–200, 202–3
Electric infinitesimals, **21**: 312
Electricity, **17**: 261; **18**: 281
sensation of, **30**: 384, 474
Electron, **22**: 740; **28**: 22
Elegy, **26**: 278
Element(s), **17**: 249–51; **18**: 352
composing the being of man, **28**: 63
five elemental states/conditions of matter/substance, **17**: 246–47; **18**: 18, 59; **19**: 72, 97, 267, 272; **21**: 87–88, 267
in Greek philosophy and in the Veda, **13**: 223
meaning of, **17**: 246
Elementals, **28**: 467–68, 569
Elephant, and the blind men, **12**: 362; **21**: 345; **28**: 7
Elephant Brahman, **21**: 346; **31**: 762
and Mahout Brahman, **29**: 129
Eleusinian Mysteries, **13**: 216; **14**: 27, 117; **15**: 6, 8, 492; **29**: 420
Elimination, by rejection, **13**: 33
Eliot, George, **27**: 111
Eliot, T.S., **27**: 305, 666
The Hollow Man, **26**: 350–51
The Waste Land, **26**: 350
Elizabeth I, **25**: 536
Elizabethan age/period, **26**: 86, 87, 184
and the ages of Greek and Roman poetry, **26**: 72
Elizabethan language, **26**: 96
Elizabethan mind/spirit, **26**: 84, 86, 88, 90
Elizabethan poetry, **26**: 62, 66, 70, 72, 88
and Augustan poetry, **1**: 131
and classical Indian poetry, **26**: 125–26
Elizabethan outburst, **26**: 57
violences *etc.* of, **26**: 80, 82
*S*ee also Drama, Elizabethan
Eloquence, and rhetoric, **27**: 608–9
Emanation(s), **17**: 132–33; **35**: 105
of an advanced psychic being, **28**: 539
of the Divine, **28**: 453, 454, 456
of the Mother, **28**: 453; **32**: 14, 16, 178–81, 240
of the overmind gods, **28**: 541
Emancipation, national, **6**: 302
Embodiment, **28**: 395
difficulties of, **29**: 480
not of life but of consciousness, **28**: 272; **35**: 191
of Sri Aurobindo and the Mother, reason for, **32**: 86–87
Emergence, decisive, **22**: 887, 895
Emergence of…, *see* Evolution of…

Emerson, Ralph Waldo, **12**: 392; **14**: 83; **20**: 70, 100; **26**: 3, 195, 312; **27**: 628
Emotion(s), **21**: 68; **22**: 977; **24**: 649; **28**: 103, 189, 193
all really directed towards the supreme Being, **24**: 558
approach to the Reality through, **22**: 936, *cf.* Yoga of Devotion
development and purification of, **13**: 20–21
discipline / training of, **1**: 389, 399
distinguished from movements of the lower vital, **28**: 193
and Divine Love, **29**: 345–46
division between religious emotions and mundane feelings, **23**: 151
egoistic, and revelation of the psychic heart within, **23**: 91
emotional bhakti, **29**: 357–58
Godward, **24**: 561–70
human, a deformation of Bliss, **23**: 17
and poetry, **26**: 18; **27**: 107, 108, 111, 118, 177, 383
psychic, and vital, **29**: 351
psychic or spiritual, **30**: 7
psychic heart behind, to be revealed, **23**: 91
and psychic influence, **22**: 928
and the psychic prana, **24**: 649–50
soul of, **26**: 18
spiritual, **22**: 942; **23**: 513
and poetic speach, **26**: 267, 281
and the spiritual reason, **24**: 821
in the Supermind, **13**: 559
taken up by the gnosis, **23**: 494, 495
turning towards the Divine, **23**: 165; **29**: 350–52
in the Yoga of Devotion, **24**: 557
See also Emotional …; Feeling(s)
Emotional being, **28**: 187–88, 193
of animals, **28**: 406
conquest of, **24**: 702
equality of, **24**: 702–5 *passim*
and the higher vital, **28**: 187–88
and idolatries, **23**: 159
opening of into the wideness of the Universal divine, **30**: 276
perfection of, **24**: 736–37
physical part of, **28**: 207
and the psychic being, **28**: 188–89
and the Yoga of devotion, **24**: 557, 558
See also Heart; *cf.* Emotional mind
Emotional centre, *see* Chakras [specific], *hṛtpadma* or *anāhata*
Emotional man,
and intellectual man, **31**: 18–19
Emotional mind, **23**: 351–53; **24**: 600, 649
purification of, **24**: 659–61
Cf. Emotional being; Heart
Emotional nature, of early man, **17**: 287
Emotional vital, **28**: 94, 187; **29**: 195–96
Emotionalism, **23**: 140; **29**: 357
Empedocles, **13**: 222, 231; **27**: 183
Empire [newspaper], **6**: 394, 436; **7**: 489–90, 701, 702–3
Empire(s),
confederate, **25**: 322
federal, **25**: 322, 371
two aspects of the problem, **25**: 323
heterogeneous, **25**: 357
European attempts on Roman lines, **25**: 317–22
example of Rome, **25**: 314–17
problem of, **25**: 312–14 *passim*, 330–36
value only as a means to greater unity, **25**: 431
homogeneous, **25**: 312–14 *passim*, 357
in India, **20**: 431–44 *passim*; **25**: 282, 362, 369
modern, exist for domination and expansion, **25**: 411
and nation, **25**: 304–11 *passim*
and Nationalism, *see* Nationalism, and imperialism
a political, not a real unit, **25**: 304
and the possibility of international unity, **25**: 397–404 *passim*
pre-national empire-building, **25**: 365–68, 555
true problem of, **25**: 314
two kinds, **25**: 312
World-Empire, possibility of, **25**: 337–43
See also Austro-Hungary; British Empire; Byzantine Empire; Chinese Empire; Confederate Empire; Federal empires; Greek Empire; Hohenzollerns, Empire of; Holy Roman Empire; Japanese Empire; Moghul Empire; Russian Empire; Turkish Empire; World-Empire; *cf.* Imperialism

Emptiness, **30**: 72–81 *passim*, 259, 276
periods of, **30**: 72–74
and the Self, **30**: 72, 81
several kinds of, **30**: 472
and silence, **30**: 79–81
a transitional state, **30**: 74–77
and the vital, **30**: 424
End (the), **12**: 220, 464–65; **13**: 203–4
Endurance, **19**: 190, 206; **21**: 117; **23**: 226, 354; **24**: 709–12, 719; **29**: 117
Stoic, **19**: 190, 196
See also Titiksha; Equality [yogic]
Enemies, **12**: 454
Energy(ies), **12**: 186, 199, 242, 272–81 *passim*, 297–99, 301, 304, 307; **13**: 193–94; **28**: 22, 26, 166–67, 386, 405, 520; **29**: 155, 267
absolute, **21**: 82
all are disguises of the Divine, **28**: 333
all seek self-expression and at their highest seek their absolute, **22**: 1035
boomerang movement of, **13**: 407
characteristic of bodily life and of pure mind, **23**: 21
characteristic form of: to be recognised in its highest (not lowest) expression, **17**: 527
conscious, **12**: 312
and consciousness, distinguished, **28**: 25
cosmic, *see* Cosmic energy
creative, **12**: 195; **14**: 580; **16**: 705
defined, **28**: 26
divine, **14**: 42; **23**: 20
ecstatic, **16**: 481
electrical (*vaidyuta*), **14**: 392; **16**: 472–73, 473; **28**: 458; **30**: 109, 155
essential, **16**: 479
of the essential intelligence, **16**: 481
the essential reality, **16**: 472
executive, **12**: 195, 279
expenditure of and effort, **29**: 268
female, **14**: 37, 67, 391
fundamentally one on all planes, **35**: 386
of the gods in the mortal consciousness, **18**: 17
to the Hindus, **13**: 64
inconscient (in appearance only), **12**: 296–300; **21**: 316, 364; **29**: 393; **35**: 91–92
individual and universal, **13**: 379
indiscriminate talk about, **30**: 36
and Karma, **13**: 299, 343; **28**: 520
law of conservation of (Heraclitus), **13**: 237–38
of lower nature ascending, of higher nature descending, **30**: 305
many forms of, **13**: 381
material, **16**: 724; **28**: 405
life packed into matter, **13**: 324–25
a power of the Spirit, **29**: 395
and Matter, **13**: 193–94
mental, *see* Mental energy
moral, **13**: 332–33
nervous, **28**: 233–34
original, **13**: 191; **17**: 258; **21**: 315
past, still existent and always active, **18**: 25
pure, **29**: 395
put forward and its results, **22**: 841–43
Rudra energy, *see* Rudra power / energy
sattwic, **16**: 465
self-determining, **12**: 240
serpent energy, **28**: 234, *see also* Kundalini
spiritual, **12**: 58, 306; **22**: 801; **29**: 179
and substance, **17**: 262–63, 268
subtle properties of, **19**: 72–73, *see also* Tanmatras
supramental, *see* Supramental energy
supreme, **18**: 67
of thought, will, conscious aesthesis and emotion, **13**: 399
unconscious, doing the work of a vast Intelligence, **25**: 169
universal, *see* Universal energy
vaidyuta, *see above*: electrical
vital or life energy, *see* Life-energy; *cf.* Life-force; Prana
vital-physical and of the body, **28**: 209
which moves the universe, and will, **13**: 351
Yoga-energy, and life-force, **23**: 175
See also Force; Shakti
England, **6**: 30–31; **8**: 16, 57–58, 228; **13**: 36; **17**: 295–96; **25**: 282, 340, 341, 381, 398, 643, 652
art and music in, **1**: 446–47
and Asia, **7**: 990–92
and the British nation, **25**: 311
Britsh Karma and India, **8**: 147–48
conflict for power of the public purse, **25**: 450

description by Tennyson, **7**: 506–7
development of national life, **25**: 371
doing God's work in India, **8**: 247
and Egypt, see Egypt [modern], and the British Empire
elections of 1909, **8**: 311–16, 445–47
empire on Roman lines, **25**: 317, 318
example of rajaso-tamasic community, **17**: 295–96
external and false psychism in, **13**: 144–45
and France, **6**: 44
helped certain nations to be free without seeking personal gain, **35**: 214
and the idea of the perfectly organised socialistic State, **25**: 347–48
and India, *see* India, and England
and Ireland, *see* Ireland, and England
limitation to the judicial power of the State, **25**: 453
mobilisation in World War I, **25**: 391
monarchy in, **25**: 466
and nation-formation, **25**: 379, 380
survival of, **25**: 469
and Napoleon, **1**: 521
nineteenth century, **8**: 57; **25**: 96, *cf.* Europe, nineteenth century
phase of foreign domination, **25**: 309
a poem addressed to, **7**: 572–73
Puritan, **25**: 97
and the question of Nationalism and Empire, **1**: 522
race and national unity, **7**: 642, 667–68
of the Reformation, **25**: 377
Saxon, unification of, **25**: 307
Socialism in, **6**: 124; **8**: 295–96, 312, 329, 344–45
source of her inspiration, **7**: 880
and the State idea, **25**: 293, 347
the Stuarts, **1**: 197–98; **25**: 450
traditional policy, **8**: 442
unfit for liberty, **8**: 353–54
and Wales, **25**: 544
See also Great Britain; United Kingdom

English (the), **7**: 706–7, 727; **12**: 46–47
of all nations the most sentimental, **6**: 8
character of, **8**: 271, *cf.* Anglo-Saxon, characteristics
political animals with centuries of political experience, **7**: 749
qualities of, **6**: 42–43, 436–38

English (British) colonies, **25**: 516, 521

English language, **27**: 100, 142, 202
admirably fitted for expressing spiritual truth and experience, **27**: 443–44
and Bengali, *see* Bengali, and English
and the Celtic languages, **25**: 413, 544
and decadence, **27**: 448
foreign words, accentuation, **27**: 297
and India, **25**: 321, 517–18, 544
Indian element of, **26**: 306
and the Indian temperament, **27**: 177–78, 447
Latinisms, **27**: 644, 649
neologisms, **27**: 648
and poetry, **26**: 48, 53–54, 64
pronunciation and usage, **1**: 608; **27**: 640–55
specific words: absolve, gloam, reboant, taking, **27**: 643–46
spiritual (in)adequacy of, **27**: 100
suggestions for writing, **27**: 627–28

English literature, **26**: 3, 5, 191
fiction, **26**: 68
Irish / Celtic contribution to, **26**: 256, 303
pronouncedly rajasic, **12**: 32

English mind, **6**: 34–35, 38; **26**: 53, 59–61 *passim*, 68, 84, 90, 96, 109, 152, 159
defect / limitations of, **26**: 61, 199, 205
and the French mind, **6**: 36
and the Hindu mind, **1**: 253*fn*
and the Latin mind, **26**: 59

English nation,
general contribution to culture, **26**: 51

English poetry, **26**: 29, 265, 299, 305–8
blank verse, *see* Blank verse
Carolean poets, **26**: 89, 92
Celtic influence on, **26**: 46, 52–55 *passim*, 59, 61, 203, 256, 306
character of, **26**: 48–62
and continental literature, **26**: 108–9
the course of, **26**: 57, 63–106, 205, 206
early Twentieth-Century, **27**: 412–13
Elizabethan, *see* Elizabethan poetry
and European culture, insularity of reaction, **26**: 49
evolution of, **26**: 38, 44–47, 75, 80, 102, 205–14 *passim*
external motive in, **26**: 66–69, 87
French influence on, **26**: 65–68, 97
Georgian, **27**: 412
highest qualities of, **26**: 56

intellectual and classical (Augustan) age of, **26**: 54, 90–100, *cf.* Poetry, classical
Italian influences on, **26**: 65–68
metre, **26**: 323–65, *see also* Metre
metrical basis of, **27**: 232, *cf.* Poetic rhythm, in English
modern / contemporary, **27**: 165, 421–24, 568, *cf. below*: recent; *cf.* Poetry, modern(ist)
more personal and individual than that of any other language, **26**: 60
in the movement of modern literature, **26**: 109, 112, 118–19, 123
poets of the dawn (Blake, Shelley, Wordsworth *etc.*), **26**: 103, 106, 124–47
quantity in, **26**: 317–65 *passim*
recent, **26**: 160–204, 299
spiritual turn of, **26**: 172
rhythm in, **27**: 141–43
three elements: accent, stress, quantity, **26**: 323–32
romantic poets, *cf. above*: poets of the dawn
strength of, **26**: 60
suggestions for Indian writers, **27**: 567–69
three general characteristics, **26**: 61
Victorian, **26**: 22, 43*fn*, 57–58, 148–59, 172, 187, 189
at war within itself, **26**: 50–51
Cf. Indo-English poetry; Poetry
English politics, dull comedy of, **6**: 8
English prose-writers, **27**: 548–49
English prosody, **27**: 135, 162–63
and Bengali metrics, **27**: 144
English social culture, **1**: 446
Englishman [newspaper], **6**: 111, 119–23 *passim*, 134–35, 140–42, 152, 161–62, 175–76, 206, 250–51, 325, 329–30, 337, 339–42 *passim*, 346, 390–91, 394, 409, 414, 445; **7**: 477, 484, 492, 565, 569, 587–88, 633, 646, 651–54 *passim*, 662–63, 733, 757, 1044 **8**: 58, 119, 280, 291, 327–28, 406, 426
on Boycott, **8**: 171–72
on the Coconada strike, **7**: 520
on self-government, **7**: 539–40
and the *Statesman*, **6**: 182–83
Enjoyment, **18**: 67; **24**: 717; **28**: 195
and asceticism, **8**: 449–50
and beauty, **27**: 705
and liberation (in the Tantric system), **24**: 612, 613
to man, **13**: 204
mentalisation of animal enjoyments, **22**: 743–44
and *nigraha* and *saṁyama*, **13**: 33–35
perfect (on the gnostic basis), **24**: 695–96
of the Purushottama, in and beyond Prakriti, **13**: 54
and renunciation, *see* Renunciation, and enjoyment
sattwic, **24**: 655–56
spiritual, **19**: 466; **25**: 243
true, **18**: 28
vital, and intellectual, ethical, aesthetic, **25**: 235
See also Bhoga; Bhukti
Enlightenment,
external, **28**: 265
spiritual, **25**: 220
Enmity, to God, **12**: 472, 492
Ennius, **26**: 67
Enquiry,
ancient, capital processes of, **17**: 551
Enthusiasm (*enthousiasmos*), **26**: 141, 183, 226, 260, 262, 318; **27**: 7, 9, 259, 588
and creative activity, **29**: 293
of inner force, **22**: 979
militant and endowed with a gift of expression, **32**: 112–13
poetic, *see* Poetic enthusiasm
and work, **29**: 250–51
Entities, fundamental, only two: ourselves and the gods, **18**: 75–76
Entretiens avec la Mère, comments on specific *Entretiens*, **32**: 623–25
Envelope, nervous (vital physical), *see* Nervous envelope
Environment, **13**: 290, 304, 364; **35**: 811
important is what I make of it, not what it makes of me, **13**: 364
Environmental consciousness,
22: 994–95; **28**: 213–15
defined, **31**: 516, 606
and hostile attacks, **31**: 779
and return of things rejected from the nature, **28**: 214, 215, 219
and the subconscient, **31**: 601–2
See also Circumconscient

Envy, **32**: 6
Epic, **26**: 286; **27**: 78
and the ballad, **27**: 174–76
Indian, *see* Indian epics
Epictetus, **13**: 468*fn*; **20**: 271
Epicureans, **13**: 245; **20**: 112; **22**: 912; **23**: 25
gods of Epicurus, **21**: 414
Epilepsy, **1**: 269; **31**: 805
Equality [social, political], **8**: 70; **12**: 460, 466; **25**: 679–80
absolute, and fundamental, **25**: 288
basis of the ideal of the perfectly organised State, **25**: 345
demanded by the individual, **25**: 203
and liberty, **25**: 202–3, 383, 569, 679–80
and socialism, **25**: 200, 202
and a socialistic dead level, **13**: 37
See also Liberty, equality, fraternity
Equality [yogic], **12**: 352, 433; **19**: 36, 188–99 *passim*, 103, 403–5, 432–33, 583; **21**: 117, 422; **22**: 1024; **23**: 101, 225, 313; **27**: 109; **29**: 129–31
absolute, **23**: 103, 223
and action, **13**: 122
and adoration, **19**: 443
blissful, **23**: 228
and conquest of the emotional and vital being, **24**: 702
cultivating, **31**: 312–13
and detachment, **29**: 133–34
dynamic, and ordinary mental standards, **24**: 705
and endurance, forbearance, **29**: 130
and failure, **24**: 726
the first necessity of perfection, **24**: 692–93, 698
in the Gita's Karmayoga, **23**: 95–96, 100, 103–5
of the heart, **24**: 703–5
highest spiritual, **24**: 707
of the intelligence, **24**: 718
and knowledge, **19**: 200–11 *passim*
and the law of divine action, **24**: 700–1
meaning, **24**: 708; **29**: 130
as mental principle, **29**: 129
and yogic Samata, **30**: 301
of (thinking) mind, **23**: 315; **24**: 06–7
negative / passive and positive / active, **23**: 354; **24**: 709–20 *passim*, *see also below*: positive
not a fresh ignorance or blindness, **23**: 224
and oneness, the indispensable twin foundation, **23**: 95–96
and pain, suffering, illness, **29**: 134
perfect, **17**: 36
requires four things, **24**: 722
perfected action of, **24**: 726–27
perfection of, **24**: 698–708
philosophic, **19**: 190, 197–99
and to the Gita, **19**: 198–99, 207–8
positive, **23**: 354; **24**: 709, 714–20
in feeling, **24**: 716–17
in knowledge, **24**: 717–18
in will, **24**: 718–19
see also above: negative…
rajasic, **19**: 195
with regard to others, **19**: 209–10
religious, **19**: 190
and to the Gita, **19**: 208–9
results, **24**: 727
and sacrifice, **19**: 118
sattwic, **19**: 197–99
semblances of, **23**: 103
sign of cessation of desire, **23**: 177–78
a sign of the divine worker, **19**: 181–84
sign of liberation, **24**: 702
sign of unity with Brahman, **24**: 692
stages of growth in, **23**: 226–28
Stoic, **19**: 190, 195–97
and to the Gita, **19**: 206–7
tamasic, **19**: 193–94
three periods of growth: philosophic, stoical and supreme, **23**: 226–28
in times of difficulty, **29**: 134–36
and universality, **13**: 122
of the will, **24**: 706
See also Equanimity; Samata; *cf.* Endurance; Indifference; Nati; Submission; Titiksha; Udasinata
Equanimity, **28**: 424, 564; **29**: 123, 135
and faith, **29**: 90–91
nothing more necessary, nothing more difficult, **29**: 136
the principle of karmayoga, **29**: 248
in work, **29**: 243–44
See also Equality [yogic]
Error(s), **12**: 432, 433, 434, 445, 485; **13**: 121, 158; **17**: 57, 545; **21**: 259, 262, 302, 618–55 *passim*, 637–43 *passim*; **22**: 803; **24**: 718; **28**: 509
of ascetism, **17**: 481

chief source of, **1**: 399
of elevating a practical differentiation into an essential division, **21**: 140
"errors" of Nature, **25**: 369
essential, of duality, **17**: 390
and faith, **24**: 776–77
and falsehood, **21**: 641
fundamental, of mind, **21**: 183
of German subjectivism, **25**: 48–54
and the gnostic being, **22**: 1039
of the human mind, **17**: 521
mental, origin of, **21**: 453
mistaking a stage for the goal, **13**: 209
of modern psychology, **13**: 177
in religion, **22**: 895–97
of seeing each part as the whole, **21**: 409
serve (open doors upon) Truth, **21**: 590; **26**: 230
supramental method with, **24**: 856–57
and truth, **21**: 14; **23**: 246
of the unphilosophical idealist, **17**: 404
were necessary movements, **24**: 777
in work, *see* Work, mistakes in
Cf. Falsehood; Verification; Wrong (…)
Espionage, **8**: 365–66
Essence,
of all life, of all sensation and emotion, of all thought and perception, of all activity, **21**: 63
of all reality, **21**: 348
of Brahman, **22**: 1025; **23**: 391
cannot be defined, **28**: 30
of consciousness, **22**: 1053
of existence itself, **21**: 280–81
of (all) experience, and the psychic, **21**,239; **28**: 60
of integral knowledge and of the integral Yoga, **23**: 420
of life: action / works, **21**: 71; **17**: 63
of matter, **21**: 30
of a perfect Karmayoga, **23**: 250
of personality, **23**: 382
and phenomenon, **21**: 491–92
and process, knowledge of, **21**: 62
of the qualities of Nature, **19**: 429–30
of Prakriti / the world, **17**: 180, 424
psychic, **28**: 33
of plant or animal, **28**: 115, 117
of Sannyasa (Gita), **19**: 240
of spiritual freedom, **19**: 421
of spiritual knowledge, **22**: 1060
of the Time-Spirit (Gita), **19**: 384
of Yoga, **23**: 32; **24**: 569
of the Yoga of knowledge, **19**: 533
Cf. Rasa
Essentiality, and commonality and individuality of things, **21**: 396–97
Eternal (the), **12**: 178–79, 184–87
passim, 191–92, 203, 208, 332–33, 344; **23**: 159
"The Eternal alone is true, the universe is a lie", **13**: 308
existence seen from, **23**: 293–94
and the gods, **18**: 8–10
to the Greeks, the Romans, the Chinese and the Aryans, **17**: 219–20
and time, **12**: 144, 182, 186, 196; **13**: 491
in the Supermind, **13**: 562
and the universe, **12**: 219–20, *see also* God and the world
Eternal recurrence, **12**: 141
Eternity, **12**: 209, 236, 238, 489; **22**: 1062
lesser, larger and absolute, **12**: 446
and the mind, **13**: 490; **21**: 521–22
and time, **12**: 142, 178–79, 183, 184, 187, 196, 446; **28**: 402; **35**: 400–1
timeless and in time, **21**: 327, 374–75, 473–74, 494–95
triple status of, **21**: 378–79
in which past, present and future exist together, **24**: 886
Ether, **12**: 119, 198, 245, 305; **13**: 223, 233, 234, 274, 308, 452, 495; **14**: 56, 68, 147, 152, 564; **17**: 126, 128, 178–79, 220, 246–47, 255–58, 394–95; **18**: 397; **21**: 83, 87, 252, 582; **30**: 137, 148
of bliss, **24**: 594
and form, **23**: 340, 372
mental or psychical (*cittākāśa*), **24**: 876
Self / Brahman imaged as, **23**: 340, 371
three kinds of, **11**: 1476
See also Akasha
Ethereal beings, **32**: 584
Ethical being, **13**: 383, 415–22 *passim*
a growth and seeking towards the absolute, **25**: 153
a law to itself, **25**: 149
not the whole man, **25**: 100
and reason, **25**: 148–54 *passim*
true, **22**: 844

Ethical culture,
and aesthetic culture, **25**: 95–101
Ethical ideals,
philosophical root of, **17**: 218–22
Ethical instinct, **22**: 631; **25**: 152
Ethical law, *see* Moral law
Ethical man, **25**: 95–96
only one safe rule for, **25**: 150
and the social demand, **25**: 151
Ethical mind, **24**: 668, 718
Ethical sense, the basis of the secular mind, **23**: 151
Ethical soul, and suffering, misfortune *etc.*, **13**: 419
Ethical values, and hedonistic values, **13**: 371–73, 375, 382, 412
Ethics, **6**: 94–95; **12**: 350; **13**: 402–8 *passim*; 415–26 *passim*, 462; **17**: 152, 476; **21**: 648–49; **22**: 743; **24**: 644
aim of, **25**: 155
an attempt to grow into the divine nature, **25**: 153
and beauty, **25**: 94–95, *see also* Morality, and beauty
Buddhist-Confucian system of, **17**: 298
Chinese, **17**: 220
confined to character and action, **24**: 644
corrective to egoism, **25**: 627
and culture, **25**: 94
and Dharma, **13**: 369, 402
European, **1**: 443
and the Gita, **13**: 462
and evolution, **21**: 103–4; **25**: 151–52
and the gnostic life, **22**: 1032–33
Greek (Hellenic), **1**: 443; **17**: 219; **25**: 95
hedonistic theory of, **25**: 149, 150
high fulfilment of, **25**: 154
Indian, **20**: 148–49, 226–27, 227–30 *passim*, *see also* Dharma
insufficiency of, **23**: 136–37
and Karma, **22**: 841–45 *passim*
the law of good and the law of God, **23**: 513–14
moral abnormalities increased by civilisation, **12**: 117
in the ordinary view and to the Yogin, **24**: 564–65
origin of, **17**: 285
and the practical life, **25**: 155–56
in primitive society, **17**: 285–90
proceeds from the egoistic outlook, **17**: 465
and purification, **23**: 516, 517
Roman, **17**: 219
sanction, **17**: 285
in the spiritual point of view, **20**: 35
in a spiritualised society, **25**: 256
utilitarian, *see* Utilitarianism
Vedantic / to the Vedantin, **17**: 279, 464
and vital instincts, **25**: 162–63
whole truth and philosophy of, **17**: 151
See also Ethical…; Moral…; Morality; *cf.* Conduct; Dharma; Evil; Good; Good and Evil; Sin, and virtue; Standardisation; Virtue
Ethnicity, and language, **1**: 611
Ethnology, **14**: 25, 188; **15**: 37*fn*
and language (philology), **14**: 550, 552; **15**: 26*fn*
Etymology,
ancient methods, **15**: 19
Vedantic use of words, **18**: 284
Cf. Philology
Eugenics, **13**: 179
Euripides, **20**: 251; **25**: 360; **27**: 369
Europe (the West), **25**: 613; **29**: 476
application of the principle of free nationality, **25**: 529
and Asia (the East), *see* East and West
bankruptcy of, **1**: 556
barbarism of, **12**: 46; **17**: 141
becoming stereotyped and unprogressive, **12**: 42
"a child shall destroy her", **12**: 431
and Christ / Christianisation of, **13**: 133, 141–42; **17**: 154
Concert of Europe, **25**: 350, 387, 403, 638, 644
and the passing of war, **25**: 608–9
criticises everything but can create nothing except machines, **1**: 557
debt to Israel, Greece, mediaeval Italy, **25**: 281
discovery of Indian philosophy and poetry, **12**: 391, *see also below*: reflux of…
dominant class in, **25**: 287–88
ecclesiastical jurisdiction subordinated to the State's, **25**: 452
evolutionary recoil in, **13**: 36
failure of liberalism in, **8**: 56–57
fall of monarchy, **25**: 467

feudal, **13**: 133; **25**: 401
four orders in, **25**: 375
former domination over Asia and Africa, **25**: 352, 436, 525
governing idea of enlightenment, **13**: 144
had to turn for its religion to Asia, **13**: 248
and the Hindus, **1**: 554
history, **13**: 133–34
the ideal that shaped its polity, **7**: 730
and India, *see* India and the West
individualistic age in, **25**: 15–28 *passim*
influence of Yoga on, **13**: 11, *see also below*: reflux of…
influence on art, **12**: 474
intellectual history, **17**: 155
intellectual idealism of, **25**: 679–80
intense life and activity, **25**: 282
and machinery, **13**: 4
mediaeval, and Islamic culture, **13**: 142
mediaeval period (Middle Ages), **1**: 568; **20**: 58, 61, 139; **25**: 13, 179, 184, 316; **26**: 69
metaphysical thought, **28**: 351
modern, Greek influence on, **17**: 559
modern idea of society, **25**: 157–58
and modern science, **12**: 65
moral improvement of, **17**: 154
mystic disciplines of, one in essence with those of Asia, **29**: 36
only two fundamental truths: evolution and causality, **17**: 154
physical mind dominant in, **31**: 8
progress of, **12**: 468
progress of ethics, **1**: 443
progressive societies, **23**: 23
psychological enquiry, **28**: 173
rajasic, **17**: 374
reflux of Eastern ideas / Indian thought, **13**: 142; **25**: 23, 503, *see also above*: discovery of…; influence of Yoga
religion(s) in, **8**: 21–22; **20**: 139–42, 191
religious history of, **25**: 38
sattwic impulse of the eighteenth century, **17**: 299
spirituality in, **28**: 418
striding towards socialism, **12**: 53
two critical periods in the intellectual history of the continent, **12**: 80
two great cycles of change, **13**: 134
unable to develop a powerful religion of its own, **13**: 253
unification of, **25**: 367
a United States of Europe, **25**: 336*fn*, 350*fn*, 350–52, 589, 609
and unity, **20**: 428

European (Western) art, **1**: 539–40
Eastern influence on, **20**: 71, 285
and Indian (Eastern) art, **1**: 450, 459, 464–67, 538–41, 576–78, 582–83; **20**: 259–64 *passim*, 266–67, 270, 293, 304–6, 311–12
and the Indian mind, **20**: 262–64
mediaeval, **1**: 577
sculpture, **20**: 288
Cf. Architecture, Gothic; European painting; Greek architecture; Greek art

European (Western) civilisation / culture,
and Asiatic culture, **25**: 320–21, *see also under* East and West
to be replaced by a spiritual civilisation, **36**: 195
conception of life, **20**: 153–54
conflict between Asian civilisation and, **20**: 57–58, 60–61, 64–66
and European literatures, **26**: 48–49
and the Hellenic (and Roman) ideal, **22**: 1088
and Indian civilisation / culture, **20**: 14–15, 68–69, 72–74, 92–93, 126, 137–50, 178, 235–36, 252–54, *see also under* India and the West
influence of India / the East on, **1**: 422; **20**: 37, 69–72
a jerry-built skyscraper, **1**: 560
modern (materialistic *etc.*), **1**: 167, 545–49 *passim*, 554–62 *passim*; **20**: 56, 58, 60, 61, 67, 80, 81–83, 205, 235–36, *see also* Europe, individualistic age in; European society, modern; *cf.* Materialistic age
nineteenth century, **25**: 92–93, 158; **35**: 203, *cf. above*: modern; *cf.* England, nineteenth century

European justice,
Court of Justice, **1**: 497–98; **12**: 46
prison system, **1**: 495–97; **8**: 195

European life, **12**: 474

European literature, **26**: 160

European metaphysicians, **18**: 348–49

European (Western) mind, **28**: 109, 329

and the Asiatic mind, **18**: 345–47
burdened with its scientific vision of the universe, **1**: 588
dualism of soul and body, **27**: 520
and Indian / Eastern art, **1**: 593*fn*; **20**: 259–60
and the Indian mind, **20**: 252–54
and Indian religion, **23**: 381
misunderstanding of the Eastern mind, **1**: 625
puerile when dealing with religion or spiritual experience, **27**: 532
and religion, **20**: 179–80
and soul, **27**: 520–21; **28**: 109
and struggle, **20**: 92–93
two significant characters: cult of reason and cult of life, **20**: 137
Cf. European philosophy; European thought
European painting, **1**: 464; **20**: 287, 304–5, 306, 311
and Eastern painting, **1**: 624–26
See also European (Western) art
European poetry, **26**: 271–72, 307, *cf.* English poetry; French poetry; German poetry; Italian poetry
European philosophy, **14**: 114, *see also* European metaphysicians; European thought; Philosophy, Western; Rationalism, European
European scholarship, **14**: 3–4, 15, 81, 111, 113, 149, 161, 169–70, 172, 179, 181, 185, 193, 377, 526; **15**: 4, 24–30, 33, 36; **16**: 17, 679, 683
on Indian subjects, **1**: 570, 581, 612
on the Mahabharata, **1**: 280–84, 337–39
on the Upanishads, **17**: 178–79, 322–28 *passim*
on the Veda, **1**: 668–72 *passim*; **14**: 162–65; **15**: 24–33; **16**: 4, 9; **17**: 133, 315–19; **20**: 319
European science, *see* Science [modern…]
European society,
and the French Revolution, **1**: 512
modern, **25**: 157–59 *passim*, *see also* European civilisation / culture, modern
European temperament, **35**: 12
European thought, **12**: 42; **13**: 169–70, 327
the great deficiency of, **13**: 252–53
and the subconscient or inconscient, **13**: 173
See also European mind; European philosophy
Europeans (the European),
intellectual restlessness, **14**: 186
"a political animal", **7**: 584–85
Evans-Wentz, Walter Y.,
Tibetan Yoga and Secret Doctrines, **35**: 311–17 *passim*
Evaya Marut, **15**: 344
Evening talks, **36**: 438
Eventualities, **17**: 27, 49
Everliving Fire (Heraclitus), **13**: 219–31 *passim*, 235
and the Vedantic Atman, **13**: 228
and the Vedic fire, **13**: 217
Evil, **12**: 438, 445, 447, 457, 461, 469, 470, 485, 487, 500; **17**: 544–45; **21**: 56, 57, 100–4 *passim*, 416–25 *passim*, 618–55 *passim*
acceptance of the burden of, **12**: 438
apparent, often the shortest way to good, **13**: 58
beyond good and evil, **24**: 644
converted into good, **21**: 54
divesting itself of its error, **23**: 184
and evolution, **21**: 628–34 *passim*, 647–54 *passim*
justification of, **28**: 257
made use of by the Divine Guidance, **29**: 177
meaning of, **23**: 191
and misery, not part of the undivided whole-consciousness, **35**: 122–23
and moral good, **23**: 153
no self-existent principle of, **21**: 36
not an absolute, **21**: 517, 620, 628
not imposed by a supracosmic personal Deity, **28**: 256
not merely evil, **1**: 555
origin of, **28**: 278
in other worlds, **21**: 628; **22**: 812–14
problem of, **13**: 60; **28**: 253–64
producing evil, **13**: 371–72, 382, 410–12 *passim*
shall change itself into good, **23**: 510
and suffering, not the root of the matter, **21**: 405
true return to act of, **13**: 418
See also Good and evil; *cf.* Good; Pain; Sin; Suffering

Evil persona, **31**: 648
Evolution, **1**: 64, 66, 68; **12**: 7, 161–64, 219, 221–30 *passim*, 236–39 *passim*, 261, 443, 489; **13**: 169–75, 485, 486; **16**: 469, 471, 473, 479, 518, 520; **17**: 154–64 *passim*, 186–88, 228–29; **18**: 341; **21**: 434; **22**: 689–92, 707–12 *passim*, 856–79 *passim*; **25**: 419; **29**: 393; **30**: 416
aided by pressure from supraphysical planes / worlds, **18**: 35–36; **21**: 95, 197, 272–73; **22**: 732, 739, 764, 796, 811, 816–17, 820–22 *passim*, 833, 872–73, 944, 955–56, 1002–3
in the Aitareya Upanishad, **23**: 10
ascent and descent of consciousness, **28**: 268, *see also* Ascent and descent
and Avatarhood, **28**: 485, 487–89
of the being of bliss, **22**: 1026
and *bhoga, nigraha, saṁyama*, **13**: 33–37
can itself evolve, **13**: 571
of causal, subtle, gross bodies, **17**: 245
cessation of, **22**: 1049
change in law and method, **13**: 570
conscious method of, **22**: 929
consciousness anterior to, **12**: 130
consciousness and, *see* Consciousness, and evolution
of consciousness, **12**: 165–68, 233, 266–68; **17**: 263–64; **21**: 317–21 *passim*, 570–72, 634–39; **22**: 710–11, 734, 741, 991; **25**: 169; **28**: 259
continuity of, **22**: 735–37
of the cosmos, **17**: 244
could be a slow and beautiful efflorescence of the Divine, **28**: 278
could have been a progressing harmony, **28**: 199, 283
cycles of, **13**: 173; **28**: 265
a cyclic or zigzag progression, **22**: 1083
and descent, **28**: 255
and the descent of Supermind, **13**: 561–84 *passim*; **22**: 989, 1001–6
and division between force and consciousness, **21**: 227–28
double (outer and inner), **13**: 323; **22**: 736, 858, 890–92
downward, **17**: 231–32, 239, 245, 265, *see also below*: psychical, downward to matter
Earth the place of, **22**: 707; **28**: 198, 288, 298; **30**: 416; **35**: 280
Eastern / Indian conception, **12**: 385; **13**: 233, 279, 284; **17**: 47; **18**: 414–20; **35**: 652, *see also below*: scientific conception, and the Eastern / Indian conception
elemental, **17**: 229, 244–52
essence of, **12**: 166, 226; **22**: 754
and evil, **21**: 628–34 *passim*, 647–54 *passim*
gnostic, *see below*: in the knowledge
a great crisis in the evolution of the soul in Nature, **25**: 103
has now become conscious, **22**: 682
higher, of the nature, **36**: 531
hints of in ancient thinking, **22**: 869–70
human (of man), *see* Human evolution
of the human mind, and poetic vision, **26**: 38–39
and increasing perfection, **27**: 73
of an individual psyche, **25**: 169
inevitable consummation of, **23**: 255
infra-ethical, ethical, supra-ethical stages, **25**: 152
and integration, **22**: 708, 730–53 *passim*, 968–69, 971, 984, 990–94 *passim*
an inverse manifestation, **23**: 17–18
and involution, **13**: 107–8, 233, 235, 317–29 *passim*; **18**: 396; **21**: 5, 17, 122, 137, 197–98, 272–73, 283; **22**: 689–92 *passim*, 708, 710, 734, 885–86; **23**: 449; **28**: 143, 275–79, 427
to Heraclitus, **13**: 233–37 *passim*
of involved powers, **13**: 586; **22**: 731–34 *passim*, 871
and Karma and ethics, **28**: 522–25
in the knowledge / light (gnostic evolution), **13**: 561, 570, 578; **22**: 731, 1001, 1017, 1045, 1106–7
of latent powers of consciousness, **22**: 1078–80
laws of, **17**: 436
of life, **17**: 240–41; **21**: 197, 210–19 *passim*; **25**: 169
and the Life-Principle, **13**: 172
and pressure from the vital plane, **28**: 129
of the Life Divine, and the passing of war, **36**: 115

Evolution (cont.),
of the life-ego, **21**: 646
and the life-world, **17**: 358
and manifestation, **21**: 6
of the Many out of the One, **18**: 372–76 *passim*
Master of, **25**: 620; **27**: 295
meaning of, **12**: 233, 241, 252, 266; **13**: 320, 582; **18**: 299; **22**: 690; **24**: 701; **35**: 642
meaning of "evolutionary", **24**: 887
mental (of mind), **17**: 241–43; **18**: 35; **22**: 882–83, 890; **28**: 129
of the mental into the gnostic being, **24**: 694
mental stage not likely to disappear, **28**: 277, 289
missing links (gulfs between grades), **13**: 280; **22**: 736–39
of the nation, **8**: 138
Nature's constant impulse and effort of self-exceeding, **13**: 390
a new and higher, **26**: 214
of new powers of consciousness, **22**: 1078–80
new / next evolutionary step, **36**: 225, 475, 480, 547, 553
of a nobler physical existence, **21**: 275
not even half of the great journey completed, **18**: 428
nothing can evolve out of matter which is not contained in it, **21**: 95
from the objective to the inmost, **26**: 44
order of, *see* Evolutionary order
and overmind descent, **22**: 988–89
perfect, of the involved, **23**: 456
personal, **23**: 257
physical, **12**: 243–44, 246, 247; **17**: 236–38, 263; **22**: 731, 736, 868
and spiritual / soul evolution, **12**: 242; **13**: 322, 586–87; **22**: 858; **29**: 396
political, *see* Political evolution
process of, *see* Evolutionary process
prospect of a decisive turn in the measurable future, **22**: 1083, 1096
psychical (or soul evolution), **17**: 34, 229, 275
downward to matter, **17**: 232–39, 275, *cf.* Involution
precedes physical evolution, **17**: 236–37
upward to Self, **17**: 239–44, 269
raised to the supramental level, **21**: 615
rapidity of, **22**: 682, 966–67; **23**: 90
and rebirth, **13**: 284–94 *passim*, 304–6; **22**: 784–88, 824, 827–28; **28**: 543–44
and heredity, **13**: 277–84 *passim*
and reversal of consciousness, **28**: 427
scientific (Western, Darwinian, materialistic) conception, **13**: 169, 579–80; **22**: 868; **35**: 650
and the Eastern / Indian conception, **13**: 18–21, 171, 277–84 *passim*, 317–18; **17**: 228; **18**: 34–35, 347; **36**: 552–53
question of its validity, **13**: 281
and sheaths / bodies, **13**: 21
social (of society), *see* Social evolution
and / of the soul, *see* Soul evolution
of speech and of action, **26**: 75
of the Spirit, **22**: 733–34, 790, *see also* Spiritual evolution
spiritual, psychical, material: one, **17**: 244
Sri Aurobindo and the Mother, their role in, **32**: 88–91 *passim*
starting-point of, **28**: 258
successions (course) of, **22**: 991–92
by sudden and rapid outbursts (evolutionary saltus), **13**: 171, 174; **22**: 739, 967
of supermind, *see* Supermind, evolution of; *cf. above*: and the descent of Supermind
and supramentalisation, **29**: 458
and supraphysical planes, **28**: 129
surface, *see* Surface evolution
true aim / ultimate goal of, **8**: 85; **12**: 244; **17**: 187–88, 446; **21**: 279; **22**: 1107; **23**: 18
truth of, **13**: 107; **21**: 122
turning point in, **22**: 712, 735
two complementary aspects, **13**: 586
upward, **17**: 232, 239, 245, 286
of Vijnana, **17**: 548
where we stand at this juncture in the evolutionary progression, **22**: 1083
of the will, **17**: 236
and Yoga, **12**: 108–14 *passim*, 121, 334; **23**: 90
See also Evolutionary…; *cf.* Ascent; Emergence; Involution

Evolutionary decline, **22**: 752
Evolutionary impulse (nisus, stress), **13**: 569; **22**: 864, 866, 1090, 1092–93, 1098; **23**: 252; **25**: 171
Evolutionary intention, **21**: 647–48; **22**: 1054
Evolutionary mind, **21**: 298
Evolutionary order, **13**: 112–13, 569–72 *passim*; **22**: 690
Evolutionary process, **13**: 586; **22**: 730–56; **36**: 552–53
complexity of, **22**: 990–95
inevitable change in, **22**: 753
and man, **22**: 870–73, *see also* Human evolution
a new, **22**: 682, 751
and reason, **21**: 548
triple character, **22**: 731
works between two poles of the conscious being, **21**: 638–39
See also Ascent, and integration
Evolutionary synthesis, **22**: 703
Examinations, **1**: 93, 355, 360
for the Indian Civil Service, **36**: 13, 43
on a proposed examination for teachers, **1**: 747–50
riding examination, **36**: 5, 30–31, 149
simultaneous, **6**: 7, 14, 50, 270–71
Tripos (Cambridge), **36**: 13
Examinations [metaphor], **12**: 460
Excitement, nervous, of the vital, **32**: 194
Exclusive concentration, **21**: 178–79, 203, 286, 300–1, 361, 418–19
and the Ignorance, **21**: 602–17
purpose of, **21**: 612–13
reverse action, **21**: 615
in the specialised schools of Yoga, **23**: 73, 76–78
in the static aspect of consciousness, **23**: 402, 406
See also Self-limitation
Exercise, physical, *see* Physical exercise
Exhaustion, by *bhoga*, **13**: 33
Existence, **12**: 144, 182–94 *passim*, 203, 204, 218, 271; **19**: 572; **21**: 73; **25**: 63
absolute, **18**: 366; **21**: 98–99; **29**: 487
classes of, **22**: 735
conscious, **21**: 48, 98–99
and consciousness, **12**: 283; **21**: 564–65; **23**: 386
and consciousness-force and forms, **13**: 505
cosmic, **12**: 243, 244, 288
and delight, **23**: 387
divine, **19**: 336; **21**: 41, 59, 66, 388; **23**: 19, 48, 410, 438–39, *see also* Spiritual life
and human, **13**: 486
and undivine, **21**: 404
of which our existence is a sort of refraction, **21**: 278
divine attitude towards, **17**: 522
earthly, the whole secret of, **12**: 165
and Force, **21**: 122–23
formal form existence, **22**: 740
indefinable, **12**: 76, 112, 484
material, *see* Material existence
meaning of, **12**: 261
objective, and subjective experience, **30**: 21–23
original principle of, **22**: 732
our, significance of, **22**: 1051–52
planes of, **22**: 795–822; **23**: 446–56, *see also* Planes; Worlds
psychological extension, **21**: 81
pure, *see* Pure Existence
a representation of ineffable Being, **12**: 142
as seen from the Eternal, **23**: 293–94
Self-Existence, *see* Self-Existence
seven great terms of, **21**: 276–84 *passim*, *see also* Principles, seven
solution of the riddle of, **23**: 126
spiritual, **18**: 88
superconscient, **18**: 68–72 *passim*, 84
supporting relations, **13**: 345
supreme, **12**: 315, 316, 331, 346, 361, 363, *cf.* Supreme (the)
terrestrial, *see* Terrestrial existence
theories of, *see* Theories of existence
three states of, **18**: 92
two fundamental aspects of, to our ultimate mental perceptions, **17**: 492
See also Being; Existent (the); Sat; Self-Existence; *cf.* Absolute (the); Reality
Existent (the), **13**: 120–21, 314; **21**: 74
the one Existent, **17**: 74–75
the pure Existent, **21**: 78–86 *passim*
Expansion,
commercial, **6**: 238
physical and spiritual, **7**: 513
Expansiveness, vital, **31**: 326–28
Expediency, **8**: 84, 87, 90–91, 93, 95

Experience(s),
after death (inter-natal), *see* Death, after-death experience
all corresponds to some reality, **17:** 486
all has its use, **21:** 575
all truth must be founded on, **22:** 804
of the Ananda of Brahman, **28:** 322
are facts, **12:** 11
of ascent and descent, **30:** 425–27
assimilation of, **32:** 286
associated with the psychic, **30:** 367–79
attack by hostile forces following, **31:** 770–71
the basis of true knowledge, **13:** 61
of beauty, **27:** 704
begin with the mental plane, **30:** 45
of being taken up into the sky, **32:** 307
of bhaktas and mystics, **29:** 14
and calm, **13:** 61
can be brought into the smallest constituents of the being, **30:** 26
and change of one's nature, **30:** 23–26; **35:** 365
concreteness of, **30:** 407
conditions for the coming of, **30:** 44–46
of cosmic consciousness, **30:** 267–91 *passim*
and development of consciousness, **30:** 13–14
of the Divine, **19:** 313–16; **30:** 428; **28:** 134–35, 340
and intellectual conceptions, **19:** 313–15
and love for, **29:** 467; **30:** 8
within, without and above, **23:** 116–17
different ways of organising, **22:** 815
difficulty of keeping, **30:** 52–54
dream experiences, *see* Dream experience(s)
of existence from separate centres of consciousness, **13:** 506
"experience" covers almost all the happenings in Yoga, **30:** 5
an experiential method: the first necessity, **17:** 583
of exteriorisation, **30:** 205–7
and faith, **29:** 92–95
false, **28:** 180
and feelings, **30:** 7–8
fundamental, which must englobe all other knowledge, **23:** 115–16
gnostic experience of the universe, **22:** 1015
great and subordinate, **30:** 6–7
of heat, **32:** 177, 232, 307
higher, imitation of, **30:** 313
on higher planes, **30:** 401–11
of the illumined mind, **30:** 406–7
and imagination, *see* Imagination(s), and experience
importance of small beginnings, **30:** 14–20
of the Infinite, opening to, **24:** 595
of infinity, oneness, unity, **30:** 398–99
inner experience(s),
importance of, **30:** 211–12
and outer life, **30:** 21–26
perfectly real in its own way, **30:** 217
in samadhi, **30:** 248–56
inner and cosmic,
dangers of, **30:** 295–313 *passim*
of the inner being, **30:** 257–64
and descent, **30:** 463–64
intensity of, and possibilities of deviation and error, **29:** 422
letting them develop naturally, **30:** 47
and logic, **12:** 342
and love, **30:** 8
meant to prepare different parts of the nature, **28:** 201
mental, **29:** 306
and mental activity, **30:** 10, 48; **31:** 23–24, *see also below*: thinking about
on the mental plane, **30:** 203–4
mixed and confused, **30:** 35–39
of moonlight, **32:** 307
of the Mother and her Powers, **32:** 284–91
mystic, **22:** 1079; **28:** 8, 363–68 *passim*, *see also* Spiritual experience
not to be taken as final, **28:** 395
observing experiences,
without attachment, **30:** 48–49
without fear or alarm, **30:** 49–50
one of the most powerful and convincing, **21:** 26
only valuable as indications, **36:** 348
and opening of the inner consciousness, **28:** 89
overhead, **28:** 70
overmind experiences, **30:** 407–10
past, and personality, **13:** 275–76

of past seers / sages, going beyond, **29:** 411
positive, **23:** 295; **29:** 432
and purification, **28:** 180–81; **30:** 39–41
preparatory, and descent, **30:** 442–45
psychic, **22:** 941; **28:** 188
and descent, **30:** 464–66
of the psychic opening, **30:** 349–50
psychical, *see* Psychical experiences
psychological, *see* Psychological experience
and purification, **30:** 32, 33, 41, 44–45, *see also above*: positive, and…
real complete, **28:** 7
and realisations, *see* Experiences and realisations
reflected, of higher planes, **30:** 410
remote from the superficial psychology of ordinary men, **18:** 305
and revelation, **17:** 551, 573, *see also* Revelation
of rising above the head, **30:** 429–31
of Sachchidananda, **22:** 968; **28:** 134
and scripture, **12:** 434
self-experience, *see* Self-experience
of the Self,
mental, emotional, aesthetic, vital, physical, **23:** 305–6
on various planes, **30:** 397
and siddhi, **30:** 5
and silence, **36:** 300
speaking about, **30:** 50–52
spiritual, *see* Spiritual experience
splitting of the forehead, **28:** 129
subjective, *see* Subjective experience
substantial, **30:** 12, 445
in the subtle and in the physical body, **30:** 496–97
on subtle physical, vital, mental planes, **30:** 193–204
suggestions for dealing with, **30:** 47–54
superhuman, **21:** 130
supraphysical, perfectly natural and credible, **35:** 227
survival of all experience in a lasting record, **18:** 309
thinking about, **30:** 47–48
three different domains of, **28:** 378
untried tracts of experience to be opened up, **36:** 332
the value of, **30:** 13–20
variations during the day, **30:** 68–70
variations in intensity of, **30:** 57–71
Vedantic, **29:** 502–3
and verification, **22:** 677
and vision and realisation, **30:** 87–89
vital (or pranic), **24:** 871; **30:** 194–98
from vital to psychic experiences, from mental to spiritual, **29:** 306–7
wealth of, one should not be impressed by, **30:** 37–38
which come as a promise and foretaste, then get shut off till the nature is ready, **27:** 461
which is the foundation of illusionism, **23:** 366, 401–3, 442
which is the foundation of the deepest integral self-knowledge and world-knowledge, **23:** 294
and work, both important, **30:** 13
yogic, *see* Yogic experience
Experiences and realisations, **30:** 5–12, 38–39; **32:** 276
difference between, **30:** 5–6
in the practice of the Integral Yoga, **30:** 5–497 *passim*
Experiences, visions, dreams of Sri Aurobindo and the Mother, **32:** 126–31
Experiment(s), **36:** 173, 258, 284
of human life on earth, **12:** 141
in metre, *see* Metrical experiments
and observation, **12:** 315, 316
psychological, **14:** 184–85; **17:** 441, 555, 571
underlying Vedantic truths, **14:** 86–87
and Yoga, **14:** 92
Explanations,
of the universe, **21:** 314–35
theistic, **21:** 316–17
Expression,
and language, **31:** 76–77
poetic, *see* Poetic expression
power of,
and spiritual experience, **27:** 106
and Yoga, **31:** 76–79
of spiritual experiences, **32:** 113
spoken and written, **31:** 77
of thought and feeling, more important to the European than thought and feeling itself, **13:** 48
as vehicle of a superior power, **29:** 291
verbal, **31:** 76
See also Self-expression

Extension, **21**: 84
spatial and psychological, **21**: 81
unatomic, **21**: 253
Exteriorisation (going out of the body), **24**: 877; **30**: 435; **32**: 41
experiences of, **30**: 205–8
feeling of shock in, **30**: 206; **32**: 41
External (the), will cease to exist (will become internal), **18**: 86–87, 94
External being, *see* Outer (external) being
Externalisation, **31**: 406–7
Extradition, **36**: 191–92
Extravagance of ideas,
and reputation and success, **27**: 529
Extremism, later called Nationalism, **36**: 100, *see also* Nationalist Party
Extrovert, **22**: 1064, *cf.* Introvert
Eye, supramental, **13**: 429
Eye, "extended in heaven", **18**: 61
Eye, "of the eye", **18**: 48, *see also* Sight, "of our sight"
Eye treatment, **32**: 594

F

Facts,
and ideas, **13**: 112; **25**: 194–95
and ideals and ultimate Reality, **13**: 111
Faculty,
by which we can know and control the internal processes of others, **17**: 587
occult or yogic, **32**: 584–85
Failure(s), **12**: 430, 438, 445, 453, 456, 458, 464, 488, 491, 497; **23**: 246; **25**: 557; **29**: 177, 241
acts of an omniscient omnipotence, **21**: 209
and equality, **24**: 726
of God / the Divine, **13**: 208
of the past, **17**: 514
periods of, **29**: 93
temporary, **29**: 134
Fairclough, Henry R., **27**: 65*fn*
Faith, **1**: 536–37; **6**: 346–48; **7**: 827, 937, 1017, 1026; **10**: 12; **12**: 111, 347, 458; **13**: 74, 88, 200; **14**: 44; **19**: 47–48, 287, 309–10, 332, 478, 492, 493; **21**: 37; **22**: 773, 896; **23**: 220, 244–45, 247; **24**: 693, 771–82; **28**: 347–50; **29**: 88–102 *passim*, 426; **32**: 5, 8, 13; **35**: 503
and abandonment of the Shastra, **19**: 480–81
absence of, **31**: 638
absolute, **29**: 266; **31**: 513
and analysis, **8**: 85–86
asked of the sadhak, **28**: 349
and (mental) belief, **28**: 342, 344, 432; **29**: 88–90; **32**: 114
"blind faith", **28**: 345; **29**: 91, 93
and doubt, **24**: 773
in the cells, **29**: 99
central / complete, **29**: 95–96
and confidence and trust, **29**: 88–89
and cure of illness, **31**: 561–62
a difficult act of, demanded of the human being, **19**: 47
in the divine Shakti, **24**: 780–81
in doctors, **12**: 475
and doubt, **28**: 337–50 *passim*; **29**: 97–98
egoistic, **32**: 8
in the evidence of the senses and the validity of reason, and in illumination, **18**: 431
and experience, **29**: 92–95
firm, **29**: 101–2
fundamental, **29**: 93
the Gita on, **23**: 44; **24**: 628
the gospel of, **29**: 95–96; **35**: 376
and hostile forces, **28**: 462
of the intellect, **24**: 776–77
and intuitive reason, **18**: 427–28
in the Ishwara, **24**: 781
and knowledge, **8**: 462; **19**: 204–5; **29**: 91–92; **35**: 227
and love, **32**: 466
meaning, **28**: 347; **29**: 88
mental, and the soul's, **29**: 98
in the Mother's working behind all appearances, **31**: 182; **32**: 212
national, **14**: 111
necessary for realisation, **28**: 272
not to be taken away unless it can be replaced by something larger, **29**: 365
outward mental man's true staff of walking, **28**: 260
parent of many errors, **18**: 428
power of, **23**: 44; **24**: 628
in power of mind over body, **24**: 733
and reason, **28**: 348, 349
divorce between, **13**: 439
reflex in the lower consciousness of a Truth yet unrealised, **23**: 44
and the religion of humanity, **25**: 566

a spiritual certitude, **29**: 89
strongest staff for the journey, **32**: 308
supreme, **19**: 400
tamasic, **29**: 99
two kinds: calling down equanimity and calling down realisation, **29**: 90
types of: mental, vital, physical, and psychic, **29**: 99
undergoes eclipse not extinction, **29**: 98
and visions and voices, **30**: 95
with which the seeker has to begin, **23**: 83
the will cannot act without, **13**: 26
See also Shraddha; *cf.* Belief
Faithfulness, **29**: 99–101; **32**: 104
Fall(s), **12**: 170; **21**: 56; **23**: 71, 244, 280
Christian doctrine of the Fall, **12**: 180
of consciousness, **30**: 65–66
do not matter if one keeps firm, **29**: 118
each a step towards perfection, **23**: 47
and failures, **31**: 674–77
from natural perfection, and the social principle, **25**: 216–17
no fear of a permanent fall, **13**: 86
only to raise us higher, **24**: 775
from the path, **23**: 71
and redemption, **23**: 356
the temptation that led to, **28**: 257–58
utility of, **23**: 62
Cf. Downfall; Yoga, collapse in
False identification, **23**: 336–42
Falsehood, **18**: 377; **21**: 302, 302, 618–55 *passim*; **32**: 3, 4; **35**: 103
all-vitiating, **13**: 121
and Avidya, **28**: 451
beginning of, in the descent and in the evolutionary ascent, **28**: 278
and the gnostic being, **22**: 1039
and growth of Light, **29**: 178
and mind, **21**: 642
no absolute of, **21**: 620
powers of, **32**: 17, *see also* Hostile forces
Falsity(ies),
of speech, **31**: 153–54
to be eliminated, **23**: 291–92
Fame (literary), **27**: 601, 667, 671, 715
Families (of seed, root and simple sounds), **14**: 543
Family, **36**: 246
and the individual, **25**: 159–60
joint-family, **20**: 420; **25**: 161
united, ideal of, **17**: 141–42
Cf. Clan; *Kula*; Marriage
Family idea, **25**: 554
Family ideal, **25**: 161
Family ties, **31**: 291–92
and the spiritual life, **28**: 438–41
Famine, **6**: 189–90
Fanaticism, **23**: 66, 140, 309; **32**: 109
of an intolerant virtue, **23**: 192
religious, **28**: 415;
Farness, sense-created, **23**: 422
Fascism, **25**: 202*fn*, 205, 446*fn*, 471*fn*
Italian, **25**: 488*fn*, *see also* Italy, Fascist
the new order, **25**: 24*fn*
Cf. National Socialism
Fasting, **13**: 544–45; **29**: 382; **31**: 430–33
for atonement, **35**: 189
not permissible in the Ashram, **28**: 574–76
nothing to do with surrender, **29**: 70
Cf. Food
Fatalism, **8**: 88
Calvinistic, **13**: 47
Fatality, **17**: 515
Fate, **12**: 438; **17**: 512–15, 519; **18**: 352; **19**: 498, 499; **22**: 840; **23**: 433; **24**: 791; **28**: 515–19 *passim*
and astrology, **1**: 601–2; **28**: 516–17
compelled by, not compelling the soul, **17**: 48
an excuse for quiescence, **13**: 159
and free will, **13**: 47–50, 158–62
Hindu conception of, **13**: 49
and Karma, **28**: 517
and the man of action, **13**: 160
See also Destiny; Fortune
Father and mother (in the Veda), **16**: 601, 624, 630, 642, 669, 675
Fathers (forefathers, the human fathers, *pitaro manuṣyāḥ*), **14**: 95, 97, 98, 170, 561; **15**: 163, 174, 187–98 *passim*, 320, 358; **16**: 517, 639–40, 642, 651, 718, 721, 738; **23**: 47, 57; **28**: 554
discovery of the real self, **13**: 180
early (*pūrve pitarah*), **16**: 678
in the Puranic tradition, **15**: 514
victory of, **15**: 199–210 *passim*
See also Ancestors; Pitris; *cf.* Angirasas
Fatigue, **29**: 273, 274
freedom from, **32**: 258
and lowering of consciousness, **30**: 66
mental, **27**: 586

and peace, **28**: 48
physical, **31**: 399
from thoughts or speech of the old kind, **30**: 278, 397
or turmoil due to the psychic's joining a higher consciousness, **30**: 383
Fault-finding, **31**: 351–52
Fear, **12**: 473; **13**: 77; **24**: 649–50; **30**: 49, 195, 206–8, 219, 221, 372, 435; **32**: 8, 289, 305–7, 308, 316, 536; **36**: 340, 343, 362–63
of the action of the Force, **32**: 220
of attacks by hostile forces, **31**: 782
of concentration, **30**: 276
a creation of the vital plane, **31**: 278
of death, **23**: 349; **29**: 116; **31**: 415
of the descending force, **30**: 484
of dream experiences or dreams from the vital world, **31**: 468–69, 472
freedom from (*abhayam*), **10**: 9, *see also* Abhaya(m)
of God (or the gods), **12**: 481, 482; **24**: 561–66
the beginning of religion, **24**: 553
"the great fear", **19**: 94–95
and illness, **31**: 568–69
of the Mother, **32**: 385, 510
in the subconscient, **31**: 608
of a syncope, **30**: 457
and Yoga, **31**: 278–80
Featurelessness, and manifestation of features, **16**: 514–15
Federal empire, **25**: 323, 325, 329, 353
Federated heterogeneous empire, problem of, **25**: 330–36
Federation, *see* Confederation
Feeling(s),
of being able to break a stone, **30**: 480
of being driven or compelled, **31**: 405
of the body becoming unreal, **30**: 488
of coldness of the body, **30**: 220
come into us from outside, **23**: 454
as (spiritual) experiences, **30**: 7–8
of the head disappearing, **30**: 275, 276
of heaviness in / pressure on the head, **30**: 470
of incapacity and discouragement, **31**: 408–12
intuitivisation of, **24**: 808
like a still massive block, **30**: 444
and the method of positive equality, **24**: 716–17
passing from one human being to another, **30**: 242
personal, **29**: 130–31, 132, 279
in the process of descent, *see* Sensations or feelings in the process of descent
psychic, **28**: 59, 103, 124; **29**: 310; **30**: 348–49, 363
of rain or fall of snow, **30**: 484
of a solid (cool) block (of peace), **30**: 451, 465
spiritual, **29**: 261
of a still statue, **30**: 454
supramental, **24**: 830–31
taken up by the gnosis, **23**: 494
of waves surging up, mounting to the head, **30**: 216
wounded, **31**: 247–50
See also Sensation(s); *cf.* Emotion(s)
Female principle, **25**: 8
Fergusson, John Duncan, **1**: 624, 626
Ferrer, Francisco, **8**: 295
Festivals, national, **8**: 173, 174–77
Fetishism, **17**: 312
Fever, **31**: 587
Fiasco, no sanction to a new edition of the old, **31**: 150–51
Fichte, Johann Gottlieb, **25**: 41
Fiction,
characters and creations of, **27**: 112–13
contemporary detective stories, **27**: 552
novel(s), *see* Novel(s)
power of fictions, **25**: 324–25
Fiction-writing, and sadhana, **27**: 725–26
Fidelity and loyalty, **32**: 160–61
Field, and Knower of the Field, **19**: 28, 409–20, *see also* Purusha and Prakriti; Self (Soul, Spirit) and Nature
Fielding, Henry, **1**: 103, 109, 110
Fight, injunction to, **12**: 460
Financial power, **25**: 449–50
Finders of the way, have to face every difficulty that can come on the sadhak, **32**: 96, *see also* Leader of the way; Sri Aurobindo and the Mother
Finding, sign of, **21**: 411–12
Finite,
boundless, **12**: 180; **21**: 310; **23**: 120, 362, *cf.* Infinity
as self-existent object, **21**: 482–83
See also Infinite, and the finite
Finland, and Russia, **25**: 318, 535–37, 540–42

Firdausi, **20**: 345
Fire, **18**: 268*fn*
Agni fire, varieties of, **30**: 371–72
of aspiration, **28**: 187, 347
descent of, **30**: 459
Divine, *see* Divine Fire
everliving, *see* Everliving Fire
psychic, *see* Psychic fire
of purification, *see* Purification, fire of
as a symbol, **30**: 147
in Vedic symbolism, **28**: 458
See also Agni [fire]
Firmness, **29**: 118
Fitness,
physical / of the body, **13**: 518, 528
for yoga, **27**: 461–62; **29**: 32–36; **31**: 108, 412
a question not of fitness but of acceptance of the Grace, **31**: 412
Cf. Capacity
Fitzgerald, Edward, *work: Rubaiyat of Omar Khayyam*, **1**: 245
Flanders, **25**: 370
Flandin, Étienne, **36**: 234
Flaubert, Gustave, **27**: 548
Flecker, James Elroy, **27**: 406–7, 423
Floodgates, opening of, **23**: 179–80
Flowers, **1**: 51–52, 55–56; **28**: 408; **29**: 43; **35**: 445
at Pranam, **32**: 555–59
Fluctuations,
in the working of the Force, **30**: 62
of consciousness, **23**: 120; **30**: 59–62
Folk songs, **27**: 161
Food, **13**: 544–46; **35**: 771–76
abstention from, **19**: 99
attachment to, **31**: 421
and the divine body, **13**: 554
fasting, *see* Fasting
greed for, **31**: 422–24
hunger, **31**: 426–27
intoxicants, **31**: 435–36
as an offering,
of Brahman to Brahman, **22**: 1022
to the Divine, **32**: 616
to the Presence in us, **23**: 111
quantity of, **31**: 427–30
restrictions, **23**: 344
right (psychic, yogic) attitude towards, **30**: 322; **31**: 419–21, 437–38
sattwic, rajasic, tamasic, **19**: 485
taste, **31**: 424–25
types of, **31**: 433–35
Fool,
eternal, **12**: 426
in season and out of season, **12**: 446
Forbearance, **12**: 462; **29**: 130
Force [general], **12**: 26, 128, 185–86, 240; **13**: 27; **16**: 465–66, 623, 703; **21**: 87–97; **28**: 25–26, 46
all inherently conscious, **12**: 204
all one Divine Force, **35**: 485, 487
Asuric, *see* Asuric force(s)
conscious(ness)-force, *see* Conscious Force
and consciousness, **21**: 87–97 *passim*, 223–25; **28**: 24–25
division / wall between, **21**: 228–29; **28**: 560
cosmic, *see* Cosmic Force
creation by motion of, **28**: 372
creative, **28**: 259–60, 266
descent of, **30**: 326, 455–59
divine, *see* Divine Force (Power)
and Existence, **21**: 122–23
greatest, born of greatest difficulty, **13**: 210
to Heraclitus, **13**: 240, 250–53
of ideas, **22**: 976–77
as Knowledge shaped into creative energy, **16**: 705
lines of, **28**: 546–47, 553
life-force, *see* Life-force
material, *see* Material force
mechanical, and Vedanta, **17**: 492–93
nature and claim of any force: to be, to survive, to effectuate itself, **22**: 977
one Force behind each action, **28**: 25
"one's own", **32**: 202
of our spiritual being, **22**: 1060–61
overmind-force, **28**: 83
pranic, *see* Prana; Pranic force
psychical, *see* Psychical force
soul-force, *see* Soul-force
spiritual, *see* Spiritual force
supramental, *see* Supramental force
therapeutic, *see* Therapeutic force
as ultimate arbiter of life, **25**: 484
universal, *see* Cosmic Force
Yoga-force, *see* Yoga-force
See also Conscious Force; Energy; Force (the); Forces; The Mother's Force; Power; Prakriti; Shakti; Sri Aurobindo's Force; Strife; Tapas

Force (the), **29**: 181–85 *passim*; **30**: 428, 455; **32**: 202; **35**: 499
action of,
does not exclude tapasya, concentration and sadhana, **29**: 187
and personal contact with the Master, **35**: 37–38
and will, **31**: 720
acts on a complex nexus of forces, **35**: 503–4
aggressive action of, **29**: 272
allowing it to act, **29**: 188–89; **31**: 724
alternations in its intensity, **30**: 479
assimilation of, **30**: 466, 470, 480–81, *see also under* Assimilation
comes in various forms, vibrations, currents *etc.*, **30**: 469
concreteness of, **29**: 181–82; **30**: 456; **35**: 479–80, *see also* Spiritual force, concreteness of
delivering a poem, **29**: 184
does not act in a void / an absolute way, **35**: 504
drawing upon it for energy, **29**: 272–73
fluctuations in its working, **30**: 62
invisible, with tangible results, **29**: 181
and literary proficiency, **27**: 217, *see also* Yoga force, and poetic power
not bound by the personal limitations of the instrument, **29**: 269
not a matter for reasoning but of experience, **35**: 37–38
order or succession of its workings, **31**: 689
and peace, **29**: 155
in action, **29**: 271–72
prepares its own reception, **30**: 444
pressure of, **30**: 466, 469–73, *see also under* Pressure
pulling it down, **29**: 275; **30**: 480–81, *see also* The Mother's Force, pulling
and quietness of the mind, **29**: 161
reception of, **35**: 630, 631
unconscious, **35**: 620
and removal of pain, **31**: 573–74
signs of its working, **30**: 469, 483
six elementary notions about its action, **35**: 490–92
supramental, *see* Supramental force
use of, and ego reactions, **29**: 244
used by Powers of light or intercepted by Powers of darkness, **29**: 119
working of, **29**: 268–71; **31**: 721
and effort, **29**: 108
works under conditions, **35**: 500–3
See also Divine Force; The Mother's Force; Sri Aurobindo's Force

Forces,
adverse, *see* Hostile (adverse) forces
always going out from us, **28**: 560
are conscious, **28**: 560
astral, **28**: 574
Asuric, *see* Asuric forces
behind and determining material life, **10**: 16
complexity of, **28**: 563
concord of, the true normality of the Spirit, **22**: 1082
cosmic, *see* Cosmic forces
of darkness, **14**: 44; **21**: 302; **22**: 1100; **30**: 31; **31**: 682; **32**: 17, *see also below*: of falsehood and evil
of death, **29**: 185; **35**: 295
divine, *see* Divine Forces (Powers)
discordant, **22**: 1081–82, *see also below*: opposite
exchange of in letter writing, **29**: 362
of falsehood and evil, **21**: 625–28, *see also* Evil; Falsehood; *see also above*: of darkness
and happenings, **21**: 344
helpful, opening to, **31**: 453
hostile, *see* Hostile (adverse) forces
idea-forces, *see* Idea-forces
of illness, **28**: 205; **31**: 569, 744; **35**: 295; **36**: 418
impersonal, dealing with, **21**: 558–59
of the inner planes, pulls from, **30**: 258
mental or mind-forces, *see* Mind-force(s)
nature-forces, *see* Nature-forces
occult, *see* Occult powers / forces
opposite, interplay (strife) of, **22**: 806, 845, 977; **25**: 290, 523–24, *see also above*: discordant
play of, *see* Play of forces
precipitating events, actions, **29**: 133
pre-existent, pressing upon us to realise themselves, **22**: 805
the same nexus of forces can produce different results, **21**: 344
subliminal, **28**: 223
supraphysical, battle / conflict between, **22**: 806; **28**: 131

titanic, **22**: 806
two great forces: silence and speech, **13**: 57
undivine, **12**: 170; **28**: 7, 345, *see also* Hostile forces
universal, *see* Cosmic forces
vehemence of, due to resistance, **30**: 384
vital or life forces, *see* Life-forces
which have the strongest attraction for the ego and the Asura, **32**: 10
See also Powers
Ford, Henry, **31**: 15
Forecast, of man's future, **13**: 211
Forefathers, *see* Fathers
Forehead centre, *see* Chakras [specific], *ājñā*
Foreign rule,
and disorganisation, **6**: 374
and free speech, **7**: 552–54, 583
intention with which Nature created it, **6**: 357
and national development, **6**: 357, 364–66, 367–69, 373–74; **7**: 1047
progress under British rule, **6**: 377–78
and unity, **6**: 373
Forgetfulness,
of the body, **31**: 383
when control is needed, **30**: 364
Forgiveness, **12**: 425
asking for, **30**: 359
Form(s), **12**: 186; **17**: 95, 250; **21**: 41, 73, 109, 123, 267, 282, 475
all here is assumption of form by a secret soul, **13**: 314
becomings of the one Being, **17**: 434
of Brahman, **18**: 74, 75
and colour, **27**: 686
a concentration of Tapas setting up the physical basis of division, **21**: 600
a constantly maintained poise of forces in motion, **23**: 233
creation of, **21**: 87–88; **22**: 862
defined, **21**: 600–1
evolution of, **28**: 22
and consciousness, **22**: 868
a form consciousness involved in each material object, **22**: 740
form in itself, **21**: 110
and the Formless, **1**: 572–73; **12**: 143, 144; **21**: 352; **29**: 487; **32**: 64–65
of the gods, **28**: 457, 481; **32**: 67
identification of the individual consciousness with, **21**: 600
manifestation of, **18**: 58–59
the material appearance of a truer reality, **17**: 509
multiplication and variation of, **13**: 586
and name, *see* Name and form
an operation of Force, **18**: 57
poetic, *see* Poetic form
realising the formless essence, **21**: 165
realities significant of Reality, **22**: 673
and sense-mind, **13**: 505
and spirit, **1**: 241–42; **17**: 437; **20**: 60, 76, 168, 270; **22**: 790; **25**: 13–14
suppression of in art, **27**: 418
on supraphysical planes, **28**: 457
supreme, of the Godhead, **19**: 379, 393–94
Formateurs, **28**: 458
Formation(s),
all formation: a five-fold operation of conscious-force, **18**: 59
and the intermediate zone, **30**: 295
from the larger mental and vital worlds, danger of, **30**: 296–97
power of (subjective) creative formation, **30**: 26–28
pre-existent, precipitation of, **22**: 805
See also Mental formations
Formless (the),
and form, *see* Form, and the Formless
intellect's misrepresentation of, **28**: 322
Formlessness, and form, **21**: 352
Formosa, **25**: 312
Fortitude, stoical, **23**: 102
Fortune, **22**: 843, *see also* Destiny; Fate
Fosterer, **17**: 9, 65*fn*, 73
Four objects (motives, essential divisions, periods, *āśrama*s) **of life** (*artha, kāma, dharma, mokṣa*), **20**: 125, 161–66 *passim*, 174–77 *passim*, 217; **22**: 703–4; **25**: 164
and caste, **25**: 8–9, 12
Four orders (fourfold order, *caturvarṇa*, *cāturvarṇya*), **11**: 1468; **13**: 80; **19**: 6, 509–25 *passim*; **20**: 170–74, 217, 409–13
all four dharmas are present in every man, **10**: 7
and caste, **12**: 53; **13**: 134; **19**: 510–11
and the conventional stage of society, **25**: 11–13

and the fourfold active power of spiritual nature, **19**: 523
and the fourfold presence of the Divinity, **19**: 521
God manifest in fundamental swabhava, **10**: 7
and the Jiva, **19**: 523
and national life, **8**: 19
and social hierarchy in Europe, India, Japan and China, **25**: 375–76
in a spiritualised typal society, **25**: 126–27
as stages of self-development, **19**: 522
in the symbolic / Vedic age, **25**: 8–11
in the typal stage of society, **25**: 10–11
See also Caste; Kshatriya; *cf.* Four objects; Personality, fourfold; Virya
Fourth (the), **18**: 324–29 *passim*, 364, *see also* Turiya
Fragmentation, **24**: 826
of experience, and cosmic consciousness, **23**: 413
infinitesimal, **21**: 299
law of, **25**: 169
of matter, **13**: 506
France, **6**: 29; **17**: 294; **25**: 30, 282, 317, 339, 340, 398, 404*fn*, 434, 643, 647, 664; **26**: 90, 150, 151
Breton, Provençal, Alsatian in, **25**: 310, 329, 519
control by King over Church, **25**: 376
and England, **6**: 44
establishment of one language, **25**: 503
formation of nationality, **25**: 308*fn*, 309
the French grand century, **26**: 148
mediaeval, **25**: 307, 370, 438
monarchy,
and the assembly, **25**: 455
fall of, **25**: 469
and the public purse, **25**: 450
role in nation-formation, **25**: 379, 380
as mother country, **25**: 3243
and North Africa, **25**: 320, 322
passive resistance in, **7**: 559–60
political history, **25**: 371, 443–44
propagandist and workshop of political liberty, **25**: 347
race, language and national unity, **7**: 642, 668
revolutionary epoch, **17**: 294, *see also* French Revolution
and the State idea, **25**: 293
See also French…
France, Anatole, **27**: 548
irony, **27**: 554–56
work: Les dieux ont soif, **27**: 554
Francis of Assisi, Saint, **18**: 361; **23**: 381; **35**: 428–29
Franco-German war, **25**: 489
Fraser, Andrew H.L., **6**: 100, 196, 242, 309–10; **7**: 565, 602, 633, 637, 690, 1008
Fraternity, *see* Brotherhood
Free association, **25**: 349, 353, 506, *see also* Free grouping
Free confederation,
principle of, **25**: 533–39
Free grouping, **25**: 428–36 *passim*, 437, 513, 540, *see also* Free association; *cf.* Association, of free nations
Free nationality, ideal / principle of, **25**: 526, 527–29, 533, *cf.* Self-determination
Free speech, **7**: 577–80, 969–72
and foreign rule, **7**: 552–54, 583
right of, **8**: 67–68, 80–81, 261–62, 439
See also Liberty [social], of thought (and speech)
Free variation, **25**: 291, 413
Free will, **13**: 340; **19**: 224–26; **29**: 68
and destiny, **28**: 515–18, *see also* Fate, and free will
and the determinism of Nature (causality), **19**: 212–23 *passim*; **21**: 225–26; **22**: 959–61; **23**: 95–97 *passim*; **24**: 636–37; **28**: 510–15, 516
Max Planck on, **28**: 510–13
and the divine will, **23**: 96
and ego, **23**: 188; **24**: 754
evolution of, **24**: 628
and Fate, *see* Fate, and free will
and God-will, **13**: 162
and materialistic science, **13**: 15
mind and the idea of, **13**: 344
and the power of sanction, **13**: 49
and the Purusha, **28**: 562
and responsibility, **28**: 560–61
in sadhana, **29**: 68–69
Freedom, *see* Liberty
French (the), **6**: 43–45
mind and character of, **6**: 36, 37–38
French Empire, **25**: 324

French Government, **36**: 444*fn*, 492, 496
French India, **36**: 195–96, 481–96 *passim*, 515
cession of French territory to British India, **36**: 196–201 *passim*
French language, **25**: 514; **27**: 202, 381, 382
and Breton and Provençal, **25**: 519
speaking French, and closeness to the Mother, **32**: 502
French poetry, **26**: 50, 64, 197, 208; **27**: 380, 606, 669, 672
Alexandrine, **27**: 131, 133, 155
beginnings, **26**: 67
classical, **26**: 97
influence on English poetry, **26**: 65–69 *passim*, 97
Parnassians, **26**: 108
"psychic" romances, **27**: 551–52
romances / romanticists, **26**: 21, 67, 112, 119
unanimism, **26**: 197, 199
vers libre, **26**: 20, 164
French prose, **27**: 548
and the European mind, **26**: 48
French Revolution, **1**: 435, 512–17, 547; **7**: 930–31, 1000; **12**: 460, 466; **13**: 32, 36, 133, 135; **17**: 129, 155, 299; **19**: 169; **25**: 5, 434, 444, 450, 538–40; **26**: 103
beginnings, **13**: 135
dominant idea and principal gifts, **25**: 344–45
and internationalism and nationalism, **25**: 548
Jacobins, *see* Jacobins
Napoleon and, **1**: 512, 513, 517, 520–21
(Reign of) Terror, **1**: 516; **25**: 346, 533
See also Liberty-equality-fraternity
French scholarship, **1**: 284
French settlements in India, integration of, **36**: 481–96
French social culture, **1**: 446
Freud, Sigmund, **27**: 527–28; **31**: 612–13; **35**: 9
Friendship, **35**: 136, *see also* Affection; Relationships
Frontal being, *see* Outer (external) being; Surface being
Frontal consciousness, **24**: 797; **27**: 86; **28**: 203, 497–98; **30**: 235, 448
See also Outer consciousness; Surface consciousness; Waking consciousness
Frost, Robert, **27**: 440–41
Fruit of works / actions,
renunciation of (attachment to, desire for), **1**: 326; **8**: 5–6; **12**: 351; **19**: 303–4, 403, 431–32, 458, 494, 586; **23**: 102, 105, 177, 221–23, 229, 247
Fulfilment, spiritual, **29**: 23
Fuller, Bampfylde, **6**: 100–2, 111, 129, 133, 144, 385; **7**: 483, 877
Fundamental entities, only two: ourselves and the gods, **18**: 75–76
Fundamentals, and Instrumentals, **23**: 118
Future, **13**: 128–32 *passim*
a sphinx with two minds, **13**: 129
and past and present, **26**: 274
Futurism, **26**: 121–22

G

Gaebelé, Yvonne Robert, **36**: 195, 197–98, 200, 202–3
Gaekwar, Sayajirao (Maharaja of Baroda), **35**: 184; **36**: 5, 17, 20, 21, 37–43 *passim*, 74, 142, 144
letter to, **36**: 164–65
meeting with, **36**: 33–34
See also Chimnabai II
Galen, **12**: 476
Galileo, **13**: 262; **18**: 355; **20**: 124; **25**: 176
Ganas, **16**: 471
Gandha, **18**: 59, *see also* Odour
Gandharan sculpture, **1**: 578, 593; **20**: 264
Gandharvas, **18**: 285–86, 303; **28**: 468
Gandhi, Mahatma, **1**: 656; **35**: 18, 21, 24, 32, 184–93, 209, 211; **36**: 8, 14, 62, 72, 82, 216, 229, 234, 240, 266, 334
on caste, **28**: 429–30; **35**: 192
final effects of his movement, **35**: 20–21
has no reason in him at all, **35**: 184
letters to (on a proposed visit by), **36**: 442–44
message on the assassination of, **36**: 497
note on an intended visit by, **36**: 536
on realisation, **28**: 271
on religion, **28**: 412–13
temperamental recoil from Krishna, **28**: 494

Ganesha, **28**: 460; **30**: 158–59
Ganga, **12**: 28
Gangoly, Ordhendra C.,
Rupam, **1**: 590
South Indian Bronzes, **1**: 579–84; **20**: 291
Garibaldi, Giuseppe, **1**: 199, 200, 479–82, 514; **6**: 398; **7**: 634, 716, 1062; **17**: 139
Garimā, **1**: 504; **11**: 1473
Gatis, **12**: 110
Gauda, **1**: 591–92
Gaudapada, **1**: 604; **18**: 348
Karikas, **18**: 319–29
Gaul, **25**: 364, 365, 370
Gautama, **17**: 569, 571
Gavisthira, **15**: 161, 392
Gayatra, **14**: 35
Gayatri [mantra], **14**: 28, 60; **15**: 7, 332*fn*, 480; **16**: 16, 680; **29**: 325–26
Gayatri [metre], **14**: 360; **16**: 510, 521
Gemini, **14**: 192–93
Gene(s), **21**: 313, 319
Generosity, **12**: 456
Genesis (Hebrew), **15**: 501; **21**: 56
Genius, **1**: 98, 103, 267–70, 360, 387–88; **13**: 179, 264, 526; **16**: 469; **18**: 52; **21**: 289; **23**: 13; **24**: 830; **26**: 262; **27**: 46, 77, 104
four faculties which are the perfect equipment of, **12**: 32
and insanity / madness, **12**: 118, 454
origin of, **12**: 403
poetic, **10**: 15; **12**: 404; **27**: 104
psychology of, **26**: 183
true creator, **25**: 138
and Yoga, **27**: 104–5
German barbarism, **13**: 142
German music, **1**: 446, 628
German philosophy / metaphysics, **1**: 628–29; **20**: 330
acknowledgment of suprarational faculties and orders of truth, **25**: 23
transcendentalism, **26**: 103, 125
unspiritual and therefore erroneous theories of the Absolute, **13**: 145
German literature / poetry, **1**: 146, 446; **26**: 53, 108, 208
romantics, **27**: 669
German scholarship, **1**: 284
Germany, **20**: 6, 236; **25**: 30, 238, 319, 372, 380*fn*, 587, 651, 673; **26**: 53, 150
after World War II, **35**: 221
art, poetry and music in, **1**: 446
attempts at empire on Roman lines, **25**: 317, 318
before World War I, **25**: 5–6
and Belgium, **13**: 408–9
causes of its defeat in World War I, **25**: 491–92
defeated in World War I, has won in the after war, **25**: 52
diminution after World War I, **25**: 529
errors of subjectivism, *see* Errors, of German subjectivism
expulsion from Africa, **25**: 390
fall of monarchy, **25**: 467
formation of, **25**: 308*fn*
German militarism and World War I, **25**: 477–78
Hohenzollerns (the),
Empire of, **25**: 307
role in unification and growth of Germany, **25**: 379
and the idea of the organised State, **25**: 347
imperial, **25**: 666
mediaeval, **25**: 370, 371, 438
Nazi, *see* Nazi Germany
and the overthrow of Napoleon, **1**: 521
Pan-Germanism (Pan-Germanic empire), **25**: 313, 396, 479, 489, 537
place among European nations, **1**: 628
and Prussia, **25**: 439, 442, 520–21
race and national unity, **7**: 668
regional kingdoms, **25**: 371
Saar, **25**: 652
Schleswig-Holstein, **25**: 312, 648
small states of, **25**: 282
State idea exerted at the expense of the individual, **25**: 292
and trend towards centralisation, **25**: 444
turn to subjectivism, **25**: 40–43
unification, **25**: 439, 572
root of the German error, **25**: 53–54
and world empire, **25**: 338–40, 342
yoke of Napoleon and nation-formation, **25**: 309
See also German …
Germs (bacilli, viruses), **31**: 568–69
Ghee (*ghṛta*), **15**: 43, 70, 75–76, 102–8 *passim*, 111–12, 138, 193, 243; **16**: 14
Ghose, A.K., **6**: 123–24, 129–30; **7**: 612

Ghose, Aurobindo, *see* Sri Aurobindo
Ghose, Barindra Kumar [brother of Sri Aurobindo], **36**: 8, 14, 39, 46, 50, 70, 74–75, 77, 95, 98, 99, 109, 110, 147, 164, 238, 239, 242, 243, 260
letters to, **36**: 332–68
Ghose, Benoybhusan [brother of Sri Aurobindo], **36**: 28, 31, 34
Ghose, Hemendra Prasad, **7**: 1132, 1133, 1135; **36**: 55, 79, 80
a letter to, **36**: 167
Ghose, Jyotish, **36**: 335–37, 346
Ghose, Kali Prassanna, **1**: 115
Ghose, Krishnadhan D. [father of Sri Aurobindo], **36**: 15, 19, 21, 32, 35–36, 147, 149
extract from a letter to, **36**: 121
Ghose, Lalmohan, **7**: 567; **8**: 243
Ghose, Manmohan [brother of Sri Aurobindo], **6**: 23–24, 27–30; **8**: 243; **27**: 142, 149, 211–12, 448–51; **36**: 27–28, 31, 35, 351, 352, 354
Ghose, Motilal, **6**: 118, 145, 340–41
Ghose, Mrinalini [wife of Sri Aurobindo], **36**: 20, 21, 96, 138–39, 147, 148, 252
a letter to, **36**: 145–46
Ghose, Nagendra Nath, **6**: 304–7, 321, 339–41; **7**: 487, 640, 658–61, 666–69
Ghose, Rash Behari, **6**: 353–54; **7**: 732–33, 801, 1064, 1081; **36**: 83
Ghose, Sarojini, **36**: 31, 138, 146, 351
Ghosh, Biren, **36**: 89, 93, 189, 205–6
letters to, **1**: 550–62
Ghosh, Srishchandra (Sirish), **36**: 235, 238, 243, 244
Ghosh, Surendra Mohan, **36**: 473*fn*
letters to, **36**: 473–74, 492–95, 511
Ghoshal, Sarala, **36**: 50
Ghost(s), **22**: 929; **28**: 115, 117, 569–70, *see also* Hauntings; Poltergeists; *cf.* Spiritism
Ghrita(m) (***Ghṛta***), **15**: 42–43, 70, 75–76, 104, 105, 138, 184, 193, 243, 245, 307–8
Ghṛṇā, **1**: 442
Giants, **15**: 190, 191, 378
Giddiness, **30**: 481; **31**: 400; **35**: 380
from pulling down too much force, **31**: 552, 808
Girin, **36**: 341
Gita (the Bhagavad Gita), **8**: 28, 135–36; **10**: 7; **12**: 26, 80, 110, 112, 194, 352, 359, 392; **13**: 12, 81, 89, 119–20, 453; **14**: 21, 84, 114, 132; **16**: 480, 527, 537; **17**: 372; **18**: 319, 417, 422; **20**: 23; **22**: 912*fn*; **23**: 230, 238, 271, 309, 374*fn*, 403*fn*, 416, 434; **24**: 546, 547, 565, 726; **26**: 29; **27**: 93, 316; **29**: 377, 425; **30**: 244; **31**: 32, 277, 406, 632; **35**: 99–101, 287; **36**: 97, 114
"abandon all Dharmas", **13**: 74–75; **23**: 208, 274; **24** 706
on action, **13**: 108, 510; **23**: 222, 270, 274, 405; **35**: 100–1
adoration of the supreme, **23**: 162
apparent contradictions in, **29**: 441–43
on ascetism, **35**: 48
"Asuric births", **28**: 549–50
author of, **27**: 372
authority of, **20**: 188
on Avatar and Vibhuti, **28**: 485
better the law of one's own nature though ill-performed…, **25**: 150
on bhakti, **24**: 547, 550
and compassion, **22**: 916*fn*
the core of its doctrine, **23**: 108
the core of its meaning, **19**: 562–71
the core of its teaching, **19**: 29–39, *see also below*: the teaching of
deliverance from sin and evil, **13**: 35, 74–75; **23**: 245; **24**: 706; **29**: 172
on desire, **23**: 177; **28**: 175, 462
on despondency, **23**: 220; **30**: 18; **31**: 201
on dharma, **8**: 61–62; **23**: 202*fn*
and the Divine Mother and the Purushottama, **29**: 443–44, *see also below*: the Mother in
dwelling in God (the Divine, Sri Krishna), **13**: 76; **28**: 554
egoism, freedom from, **23**: 331, 332
on equality, **13**: 122; **23**: 103–5; **27**: 109
identified with Yoga, **24**: 692
the essence of its ideas, **19**: 410
the essence of its spiritual ideal and realisation, **22**: 915*fn*
European interpretations of, **29**: 430
on faith, **23**: 44; **24**: 771
on food, **28**: 575
four classes of devotee, **24**: 568*fn*
greatest gospel of spiritual works, **23**: 94
on greatness, **28**: 504
on (consequences of) inaction, **17**: 373

on inner control, **13**: 182
and the Integral Yoga, **29**: 444–46
on the Jiva, **23**: 411*fn*; **28**: 68; **35**: 150
and Karmayoga, **17**: 199; **23**: 89–105; **29**: 234–38
language and thought of, **19**: 8
law of moderation, **23**: 348
and liberation, **24**: 675
the Lord within the heart, **23**: 97
on Maya, **12**: 133
and the Mahabharata, **1**: 326–27, 330; **19**: 12; **20**: 348
meditating on, **29**: 322
message of, **19**: 251, 562–94 *passim*
method of, **29**: 484
misinterpretations, **19**: 29, 31–32, 35–36, 110, 136; **23**: 27, 272
and morality, **13**: 9
the Mother in, **32**: 56, *see also above*: and the Divine Mother…
need to pass beyond written truth, **23**: 55
on Nigraha, **13**: 33
not an allegory of the inner life, **19**: 20–21
not exclusively a gospel of love, **29**: 441
not a gospel of duty or book of practical ethics, **19**: 31–35
not physical asceticism but inner askesis, **19**: 56
not a weapon for dialectical warfare, **19**: 9
object in studying, **19**: 11
our knowledge cannot be limited by, **28**: 114
philosophy of, **23**: 100*fn*
a philosophy of life and works, **19**: 518
as poetry, **20**: 370; **26**: 236; **27**: 48, 183
has the overmind accent, **27**: 27
poetical success of, **26**: 35
power of the Word, **27**: 714
the real Sannyasa, **19**: 495
on sacrifice, **17**: 453–57 *passim*
and Sri Aurobindo's sadhana in Alipore jail, **8**: 5; **36**: 60, 98
and *sādharmya*, **24**: 623; **31**: 687
on samata and indifference, **29**: 132
Shankaracharya on, **27**: 523–25
on silence of mind, **23**: 316
a source of Sri Aurobindo's philosophy, **36**: 113
supra-ethical, **19**: 177
supreme word of, **19**: 344–54 *passim*
synthetic and intuitive, **1**: 606, 607
and Taoism, **19**: 547–48
the teaching of, **8**: 48–53; **17**: 117, 517–23; **19**: 12, 47, 61, 66, 104, 105, 173, 234, 421, 512; **29**: 441, *see also above*: the core of its teaching
and terrorism, **8**: 452–53
three Purushas, **13**: 52–53; **23**: 378
Tilak on, **13**: 461–62
Tilak's interpretation of, **1**: 643, 644
on Time, **13**: 29–30
as treated in the *Arya*, **13**: 108; **35**: 100
and the Upanishads, **19**: 340
and the Veda, **14**: 52, 167, 135, 178; **15**: 23; **16**: 3
verses used as japa, **29**: 328
vision of the world-spirit, **19**: 377–95
"the whole Me", **12**: 357
and works, **23**: 143–44; **24**: 545; **29**: 249; **35**: 770
Yoga of, *see* Yoga of the Gita
See also Sri Aurobindo [works], *Essays on the Gita*

Giver of the sanction (*anumantā*), *see* Purusha, as giver of the sanction

Giving,
and receiving, **19**: 126
tamasic, rajasic, sattwic, **19**: 490
See also Dāna(m)

Gladstone, William Ewart, **6**: 8, 9, 14; **7**: 752–53, 1127

Glaucoma, **31**: 588

"Global", **35**: 158

Gna (*gnā(ḥ)*), **14**: 37; **15**: 81, 268*fn*; **25**: 8

Gnosis, **12**: 157, 158, 164, 262, 363, 366; **13**: 432, 486; **17**: 71*fn*; **21**: 277, 281; **22**: 734, 784, 956, 961, 972, 985, 989–90, 1001–8 *passim*, 1042–50 *passim*, 1054, 1103; **23**: 126, 148–49, 168–69, 184, 254, 475–87; **24**: 673, 694; **28**: 83, 148*fn*, 451; **35**: 103, 144*fn*, 278
and bliss (Ananda), **22**: 1026–27; **23**: 498–510
conditions for attainment to, **23**: 488–97
ideation and will in, **23**: 485
intuitive, *see* Intuitive gnosis
and the intuitive reason, **23**: 479
mental, **13**: 572, 573, 590, *see also* Gnostic mentality

overmind gnosis, **22**: 987, 1006
and past, present and future, **23**: 483
and reason (intellect), **23**: 477, 481–84
See also Supermind
Gnostic being(s), **22**: 998–1107 *passim*
action of, **22**: 1011–12, 1015, 1034–46 *passim*, 1046, 1066, 1102
evolution of the mental being into, **24**: 694
identity of knowledge and will, **22**: 1039
inner life of, **22**: 1013–15, 1055–60 *passim*
and the life (or world) of Ignorance, **22**: 1014–15, 1048–49, 1082–83, 1099–1101
race of, **22**: 1006
relations between, **22**: 1013
relationship with, in the still surviving mental world, **22**: 1005–6 *passim*
See also Gnostic individual; Gnostic person; Gnostic soul; Supramental being; *Vijñānamaya puruṣa*; *cf.* Spiritual man; Superman
Gnostic change, **22**: 1000, 1056
and mind, **22**: 1017–19
See also Supramental transformation
Gnostic collectivity (collective life, community), **22**: 1040, 1046–47, 1067–70 *passim*, 1082, 1097–1101 *passim*, *see also* Spiritual life, collective
Gnostic consciousness, **22**: 1002–3, 1006, 1012, 1019–46 *passim*, 1067–72 *passim*, 1101–6 *passim*; **29**: 414, *see also* Supermind
Gnostic evolution, *see* Evolution, in the knowledge
Gnostic idea / ideation, and intellectual thinking, **17**: 71–72; **23**: 477
Gnostic individual, **22**: 1007–8, 1028–1034 *passim*
isolated in the unspiritualised mass of humanity, **22**: 1097
See also Gnostic being(s)
Gnostic life, **22**: 1010, 1013–14, 1020, 1035, 1045–47 *passim*, 1056, 1066, 1069–70, 1077–83 *passim*, 1101–2, 1104
collective, *see* Gnostic collectivity
See also Divine life; Spiritual life
Gnostic mentality, **13**: 587, *see also* Gnosis, mental; Mind of light
Gnostic person, **22**: 1031–32, 1042
Gnostic race, **22**: 1006
Gnostic soul, **23**: 475, 501, 503–5
action of, **23**: 489
as king-child, **23**: 503
wise madness of, **23**: 503
See also Vijnanamaya Purusha
Gnostic world, **22**: 1099, *see also* Supramental world(s)
Gnosticism (Christian), **28**: 353, 376
and Theosophy, **12**: 66, 72, 73
Go (cow, ray, light), **14**: 99, 100, 105–7, 110, 141, 366–67
Goal, *see* Aim (*etc.*)
Gobinda Das, **27**: 177–78
God, **1**: 31–32, 535, 536–37, 585–89; **8**: 109–15 *passim*; **12**: 54, 88, 98–99, 108–9, 115, 145, 177, 188, 193, 197, 221, 333, 344, 423–49 *passim*, 453–77 *passim*, 481–500 *passim*; **13**: 21, 207; **14**: 12, 45, 196; **17**: 41–42, 353–54; **18**: 343, 400; **19**: 44–45, 131, 308, 329–30, 362, 381–83, 567; **21**: 152; **22**: 1029; **25**: 155
as arbitrary creator of souls, **22**: 773–74
as Beauty and Delight, **25**: 144–45
beyond good and evil, **12**: 148–49
to Buddha, the Adwaitin, the atheist, the materialist and the Nihilist, **12**: 5
can only be attained by becoming, **12**: 5
Christian idea of, **30**: 396
communion with, **13**: 17
and cosmos, *see* God and the world
denial of, **21**: 52–53
and the divine soul, **21**: 167–68
dwelling in, **13**: 76
enmity to, **12**: 472, 482
an eternal child, **13**: 202
and existence, **12**: 142
existence of, not a scientific problem, **28**: 396
extracosmic, **21**: 42, 102, 316–17, 413, *see also* Divinity, extracosmic
fear of, **24**: 561–66
and freedom and unity, **25**: 255
"getting God", **12**: 338
and the goal of Rajayoga, **12**: 25–26
"a God who cannot smile", **12**: 490
God's action: a play of effective self-knowledge, **16**: 715
grappling with, **12**: 496

"has contracted a bad habit of waiting till the last moment", **36**: 176
has personality but no character, **12**: 407
and Hinduism, **12**: 58
in the heart of all beings, **13**: 81
Heracitus on, **13**: 242–43
his "idea of necessity & ours do not always agree", **36**: 204
his method in the world, **23**: 47
his purpose in manifestation, **17**: 376
the Hour of, **12**: 146–47
human approaches to, **22**: 727–28
and humanity, **13**: 210
ideas of, to the early Indian consciousness, **14**: 13–14
identification or union with, **13**: 22
and the Indian National Movement, *see* Indian National Movement, God and the National Movement
joy of, **12**: 487–88
kingdom of, **25**: 619–20
knowledge of, **21**: 39–40
love of, *see* Love for the Divine
and man, **13**: 202–3; **22**: 715–19 *passim*; **24**: 557–58
and Man and Nature, *see* God, Man and Nature
manifestation of, **8**: 109–11; **21**: 4, 6
man's conception of, **28**: 481
and the Marwaris, **7**: 862
matter as the body of, **12**: 246
and Maya, **21**: 124
as men approach him so he accepts them, **24**: 557–58
in modern literature, **26**: 122–23
as a moral Divine Ruler, **13**: 389
as a myth, **22**: 807, 811
and Nature, **12**: 113, 131, 340–41; **13**: 202–3, 325; **17**: 85, 429–45 *passim*; **21**: 50; **22**: 725, *see also* God and the world
negated, **21**: 52–53
is not but is becoming, **17**: 280
omnipresent, omniscient, omnipotent, **21**: 155
the one and only subject and object of knowledge, **12**: 498
perceiving all things as, **13**: 76, 86
personal, *see* Personal Divine
personal and impersonal, **17**: 424, 428
and the personal ego, **21**: 58–59
possession of, **17**: 458
and the problem of evil, **13**: 60–61
quarrelling with, **12**: 484
the real Person in us, **23**: 45
realisation of, **17**: 97, 414
realisation of all things as, **23**: 371–72
relations between man and, **25**: 131
revealed by poetry, **26**: 271
as the sadhaka, **13**: 74; **23**: 45
Semitic idea of, **27**: 529
some Names of God, **13**: 155
and the soul and Nature, **13**: 53, *see also* God, Man and Nature
supracosmic, not extracosmic, **19**: 312–13
of the Tantriks and the Mayavadins, **21**: 91
triple self-manifestation of, **17**: 489
trying to see God in another person, **30**: 492
and the universe, **12**: 95, 98–99, 197, *see also* God and the world
use of the word "God" in translating Upanishads, **18**: 168–69
in the Vedantic view, **19**: 151–52
victory of, lies beyond the blackest darkness, **35**: 208
voice of, **12**: 88–89
and will, **13**: 161–62
will of (God-will), **10**: 4, 21, 27; **11**: 1468; **12**: 340; **16**: 542–45 *passim*, 550, 604, 693, 697; **17**: 508, 510, 518, 520; **21**: 412, *see also* Divine Will
and the world, *see* God and the world
and Yoga, **12**: 335, 344, 356
See also Absolute (the); Brahman; Divine (the); Divine Being; Divinity; Eternal (the); Godhead; Immanent Divine (the); Infinite (the); Isha; Ishwara; Lord; Master; One (the); Parabrahman; Para Purusha; Personal Divine; Purushottama; Reality; Sachchidananda; Spirit

God, Man and Nature, **22**: 710–29 *passim*, *see also* Individual, Universal, Transcendent; Jivatman, and God and Nature

God and the world, **8**: 135; **12**: 97, 457; **17**: 16, 304, 377; **19**: 312–17 *passim*, 367–69; **23**: 254; **28**: 355–57
three propositions about, **21**: 412–14

See also Absolute, and the universe; Brahman, and the universe; Brahman consciousness, and the world; Divine, and the universe; God, and Nature; God, and the universe; God, Man and Nature; Isha, and *jagat*; Lord, and the world; Self, and the world; Spirit, and the universe; *cf.* Divine government (of the world)
Godhead, **13**: 201
immanent in human nature, **28**: 10
and the Purusha, **28**: 458
supreme, **19**: 277, 286, 305–6, 316–17, 342–44, 397–98, 518, 593–94
in the Veda, **15**: 371–72
Godheads,
emanations of, **28**: 449
of the overmind, **30**: 405
each creates his own world, **28**: 139
See also Gods
God-knower, **19**: 139, 589; **23**: 275; **24**: 590
God-lover, **12**: 482, 488, 494; **19**: 189, 288, 331, 333, 404; **21**: 169; **24**: 590–91, 602, 606
Gods (Devas), **13**: 62, 152–54; **16**: 20–21; **16**: 468, 480, 723; **17**: 21*fn*, 22, 127, 271–75 *passim*, 455–56; **19**: 286, 346; **21**: 61; **23**: 130, 180; **28**: 397, 453–60 *passim*; **32**: 15, 16; **35**: 104
and angels, **36**: 135–37
Aryan, **13**: 441; **18**: 286
and Asuras, *see* Gods and Titans
battle between Devas and Daityas, **16**: 483
and Brahman, **17**: 26; **18**: 85
characteristic energies of, **16**: 472
as constructed by man, **19**: 285
each can manifest in more than one human body at a time, **28**: 541
elemental, of the physical universe, **13**: 388
emanations of the Divine, **28**: 453–54, 456
entering into human life, **17**: 549–50
and evolution, **12**: 7
forms of, **28**: 457
Greek (and Roman), *see* Greek (and Roman) mythology, *specific gods*
and the human form, **17**: 549–50
idea that even the gods must come to earth for salvation, **28**: 540
jealousy of, **13**: 406
in the Kena Upanishad, **18**: 18–20, 69–70, 75–76, 79–83, 85–88, 303
of the life-world, and evolution, **17**: 358
with many heads and arms: vital symbolism, **30**: 109
and men, to Heraclitus, **13**: 217, 251
Nature-Gods, **16**: 4–5
not created by man, **28**: 481
oneness of all, **17**: 165
our chief helpers, **16**: 513
of the overhead planes, **27**: 49
and the overmind, **21**: 294, 297; **28**: 449, 457–58
in Overmind and in Supermind, **35**: 105–6
post-Vedic, **28**: 459–60
the Potencies of the Universe, **17**: 271
as powers of supermind, **21**: 132
psychological nature / function(s) of, **16**: 5, 12, 678
realities behind physical and psychological operations, **16**: 473
referred to in *The Mother*, **28**: 453–54
representations of the Lord in the cosmos, **18**: 76
the running of the gods (Isha Upanishad), **17**: 6, 22, 25–27, 218, 223–24, 273, 275, 389–93 *passim*
and sacrifice, **19**: 118
and Titans, *see* Gods and Titans
of the Upanishads and of the Rig Veda, **18**: 81
in the Veda, and to Heraclitus, **13**: 217–18, 247
Vedic, *see* Vedic God(head)s
to Vedism, Vedantism and to the Gita, **19**: 112
See also Deities; *cf.* Cosmic principles
Gods (Devas) **and Titans** (Asuras), **1**: 335; **13**: 152, 338; **17**: 54, 155, 212; **19**: 175, 469–74
Goebbels, Joseph, a vital being or possessed by one, **35**: 203
Goethe, Johann Wolfgang von, **1**: 82, 103, 304, 520; **12**: 42, 119; **25**: 41, 260; **26**: 48, 53, 112, 113, 117, 208, 230; **27**: 367–68, 369
errors in judging contemporaries, **27**: 666
and Shakespeare, **27**: 367

on *Shakuntala*, **1**: 188; **20**: 101
theory of literary creation, **26**: 116
Going within, **21**: 552; **22**: 1064–65; **28**: 84, 204; **29**: 140, 351; **31**: 407; **35**: 300
Gokhale, Gopal Krishna, **6**: 137–39 *passim*, 148–49, 184, 211–12, 349; **7**: 459, 477, 570, 571, 810–11, 839, 849, 1045; **8**: 116–21, 123–24, 280–82; **36**: 76
crippling of resolutions, **7**: 850–54
Golconde, **32**: 576–82
Gold (***hiraṇya***), **15**: 130, 135, 138, 139, 225
Golden Age, **20**: 403; **23**: 206; **25**: 292, 488, 634, 636, 663
of the conventional period of society, **25**: 13
Indian names for, **25**: 13*fn*
See also Yuga(s), Satya
Golden lid, **14**: 108; **16**: 17; **17**: 9, 72, 90; **21**: 292, 614; **26**: 301; **28**: 138; **29**: 423
Goldsmith, Oliver, **1**: 140; **7**: 545; **27**: 537
The Traveller, **1**: 140
Goloka, **12**: 206; **17**: 214; **21**: 271; **23**: 506; **28**: 140, 274
Good (the),
and the beautiful, **1**: 440, 443–44, *see also* Beauty, and morality
and evil, *see* Good and evil
the good of all, **18**: 97; **19**: 210, 237, 239, 245, 400, 460, 538, 576, 586, 593; **20**: 174; **22**: 916, 1011; **23**: 210; **29**: 430
infinite, **21**: 648, 650; **28**: 423
meaning of, **23**: 191
for the sake of, **13**: 415
the suprarational Good, **25**: 146–54
supreme and universal, **21**: 633
turns one towards the Divine, **29**: 101
two different notions of, **13**: 371
universal, *see* Universal good
and utility, **25**: 149–50, *see also* Ethics, utilitarian
Good and evil, **12**: 447; **13**: 338, 371, 387, 404, 411; **21**: 405–25 *passim*, 621–22, 629–33, 647–48, 650; **22**: 1032; **28**: 9
"beyond good and evil", **12**: 148, 500; **19**: 217; **24**: 644
deliverance from the duality of, **23**: 191
and evolution, **12**: 149; **13**: 62
good out of evil, **8**: 63, 113–14; **13**: 411; **23**: 140
Heraclitus on, **13**: 241–43
knowledge of, **17**: 300
moral / religious conception of, **23**: 153; **24**: 554
relativity of, **13**: 241, 243; **17**: 150, 284; **21**: 620, 648
the tree of, **12**: 496
to Vedanta, **17**: 284
Cf. Ethics; Justice
Goodness, and beauty, **27**: 703
Goodwill, cultivating, **31**: 312–13
Gopis, **12**: 490; **27**: 15, 16; **28**: 483; **29**: 493
Göring, Hermann, a vital being or possessed by one, **35**: 203
Gospel of sorrow, **31**: 189–206
Gossip, **31**: 88–89, 352; **35**: 803–4
Goswami, Bijoy, **8**: 465; **28**: 384, 493; **29**: 414; **35**: 25, 254, 696; **36**: 70
Goswami (Gosain), Noren, **36**: 97
Goswami, Srish, **36**: 96, 423
Goubert, Édouard, **36**: 494
Government,
British, in India, **36**: 32, 52–53, 57, 62–64, 75, 81, 83, 89, 92–94 *passim*, 100, 154–58, 161, 199, 216–18, 224, 227, 273
central, **25**: 440
divine, *see* Divine government (of the world *etc.*)
first national, in India, **36**: 53
forms of, **25**: 466–74
French, *see* French Government
of French India, relations with (1934–35), **35**: 30–32
in the old theory of politics and in our own times, **1**: 685
principle of good government, **1**: 495
See also Administration
Govind Singh, Guru, *see* Singh, Guru Govind
Grace (Divine Grace), **24**: 621; **28**: 350, 357, 361, 432; **29**: 32, 33, 96, 167–70, 473; **32**: 88; **35**: 494, 620
and aspiration, **32**: 3
can alone bring supramental change, **28**: 304
can do everything with full assent of the sadhak, **29**: 171

conditions of, **32**: 3–5
contradicts the law of the world, **29**: 167
and destiny, **28**: 509–10
and Divine Compassion and Cosmic Law, **29**: 168
and Divine Force, **35**: 498
a fact of spiritual experience, **29**: 172
and faith and protection, **32**: 8
of the Guru, **29**: 196, 197
of Krishna, **29**: 491
and Law, distinguished, **29**: 168
of the Mother, *see* The Mother's Grace
no insistence on, **29**: 173–74
not accepted by some yogas, **29**: 169
not a peculiarly Christian conception, **29**: 509*fn*
and personal effort, **29**: 83, 171
and protection, **31**: 544, 724
and righteous and sinner, **29**: 168
state of, **29**: 168, 195
and strength, **29**: 172
supreme, **12**: 372; **32**: 3
and tapasya, **29**: 81, 172–73
trust in, **29**: 174
withdrawal of (and from), **29**: 174–75
Gradations,
of being, **22**: 862
between human mind and Overmind, **35**: 300
between inconscient substance and self-conscious self-extension, **21**: 269
between mind and supermind, **21**: 286–303 *passim*; **22**: 967, 972–74, 974–98 *passim*, *see also* Higher planes; Mind, higher ranges of; Overhead planes; Planes, of divine mentality; Spiritual mind-range; *cf.* Higher Mind; Illumined Mind; Intuition [plane]; Overmind; Spiritual Mind
of consciousness in the new humanity, **13**: 569–70
of evolutionary emergence, **13**: 586, 591
the human gradation must be preserved, **22**: 874–75
one way of organising our experience, **22**: 815
parallel (descending and ascending), **22**: 812–13
psychological, of poetic self-expression of the human spirit, **26**: 87
See also Planes of existence; Substance, scale of
Graeco-Roman civilisation / culture, **17**: 219, 559; **20**: 56, 109; **25**: 315
and barbarism, **20**: 439, 440; **25**: 76, *cf.* Roman Empire, and the barbarians
Eastern influence, **13**: 141–42
Graeco-Roman era,
and philosophy and religion, **12**: 80, 81
Graeco-Roman tradition, **1**: 628, 629
Graeco-Roman world, stagnation after the establishment of the Roman Empire, **25**: 299–300
Graeco-Roman…, *see also* Hellenic…; *cf.* Greek…; Roman…
Graphology, **28**: 389
Gratification, kinds of, **17**: 151
Gratitude, **30**: 338, 392; **31**: 122
Gravitation, **11**: 1477
Gray, Thomas,
school of, **1**: 136–39
works:
The Bard, **1**: 138
Elegy Written in a Country Churchyard, **7**: 880–81
Ode on Spring, **1**: 125
Ode on Vicissitude, **1**: 125
Progress of Poesy, **1**: 138
Great Britain (British nation), **25**: 310–11, 325; **36**: 453
compelled to concede independence to India, **36**: 53, 64
establishment of one language, **25**: 503
and Ireland, *see* Ireland, and England
role in World War II, **36**: 453–54, 457–61 *passim*
training subject races for democratic freedom, **35**: 218
Cf. British…; England; United Kingdom
Greatness, **28**: 504–6; **35**: 428, 431–32
all greatness is God's, **36**: 372
and the Avatar, **28**: 498–99
epic, and sublimity, **27**: 370–71
of great men, **13**: 32
hunting for / striving after, **35**: 281–82, 407
not the aim of our yoga, **28**: 498
not the object of spiritual realisation, **28**: 505
and vice and virtue, **28**: 505–6

Great ocean, **16**: 12, 16, *see also* Maho Arnas
Great Powers, **25**: 341, 350, 399–401, 430, 582, 640–46 *passim*, 651
Greece [ancient], **7**: 574, 660, 908, 945; **13**: 142, 246, 517; **16**: 6, 677, 680; **17**: 155, 559, 560; **20**: 50, 119, 206, 233, 412, 426, 429, 430; **25**: 189, 364, 460, 501; **26**: 90
in the age of the Sophists, **25**: 188
ancient Greek mind, **25**: 125
centrifugal and centripetal tendencies, **25**: 306
city states, **7**: 641, 908; **25**: 281, 286, 306, 370
conception of Doom, Necessity, Ate, **13**: 406
and democracy, **25**: 359, 509, 625
development of reason and spirituality in the infrarational age, **25**: 187–88
founding European civilisation, **26**: 256
interest in athletics, **13**: 517
and liberty, **25**: 625
monarchy in, **25**: 358
national unity and foreign enemy, **7**: 641
poetic mind / thinking of, **26**: 48, 55
separate city-life destroyed by Rome, **25**: 370
special value for humanity, **20**: 235
unbroken line of geniuses, **1**: 118
unification by Philip, **25**: 365
view of life, **25**: 158
See also Athens; Greek…; Sparta
Greece [modern], **25**: 307, 398, 467, 501
and Turkey, **8**: 190, 191
Greed, **32**: 6
for food, **31**: 422–24
Greek (the), and the Roman, **31**: 210
Greek and Hindu,
temperaments (distinguished), **36**: 126, 128, 130
distinct mythopoetic faculties, **36**: 130
Greek architecture, **20**: 275, 280
Greek art, **1**: 577; **8**: 64; **20**: 283, *see also* Greek architecture; Greek sculpture
Greek culture, **1**: 577, *cf.* Graeco-Roman civilisation / culture
Greek drama, **26**: 74, 159; **27**: 377
Katharsis, *cf. Katharsis*
the three unities, **27**: 469
Greek education, **17**: 219
Greek Empire, **25**: 306
Greek ethics, **1**: 443; **17**: 219, 463
Greek islands, **25**: 348
Greek language, **26**: 318–19
aretē, **15**: 264
and compounds, **1**: 610
in the Roman Empire, **25**: 315
and Sanskrit, **1**: 607–11
specific words, **15**: 63, 72, 76, 92–93, 162*fn*, 193*fn*, 233, 271*fn*
and Sanskrit, Latin, Tamil, **14**: 553–59 *passim*
Greek literature, **17**: 371
Greek mysteries, *see* Eleusinian mysteries; Mysteries; Orphic mysteries
Greek (and Roman) **mythology**, **15**: 7, 27
and the Hindu myth, **36**: 127–31 *passim*
poetic inspiration in, **15**: 92
specific gods and concepts:
Ananke, **22**: 997
Apollo, *see* Apollo
Ate, **13**: 406
Athene, *see* Athene
Bellerophon, **15**: 93
boes Eelioio, *see below*: Kine of Helios
Castor (Kastor), **14**: 49, 143, 144, 190
and Polydeuces (Pollux), **1**: 759; **15**: 80, 82, 160, 330
Dionysus, **13**: 219; **16**: 680
Hades, **13**: 219; **26**: 239
Helen, **15**: 29, 36, 160
Helios, **16**: 680
Hephaestus, **16**: 5
Hermes, **14**: 160; **16**: 680
Hippocrene, **12**: 28; **15**: 92
Jupiter, **1**: 208; **14**: 14; **17**: 219
Kine of Helios / cows of Dawn, herds of the Sun, **15**: 43, 124–25; **16**: 697
Minerva, **15**: 364; **16**: 5
Mnemosyne, **26**: 262
Muses, **15**: 92; **26**: 262
Neptune, **15**: 91, 111
Ouranos (Uranus), **14**: 53, 68
Pallas, *see* Athene
Pegasus, **12**: 28; **15**: 92–93
Zeus, **13**: 330; **14**: 14, 18; **16**: 5; **27**: 174
Heraclitus on, **13**: 217, 226–30 *passim*, 242, 250
Greek poetry, **1**: 448; **26**: 39, 49–50, 55, 61, 67, 72, 74, 167, 187, 207, 264

Alexandrianism, **20**: 357; **26**: 209
balance between thought and life, **26**: 244–45
choric, **26**: 20, 167–71 *passim*
dithyrambic, **26**: 167
dramatic, *see* Greek drama
lyric, **27**: 159
Sicilian pastoral poetry, **26**: 209
Greek polity, 7: 908; **17**: 219; **25**: 98
Greek sculpture, **20**: 262, 288–90 *passim*
Greek spirit, **26**: 50
Greek symbolism, **15**: 498
Greek Tantrics, **1**: 439
Greek thought and philosophy, **1**: 443; **13**: 215, 221, 245; **17**: 584; **23**: 312; **31**: 73
and Egyptian, Chaldean and Indian wisdom, **13**: 141
and the mystics, **13**: 219, 245, *cf.* Mysteries
Greek …, *see also* Graeco-Roman…; Hellenic…
Grief, **12**: 427, 439, 490; **13**: 25, 205; **21**: 114; **32**: 298
fountain of all, **12**: 150
See also Sorrow
Grihya Sutras, **20**: 344
Gritsamada, **15**: 59, 178–81 *passim*
Gross body (*sthūla śarīra* or *deha*), **21**: 273; **23**: 10–11, 16; **24**: 647
a combination of two sheaths, **23**: 349, 454; **24**: 695
a means of action of the Spirit upon the world, **28**: 233
and subtle body (*sūkṣma deha*), **35**: 82
Group, and the individual, *see* Individual and the collectivity
See also Collectivity
Group energy, **13**: 362
Group meditation, **35**: 817–18
with the Mother, **32**: 526–30
Group mind, **13**: 362
Group movements, **35**: 818–19
Group-self, **25**: 59, 67
Group-soul, **13**: 362–63; **20**: 50; **25**: 35–36, 74, 210–11, 247, 257, 263, 307, 515, 518
subjective power of, **25**: 37
Group-unit, fundamental to life and aggregations, **25**: 411
Growth, constant inner: the only way to find unfailing interest in life, **29**: 276
Growth (cont.),
growing taller, **31**: 590
into likeness with that which one adores, **28**: 370
of the soul, *see* Soul, growth of
Guerrilla warfare, **36**: 47, 50
Guest House (Ashram building),
stone throwing incident, **32**: 38
Guha, Manoranjan, **7**: 874; **8**: 34; **35**: 25
Guhyatamam, **19**: 527, 555, 558, *see also* Secret, highest / supreme
Guidance,
divine, **29**: 94, 175–78, 316
and the psychic, **32**: 297
of the world-movement, **29**: 178
false, **23**: 138
of the Guru, **32**: 213–14
inner (secret, from within), **22**: 840, 888, 941; **29**: 260–63
in the Karmayoga, **29**: 235, 238
makes use of suffering and evil, **29**: 177
of the Mother, **32**: 319
outward and inward, **35**: 446–47
Guide, **22**: 939, 941
inner, *see* Inner Guide
See also Guru; Teacher
Gujarat, **1**: 154; **6**: 65; **7**: 795–98 *passim*; **36**: 82
Gunas (modes of nature, qualities), **13**: 53, 77, 81, 84, 86; **17**: 226, 263, 286; **19**: 71, 425–31, 461, 544, 592; **21**: 364; **23**: 95, 99, 214, 232–42; **24**: 683–89; **28**: 42, 45–50 *passim*
and (the doer of) action, **19**: 254, 500–2
and action of the liberated man, **19**: 463–64; **28**: 45, 46
beyond (transcendence of), **23**: 242; **24**: 688, *see also Traiguṇātītya*
and the corresponding spiritual / supramental forms of Nature action, **19**: 464–67, 467*fn*
and the cosmic Trinity, **19**: 427
creation by inequality / disequilibrium of, **19**: 71
and the determinism of Nature, **19**: 219–23
enjoyment of, **16**: 515
and food, **19**: 485; **31**: 433
freedom from bondage while using, **13**: 81
and giving, **19**: 490

and happiness (pleasure), **19**: 505–6
inextricably intertwined in all cosmic existence, **19**: 426–28
and the instrument of action, **19**: 500–1
and knowledge, **19**: 499–500
and liberation, **28**: 45–47
and man's attitude towards the battle of life, **19**: 53–54
and the Mother's force, **32**: 226
and the movement towards equality, **19**: 193–99 *passim*
and reason / understanding, **19**: 503–4
and renunciation, **19**: 496
and sacrifice, **19**: 485–87
and *sannyāsa*, **19**: 55
and society, **17**: 294
and Swabhava, **19**: 271
and Tapasya, **19**: 488–89
three essential powers of the Divine, **24**: 689
transformation of, **19**: 468–69, 471; **23**: 230, 242; **28**: 47–50
trigunic development (theory), **17**: 300
See also Mind impression
Gupta, Iswara Chandra, **1**: 107
Gupta, Nolini Kanta, **27**: 359, 463, 600, 603, 724; **35**: 216, 219; **36**: 88, 233
draft of a letter to, **36**: 295–96
Guru, **12**: 68; **13**: 208; **17**: 557; **23**: 53, 54–55, 65–68, 130; **29**: 190–202 *passim*; **31**: 692, 704; **35**: 395–98
acceptance of, **29**: 190–92
all true Gurus the same Divine, **29**: 194
and the Avatar, **35**: 399–400
Buddhist or pure Adwaitist conception, **29**: 200
capacity of, **29**: 199–200
conditions for profiting from, **29**: 190
deals differently with every disciple, **32**: 351; **35**: 678
and disciple, relation between, **23**: 66; **29**: 193, 479; **32**: 448; **35**: 395, 808
and the Divine and the Truth, **32**: 91
to every disciple is the Divine, **35**: 399
faith in, **18**: 431
fidelity to, **29**: 194
help in difficulty, **29**: 195–97
helps by a psycho-spiritual interchange, **24**: 879
human defects of, **29**: 201
indispensable in the Integral Yoga, **30**: 302, 303, 330
instruments of: teaching, example, influence, **23**: 66
in the Integral / Supramental Yoga, **23**: 67; **29**: 192–93; **35**: 397
is God himself, **13**: 87
jagad-guru, **23**: 61
knowledge given by, **29**: 197–99
mediation of, a direct action of the Divine, **29**: 197
and moral discipline, **1**: 390
must be patient, **31**: 685
a necessity for the sadhak, **13**: 519
need of his help, **35**: 397–98
obedience to, **29**: 191
other Gurus, **29**: 194–95
real, **29**: 194; **35**: 396
reliance on his guidance, **32**: 213–14
a representative of the Eternal, **28**: 480
and secrecy, **28**: 576
succession of, **20**: 189
surrender to, **29**: 193–94; **35**: 396–97
unquestioning openness to, **28**: 337
use of "Guru" in the supramental Yoga, **29**: 192–93; **35**: 395
See also Guide; Teacher
Guru Govind Singh, *see* Singh, Guru Goving
Guruparampara, **14**: 94–96
Guruvada, **29**: 192, 479

H

Habit(s), **22**: 963, 1024; **28**: 209, 216, 218, 220
of the body, liberation from, **23**: 346
can be changed by the conscious will of the spirit, **24**: 649
and character, **13**: 25
habitual movements and old habits, **31**: 401–5
and memory, **24**: 648; **17**: 289
and pain, pleasure and indifference, **21**: 113–14
in the physical, **31**: 405–6, 601
and the physical mind, **30**: 370
of the physical vital, **31**: 256
and the subconscient, **21**: 319, 439; **22**: 963; **28**: 216, 220, 243; **31**: 83–84, 166, 402, 435, 519, 596–97, 600–1, 605, 608; **35**: 335, *see also* Subconscient, habits *etc.* rising up from

the whole constitution of life and body: a bundle of, **24**: 648
Habitation, and the inhabitant (the Lord), **17**: 5, 17, 303, 352–53, 377–78, 388–89, 429, 449–50
Hades, **13**: 219; **26**: 239
Haeckel, Ernst Heinrich, **12**: 40, 499; **13**: 51; **18**: 380; **28**: 189
Haelios, **14**: 27
Hafiz, **27**: 595
Hague tribunal, **25**: 387, 609
Haldar, Haridas, **36**: 79
Halder, Surendra Nath, **7**: 1133
Hallucination, **12**: 210, 424–25, 441; **18**: 325; **21**: 21, 445–47
and vision, **30**: 93, 95
Handwriting, **28**: 389
Hansa (*haṁsa*), **15**: 371; **16**: 471; **30**: 174–75
Hansraj, Lala, **6**: 383, 410, 430; **7**: 645
Hanuman, **30**: 157–58
Happiness, **1**: 38–39; **19**: 184, 236, 505, 506; **22**: 847, 1011, 1025, 1026, 1072; **28**: 194
absolute, **23**: 228, 357
and contentment, **31**: 175–76
man's true, **22**: 758
and peace, **29**: 157
spiritual, **24**: 722, 726
tamasic, rajasic, sattwic, **19**: 505–6
true, **20**: 56
See also Ananda
Hapsburg Dynasty, **25**: 304
Haradhan, *see* Bakshi, Haradhan
Hara-Gauri, **23**: 502
Hardie, Keir, **7**: 716–17, 728, 729
Hardinge, Lord, **36**: 182*fn*, 218
Hardy, Thomas, **26**: 4; **27**: 414, 423
Harishchandra, **13**: 417
Harmony, **21**: 229, 299–300, 488; **22**: 962, 1050; **29**: 278–79
achievement in earth-nature, **28**: 262–64
all problems essentially problems of, **21**: 4
and beauty, **13**: 204, 240
the demand of Mahalakshmi, **32**: 21
between the elements of man's being, **25**: 117
between gnostic life and the life of the Ignorance, **22**: 1045–46, 1082–83, 1101
cosmic, and discords, **30**: 282–83
and cosmic consciousness, **21**: 30
each power of the Divine has its own inherent harmony, **28**: 199
and freedom, expressing the principles of oneness and variation, **25**: 66
harmonisation by an inferior control, and by the soul, **22**: 933–34
harmonisation of all oppositions, **23**: 423
harmonisation of divine life with human living, difficulty of, **23**: 327
harmonisation of opposites in Supermind, **28**: 281
an illimitable spirit of harmony and beauty in Nature's constructions, **13**: 389
inalienable, inherent in an inalienable unity of being, **21**: 421
inalienable and self-existent, **21**: 140
in infrarational life and in human life, **22**: 1077–78
inner, **32**: 433, 446
of man with man, **1**: 54
of man with the universe, **1**: 45
of material Nature, **28**: 279
mental, and gnostic methods of, **22**: 1068–70
in mind and in supermind, **24**: 828–31
the natural rule of the spirit, **22**: 1077
in non-evolutionary worlds, **28**: 198–99
with others in the spiritual life, **31**: 310–11, 347
and overmind, **21**: 299–300, 488; **28**: 147
periods of, in evolution, **28**: 273
pre-determined, **21**: 155
of poetic expression, **27**: 42–43
a positive basis for, **21**: 35
in the relations between divine souls, **21**: 167–68
replaced by a more integral unity, **24**: 830
and supermind, **21**: 144; **22**: 1005–6
universal, **1**: 28–33 *passim*, 54; **21**: 500
Cf. Disharmony
Harris, Frank, **27**: 534–35
Harrison, Frederic, **8**: 194
Harshness, in work, **29**: 279–80
Harvey, Frederick William, **26**: 319, 323, 332, 338*fn*, 359
Hastinapura, **13**: 30

Hastings, Warren, **7**: 568
Hasya (*hāsya*), **11**: 1468
the active side of *sukham*, **10**: 5–6
Hathayoga, **1**: 504–6, 507; **13**: 57, 73; **18**: 64; **21**: 274; **23**: 7, 33–35, 519, 529–35; **24**: 609, 695, 732; **28**: 267, 306
not included in the sadhana of the Integral Yoga, **30**: 467
See also Asana(s); Pranayama
Hatred, **7**: 1118–20; **12**: 436, 454; **31**: 346
and love, **21**: 262
Hauntings, **18**: 389–90, *see also* Ghost(s)
Havell, Ernest B., **1**: 578; **12**: 392; **20**: 101, 255, 257, 260, 296
Havis (in the Veda), **16**: 590
Havya (oblation), **15**: 281
Haya, **18**: 283–84, 286
He (Sa, *saḥ*), **16**: 471, 485; **17**: 40–44, 124–25, 130–31, 136, 161–167 *passim*
"He am I", **1**: 503; **15**: 479; **16**: 17; **17**: 41, 52, 74; **18**: 357; **23**: 306, *see also So'ham*
Head,
experience of rising above, **30**: 429–31
feeling of disappearance of, **30**: 275, 276, 421
pressure on, **30**: 466, 470
sensation of drilling open, **30**: 475
Headache, **31**: 144, 629, 808
impression of, **31**: 407
from meditation, **32**: 301
from pulling down too much force, **31**: 552
due to resistance, **30**: 374–75, 482–83
Yogic, **30**: 483; **32**: 219
Healing,
faith-healing, **31**: 561
by faith in the cells, **29**: 100
the Mother's therapeutic force, **32**: 234–38
power of, **28**: 579
therapeutic force and, **35**: 497–514
Health, **12**: 474–76
occult powers and, **28**: 578
Cf. Illness
Hearing,
divine, **18**: 61
essential, **18**: 59
inner, **26**: 19, 23, 31, *cf.* Poetry, the inner ear
of our hearing, **18**: 5, 27, 53
spiritual (truth hearing), **24**: 815, 834
to the supramentalised ear, **24**: 869–70
See also Sruti; *cf.* Sound
Heart, **19**: 162; **24**: 649, 693; **29**: 499
action of, in transformed body, **13**: 554
approach to the Reality through, **22**: 936, *cf.* Yoga of devotion
chief impurity of, **23**: 313
concentration in, *see* Concentration, in the heart
descent into, **22**: 993
and desire, **17**: 473
education of, **1**: 389–90 *passim*
equality of, **24**: 703–5
faith of, **24**: 777–78
has intuitions as well, **31**: 7
has the key of the last secret, **13**: 465
heart centre, *see* Chakras [specific], *hṛtpadma* or *anāhata*
and intellect, **24**: 578–80
intuitive, and the logical mind, **13**: 439
and intuitivisation, **24**: 804
perfection of, **24**: 736–37, *cf.* Chittashakti
purification of, **23**: 165; **29**: 29, 47–48; **30**: 41–43
Purusha in, *see* Purusha, in the heart
release from, **23**: 350–54
and the religion of humanity, **25**: 565–66
the secret heart-cave (*hṛdaye guhāyām*), **23**: 149–50
stoppage of the physical heart, **13**: 552; **21**: 190
in Vedic psychology, **15**: 271–72
Cf. Emotional being; Emotional mind
Heat,
of Agni, **18**: 81; **29**: 162
bearing, **31**: 590–91
experience of, **32**: 177, 232, 307
Heaven(s) [general],
beyond and within, **12**: 353–54
and childish religious beliefs, **24**: 563
constructed by man, **21**: 61
and hell(s), **22**: 814, 821, 826
as bribe or reward and punishment or menace, **13**: 265–66, 403; **28**: 535–36
in the Jivatman itself, **17**: 122
Vedantic, **17**: 67
the human mind's picture of, **22**: 1106

kingdom of, **24**: 699
on earth, **12**: 101; **13**: 71; **17**: 314, 342; **19**: 175; **21**: 172; **24**: 617
within, **17**: 481; **19**: 175; **22**: 1055; **23**: 50; **25**: 125
psychical and mental, **23**: 455
of the religions, **28**: 142
vital (life) heavens, **22**: 832; **23**: 453; **27**: 241; **28**: 198–99
Cf. Hell(s)
Heaven(s) [Vedic], **16**: 612, 618, 639
the Bull of Heaven, **16**: 639
great or supreme Heaven, **15**: 149; **16**: 13, 16, 20, *see also* Swar
Heaven and Earth [general],
a new heaven and a new earth, **22**: 879; **28**: 284
quarrel between, **25**: 179
Heaven and Earth [Vedic], **14**: 212–308 *passim*; **15**: 45, 82, 98, 117, 119, 217, 235–36, 312, 340, 389, 391, 425*fn*, 565*fn*; **16**: 578, 600, 619, 620, 623–25 *passim*, 628, 690, 743
"equal and one", **36**: 286
See also Aranis; Dyaus [Vedic]; Rodasi; Tinders
Heavenly worlds, **28**: 132
Hebraism, **25**: 94, *cf.* Judaism
Hedonism, **17**: 149–50; **23**: 137, 202
Hegel, Georg Wilhelm Friedrich, **25**: 41; **27**: 72, 216, 539, 540; **36**: 112
Heine, Heinrich, **12**: 432; **26**: 53, 112, 208
Helen (of Troy), **15**: 29, 36, 160
Helios, **16**: 680
Hell(s), **12**: 489, 496; **17**: 123, 212–14 *passim*; **19**: 474; **22**: 814, 821, 826; **23**: 453; **26**: 239; **28**: 199
eternal, **12**: 489; **24**: 563; **25**: 225
meaning of, **28**: 535
of personal sufferings: no terrors for the sadhaka of the integral Yoga, **23**: 328
See also Heaven(s) [general], and hell(s)
Hellenic civilisation,
and barbarism, **25**: 76
Hellenic ideal, **18**: 80; **22**: 759; **25**: 75–76
and modern and spiritual ideals, **22**: 1088–89; **25**: 124–25
Hellenic mind, and the Beyond, **20**: 282
Hellenic type, **15**: 27
Hellenic…, *see also* Graeco-Roman
Hellenism, **25**: 94–95, 679
aggressive, of Alexander, **13**: 142
of the Renaissance, **26**: 69–70
and the spirit of Hinduism, **36**: 125
Helotry, **36**: 458
Help,
Divine, **31**: 724
in dreams, **35**: 519
by the Guru, **35**: 397–98
helping others, **31**: 317–20
and the Mother's help, **32**: 323–24
of the Mother, *see* The Mother's help
from others, **31**: 320
puts the sadhaka to no obligation, **36**: 308
of Sri Aurobindo and the Mother, **32**: 121–25, *see also* The Mother's help
through writing and other means, **35**: 447–49
turning to the Mother for, **32**: 300–1
two kinds of in the spiritual field, **35**: 439
Helpfulness, the greatest of all, **18**: 98
Helplessness, **31**: 388, 390
Helps, Arthur, **7**: 1100
Hemisphere(s),
higher, **28**: 73, 83, *see also Parārdha*
and lower, **21**: 279; **22**: 689; **23**: 465
lid between, **30**: 332–33
lower, **24**: 629; **28**: 166–67, *see also Aparārdha*
Henotheism, **1**: 670; **12**: 35; **14**: 14–17 *passim*, 29, 116, 187, 364; **15**: 353; **17**: 134, 320; **20**: 202
Henry IV (of France), **31**: 280
Henry VIII (of England), **6**: 197
Hephaestus, **16**: 5
Heracles (Hercules), **14**: 189–90
Heraclitus, **13**: 215–53 *passim*; **19**: 40; **21**: 299; **23**: 503*fn*
and Nietzsche and Buddhism, **13**: 227
a great gap in his knowledge, **13**: 252
and Veda and Vedanta, **13**: 228–29
Herd(s),
the common herd, **13**: 208
in the Veda, *see* Cow(s)
Heredia, José Maria de, **27**: 405–6
and Swinburne, **27**: 384
Heredity, **1**: 80–83 *passim*; **13**: 15, 26, 47, 66, 159, 169, 264, 290; **21**: 313; **22**: 772, 858; **28**: 220; **35**: 55

Heredity (cont.),
and evolution and rebirth, **13**: 277–84 *passim*
and the Inconscient, **13**: 179
and Karma, **28**: 521–22
and literary style, **27**: 111
a material shadow of soul-reproduction, **13**: 174
prepared by the soul, **13**: 354
and science and eugenics, *see* Eugenics
and the social order, **25**: 12
transmission of psychological characteristics, **13**: 281
and variation, **22**: 861
what matters is what I make of it, not what it makes of me, **13**: 363
Hermes, **14**: 160; **16**: 680
Herodotus, **12**: 389
Heroism, true spiritual, **36**: 231
Hesiod, **26**: 35
Hexameter, **26**: 335–38 *passim*; **27**: 138–39, 743–44
Homeric and English, **1**: 244–45
in English, **26**: 321–23; **27**: 137–38
problem of, **26**: 353–65; **27**: 743–44
Hierarchy,
in the All-Beauty and in the artist's vision, **27**: 121
of the gnostic light and power in earth-nature, **22**: 1003–4
of grades of consciousness, **12**: 249
of self-expression, **27**: 123
social, and nation-formation, **25**: 375–78
in the spiritual age, **25**: 268
spiritual, and equality, **22**: 1069–70
Cf. Class(es); Four orders
Higher beings, **28**: 456
descent of, **28**: 277–78
Higher consciousness, **28**: 128, 158, 159, 298; **30**: 327, 401; **36**: 322, 325, 365, 402, 418, 440–41, 532, 549–50
calling in, **30**: 441–42
degrees in, **30**: 403–5
descent of, *see* Descent of the higher consciousness
and inner consciousness, **28**: 85
meeting place of ascending and descending forces, **30**: 401
and the normal (ordinary) consciousness, **12**: 329; **36**: 440
and the psychic, **30**: 327, 381–83
raising man to, **36**: 480
and the supramental, **30**: 404
and the vital, **31**: 116–20
and wideness, **30**: 402–3
See also Divine consciousness; Spiritual consciousness
Higher law, **13**: 79, 210, 403
of Karma, **13**: 418
of mental being and nature, **13**: 399
of the mind and spirit, **13**: 404
of the soul, **13**: 417
Higher mind, **13**: 416, 421–22, 544, 572, 590; **21**: 291–92; **22**: 972, 974–76, 978; **23**: 79–80, 148; **27**: 20–21, 596; **28**: 150, 164–65, 235; **32**: 59
cognition of, **22**: 974–75
coming forward, **29**: 139
contact with the ascending vital, **31**: 118
and inner mind, **28**: 85–86
levels of, **30**: 406
and lower mind, **13**: 416
and poetry, *see* Higher thought, and poetry
and realisation of the Self, **30**: 397
and *Savitri*, **27**: 274, 285
specific lines or poems, **27**: 51, 53, 55, 57–59 *passim*, 465
and thinking mind, vital mind and physical mind, **28**: 183–84
See also Higher thought; Gradations between mind and supermind
Higher nature, **23**: 44–46; **30**: 391
descent of, **30**: 39, 121
and lower nature, **28**: 166; **331**: 272
See also Para Prakriti; Supreme Nature; Truth-nature
Higher planes, **36**: 94, 300
ascent to, **30**: 428–40
experiences on, **30**: 401–11
and knowledge, **28**: 183–84
living in, **30**: 411
of mind, **28**: 158–65
reflected experience of, **30**: 410
and supermind, **30**: 405–6
and trance, **30**: 411
See also Overhead planes
Higher (greater) thought, **22**: 974; **26**: 235; **27**: 28, 37
and poetry, **27**: 36–37, *see also* Overhead poetry
See also Higher mind; Truth-thought

Higher vital, **28**: 189–90, 195, 202, 219, 229; **31**: 111, 241, 775–76
coming forward, **29**: 139
and the emotional being, **28**: 129, 187–88, 230
and lower vital, **28**: 86, 188, 190, 195, 219; **29**: 139, 476; **30**: 195; **31**: 37, 159, 165, 166, 190, 208, 264, 307, 484, 708, 767; **35**: 275, 335
Mahakali and, **32**: 66
sex and, **31**: 515–16, 518
Higher worlds, *see* Supraphysical worlds
Hill (*adri*), **14**: 362, 363; **15**: 93, 101, 121, 164, 168–70 *passim*, 178–80 *passim*, 201–5 *passim*, 212–13, 216, 231–33, 261, 331, *see also* Mountain
Himalayas, going to, **29**: 246
Hindu [newspaper], letters to the Editor, **15**: 593–96; **36**: 264–70
Hindu (the), **7**: 1019
average Hindu's reaction when one of the family leaves the world for spiritual life, **29**: 53
and the Mahomedan, **8**: 30–31
strength of, **8**: 302
Hindu College, **1**: 96, 390
Hindu culture,
age and power to survive, **35**: 208
Hindu epic (myth, legend), **36**: 125–36
Englishing of, **36**: 132
and the Hellenic tradition, **36**: 125–29
true subject of, **36**: 131
Hindu ethics (morality), **17**: 219–22
Hindu ideals, and Integral Yoga, **35**: 696
Hindu life, religion, polity, ethics,
aim of, **18**: 403
Hindu Marriages Bill, **36**: 274–75
Hindu mind, and English mind, **1**: 253*fn*
Hindu Patriot [newspaper], **6**: 171, 178, 196–97; **7**: 474, 476, 527, 690
Hindu philosophy, **8**: 48; **17**: 231, 487
and materialistic, **17**: 258
see also Hinduism
Hindu religion, *see* Hinduism
Hindu Sabha, **8**: 302–6
Hindu scriptures, **13**: 451
Hindu Shastra, **12**: 54; **23**: 288; **25**: 446, 454
Hindu teaching, true, independent of Buddhistic influence, **13**: 47
Hindu temperament, **1**: 189–90, 199, 212–13, 216
Hindu tradition, **23**: 55
Hindu-Mahomedan question
(Hindu-Moslem affair), *see* Indian National Movement, Hindu-Mahomedan question
Hinduism (Hindu religion), **1**: 492–93; **7**: 928, 977–79, 1118; **8**: 9–12, 70; **12**: 38–41, 53, 58, 206; **13**: 18, 211, 267; **14**: 3, 5, 9, 28, 33, 112, 113, 115, 166, 168, 169, 171; **17**: 192; **18**: 404; **20**: 133, 179–80; **28**: 412; **36**: 48, 72
aggressive and expanding, **36**: 274
ancient (before Buddhism), **12**: 83
basis of the future world-religion, **13**: 6
breaking the mould of, **1**: 499, 552–53
and Buddhism, **13**: 44, 48, 135, 266; **17**: 450
and Jainism, **20**: 182, 188
central religious experience of, **17**: 192
and Christianity, **7**: 891
concealed divinity within, **12**: 62
conception of Fate, **13**: 49
ethical content, **20**: 148–49
and evolution, **13**: 279; **18**: 404
on fate and free-will, **13**: 47–50
four constituent elements, **20**: 181–82
fundamentally tolerant, **25**: 176
hollow wormeaten outsides of, **1**: 560
and the intellect, **7**: 891
is life itself, **8**: 6
and Islam, **20**: 188
many images for the relation between God and the world, **13**: 64
a law of life, **8**: 26
mediaeval, **25**: 161
modern, absorbed in the idea of individual salvation, **18**: 422
and the mantra, **14**: 49
and modern Brahmanism, **12**: 59
moral ideal of, **17**: 187
post-Buddhist, **13**: 47
and the problem of life, **17**: 450
Puranic, **12**: 465
and rebirth, **13**: 267
(orthodox) revivalism, **20**: 25
and science, **18**: 339
sects and unity, **6**: 372–73
and Sikhism, **20**: 182
and social structure, **35**: 701–3
spirit of, **18**: 340–44; **36**: 125, 126
substance of, **18**: 421
three basic ideals, **20**: 193–95

three essentialities of, **12**: 64
two kinds of, **1**: 551–52
two powerful tendencies: social life and withdrawal from life, **17**: 373
Western impression, **20**: 152
on the woman (feminine power) in Nature, **14**: 36
and Yoga, **13**: 28
See also Indian religion; Sanatana Dharma
Hindustan [newspaper], **7**: 519
Case, **7**: 995
a letter to the Editor, **36**: 274–75
Hindusthan Standard [newspaper], **35**: 69; **36**: 90
Hippocrates, **12**: 476
Hippocrene, **12**: 28; **15**: 92
Hiraṇya, *see* Gold
Hiranyagarbha, **17**: 122, 126, 162–63, 176, 230; **18**: 237, 288–89, 321, 322, 360, 365, 373, 396, 399, 402; **23**: 341; **28**: 37–38; **35**: 147
Shakespeare as, **26**: 80
See also Dream self
Hiranyakashipu, **17**: 386, 479, 538
History, **1**: 515–16; **20**: 249; **35**: 26
European, **13**: 133–34
first psychological theory of, **25**: 6
four great events which are said to have never happened, **12**: 427
of human thought, endeavour, **21**: 431
modern, scientific, **25**: 5, 36–37
no help in understanding man's collective life, **25**: 279
religious, **25**: 38
spiritual (of India, mankind), **28**: 411
and spiritual evolution, **28**: 265–73
study of, **1**: 361, 395; **23**: 514
of tamasic, rajasic, satwic nations, **17**: 297
Hitler, Adolf, **25**: 350*fn*; **35**: 18, 208, 210, 214, 216–20, 365; **36**: 65–66, 453–67 *passim*
his victory would have meant the destruction of Sri Aurobindo's work, **35**: 220
and the Philistine, **25**: 90
stands for diabolical values, **35**: 216
a vital being or possessed by one, **35**: 203
Hitopadesha, **20**: 366
Hladini Shakti, *see* Radha Shakti
Hodgson, Dorothy (Datta), **36**: 348
Hohenzollerns, **25**: 379
Empire of, **25**: 273, 307
Holland (Netherlands), **25**: 282
art in (Dutch art), **26**: 53, 68
and Belgium, **25**: 327
imperial, **25**: 348
Holy Alliance, **8**: 121; **25**: 478, 653, 660
Holy Roman Empire, **25**: 282, 317
Home Rule, **25**: 329, 332, 528, 530; **36**: 8, 15, 62, 86, 270–71
in Ireland, **6**: 439; **25**: 326*fn*, 328–29, 435, 530
Homeopathy, **31**: 583–84; **35**: 508–14 *passim*
Homer, **12**: 29, 407; **26**: 67, 175, 206, 224–25, 243–44, 248–49, 322; **27**: 14, 46, 72, 96–97, 145, 166, 186, 200, 319, 368, 370–71, 415, 614, 615
Chapman and, **27**: 171–72
greatness of, **26**: 32, 165–66, 206, 243; **27**: 26, 367
Milton and, **26**: 95
poet of the physical / outward life, **27**: 122
repetition in, **27**: 96, 319
and rhythm, **26**: 358
translation into English, **27**: 188
Whitman and, **26**: 165–66
works:
Iliad, **1**: 292, 332, 338; **26**: 67, 244; **27**: 188, 367
Odyssey, **26**: 11, 67, 86, 243; **27**: 354, 367
Homeric poems,
effect of in Greece, **26**: 264
and the Indian epics, **20**: 345
Homeric rhythms, **26**: 358
bē de kat' Oulumpoio…, **26**: 358; **27**: 96, 188*fn*, 319, 371
Homo intellectualis,
and *Homo psychicus*, **31**: 18
Honesty, "the best policy", **35**: 211
Honey, **12**: 463; **13**: 204; **15**: 106, 195, *see also Madhu*; *cf.* Soma
Honour, to the Brahmin, Kshatriya, Vaishya, Shudra, **25**: 11
Hooliganism, protected by an unpopular ruling class, **7**: 712–16
Hope,
heights of, and abysses of despair, **23**: 180

highest, for mankind, **25**: 268–69
of the world, **13**: 138
Hopkins, Gerard Manley, **27**: 349, 423, 483, 751
and Kipling, **27**: 408–9
Horace, **26**: 319, 322; **27**: 134, 145, 351, 358, 405, 525, 590–91, 665
and Catullus, **27**: 372–73
Horoscope, **1**: 757–58, *see also* Astrology
Horse(s), **15**: 44, 49, 92–93, 119–20, 135, 136*fn*, 138, 139, 309, 382, 408*fn*, 413*fn*; **16**: 15, 23, 556, 567, 607, 679, 690, 709, 722, 728
of Asuras, Gandharvas, gods, men, **18**: 286
the Horse of the Worlds, **18**: 275–87
horse-sacrifice, *see* As(h)wamedha
of Indra, **16**: 14, 558
of Indra, Surya, Vayu, **15**: 311–12
symbol of power, tapasya *etc.*, **16**: 15
See also Ashwa
Hostile being(s), **28**: 461–68 *passim*; **30**: 298; **31**: 758; **32**: 608; **35**: 655
creation of, **28**: 451
fear of, **36**: 340
indulging ideas about, **31**: 783
and the intermediate zone, **30**: 298–99
transformed, **35**: 651
Cf. Asura(s)/Titan(s); Hostile forces; Pishachas; Rakshasas; Vedic demons; Vital beings
Hostile (adverse) **forces** (powers), **28**: 220, 283, 461–68, 509–10; **29**: 150, 247, 472–73; **31**: 682; **32**: 17, 226; **35**: 103, 104, 322, 326–27, 343, 440, 492–93, 524, 545, 602, 606–7, 639–59 *passim*; **36**: 289, 338–40, 374, 436–37
action of, and ordinary resistance of the lower Nature, **35**: 137, 659
attacks by, *see* Attacks by hostile forces
become active when there is an opening to the Light, **30**: 202
cannot penetrate the overmind, **28**: 199
children of our past willings, **13**: 349
conquest of, **28**: 464–65
defined, **35**: 80
disabling mockery of, **23**: 180
and the Divine Force, **28**: 463–64; **31**: 762–63
and evolution, **28**: 277, 463
existence of, **28**: 461–63; **31**: 757–58
experiences of in the Ashram, **28**: 461
following influences from, **32**: 107–10
and the forces of the lower nature, **31**: 763–66
function of, **31**: 758–61
have their own world, **28**: 462
and illness, **31**: 553–55; **35**: 58, 328
and Mahakali, **35**: 115
and money, **32**: 10; **36**: 335, 350, 351
and the Mother's help, **32**: 317–21
and the Mother's presence, **32**: 176
nature of, **28**: 463–64
necessity of teaching about, **28**: 462
and nervous envelope, **28**: 205
not to be admitted on the same terms as the divine forces, **32**: 228; **36**: 372
occultism of, **28**: 580
opposition by, **22**: 970; **36**: 350
openness to, **32**: 4
and overmind, **28**: 275
perversions created by, **28**: 451
and possession, **36**: 336, 373–77
precipitation of as result of the Divine Descent, **28**: 269
presenting themselves as the Supreme Lord or the Divine Mother, **32**: 213
purpose in the world, **35**: 656
reality of, **28**: 279
rejection/repelling of, **32**: 304; **35**: 463
and sadhana, **28**: 465
and solitude in sadhana, **29**: 488
and spiritual consciousness, **31**: 768
and spiritual destiny, **28**: 509–10
suggestions and influences from, **28**: 561; **32**: 5, 100, 103, 107–11, 122, 160, 304, 440; **36**: 367, 371–72, 374, 402
suggestion of partiality, **35**: 445
and suicide, **36**: 424
and the Supramental, **35**: 353
testing oneself against, **31**: 761–62
thinking too much of, **32**: 322
and universal forces, **31**: 768
will eventually be destroyed, **28**: 463
and the work of Sri Aurobindo and the Mother, **28**: 465
and World War II, **35**: 215
See also Asuric force(s); Forces, of Darkness
Hostility, aroused by a new dynamic Truth, **35**: 71
Hota/Hotaram, **16**: 482–83, 528–29, 551, 593–94

Hotra, **14**: 35
Hotras, seven, **15**: 290
Hotri (*hotṛ*), *see* Priest
Hound of heaven, *see* Sarama
Hour of God, **12**: 146–47
House of Lords, **7**: 1042
Houses, Vedic image for bodies that are dwelling-places of the soul, **15**: 197
Housman, Alfred E., **27**: 47, 91, 94, 247, 317, 414, 426, 429, 664–65, 666, 672–73, 679
on poetry, **35**: 253
The Name and Nature of Poetry, **27**: 672
Howrah Case, **36**: 269
Hughes, Richard, **27**: 432–33
Hugo, Victor, **26**: 78, 108, 112; **27**: 112, 161, 358, 369, 370, 389, 549–50
controversy over the use of "*mouchoir*", **27**: 182
works:
Hernani, **1**: 113
Légende des siècles, **27**: 370
Les Misérables, **27**: 549–50
"Human", use of the word, **29**: 385
Human activity, tends towards a harmonised complexity, **23**: 5
Human being, *see* Man
Human body,
seven beatitudes of life in, **12**: 489
Human consciousness, *see* Consciousness, human
Human development, **17**: 299
historic period (preceding the modern world), **25**: 358
infrarational period, **25**: 185
rationalistic / utilitarian period, **25**: 29
subjective periods, **25**: 44, 63
See also Social development
Human evolution (evolution and / of man), **17**: 186–87, 222, 241, 297; **22**: 711–29 *passim*, 741–770 *passim*, 856–79 *passim*, 880–921 *passim*; **25**: 418; **26**: 246
aim (goal) of, **1**: 436; **17**: 34
appearance of man, **22**: 875–76
change of consciousness and physical modification, **22**: 875
by conscious effort and participation, **22**: 750, 957–63
cycles of, **13**: 173
and the descent of Supermind, **13**: 567–78 *passim*, 580, 582
and development of emotions, **13**: 20
double: outer and inner, **22**: 890–92
downward (from Spirit to Matter), **17**: 231–32, 239, 245, 265
egoistic phase, **22**: 719
evolution of man's knowledge, **22**: 714–19 *passim*
evolutionary production of the spiritual and supramental being, **22**: 874
into the full mental being, **22**: 758–59
future of, **17**: 232
the long-delayed but inevitable next step, **22**: 886
meaning, **13**: 107
process of, **13**: 35–36
and rebirth, *see* Evolution, and rebirth
and revolt, **26**: 114
out of the sevenfold ignorance into integral knowledge, **22**: 756
a slow and embarrassed progress, **20**: 234
from the subhuman, **25**: 74
three stages of, **23**: 9–19; **25**: 184–85
three successive elements, **23**: 9
and transformation, **13**: 536, *see also* Triple transformation
and yoga, **13**: 14, 18–22 *passim*
Cf. Evolution; Human progress; Social evolution; Soul evolution; Spiritual evolution
Human life,
and animal life, **25**: 422, *see also* Animal(s), and man
artificiality in, **25**: 514
experiment of, has been conducted a million times before, **12**: 141
and the life of humanity, **12**: 455
problem of, **19**: 21
and the religion of humanity, **25**: 565
the whole crux and difficulty of, **21**: 221–22
Cf. Man, and life
Human love, **12**: 498; **28**: 371; **29**: 338, 346, 385, 478; **23**: 108, 160; **31**: 284, 286, 300, 301; **35**: 441–42
and divine love, *see* Divine love, and human love
psychic element in, **29**: 340; **31**: 308
in sadhana, **29**: 341–44
supreme state of, **23**: 367
vital, **32**: 548
See also Relationships (human)

Human mind,
allows anything to pass that wears a plausible appearance, **13:** 270
and animal mentality, **13:** 313
average or ordinary, **13:** 307–9
conservatism of, **26:** 287
errors of, **17:** 521
expansion the very nature of, **25:** 98
mania of division and opposition, **13:** 130
not really conscious of itself, **31:** 351
and the religion of humanity, **25:** 566
stupidity of, **27:** 543
See also Mind
Human nature, 27: 545–46; **28:** 406
change of, *see* Change of (human) nature; Transformation, of (human) nature
compared to a dog's tail, **23:** 172
division in, **35:** 636
meannesses and caddishnesses inherent in, **35:** 740–41
obstacles of, **31:** 638–39
old Western idea of, **24:** 564
our fantastic self-torturing nature, **24:** 713
Sri Aurobindo's and the Mother's knowledge of, **32:** 120
Human perfection, 21: 31; **22:** 917; **24:** 701–2; **25:** 243–45
aim of, **24:** 701
and divine perfection, **24:** 616–17
imperfect view of, **25:** 94
not the last peak of the Spirit, **22:** 793
and spiritual perfection, **28:** 416–17
utility of individual perfection, **23:** 29
Human progress (progress of humanity), **13:** 18, 19, 128, 140; **20:** 80–81; **22:** 873–74; **25:** 443, 679
the best way to make humanity progress, **28:** 443
a constant revolution, centred in Asia and Europe, **13:** 141
to India and to the West, **13:** 21
by imaginations and illusions, **25:** 606
mankind has made little progress in the last three thousand years, **31:** 101
by a series of imaginations, **25:** 606
scientific and Indian theories of, **13:** 18–21
subordination of the ego to, **23:** 358
true / real sense of, **13:** 50; **21:** 51
united, **25:** 422
viewed as an illusion, **22:** 864–65
Cf. Human evolution
Human soul,
cannot be dealt with by a set of mental rules, **31:** 249
communion of with the Divine, becoming once more a subject, **26:** 194
relation to Brahman, **18:** 407–12
and revolutions, **26:** 58
types of, in Indian literature, **7:** 887–88
an unfolding of the spirit in the material world, **26:** 206
See also Soul
Human unity, *see* Unification (unity) of mankind
Human will (will of man), **13:** 120, 352; **24:** 791
and Divine Will, *see* Divine Will, and human will
three stages of progress towards perfection, **23:** 219
Humanitarianism, 8: 71; **13:** 36, 188; **19:** 136; **22:** 1089; **23:** 151–52; **25:** 120, 564; **28:** 441–43; **29:** 220; **36:** 61, 133–37 *passim*, 209, 456, 463
Humanity (human race, mankind), **13:** 48, 143
all possible knowledge within its power, **21:** 15
the All-existence figuring itself in the type of humanity, **19:** 152–53
all-important for evolution, **22:** 812
and the Avatar, **28:** 473, 476
begins from below, in Avidya, **17:** 49
burden of, **32:** 94–95
call upon, **26:** 307–8
capacity of, **22:** 745, *see also* Man, fit for the Gods to enter
collective will of, **21:** 17
common work of, **25:** 257
conscious meeting place of the finite and the infinite, **13:** 326
in the cosmic terrestrial view of existence, **22:** 697–98
critical choice to be solved if the race is to arrive or even to survive, **22:** 1092
cult of, **13:** 187–88
danger of enslavement to the tyranny of evil, **36:** 66
deepest instinct of, **21:** 35
divine, **13:** 326; **23:** 72, 91; **36:** 225

division according to colour, **36**: 394
downward gravitation, **12**: 102; **22**: 857, 891, 895, 989
and upward effort, **22**: 752
emergence of a new principle, **18**: 40
endeavour of, **25**: 124
eventual failure as a race, **36**: 465–66
and evolution (evolution of), *see* Human evolution
final good and salvation, **21**: 230
a foremost self-expression of the universal Being, **25**: 66
a formation of Reality, **22**: 1085–86
a freer and nobler, **25**: 66
the future of, **36**: 236, 453, 455, 463, 474, 478, 490
general type, formed in a great epoch of civilisation, **12**: 386
and the gnostic life, **22**: 1099–1101
a great but abortive development in, **1**: 439
great capacity for sceptical folly, **22**: 752
a great turning point in its history, **36**: 272
greatest service to, **23**: 359
the greatest thing to which it can aspire, **30**: 43
a growing feeling that there is no other solution than the spiritual, **22**: 1097
a hard and vile ore, **13**: 210
has a habit of surviving the worst catastrophes, **25**: 585
has one destiny, **25**: 66
the hope of, **26**: 270; **36**: 455
the human aspiration, **21**: 3–7
illumined, **13**: 590
Indian conception of, **1**: 427
and the individual and the community, **25**: 67–72, 421–22
inferior, average, superior, supreme, **12**: 102
inner change: if this is not the way then there is no way, **25**: 220
and the Integral / Supramental Yoga, **28**: 442; **35**: 289–91, 426
Karma of, **13**: 360
lifting up, **36**: 201
mental, to remain as one step in the spiritual evolution, **22**: 998
necessary recognition of a single soul in, **25**: 563
new, *see* New humanity
no reason / probability of the whole race rising to the supramental level, **13**: 538; **22**: 864, 875; **28**: 277, 289
"normal humanity" is itself abnormal, **25**: 234
not ready for modern discoveries, **28**: 400
organisation in aggregates, **25**: 366
perfect, **36**: 178
perfectability of, **36**: 552
persistent ideal of, **21**: 4
physical history of, **13**: 311
progress of, *see* Human progress
prolongation of, **13**: 547
relapse towards barbarism, **36**: 454
religion of, *see* Religion of humanity
service to mankind, idea of, **29**: 430
siddhis abnormal to the present state of, **10**: 14
the sole real aim of, **12**: 101, *see also* Human evolution, aim (goal) of
spiritual history of, **28**: 411; **35**: 696
spiritualisation of, **25**: 253
a symbol / eidolon of God, **12**: 109, 335
a truly human race, **22**: 759
undeveloped, characteristic of, **23**: 461
unification, *see* Unification of mankind (the human race)
uniformity of mankind, ideal of, **25**: 412
unlimited in potentiality, **25**: 112
and war, **36**: 461–62
which we seek to surpass, **12**: 119–20
work for, **29**: 5
Yoga for mankind, **36**: 230
See also Man

Hume, Allan, **6**: 59–62; **7**: 672

Humility, **28**: 429–32 *passim*
before the Divine, **29**: 42
the first necessity, **28**: 505

Humour,
Irish, *see* Irish humour
in poetry, **27**: 175–76
sense of, **7**: 1006; **28**: 491; **35**: 51–52
the salt of existence, **31**: 174

Hungary, **25**: 659, *cf.* Austria; Austro-Hungary

Hunger, **17**: 138, 227–28, 238–39; **18**: 66–67; **21**: 206–7, 211; **31**: 426–27
love and the law of, **21**: 217
which is infinite because it is the hunger

of an infinite being, **24**: 656
Hunger that is Death (*aśanāyā mṛtyuḥ*), **12**: 110; **13**: 19; **14**: 85; **17**: 140; **18**: 269, 277, 286–87; **19**: 41; **21**: 206
Hunger-strike, **31**: 431
Hussain, Maulavi Liakat, **7**: 510, 859
Huxley, Aldous, **27**: 370, 546, 560*fn*; **29**: 406; **35**: 258
Huxley, Thomas Henry, **12**: 499
Hymn of Creation [Vedic], **15**: 60, 106, 318
Hyndman, Henry M., **6**: 148; **7**: 549
Hypatia, **12**: 81
Hypnotism / hypnosis, **13**: 23–28 *passim*, 180; **17**: 531; **18**: 55, 307, 310; **21**: 69, 115, 539; **22**: 907–8; **24**: 651, 658
cure by hypnotic suggestion, **36**: 375
two kinds: suggestion by repeated word and suggestion by long-established fact, **1**: 560
and yoga, **13**: 25
Hypocrisy, **12**: 462, 469; **31**: 92
Hysteria, **31**: 804–5

I

"I",
the big I has to become small, **32**: 425
a clear individual I, **28**: 21–22
disappearance of I-sense, **30**: 395–96, *see also* Ego, abolition of sense of
I am, not because I think but because I transcend thought, **12**: 8–9
I-ness and my-ness, **23**: 330, 332
a mental reflection of the Self, **24**: 653
a mental, vital and physical formation, **28**: 97
on the necessity of using the first person, **28**: 431
the one and sole real I, **23**: 256
original "I am", **12**: 213
personal, **30**: 277; **32**: 60
the pure "I" of Adwaita and the Jivatman, **28**: 68–73
universalised, **30**: 277, *see also* Universalisation, of the individual
See also Ego; *cf.* Individual (the); Individuality
Ibbetson, Denzil, **6**: 400–1, 414, 426; **7**: 649, 920
Ibsen, Henrik, **20**: 259, 295; **25**: 509*fn*; **26**: 53, 118
An Enemy of the People, **25**: 509*fn*
Icchā-mṛtyu, **23**: 521*fn*
Idea(s), **21**: 137–40 *passim*
causal, **11**: 1461; **15**: 288; **17**: 29, 33, *see also* Vijnana
and change in life and society, **13**: 133
concentration by / on, **23**: 81, 321–23, 540–41; **29**: 305–6; **35**: 95
creative, **21**: 125, *see also* Real-Idea
and Delight of Being, **13**: 201
of the Divine, **23**: 81–83
divine, behind each form of life, **12**: 222
Eastern, reflux of upon Europe, **25**: 23
and fact(s), **25**: 194–95
and the Divine Reality, **13**: 111–12
force of, **22**: 976–77
and forces, **25**: 397
and form, **13**: 65
four seasons of life-development for ideas, **7**: 744–47
gnostic, and intellectual conception, **17**: 71–72
governing the enlightenment in Europe, **13**: 144
governing the illumination of Asia, **13**: 145
half-truths only, **32**: 141
idea forces, **25**: 116
idea of humanity, *see* Religion of humanity
to the ideative mind and to the supermind, **24**: 844–45
influence of in the development of human institutions, **25**: 5
intellectual / rational, **25**: 568, 577
and life, **25**: 418–19, 548, 549–50
mental, always intermediary and instrumental, **25**: 241
nation idea, *see* Nation idea
and the ordeal of life and experience, **12**: 8
power of spreading, **8**: 68
preconceived, **13**: 200
predetermining, **21**: 142
pure, **12**: 8; **17**: 539
Real-Idea, *see* Real-Idea
spiritual, a power only when creative, **25**: 262
State idea, *see* State idea
strength of, **7**: 493–96
tyranny of, **25**: 107–8

and what lies behind, **31**: 47–48
without experience, **12**: 11
and the Word, **27**: 7
Ideal(s), **12**: 350; **21**: 126, 173, 649; **22**: 1102
between actualities and the greater reality, **25**: 242
Christian, **17**: 141
as dealt with by humanity, **25**: 262
disparate and conflicting, **25**: 116, 118
emergence of, the sign of an intention in Nature, **25**: 280
eternal, **25**: 419
ethical or religious, **17**: 218
a greater reality than the changing fact, **13**: 111
growth of, the mark of the suprarational in life, **25**: 165–66
half-truths only, **32**: 141
Hellenic, *see* Hellenic ideal
of human existence, **25**: 62
of human unity, *see* Unification of mankind, ideal of
ideal faculty, **23**: 312
and the Integral Yoga, **32**: 141
of materialism, **13**: 186
of nationalism, **7**: 1087–88
necessary, **25**: 111
of the perfected economic society, **22**: 1088–89, 1093
of the perfectly organised State, **25**: 345
persistent, of the race, **21**: 4
political, **25**: 166
rationalistic, and the idea of intuitional knowledge, **25**: 29
secular humanitarian, **23**: 152
social, **25**: 11
spiritual, of India, **13**: 509
supreme, **21**: 130
synthetic, of the Isha Upanishad, **17**: 37
terrestrial, **22**: 704
of transformation, need for its general admission, **22**: 752
utility of, **7**: 1000
Vedantic, Buddhistic, Christian, **23**: 152
of the West, **13**: 509–10
and work(ers), **7**: 879–81
Idealism [general],
Celtic, Scandinavian, Slavonic, **13**: 142
collapse of in 20th-Century, **28**: 417–18
intellectual, of Europe, **25**: 679–80
mental, has to convert itself into a spiritual realism, **25**: 242
and realism in art and literature, *see under* Realism [in art and literature]
and spirituality, **28**: 416–17
subjective, **25**: 61
three principal preoccupations of, **22**: 1083–85
and turning towards spiritual light, **29**: 29
uncompromising spiritual, **36**: 256
Idealism [philosophic], **23**: 295; **25**: 120; **27**: 539
of the Indian type, **13**: 238
and materialism, **18**: 367
misconceptions of, **17**: 405–6
and science, **17**: 258
transcendentalist, **26**: 121, *see also* Transcendentalism
the view presented by Sri Aurobindo goes farther in, **21**: 125
Idealist (the),
great, and the great executive personality, **13**: 114
intelligence to, **13**: 51
necessity of, **25**: 111
and the practical man, **13**: 113–14
unphilosophical, error of, **17**: 404
Ideation,
divine, **21**: 156
mass ideation of the Higher Mind, **22**: 975
subjective and objective, **18**: 397
supramental, *see* Supramental thought
Ideative mind, **24**: 843
and the supermind, **24**: 844–45
See also Thinking mind
L'Idée Nouvelle (the New Idea), **13**: 459; **36**: 207, 210, 251
Idées forces, **25**: 116
Identical (the), **21**: 354–55; **22**: 1018
Identification,
complete, with the Mother, **32**: 13
the condition of complete knowledge and possession, **23**: 515
dynamic, **32**: 12
with the part that has to change, **31**: 366
Identity, **22**: 1041–42; **23**: 306
with all existences, **17**: 416
and division, **12**: 203
a fact in the reality of things, **18**: 361

feeling of, strong in religions based on love and faith, **18**: 361
of the knower, knowledge and the known, **18**: 364; **23**: 506; **24**: 832
knowledge by, *see* Knowledge, by identity
of man and God, **18**: 337
sense of, **13**: 272
See also Oneness; Union; *cf.* Difference
Identity-consciousness, **22**: 1043–44
Idiot, he who is one cannot become one, **35**: 247
Idol worship (idolatry),
and development of the emotional being, **23**: 159
to Heraclitus, **13**: 247
See also Image worship
Ignorance (the), **12**: 260, 433, 473; **13**: 186, 591; **15**: 504; **16**: 516, 648, 723; **17**: 17–20 *passim*, 34, 49, 89, 140, 211, 384–88 *passim*, 453, 498; **18**: 154; **19**: 126, 158, 521; **20**: 196; **21**: 183, 258, 496, 611–17; **27**: 324; **28**: 144; **32**: 3; **35**: 653
Avidya, Maya: a great original sin of, **17**: 498
bottomless aggressive, of mind, **32**: 25
the boundaries of, **13**: 495–96
and concentration of Tapas, **21**: 600–1
the consciousness of being in the succession of time, **13**: 491
complete, **21**: 301–2, 569
constitutional, **22**: 681, 724, 756–61 *passim*, 765
cosmic, **22**: 681, 725, 769
and cosmic truth, **30**: 281–82
defined, **17**: 45–46; **21**: 506, 524–25; **28**: 451; **35**: 103
destiny of, **17**: 55
dispelling the veil of, **30**: 13
distorted action of a truth, **18**: 46
effective cause of fall into, **28**: 256
egoistic, **22**: 681, 725, 768
emergence from, **28**: 260
even its movements are the Mother's Nature-body and Nature-force, **32**: 17
and exclusive concentration, **21**: 602–17
and falsehood and limitation, **18**: 377
freedom from, **13**: 86
fundamental, **17**: 140
the great quaternary of, **23**: 261
and Inconscience (the Inconscient), **21**: 301–3, 500; **27**: 314; **28**: 219, 256, 277, 278; **35**: 368
lapse into, process of, **21**: 285–86
life in, **32**: 13
man's awareness of his, **21**: 260–61
and matter, **21**: 257
and mind, **21**: 174–75, 182, 286, 504, 511–13, 523
and supermind, **24**: 625
an operation (action) of (universal) knowledge, **13**: 489; **21**: 418–19
opposition by the powers of, **22**: 977
origin of, **21**: 506, 586–617 *passim*
original, **21**: 80; **22**: 680, 725
and overmind, **28**: 155–56
place in the spiritual economy of the universe, **21**: 334
practical, **22**: 681, 725, 769
psychological, **21**: 612; **22**: 681, 724, 761, 765
purpose of descent into, **21**: 612–13
reason for its existence, **17**: 41
of self and of world, **21**: 582–85
self-ignorance, **21**: 183
seven types (sevenfold), **22**: 680–81, 724–25, 756–70 *passim*
subjective and objective, **30**: 22
and suffering, **13**: 202
temporal, **22**: 681, 724, 766
terrestrial, **13**: 575
transcendence of, **28**: 272–72
and transformation, **22**: 878
transformed, **21**: 517–18; **22**: 770, 990
twin obscure powers of, **23**: 102
in the Veda, **13**: 488
world / life of, and the gnostic being, **22**: 1003–8 *passim*, 1013–14, 1048–49, 1082–83, 1100–1
worlds of, **32**: 16
See also Avidya; *cf.* Knowledge, indirect; Knowledge, separative; Knowledge and the Ignorance; Maya
Ila, **14**: 37, 100, 102; **15**: 36, 73, 94–96, 324, 381; **16**: 704, 737
and Sarama, **15**: 211
Illation, **18**: 367, *see also Adhyaropa*
Illness (ill health, disease), **12**: 438, 448, 474–76 *passim*; **13**: 62; **28**: 436; **31**: 385
accepting and enjoying, **31**: 565–67
anger and, **31**: 571

attacks of, **31**: 553–54
to be thrown out, not kept, **31**: 144
can be cured by the action of one mind on another, **13**: 25
and concentration, **31**: 34
and consent of the body, **30**: 365
curative auto-suggestion, **31**: 559–61
depression and, **31**: 567–68
and descent of the Force, **31**: 808
and disharmony, **36**: 411, 421
doctors, medicines and spiritual force / the Mother's force, **29**: 180–81; **31**: 578–85 *passim*; **32**: 234–38; **35**: 497–514 *passim*, 784–88
drawing others' upon oneself, **35**: 58
due to resistance, **32**: 194
during preparation for the descent of Peace, Light *etc.*, **30**: 442
and equality, **29**: 134
and the experience of peace and wideness, **30**: 403
and faith and confidence, **31**: 561–62
fear and, **31**: 568–69
forces of, **28**: 205, 561; **31**: 551, 553–55, 568–69, 580, 744; **35**: 58, 295; **36**: 418
and the hostile forces, **31**: 554–55
immunity from, **31**: 559, 564; **32**: 95; **35**: 790–91; **36**: 173
and inertia, **31**: 570–71
and the lower nature, **31**: 553–54
of the Mother, **32**: 41–49
the Mother takes upon herself, **32**: 585–91 *passim*
multiplied by man's striving after health and hygiene, **12**: 117–18
not the result of the Force, **31**: 552–53
and occult powers, **28**: 578
and parts of the being, **31**: 562–65
and prayer, **29**: 366; **35**: 14, 485
prevalence of, **35**: 501, 787
recurrence at fixed times, **31**: 555
and sleep, **31**: 572
and the subconscient, **22**: 762; **28**: 216, 221; **31**: 553, 559–60, 568, 569, 579, 596, 599, 609
suggestion of, **31**: 555–59
taking precautions, **31**: 568
and work, **31**: 571–72
and Yoga, **31**: 549–52
See also Healing; Medical doctors; Medicines; *cf.* Nervous envelope

Illumination, **18**: 428–31
Graeco-Roman, **12**: 80, 81
and reason, **25**: 85
scientific, **12**: 80, 81
subjective and objective, **18**: 338
supramental, **16**: 678
Illumined mind, **13**: 572, 590; **21**: 292; **22**: 972, 978–81; **23**: 148, 231, 471*fn*; **24**: 673; **27**: 22–23, 37; **28**: 164; **30**: 406–7
and poetry, **27**: 6, 22–23, 37, 50–52, 56, 83–84, *cf.* Overhead poetry
specific lines / poems, **27**: 50–52, 56, 59
Illusion, **12**: 58, 133, 192, 210–15 *passim*, 492; **13**: 76; **18**: 325, 326, 339; **21**: 9, 109–10, 432–33; **29**: 391, 394, 453
of agency, **13**: 55
of the body, **21**: 181
cosmic, **12**: 134, 180; **21**: 392, 414, 428–54, 455–98 *passim*, 510
experience of the illusoriness of all things, **23**: 117
and freedom, **29**: 264
idea of, itself an illusion, **12**: 134*fn*, 425
of life, **21**: 181
optical, **21**: 448
of realism, **27**: 112–14
tamasic, rajasic, sattwic, **17**: 215
the truth behind man's illusions, **25**: 606
See also Maya
Illusionism, **12**: 192, 210; **13**: 300–1, 341–42, 431; **20**: 130, 239; **21**: 43–44, 127–28, 263, 431–32, 455–98; **22**: 686, 891; **23**: 267; **25**: 163
effect on the Indian nation, **17**: 372–75
experiences which are the foundation of, **23**: 366, 401–3, 442
justification of, **23**: 18
misconceptions of, **17**: 405–6
qualified, **21**: 471
and self-consciousness, **21**: 526
and spiritual experience, **21**: 485–88
world-negating religions and philosophies, **21**: 431
See also Mayavada; *cf.* Adwaita
Illusion-Power,
governed by Truth-Power, **21**: 226
Image(s),
and abstractions, **13**: 201

in art, **27**: 557–58
in expressions of mystic experience, **28**: 361–62
mental or psychic, **36**: 300
in poetry, *see* Poetic image
in prose style, **26**: 16
sensory, *see* Sense images
spiritual and occult imagery, **27**: 99
of the superior planes, **22**: 808, 815, 820, 830
and Truth, **21**: 621; **22**: 980
use of in meditation and for adoration, **24**: 879
Vedic, *see* Vedic images and symbols
Cf. Symbol(s)
Image worship, **15**: 282*fn*
in India, **1**: 572; **20**: 147, 192, 373
See also Idol worship
Imagination(s), **1**: 436, 438; **11**: 1461, 1462, 1472–73; **14**: 44; **21**: 61, 446–53 *passim*, 535; **22**: 830–31; **26**: 183, 227–29 *passim*, 237–38, 294; **27**: 557; **31**: 21–22
and art, **1**: 464, 465, 540
Celtic, **1**: 212
constructive, **26**: 113
cosmic, **21**: 460
and experience, **27**: 106–7; **30**: 9
and the higher Buddhi, **23**: 312
an inherent energy of Ananda, **18**: 392
many kinds of, **26**: 27–28, 183
poetic, **26**: 9, 27; **27**: 88, 106
and possibilities, **21**: 452
power of, **18**: 386–92, 426–30 *passim*
in the progress of humanity, **25**: 606
in the reason and in the gnosis, **23**: 482–83
sexual, **29**: 46; **31**: 522–29 *passim*, 539; **35**: 721
shadows of supraphysical experiences, **30**: 9
spiritual, **26**: 28
in the supermind, **24**: 860
surface, a selection from a subliminal image-building power, **21**: 542
three functions of, **1**: 406
as used by the developed logical intelligence, **24**: 854
and vital mind, **28**: 178, 180, 191–92
Imam, Syed Hasan, **8**: 297–98
Imitation, **12**: 467
of great sadhaks, **32**: 405–7
of English methods and models, **6**: 28–31 *passim*, 47–49 *passim*, 81
Immanence, **21**: 413
of the Many in the One, **22**: 799
Immanent Divine (the), **23**: 149–50, 156, 160, 257–58; **28**: 102
Immortality, **11**: 1461, 1479; **12**: 97, 151, 209, 424, 433; **13**: 9, 207, 491; **14**: 20, 22, 33–36 *passim*, 52, 69–71, 361; **15**: 26, 66, 67, 199–206 *passim*; **16**: 19, 513, 538, 678, 690, 709, 738, 739; **17**: 37, 62–63, 76, 77–78, 81, 89–90, 419, 444, 455; **18**: 7–8, 16, 22, 23, 372; **20**: 202; **21**: 262, 522; **22**: 662, 771–80 *passim*, 947
Agni,
guardian of, **14**: 13, 16
precondition of, **16**: 583
belief in, 22: 698
and birth, **17**: 59
of the body, **11**: 1477; **18**: 70–71; **22**: 853–55; **28**: 310–15 *passim*
can come by parts, **35**: 338
conditions of, **18**: 94
and consciousness, **12**: 300–1
consciousness of in the body, **28**: 275
earthly, **21**: 275
European and Hindu idea of, **18**: 168
foundation of, **26**: 21
material / physical, **12**: 301, 473; **21**: 5
condition of, **23**: 5
essence of, **28**: 310
meaning of, **17**: 59; **18**: 89, 93; **28**: 314
in the Veda, **15**: 45, 200, 375–76, 470*fn*; **16**: 548, 693; **22**: 714
and mortality (death), **7**: 889; **12**: 439; **14**: 47; **15**: 45, 64–65, 66–67, 118, 139, 188, 286; **17**: 56–59 *passim*; **19**: 61–63, 421–22; **22**: 707; **23**: 440
nectar of, **12**: 429; **14**: 148; **19**: 119–20, 359–60, 506; **23**: 220, *see also* Amrita(m); Soma
the object of man's Godward effort, **13**: 488
ordinary ideas about survival after death, **22**: 852–53
plane / world of, **15**: 109–10, 221
not a plaything, **12**: 156
Sat: source of the principle of, **16**: 507
and survival (of personality) after death, **12**: 424; **13**: 271–72; **18**: 355*fn*
timeless and perpetual, **22**: 766–67

triple, **22**: 855
true dynamic belief in, **13**: 268
Cf. Amrita(m); Soma
Immutability, and mutability, **17**: 261–62, 268; **18**: 401; **19**: 230; **21**: 110
Immutable (the) (**Immutable Self**), **17**: 44–45; **19**: 125; **21**: 354–55
and action, **19**: 256–57
and the changing personality, **13**: 275
not void of relations, **19**: 342
seeking after, and seeking after the Purushottama, **19**: 399–402
union with, **19**: 234–35
See also Akshara
Impatience, **12**: 464; **29**: 111, 112
Imperative(s), **13**: 423; **21**: 328, 344; **22**: 1042–43
and actualities and potentialities, **24**: 900–2
categorical, **13**: 415, 417, 419; **23**: 201
divine, **13**: 421
Imperfection(s), **21**: 404–26 *passim*
assumption of by the perfect, **19**: 152
dwelling upon, **29**: 143
and the Mother's presence, **32**: 176–78
and progress towards perfection, **31**: 655–63
psychic rejection of, **21**: 411–12
See also Disharmony; *cf.* Incapacity; Limitation(s); Perfection
Imperialism, **6**: 361–62; **25**: 348, 524–26; **35**: 192
dominant phenomenon of the modern world, **25**: 344
European, **1**: 323
financial, **35**: 214
future of, **25**: 322
and liberty, **25**: 397–98
and nationalism, *see* Nationalism, and imperialism
and the possibility of international unity, **25**: 397–404 *passim*
resistance to, **1**: 297
Cf. Empire(s)
Impersonal (the), **13**: 562; **16**: 515–16; **19**: 132, 185, 229; **28**: 11, 28, 156
experience of, **28**: 11
expression of, **26**: 43
identification with, **19**: 186
and the Integral Yoga, **30**: 393; **32**: 87
and opening and surrender to the Mother, **32**: 141
seeking after, **32**: 141
See also Impersonal…; Nirguna; Personal (the), and the Impersonal
Impersonal Brahman, **12**: 99; **17**: 407; **28**: 28
Impersonal Divine, **23**: 382; **28**: 11; **30**: 302; **31**: 415
adoration of, **24**: 599
Impersonal self, **19**: 129–32, 231, 278–79, 356, 453–57 *passim*, 531–34 *passim*, 577, 581–82; **28**: 11–12, *cf.* Witness
Impersonality, **19**: 128–29, 130, 189, 418, 532, 545–46, 548; **20**: 254; **21**: 237–38, 243, 289; **22**: 935, 1028–29; **28**: 11
in ancient and mediaeval creation, **26**: 119
and equality, **19**: 189
the first and essential object of the Yoga of Knowledge, **23**: 384
generally, and in work, **29**: 244–45
impossible to mind, **21**: 642
and personality, *see* Personality and impersonality
of the Self, **21**: 362
a sign of the divine worker, **19**: 180–81
Imposition, **21**: 446, *cf.* Illusion
Impossibility, and possibility, **13**: 200
Impotence, **31**: 542
Impressions,
direct mental, **1**: 399
externalisation of, **18**: 366–67
first, and unconscious bias, **1**: 400
past mental, and the *citta*, **1**: 386
Impurity,
and its causes, **23**: 312–15
seats of, **24**: 643
of the *svabhāva*, **13**: 81
two forms of, **24**: 645–46
Inability,
plea of, **31**: 370, *cf.* Incapacity
sense of: a non-sense, **24**: 780
Inaction, **17**: 19, 20, 373
and action, *see* Action, and inaction
attachment to, **17**: 487, 490–91
Inanimate (the),
and the animate, distinguished, **13**: 471
Incapacity, **21**: 58, 183–84, 208–9, 262; **22**: 1008
feeling of, **31**: 408–12
a trial of faith, **24**: 780

and (universal) Will-force, **13:** 489; **21:** 515
Cf. Imperfection(s); Limitation(s)
Incarnation, **28:** 471–72
the mystery of, **32:** 85–86
none of the Vedic gods, **29:** 420–23
no object of the Integral Yoga, **29:** 422
spiritual gain in accepting the historical reality of, **28:** 484
See also Avatar
Inclusiveness, mutual, the truth of individuality, **23:** 444
Inconscience (the Inconscient), **12:** 161–65 *passim*, 219–27 *passim*, 233–44 *passim*, 266, 274–78 *passim*, 290–96, 317; **13:** 178–83 *passim*, 506, 576; **21:** 250, 293, 301–2, 310, 315, 316, 359, 609–11, 628–29; **22:** 692, 808, 857, 1074; **27:** 314, 324; **28:** 138–48 *passim*, 254–58 *passim*, 261; **29:** 393
an apparent zero, **12:** 207
base of material consciousness, **28:** 57
basis and origin of matter / the material world, **21:** 500–2; **28:** 275–76
and the body, **13:** 526–27, 528, 541
consciousness involved in, **12:** 188; **28:** 16, 254
defined, **21:** 570
dependence of a person's character on, **35:** 365
descent into and ascent from, **27:** 41
descent of sadhana into, **31:** 617–19
energy of, **12:** 296–300; **25:** 168–69
the fundamental basis of all resistance, **35:** 367
and heredity, **13:** 179
and the Ignorance, **21:** 301–2, 498, 609; **22:** 708, 731
inconscient ocean (Rigveda), **28:** 276
the last resort of the Ignorance, **28:** 219
material, **12:** 288
not really inconscient, **28:** 405
original (primal), **12:** 254, 255, 261
presence of the Divine in, **28:** 6
secret consciousness at work in, **28:** 266
and the subconscient (subconscious), **21:** 579; **28:** 225–26
and Superconscience (the Superconscient), **21:** 333, 501; **22:** 1049–50, 1053
supreme Truth at work in, **13:** 591
transformation of, **22:** 988–89, 996–97, 1003, 1021
in the Vedas, **13:** 314; **21:** 299
within it the All-conscient, **21:** 610
Cf. Matter; Nescience
Incubation, periods of, **27:** 590–91
Indecision, **31:** 213–14
Independence [political, general], American War of, **7:** 721
aspiration after, **8:** 41
conceded to various countries by England and America, **36:** 460, 465
Declaration of, by the American colonists, **7:** 545
of peoples and nations threatened by Hitler's "New Order", **36:** 458–60
Independence [of India], **36:** 48, 52–53, 71, 71*fn*, 81, 107, 217, 469, 472, 481
certainty of, **35:** 207; **36:** 64
and the Cripps offer, **36:** 66, *see also* Cripps offer
declared as aim, **36:** 6, 46, 53, 55
discovery of the idea of, **7:** 622
Dominion Independence, **35:** 214; **36:** 465, *see also* Dominion status
the first condition, **7** 593
foreseen, **36:** 64, 472
ideal of, **36:** 47, 56, 62, 83
Independence Day (7th of August), **7:** 622–24
and the Muslims, **35:** 205
prospects for India after, **35:** 206–7
regulated, **7:** 473–75
Sri Aurobindo on Indian Independence 1942–1947, **36:** 469–80
two wings of the Independence Movement, **35:** 17–18
See also Swaraj(ya)
Independent [newspaper], a letter to the Editor, **36:** 275–78
Indeterminable(s) (indeterminability), **21:** 310–12, 324–27, 330–31, 335–37, 340, 347–48
Indeterminate(s), **21:** 310–14 *passim* fundamental spiritual, **21:** 331
generic, **21:** 313–14, 322
Cf. Determinates
India [newspaper], **6:** 170
India, **8:** 6, 10–11, 16–19 *passim*, 23, 57; **12:** 391, 482; **13:** 134, 246; **17:** 296–99 *passim*; **25:** 53*fn*, 93, 189,

364, 441, 460, 675, 676, 678; **29**: 476
absence of discipline in, **32**: 577
in the age of the Upanishads, **25**: 188
alone can satisfy both human reason and divine intelligence, **17**: 564
and America, **36**: 388
ancient, **29**: 419
and modern, **12**: 448
religion, philosophy and spiritual science in, **26**: 234
spirit of, **7**: 1095–96
study of the soul in, **12**: 314
art of, *see* Indian art
asceticism in, **20**: 131, 207; **25**: 681
and enjoyment, **8**: 449–50
and Asia, **7**: 990–92 *passim*
attempt to overcome centrifugal tendency of disparate elements, **25**: 286
attempts to get behind stifling conventions, **25**: 27
attitude of religion towards philosophy and science in, **25**: 181
"The Brain of India", **1**: 363–78
and British Karma, **8**: 147–48
building up a nation, **13**: 3–4
can never abandon Hinduism, **12**: 41
caste spirit a later development, **25**: 360
centre of the world's religious life, **36**: 178
character and composition of the coming Indian nation, **6**: 168–69
characteristic idea, aspiration, **13**: 509
the chosen land, **12**: 57; **13**: 71–73
civilisation / culture of, *see* Indian civilisation / culture
classical Indian types, **7**: 1096
coexistence of spiritual and material life to the exclusion of the progressive mind, **23**: 28
and the coming age, **8**: 457–58
concentration on pure spiritual existence, **13**: 143
conception of man, nation, humanity, **1**: 425–27
conservative immobility and second-hand progressive force, **13**: 139
a country apart, **23**: 29
danger of forfeiting her Swadharma, **36**: 504
and democracy, **25**: 344, 359
destined to solve problems which Europe has failed to solve, **13**: 5
destiny (function, mission) of, **6**: 84; **7**: 513, 831–32, 860, 890, 906, 931–32, 977, 1017, 1019, 1086; **8**: 92–94; **12**: 63; **13**: 5, 510–11; **20**: 212–13, 216, 398; **36**: 237, 260–61
development of intuition before intellect, **28**: 267
development of reason and spirituality in the infrarational age, **25**: 187–88
disparagement of the mental and external life, **13**: 145
diversity in unity, **36**: 499–501
dream of a Christianised India, **25**: 321
early vivacity of spiritual life, **25**: 361
education in, *see* Indian education; National Education [Indian]
empires of, **20**: 431–44 *passim*; **25**: 282, 362, 369
and England (the British Empire, British civilisation *etc*.), **1**: 522; **6**: 19, 38, 174, 270–74 *passim*, 327–29, 362, 373–75, 381–84, 423; **7**: 495–96, 500–3, 567–68, 588, 628, 706–8, 727–31 *passim*, 834–35, 909, 969–70, 1014–15, 1021–22; **8**: 247–48, 441–43; **20**: 58; **25**: 320, 322, 332–36, 333*fn*, 521, 544
and the English language, **25**: 321, 517–18, 544
ethics, *see* Indian ethics
and Europe, *see* India and the West
evolution of, **25**: 307–8
and faith and will-power, **7**: 1017
freedom and greatness of, essential for Asia's resurgence, **13**: 7
necessary to the world, **13**: 3
function of priesthood in, **29**: 418
future work of, **36**: 475
and the future of the world, **36**: 503
the genius of, **7**: 1021, 1086–87
a Godhead, not a piece of earth, **1**: 640; **6**: 319; **12**: 456; **28**: 482; **35**: 17
guardian and missionary of the *sanātana dharma*, **13**: 4
guru of the nations, **7**: 906; **13**: 10–11
habit of unquestioning deference to authority in, **14**: 187
has that for which all mankind is waiting, **36**: 271

India (cont.),
the heart of the world's spiritual life, **13**: 143
heroic period, **25**: 281–82
Hindu-Mahomedan question, *see* Indian National Movement, Hindu-Mahomedan question
home of an imperishable spirituality, **26**: 311, *see also* Indian spirituality
Home Rule, *see* Home Rule
imitation of English ideas and methods, **8**: 244
inclusion in the League of Nations, **25**: 541*fn*
incompatibility between spirituality and life in the world, **23**: 8
independence, *see* Independence [of India]
interest in sports and physical fitness, **13**: 517–18
and Italy, **8**: 187
and Japan, **6**: 308–9; **7**: 1091–1108; **20**: 18, 313
Kalidasa and, **1**: 237–38
languages of, **25**: 514*fn*
leader of humanity, **36**: 225, 475
literature, *see* Indian literature
loss of originality due to European education, **8**: 245
meeting of two civilisations, **7**: 471
menace of Asian Communist bloc, **25**: 591
mental atmosphere of, **14**: 93, 97
message of, **8**: 54–55
and the Mongolian, **7**: 988–92
the Mother of civilisations, **7**: 1020–21
National education, *see* National education [Indian]
National Movement, *see* Indian National Movement
nineteenth century, **8**: 24–25, 61–62, 72–73; **13**: 4–5
political agitation, **6**: 270
old forms and methods no longer sufficient, **13**: 509
one spirit, many forms, **36**: 238
and original thinking, **12**: 38–45 *passim*
partition of, **36**: 474–79 *passim*, 500, 502, 514, 517
past and future, **8**: 244–49
a past centre of prosperity, **7**: 559
people of, accustomed only to second-hand thoughts, **36**: 224
philosophy, *see* Indian philosophy
politics and politicians, **7**: 585–87
polity, *see* Indian society and polity
possibility of a new invasion, **36**: 220, 476, 478
Post-Buddhistic, **17**: 559
races of, **1**: 152–53, 320
and recoil from vital instincts, **25**: 163
the refusal of the ascetic, **21**: 11, 26
regeneration, **7**: 1066–69 *passim*
religion, *see* Indian religion
Renaissance in, **12**: 397, 398; **20**: 3–40, 43, 52; **25**: 333
resurgent, **13**: 138
revival of industry in, **1**: 694–721
society, *see* Indian society and polity
soul of, **12**: 471
revival, **12**: 394
spiritual and cultural unity of, **20**: 428–31 *passim*
spiritual culture: the future power that might dominate the world, **36**: 513
spiritual force of, **36**: 469
spiritual gift to the world, **36**: 477, 480
spiritual history of, **28**: 267, 411
spirituality, *see* Indian Spirituality
survival of an atmosphere of spiritual seeking, **29**: 38
three fortresses of communal life, **12**: 466
three necessities for Indian nationality, **8**: 305
undisputed right to extend spiritual sway over the world, **7**: 513
unity of, **8**: 285–86, *cf.* Indian society and polity, problem of unification
Vedic, **28**: 110, 265, 267, 353
vision of the Eternal, **17**: 221
and the West, *see* India and the West
Western influence, **20**: 5, 14–16 *passim*, 17–22 *passim*, 37–38 *passim*, 43–47 *passim*, 51–52 *passim*, *see also* India and the West; *cf.* Indian society and polity, effects of foreign invasions
her work for mankind, **36**: 277
and World War II, **35**: 206; **36**: 462–63
and Yoga, **14**: 89
and Vedanta, **12**: 64
youth of, should learn to think, **12**: 40
See also Indian…

India and the West (Europe), **6**: 46–47, 93–95; **7**: 585, 1019, 1039–41, 1066, 1091; **13**: 143; **20**: 37–38 *passim*, 69–74 *passim*
asceticism and materialism, **21**: 11
barbarism and culture, **20**: 235–36
caste and the European class system, **7**: 682
conception of life, **20**: 153–58 *passim*
conflict and interpenetration, **20**: 60–66 *passim*
freedom achieved, **8**: 69–70
and the future, **20**: 85–93 *passim*
ideals, **13**: 509–10
the Indian and the European mind, **7**: 1000–1
Indian and modern social systems, **19**: 49–50
invasion of European intellectualism, **17**: 560
and pessimism, **20**: 129–30
and the spirit and life, **20**: 15–16
in the spiritual field, **29**: 41
See also India, Western influence; *see also under* Indian civilisation / culture; *cf.* East and West
India Council, **7**: 496, 497, 536–37, 632
Indian architecture, **1**: 369; **20**: 272–84; **27**: 483
Dravidian, **20**: 278–79, 280
Fatehpur-Sikri, **20**: 284
Indo-Moslem (Indo-Saracenic), **1**: 578; **20**: 264, 282–84
Kirtimukha, **1**: 592
North Indian (Hindu), **20**: 278, 280
Taj Mahal, **20**: 264–65, 284
Indian army / military, **7**: 506, 603; **36**: 47, 70, 518
Indian art, **1**: 369, 450, 455–58 *passim*, 541; **8**: 64–65, 244–45; **20**: 206–7, 255–313; **26**: 256
Ajanta, **1**: 593; **20**: 298, 301, 303, 310–12
architecture, *see* Indian architecture
and Asian art, **1**: 450–51
Bengal (Calcutta) School, *see* Bengal (Calcutta) School of Art
demands of, **1**: 467
and European art, **1**: 450, 459, 464–67, 538–41, 582–83, 624–26; **20**: 262–64, 266–67, 270, 293, 304–7, 311–12
European criticism and (mis)understanding of, **1**: 578, 582–83; **12**: 392; **20**: 8, 259–60, 264–66, 271, 279–83, 285, 292–95, 316–17
greatness of, **1**: 464
modern, **20**: 27–28, *see also* Bengal (Calcutta) School of Art
and other oriental art, **1**: 581–82
outside influences on, **1**: 592–93
painting, *see* Indian painting
revival of, **1**: 454, 579, 590; **8**: 448
sculpture, *see* Indian sculpture
spiritual aim and motive of, **20**: 28, 267–69, 301
tendency to attribute a foreign origin to, **1**: 592–93
Vedantic, **8**: 448–49
Indian arts and crafts, **20**: 313
Indian Civil Service (I.C.S.), **36**: 5, 6*fn*, 13, 31, 32, 43
letters written by Sri Aurobindo as probationer, **36**: 149–51
Indian civilisation / culture, **14**: 111, 112
age of Kalidasa, **1**: 156–67, 236–38, *cf.* Indian literature, classical age
ancient, greatness of, **20**: 79
ancient spirit and characteristic soul of, **20**: 5–13 *passim*
central conception, **20**: 56–57
conception of life, **20**: 154–66 *passim*
decline of, **20**: 4–5, 14, 232
effect of Europe on, **20**: 14–15, 18–21, 60–61, 65
and European civilisation / culture, **20**: 14–15, 68–69, 72–74, 92–93, 126, 137–50, 178, 235–36, 252–54, *see also* India and the West; *cf.* East and West
evolutionary synthesis attempted in ancient Indian culture, **22**: 703
and external influence, **20**: 43–52, *cf.* India, Western influence; Indian society and polity, effects of foreign invasions
four historical stages of socio-political evolution, **20**: 407
and the future of humanity, **20**: 67–74 *passim*, 80, 85–93 *passim*
influence on Europe, **20**: 69–72
and life, **20**: 7–8, 125–32 *passim*, 151–66, 166, 238–41, 242–54

modern, **20**: 83–84
rationalistic phase, **17**: 564–66
Renaissance in, **20**: 3–40, 43, 52
spiritual idea and aim of, **20**: 67–68, 178–79, 214–15, 232, 397
three periods (ages) of, **20**: 9, 13, 169
and the Veda, **16**: 10
of Vikramaditya, **1**: 21–22
Western (Occidental) misunderstanding of, **20**: 105–6, 109–10, 152–53
Cf. Aryan civilisation; Aryan (spiritual) culture
Indian Daily News [newspaper], **7**: 465, 473, 477, 544, 546, 603
Indian education, **31**: 71
ancient, **1**: 369–77 *passim*; **20**: 126, 174–75
and the *guru*, **1**: 390
colleges and universities, **1**: 353–56 *passim*, 358–62 *passim*
a National University, **6**: 388; **7**: 808, 894–96, 932
meagre in quantity and vicious in method and quality, **1**: 366
See also National education [Indian]
Indian epics, **15**: 21*fn*; **20**: 206, 227, 344–53, 354; **25**: 308; **26**: 286
and the Dharma, **20**: 347–48, 350, 435
Cf. Indian literature; Itihasa; Mahabharata; Ramayana
Indian ethics, **20**: 148–49, 226–27, 227–30 *passim*, *see also* Dharma
Indian knowledge,
scientific basis of, **12**: 65–66
Indian literature, **1**: 147; **12**: 398–99; **20**: 245, 281, 314–83; **26**: 236
characters (figures) of, **20**: 251, 351, 353, *see also* Kalidasa, characters of
classical age, **1**: 163; **20**: 354–67, 368
and Elizabethan poetry, **26**: 125
drama, *see* Sanskrit drama
European misunderstanding of, **20**: 316–17
Hindu myth, **36**: 125–32 *passim*
and poetic truth, **26**: 236
Sutras, **20**: 343
See also Bengali literature; Bengali poetry; Indian epics; Indian poetry; Sanskrit poetry; Upanishads; Veda
Indian Majlis, **36**: 32, 68
Indian mind, **13**: 327; **20**: 327–28, 368
and European art, **20**: 262–64
forgives and forgets easily, **36**: 253
ideals of, **20**: 11–12
intuitive, **20**: 402
native tendency, **20**: 24
and religion, **20**: 180
and spirituality, **20**: 6–7
westward advance, **12**: 64
Indian Mirror [newspaper], **6**: 113–14, 116–17, 135, 140, 141, 151, 178, 183–84, 237, 308, 335–37, 339, 342, 352–53, 416, 417; **7**: 491–92, *see also* Sen, Narendranath
Indian Nation [newspaper], **6**: 252, 306, 321, 341; **7**: 640–42, 658, *see also* Ghose, Nagendra Nath
Indian National Congress, **1**: 653; **6**: 11–28 *passim*, 47–49, 52, 65–66, 69, 114, 126, 268–69; **7**: 1053, 1074–76 *passim*; **8**: 132–33, 155–57, 159, 197–201 *passim*, 214, 231–34, 240, 250, 255–56, 340–42 *passim*, 362–63, 369–71 *passim*, 377–78; **36**: 6–9 *passim*, 51, 52–56, 58, 64, 75–76, 256, 257–59, 274, 473, 501, 523
Allahabad Convention, *see* Allahabad Convention [1908]
Amritsar Congress, *see* Amritsar, Congress at
Calcutta Congress, *see* Calcutta, congress [1906]
constitution, **7**: 917–18, 951–54 *passim*, 964, 996, 1009–13, 1072
as Daksha, **7**: 1074–77
early history, **7**: 965–67
election of the President, **7**: 996–1000
function, **7**: 951–55, 958–59, 996
imbroglio at Nagpur, *see* Nagpur, imbroglio [1907]
leaders, **36**: 66, 471, 522
and the Mahomedans, **6**: 22
moderates and extremists, **36**: 75–76
and the new middle class, **6**: 24–25
oligarchy and democracy, **7**: 964–68 *passim*, 1009–13
proposed session in London, **7**: 467–68
Surat Congress, *see* Surat, Congress [1907]
working committee, **36**: 470*fn*
See also Congress sessions
Indian National Movement / Indian Nationalism, **7**: 679; **8**: 12, 66; **36**: 50, 59, 83–87 *passim*, 100, 477, 480

advance in Bengali year 1313, **6**: 313–15
Bande Mataram, *see Bande Mataram*
Bhawani Mandir, *see Bhawani Mandir*
Bengal and, *see* Bengal, and the Indian National Movement
Boycott, *see* Boycott
and caste, *see* Caste, and the Indian National Movement
Colonial Self-Government, **6**: 206, 209, 233, 355, 358; **7**: 763, 959–60; 1043; **8**: 369; **36**: 7, 55
Cripps offer, *see* Cripps offer
defensive resistance, *see* Defensive resistance; *see also* Passive resistance
the demand of the Mother, **7**: 1030–33
disintegration of, **8**: 434–35
and faith, **6**: 346–48; **7**: 827, 937; **8**: 111–15 *passim*
God and the National Movement, **6**: 398; **7**: 471, 594–96, 624, 630, 656–57, 708, 818–32 *passim*, 855–57, 868–70, 874, 876, 878, 893, 922, 1057; **8**: 38, 86–90 *passim*, 94–95, 111, 133–35 *passim*, 463–65 *passim*
Hindu-Mahomedan question, **6**: 260, 388–90, 392–94, 429–30, 432, 441–44 *passim*; **7**: 483–84, 510, 778–79; **8**: 30–31, 45, 287–89, 302–5 *passim*, 322–23, 356; **35**: 21, *see also* Comilla riots; Jamalpur riots; Rawalpindi riots
Hindu nationalism, **8**: 303–5
Home Rule, *see* Home Rule
and the intellect, **7**: 822–24
Khilafat agitation, **25**: 676
and Labour, **7**: 925–26
and the law, **6**: 178–79, 288–91, 293–95 *passim*, 301; **7**: 462–63, 485–86, 883–85, 1111–13; **8**: 207–8
Loyalists, **6**: 355, 357–59, 361
methods, **8**: 153
mission of Nationalism, **8**: 245
Moderate Party (the Moderates), *see* Moderate Party (the Moderates)
Montagu Chelmsford Reforms, *see* Montagu Chelmsford Reforms
and moral strength, **7**: 912; **8**: 151
and morality, **7**: 1117–21 *passim*
national festivals, *see* National festivals
Nationalist ideal, **7**: 572, 1087–88; **8**: 392
Nationalism,
birthday of, **7**: 622–24, 628
as *dharma*, **8**: 85–86, 138
and extremism, **7**: 1111–13
as madness, **7**: 822–23
menace of disappearance of, **8**: 433
mission of, **8**: 245
as religion, **7**: 818–20, 1058
as Sanantana Dharma, **8**: 12
the spirit of, **13**: 6
Tilakite, **36**: 334
Nationalist Party (Nationalists, Extremists), *see* Nationalist Party
Nationalists and Moderates (and Loyalists), *see* Nationalists and Moderates (and Loyalists)
and native princes, **7**: 473–75 *passim*
the New Nationalism, **7**: 1109–13
"no control, no cooperation", **6**: 286; **8**: 154, 157, 160, 180, 223–24
Non-Cooperation, *see* Non-cooperation [movement]
and Pan-Islamism, **7**: 796
Parties, **7**: 1061–64, *see also above*: Loyalists; *see also* Moderate Party; Nationalist Party; Nationalists and Moderates (and Loyalists)
passive resistance, *see* Passive resistance
and physical education, **6**: 223, 448; **8**: 79, 153
and the policy of repression, *see* Policy of repression
and the press, **6**: 7; **7**: 481, 577–80, 941–42, 969–72 *passim*
and the proletariat, **6**: 50–51, 60
and revolution (armed revolt *etc.*), **6**: 277–78; **7**: 1072, 1080–81; **8**: 434–37, 439–44; **36**: 46, 47–56, 69–71, 478–79, *see also below*: and terrorism
Risley Circular, *see* Risley Circular
and sacrifice, **7**: 676–78, 1031, 1071
Samiti(s), *see* Samiti(s)
self-development, **6**: 149, 179, 224–25, 265, 268–69, 275–76, 283, 287, 298–302, 314
social boycott, *see* Boycott, social
spiritual power vs. material power, **7**: 610–11
and (need for) strength, **6**: 80–87 *passim*, 251, 379; **7**: 807–9, 822, 825, 830–31, 1016–17

Indian National Movement / Indian Nationalism (cont.),
a subjective movement in Bengal, **25**: 39
Swadeshi, *see* Swadeshi
Swaraj(ya), *see* Swaraj(ya)
and terrorism, **6**: 380; **7**: 480, 644, 1024; **8**: 125, 129, 327, 331, 381–83, 394, 420–24 *passim*, 425–26, 432, 435–38, 439–41, 443, 451–52; **36**: 51, *see also above*: and revolution
two consecutive processes, **8**: 317–18
and unity, **6**: 372–76 *passim*; **7**: 720–22 *passim*, 762–64, 768–70, 1036, 1052–55 *passim*, *see also* National unity
and the village, **7**: 907–10, 1047–51 *passim*
Yugantar, *see Yugantar* [newspaper]
Cf. Nationalism
Indian painting, **20**: 298–313
Ajanta, *see* Ajanta
Bagh caves, **20**: 299, 301
continuity of pictorial tradition, **1**: 592–93; **20**: 298–301
expression of life and character in, **20**: 306–7, 311–12
Khotan frescoes, **20**: 301
later / recent, **1**: 461–63; **20**: 311
Moghul, **20**: 126, 298, 313
Rajput, **20**: 126, 298, 299, 300, 301, 309
Sigiriya, **20**: 299, 300
six limbs (*ṣaḍaṅga*), **20**: 299, 303, 307–9
spirit and motive of, **20**: 301–13 *passim*
treatment of human figure, **20**: 308–9
See also Indian art
Indian Patriot [newspaper], **7**: 625, 892–93
Indian Penal Code, **6**: 219, 328–29; **7**: 473, 508, 561–64, 674
Indian peoples, no natural disposition towards revolution, **1**: 649
Indian philosophy, **1**: 369, 604–7; **13**: 215, 220, 244; **14**: 182; **16**: 10; **20**: 113–14, 133, 225; **21**: 26, 75; **23**: 15; **28**: 267, 365; **29**: 392
in the classical age, **20**: 369–71
European notions of / attitude towards, **20**: 108–17, 122–23
and European philosophy, **20**: 26–27, 112–13
and Indian religion, **20**: 107, 110, 133
and the Indian renaissance, **20**: 26–27
objective of, **20**: 110
in the post-Vedic age, **20**: 205
and religion and spiritual science, **26**: 234
and religion and Yoga, **20**: 371
Sankhya, *see* Sankhya (philosophy)
six philosophical schools (Darshanas), **17**: 570–71, *see also* Darshanas
and the study of Nature, **20**: 123–24
synthetic and analytic manners of thinking, **1**: 605–6
Sutras, **20**: 343
Vaishnava, *see* Vaishnava philosophy
Vedanta, *see* Vedanta
word worship, **12**: 11
Cf. Indian religion; Indian thought; Philosophy, in the East
Indian poetry, **1**: 369; **20**: 317; **26**: 61, 264, 272
ancient, **26**: 45–46, 255, 264
Bengali, *see* Bengali poetry
devotional, of regional tongues, **20**: 378–80
dramatic, *see* Sanskrit drama
Hindi, **20**: 380
Indo-English, **27**: 129, 442–52 *passim*
life and surroundings, **1**: 251–52
Maratha, **20**: 380
narrative, of regional tongues, **20**: 381
and poetic truth, **26**: 236
regional, **1**: 616; **20**: 377–82
Shaivite, **20**: 377, 380; **26**: 264
Shakta, **26**: 264
Vaishnava, *see* Vaishnava poetry
Cf. Eastern / Oriental poetry; Indian literature; Sanskrit poetry
Indian police, **7**: 603, 712–15 *passim*
Indian religion, **1**: 492–93; **13**: 21, 136–37; **14**: 15, 111–12; **19**: 46, 427; **20**: 38–39, 178–213; **22**: 897, 904–6; **28**: 412–13
in the age of the Upanishads, **20**: 203–5, *see also* Upanishads
development of, **14**: 25
does not share in the game of hiding, **19**: 381
and ethics, **20**: 148–49, 226–30, *see also* Indian ethics; *cf.* Dharma

European (Western) misunderstanding, **20**: 133–50, 179–81, 186, 191–92
and evolution, **13**: 21
four elements, **20**: 181–82
and freedom and authority, **20**: 187–90
fundamental idea, **20**: 182–84
and life, **20**: 216–30
and the life of the masses, **20**: 247–48
new activity, **20**: 24–26
and philosophy, **20**: 107, 110, 133, 369–70
and spiritual science, **26**: 234
and Yoga, **20**: 371
and polytheism, **20**: 191, 192, 194*fn*
post-Vedic age, **20**: 205–9
Purano-Tantric stage, **20**: 13, 208–11, 215, 372–75 *passim*, *cf.* Puranas; Tantras
religions of Bhakti, **20**: 13, 375
three fundamentals, **20**: 193–95
three stages, **20**: 211–12, 215–16
Cf. Buddhism; Hinduism; Indian spirituality; Jainism; Sanatana Dharma; Shaivism; Sikhism; Vaishnava religion; Vedic religion
Indian scholarship, **1**: 284–85, 603, 612
Indian sculpture, **1**: 369, 579–84 *passim*; **20**: 285–97; **27**: 483
European criticism of, **20**: 292–95 *passim*
and European sculpture, **1**: 582
Gandharan, **1**: 578, 593; **20**: 264
and Greek sculpture, **20**: 262, 288–90
a panel from a temple at Mahabalipuram, **1**: 590–91
Shaivite, *see* Shaivite sculpture
treatment of human figure, **1**: 591; **20**: 290, 294–96
Indian Social Reformer [newspaper], **6**: 370–71; **7**: 720; **8**: 109
Indian society and polity, **20**: 384–444
assemblies, **20**: 412, 414–16, 419–20
Chakravarti Raja, Aswamedha and Rajasuya sacrifices, **20**: 434–35; **25**: 308
Commons (Mahabharata), **7**: 944–45
communal life and principle of communal freedom, **20**: 403–5, 408–9, 432
the Council, **7**: 944; **20**: 412–13
and democracy, **7**: 943–46 *passim*; **20**: 11, 47, 386; **25**: 344, 359
early Indian polity, **7**: 943–46
effects of foreign invasions, **20**: 439–43, *cf.* India, Western influence
and foreign rule, *see* Nation, development and foreign rule
four historical stages of socio-political evolution, **20**: 407
four objects of life, *see* Four objects…
four orders, *see* Four orders
guilds, **20**: 415, 418–19
hereditary principle, **20**: 388
joint family in, **20**: 420; **25**: 161
the King (monarchy), **20**: 11, 228, 389, 391–95, 404, 412, 413–14, 422–24, 435; **25**: 359, 447, 456, 468
later inertia and narrowness, **12**: 38–39
and (social) machinery, **8**: 455–56
middle class, *see* Burgess; Bourgeoisie; Middle class
new awakening, **20**: 30–31
orthodoxy and reform, **12**: 50–54
political conditions in the time of the Mahabharata, **1**: 292–301
political structure, **20**: 412–17
politics of Chanakya and Vyasa, **1**: 323
privileged classes, **25**: 288
problem of unification, **20**: 425–44, *cf.* India, unity of
reaction to European impact, **12**: 39–40, *cf.* India, Western influence
religious community, **20**: 420–21, 433
republics in, **20**: 389–90, 412
sattwic, **17**: 296–99
social hierarchy and formation of the nation-unit, **25**: 375, 376, 378
social life in India, **28**: 439–40
theory and principle of, **20**: 396–406 *passim*
townships, **20**: 419, 419
variations in religious and civil customs permitted, **25**: 453
village community, **20**: 408–9, 419–20, 433, *cf.* Indian National Movement, and the village
viśaḥ, **20**: 248, 387, 413
women in, **1**: 217; **20**: 411; **25**: 361–62
Indian Sociologist [newspaper], **8**: 146, 436; **36**: 176, 265
Indian spirituality / spiritual experience, **12**: 38; **14**: 80, 82, 95, 152, 182; **19**: 94; **20**: 5, 6–7, 132, 155, 178–230 *passim*; **28**: 483; **36**: 233, 477, 480

first necessity of the world's future, **7**: 611
greatness of, **7**: 513
and occidental practice, **29**: 37
and spiritualisation of the world, **7**: 1000
Indian temperament, **27**: 177–78, 447
Indian thought, **21**: 26
history of, **19**: 9
Cf. Indian mind; Indian philosophy
"Indianity", **7**: 914, 1041
Indicative sciences, and knowledge of past and future, **24**: 885–87, 893, *see also* Trikaladrishti
Indifference, **19**: 190, 206, 208; **23**: 354; **24**: 712–13, 720; **29**: 132
a disguise of egoism, **23**: 331
and pain and pleasure, *see* Pleasure, pain and indifference
period of, **23**: 226–27
to what others say, **31**: 313–15
See also Udasinata; *cf.* Equality [yogic]
Indirect knowledge, *see* Knowledge, indirect; *cf.* Knowledge, separative
Indiscipline, **31**: 153
Individual (the), **21**: 380–402 *passim*; **28**: 12, 21, 33, 106, 292
and the Absolute, **21**: 493; **22**: 1107
actuated by discordant forces, **22**: 1081
and Brahman, **17**: 24
cannot determine the social life of a nation, **25**: 457–58
a centre,
of the Divine, **21**: 64; **22**: 961, 986
of self-vision and all-vision, **21**: 357
of universal consciousness, **21**: 42
and the collectivity, *see* Individual and the collectivity
and the coming of a spiritual age, **25**: 263
complete, **22**: 1009
as conscious instrument of Shakti (Consciousness-Force), **21**: 654–55; **22**: 961–63 *passim*
conscious progressive, **25**: 512
and cosmic consciousness, **23**: 411–14
and the cosmic purpose, **22**: 788–90, 799–800
and the Cosmos, **17**: 231, *see also below*: and the universe
and the destiny of man, **25**: 65, 67
and the Divine, **21**: 373; **24**: 678
emergence of infinite consciousness in, **21**: 121
and the environmental consciousness, **28**: 213–14
and establishment of the supramental consciousness, **28**: 296, 299
eternity of, **22**: 771–94
and family, society, nation, **25**: 159–60
and force of the Zeitgeist, **13**: 31–32
a formation of Reality, **22**: 1085
gives personal form to universal forces, **28**: 561
gnostic, *see* Gnostic being(s)
greatness of, **13**: 32
and the group or nation, **6**: 363
importance of, **25**: 246–47
indispensable steps of his progress, **21**: 57–58
and knowing the aspect or bhava it is intended to manifest, **30**: 396
liberation of, **21**: 45–46
makes ignorance but also liberation possible, **23**: 438
and mankind, **25**: 67–72, 421–22, 577
in matter, life, man (the mental being), **25**: 63–65
in mutual unity with the All, **21**: 224, *see also below*: and the universe
not limited by any grouping, **25**: 68–69
not limited to physical body, **28**: 213
not the real actor, **13**: 122
and overmind, **22**: 986, 988, 1005
as percipient, **21**: 459, 464
perfection of, **22**: 723, 1083–84
a power of the Spirit, **13**: 315
the pressing need of, **23**: 342
primal law and purpose of, **25**: 35
progress in society not equal, **25**: 287
real and apparent, **23**: 439, *cf. below*: true
relation to the whole, **13**: 361, *see also* Individual and the collectivity
and religion, **22**: 902, 906
right to full life and development, **25**: 24
as the Self, **23**: 375
self-affirming vital and physical, **21**: 634
sense of separateness, **21**: 482–83
Shankara on, **21**: 479–80
significance of, **22**: 696–700, 785
and society, *see* Individual and the collectivity
in solidarity with all his kind, **25**: 47

as a soul, **25**: 24
and spiritual evolution, **22**: 918, 1087, *see also* Spiritual evolution
and the State, **25**: 49, 52, 209–13 *passim*, 291–303 *passim*, 509, 631
and the supermind, **24**: 822
and the supramental race, **22**: 1006
suppression of, **22**: 1093–94
tendency of self-limitation, **25**: 69
and the Transcendent, **21**: 389, 480; **23**: 254, *see also below*: and the universal, and the transcendent
true (spiritual, divine, real), **19**: 536, 548–49; **21**: 357, 384, 388, 401–2; **22**: 722, 768–69, 786, 770, 986; **23**: 376, 409, 439; **25**: 47–48, 54, 241; **28**: 158; **29**: 160, 396
uniqueness of, **13**: 362
and the universal, **13**: 379; **17**: 16; **21**: 340, 394; **22**: 789, 799
to supermind and to mind, **18**: 45–46; **24**: 787–88
and the transcendent, **21**: 42, 324, 356, 394, 401–2; **22**: 706, 786; **23**: 31–32, 259–60, 296
universalised / universalisation of, *see* Universalisation, of the individual
and the universe, **21**: 49–51, 224; **22**: 789, 1010, 1086; **25**: 28, *see also above*: and the Cosmos
and the Supreme, **23**: 293
who will most help the future of humanity, **25**: 265
Cf. Individuality; Man; Person; Soul

Individual and the collectivity (aggregate, community, society *etc.*), **1**: 36–37; **17**: 152, 293–94; **22**: 720–21, 1083–88, 1097–99; **23**: 22, 29, 195, 375; **25**: 457–58; **25**: 47–48, 59–60, 160, 285–89, 290–95, 557
the collectivist idea / ideal, **25**: 201–5, 208, 302
and ego, **23**: 210, 358; **25**: 215, 296
in India, **19**: 137
in infrarational societies, **25**: 211
interdependence of, **23**: 193
in small communities, **25**: 361
the socialistic principle, **25**: 201
and spiritual change, **25**: 246–48, 263
and standards of conduct, **23**: 193–200
in the sub-tamasic state of society, **17**: 288, 290
and supramental action, **23**: 207
in the tamasic state of society, **17**: 287–89
in the threefold life, **23**: 22
in the view of modern science, **25**: 56–57
See also Individual (the), and mankind

Individual consciousness,
can know itself as universal and transcendent, **21**: 356
and cosmic consciousness, **30**: 269
and the Divine Mother-Force, **23**: 263

Individual Divine, **21**: 157–58; **23**: 256
and the cosmic and transcendent Divine, **28**: 7–10, *see also* Divine (the), three powers of
See also Jivatman; *cf.* Universal Divine; Transcendent Divine

Individual self, **28**: 31, 55–56, 58
and Brahman, **18**: 407–12
the central being, not the body, **28**: 57
finding one's true, **29**: 21
and the Jivatman, **28**: 55–56
a portion of the Divine, **28**: 55–57, 60–65 *passim*
a portion of the transcendent and cosmic Self, **28**: 55
See also Atman; Central being; Jivatman; *cf.* Psychic being

Individual, Universal (Cosmic), **Transcendent**, **18**: 45–46; **21**: 42, 324, 356–57, 394–95, 401–2; **22**: 706; **23**: 31–32, 256–60, 296; **28**: 7–10
the Transcendent, Universal and Individual Mother, **32**: 14–17
See also Individual, and the universal, and the transcendent; Individuality, and essentiality and commonality; *cf.* God, Man and Nature

Individualisation, **21**: 382–86
and aggregation, **21**: 214

Individualism, **23**: 196
and collectivism, **25**: 290–91
English, weakness of, **25**: 300
opens the way to age of reason, **25**: 194
principle of, **25**: 55
subjective, **25**: 59
true, and true communism, **25**: 220
vice of, **25**: 215

Individualist(ic) age (stage of human society), **25**: 14–28 *passim*, 55
creation of, **25**: 14

principle of, **25**: 55
two desiderata, **25**: 20
See also Rational age
Individuality, **1**: 267, 335; **26**: 58, 60–61
basis of, **21**: 165–66
and cosmic energies, **21**: 563
and cosmicity, **22**: 1036–37, *see also* Individual (the), and the universal
and ego(ism), **22**: 723; **28**: 124
and essentiality and commonality, **21**: 396–97
of families and nations, **13**: 66
growth of, **17**: 288–90
loss of sense of, **30**: 394
in the nineteenth and the early twentieth century, **26**: 194
and overmind, **22**: 985
personal and poetic, **1**: 168–70
in poetry, **26**: 60–61
sense of, and the Self, **30**: 394–95
separate, origin of, **28**: 148
spiritual, **21**: 357; **28**: 113
does not preclude universality and transcendence, **23**: 215
shares in the freedom of the self-existent Divinity, **13**: 347
true *etc.*, *see* Individual, true
universalised, *see* Individual, universalised
and universality, **13**: 315
Indivisible (the), and division, **21**: 353
Indo-English poetry, **27**: 443–45
Indo-French Committee, **13**: 460
Indra, **14**: 36, 38, 57–64 *passim*, 100–10 *passim*, 149–56 *passim*, 176–77, 364–87 *passim*; **15**: 44, 74, 86, 91, 194, 260–64 *passim*, 286, 337–38, 345, 401*fn*, 491, 501; **16**: 471–73 *passim*, 481, 501, 520, 535, 561, 562, 564, 572, 587, 621, 639, 644, 645, 651, 677, 700, 704, 734; **17**: 327; **20**: 325; **24**: 737; **28**: 458
and Agastya, **14**: 20–23; **15**: 254–56
and Angiras / the Angirasas, **15**: 161, 169–70, 184–85
and Angirasa legend, **15**: 139–41, 144
and Brihaspati, **15**: 325
and finding of Swar or the Sun, **15**: 153
horses of, **16**: 14
in the Kena Upanishad, **18**: 9–10, 79–83 *passim*
and Kutsa, **19**: 19, 21–22
and the Maruts, **15**: 268–75
master / power of mental force (luminous mind), **14**: 49–52 *passim*; **15**: 59, 191–92; **17**: 78
power of light, **29**: 421
power of pure Existence self-manifested as the Divine Mind, **14**: 380
represents the illuminated mentality, **15**: 43, 73
to Sayana, **14**: 190
in the Taittiriya Upanishad, **20**: 335
and the triple bull, **15**: 467*fn*
as Valahan, **15**: 93
and Vayu, **15**: 70, 73–75, 78–79, 310–12
and Virochana, **1**: 328, 335
and Vrita, **16**: 16; **17**: 78
Indrani, **14**: 37
Indriya(s),
derivation of the term, **15**: 73
organs / senses of knowledge and of action, **17**: 236, 254, 255; **18**: 18, 54; **19**: 73, 97
See also Action, organs of; Knowledge, organs of
Indu Prakash [newspaper], **6**: 320, 370; **7**: 459; **36**: 49, 51, 67–68
Industrialism, **6**: 238; **20**: 46; **25**: 199
Ineffectivity, tragedy of, **23**: 476
Inertia, **12**: 237–38, 260; **21**: 246, 250, 258–59; **22**: 997; **28**: 405; **29**: 247; **31**: 366, 391–95
and hostile forces, **31**: 767–68
to be replaced by divine peace and calm, **28**: 270
dealing with, **31**: 395–97
a difficulty in the process of descent, **30**: 485
difficulty of eliminating, **31**: 397–99
a fundamental obstacle, **31**: 638
and illness, **31**: 570–71
of Indian society, **12**: 38
in meditation, **29**: 317–18
mistranslation of divine *śama*, **28**: 49
and overstraining, **29**: 274; **31**: 382, 399
and peace, **29**: 154–55
primal, **31**: 392
tamasic, and the sex-impulse, **31**: 522
at the base of life, **23**: 171
See also Tamas
Infant Marriage Bill, **36**: 159–60

Infinite (the), **12**: 178–79, 185, 187, 220, 226; **16**: 472, 571, 574, 635, 637, 690; **21**: 310–11; **29**: 393
to be made the self of our being, **24**: 595
can be felt in an infinitesimal atom or a second of time, **23**: 115
conscious, and possessed of an illimitable wisdom, **13**: 389
and the finite, **12**: 143, 151, 183, 186, 222, 407, 430; **13**: 202; **18**: 338–39, 341; **19**: 152; **21**: 342, 352–53, 400, 481–83; **22**: 1012, 1106; **25**: 112
in the gnostic consciousness (supermind), **13**: 562; **23**: 492
he who chooses has been chosen by, **23**: 53
infinite aspects of, **21**: 488
integral knowledge of, **23**: 114–15
irruption of, into the finite, **28**: 373
logic of, *see* Logic, of the infinite
material, vital, mental, **13**: 432
mathematics of, **21**: 353
mystic form of, **23**: 160
in the plane of the gnosis, **23**: 492
in a point and in the extension in space, **35**: 400
possibilities of, **32**: 17
timeless and deploying itself in time, **24**: 885–86
Infinitesimals, **21**: 312, 316, 319, 342; **22**: 862
Infinity, **12**: 143, 311; **13**: 121; **16**: 515, 517, 617, 620, 709, 710; **18**: 157; **21**: 81
eternally capable of infinite self-expression, **13**: 355
experience of, **30**: 399
and the human mind, **18**: 342
impressions in the approach to or entry into, **29**: 434
of the Inconscient and the Superconscient, **22**: 672
nature of, **12**: 5
of the Self, spiritual and essential, **23**: 115
and space, **12**: 142, 179, 187; **28**: 402
triple, **16**: 678
See also Finite, boundless
Influence,
mixing spiritual influences, **29**: 194–95
more important than example, **23**: 67
receiving Sri Aurobindo's and the Mother's, **32**: 106–7
Influence or possession, by beings of other planes, **30**: 198–203, *see also* Hostile forces, following influences from
Influenza, **31**: 587
Infrarational (the), **21**: 341, 343; **25**: 128
Infrarational age, **25**: 184–91 *passim*
Ingratitude, **31**: 250
Inhabitant, and habitation (Isha Upanishad), **17**: 389, 429, 449
Inhalation, essential, **18**: 60
Initiation (*dikṣā*), **16**: 7; **22**: 939
and the Integral Yoga, **35**: 551, 553
"Inner", two different senses, **28**: 204
Inner being (inner mental, vital, physical), **13**: 159, 333, 418, 420, 422; **21**: 290, 442, 576–78; **22**: 750; **23**: 70, 514; **24**: 597, 859–60, 871, 897; **27**: 16, 718; **28**: 93, 98, 204, 239; **29**: 313
all forces can play there, **28**: 90
all is possible to, **29**: 31; **35**: 131
and Antaratma and Atman, **28**: 93
awakening of in sleep, **30**: 259–62
becoming aware of, **30**: 213–14
and calmness, silence, peace, **30**: 232–36
and the central being, **28**: 89–95, 98
composition of, **28**: 114, 116
connects the psychic and the external being, **30**: 345
continuity from birth to birth, **28**: 471
entry into, *see* Inward movement; Within, going within
experiences of, **30**: 257–64
and descent, **30**: 463–64
growth of, **30**: 223–25
and the inmost or psychic being, **28**: 93–94, 114, 116; **30**: 236–37
knowledge of, **21**: 554–64
living in, *see* Within, living within
meaning, **30**: 213
no centre for, **28**: 93
opening of, **22**: 970
and spiritual experience, **22**: 942
opens inwardly to the psychic being and above to the Self or spirit, **30**: 257
and outer being, *see* Inner being and outer being
and outer life, **30**: 325
and outer man, **29**: 35
and the overmind, **22**: 985
and past lives, **28**: 551
peace in, **29**: 153–54

"purified", **28**: 113
realisation of, **35**: 132
rising to meet the higher consciousness, **30**: 322
and sense of time, **28**: 93, 404
source of poetry and music, **28**: 572
stage in sadhana in which it begins to awake, **30**: 241
and universal forces, **28**: 95
has the Yogic turn, **28**: 92
Cf. Antarātman; Inner consciousness; Subliminal…
Inner being and outer (external) **being** (or nature), **20**: 196; **22**: 938; **28**: 59, 89–92, 95, 217; **30**: 322
basis for harmonising, **29**: 153
breaking the wall between, **22**: 965
difficulties created by the division into, **22**: 994–95
and hostile attacks, **31**: 780
See also Subliminal self, and surface self; *cf.* Inner life, and outer life
Inner consciousness, **28**: 19–23; **36**: 295, 419, 477, 480
and the body, **30**: 222–23
and dream experiences, **30**: 260
experiences of, **30**: 94, 206
growth of, **30**: 223–25
and the higher consciousness, **28**: 85; **30**: 211
living in, *see* Within, living within
and outer consciousness (mind), **28**: 19–24, 89–92, 203; **30**: 262, *see also* Inner mind, and outer mind
and spiritual experiences, **28**: 273; **35**: 141–42
See also Subliminal consciousness
Inner experiences, **31**: 159, 342
importance of, **30**: 211–12
perfectly real in their own way, **30**: 217
in the state of samadhi, **30**: 248–56
which leave the outer man as he was, **29**: 80
Inner guide, **12**: 353; **13**: 11; **23**: 61–64
Inner life, **22**: 747, 1072; **28**: 91–92
gives to the outer any power it may have, **28**: 479
and the gnostic being, **22**: 1013–15, 1055–60 *passim*
only significant as an expression of the Divinity behind it, **28**: 479
and outer life, **22**: 1055; **28**: 479; **35**: 6
separation between, **23**: 73
union of, **13**: 9
and outer speech, **31**: 80–81
raising of, to transform our outward-going existence, **23**: 512
See also Within, living within
Inner mind, **27**: 61; **28**: 85, 161, 204
development from life to life, **28**: 92
and higher mind, **27**: 21–22; **28**: 85–86
opening of, **28**: 129
and outer mind (brain), **30**: 17, 221–22, 231
and universal mind, **28**: 91, 122
wide spaces and horizons of, **30**: 258
See also Subliminal mind
Inner senses, *see* Sense(s), inner
Inner (internal) **vision** (sight, *dṛṣṭi*), **23**: 304–5; **28**: 237, 238, 279; **29**: 299; **30**: 98–99
and cosmic and psychic vision, **30**: 105
helpful in the sadhana, **30**: 264
of the past, **30**: 98
and the psychic fire, **30**: 369–71
stages in its development, **30**: 99–100
See also Drishti; *cf.* Sight; Vision
Innocence, **17**: 300
two meanings, **35**: 652
Inquisition (the), **12**: 46; **25**: 175–76, 380–81
Insanity, *see* Madness
Insect, subconscious mind in, **18**: 55–56
Insecurity, created by two things: doubt and desire, **29**: 97
Insentience / insensibility, **12**: 162, 165, 224, 260; **21**: 302; **22**: 1024
Inside, to go inside,
pressure or pull, **29**: 319; **30**: 76, 261
refusal, **31**: 687
tendency, **29**: 255; **30**: 249, 253, 370, 386, 440; **31**: 68
See also Going within
Inspiration, **10**: 14, 17; **11**: 1461, 1462, 1472, 1479; **12**: 28, 32, 423; **21**: 133, 289; **22**: 984; **23**: 17, 218, 311, 312; **26**: 101; **28**: 164, 481
artistic, **27**: 685
and dreams, **27**: 15
during sleep, **27**: 583
and effort, **27**: 10–11, 579–81; **29**: 268
essence of, **27**: 10
from the illumined mind, **27**: 83–84
intuitive, **24**: 813

loss of in work, **29**: 252
luminous, a mind of, **24**: 902
lyrical, character of, **27**: 6
mentalisation of, **27**: 581
and the mind, **31**: 7
has the nature of truth hearing, **24**: 815
necessity and nature of, **27**: 575–77
overhead, *see* Overhead inspiration
overmind, *see* Overmind inspiration
planes of, **27**: 186
poetic, *see* Poetic inspiration
and revelation, **27**: 99
and rhythm, **1**: 243
and Saraswati, **15**: 90, 91–100 *passim*
second, correction by, **27**: 13
self-observing, **15**: 11
sending, **27**: 573–75
and the silent mind, **27**: 214–15
sources of, **27**: 14
supramental, **24**: 820
touches the mind at different levels, **26**: 183
and understanding, **27**: 577–79
variations in, **27**: 583–84
and the vital, **27**: 686
Instability, **31**: 213–14
Instinct(s), **12**: 31, 126, 458; **18**: 55–56; **21**: 635, 637; **22**: 930, 1023; **23**: 479; **24**: 625, 795; **25**: 104
in the animal and in man, **17**: 562
deepest, of humanity, **21**: 35
moral, aesthetic, emotional, **13**: 421
predominant, of material existence, **23**: 21
and reason, **25**: 152
Institutions, political / social, **25**: 7, 28, 184, 222, 453, 569, 591
Instrument(s),
conscious, **13**: 163; **19**: 554; **21**: 654; **23**: 231; **24**: 768; **31**: 232
disabilities of, and the Force, **29**: 269
of the Divine Mother, **32**: 13
of the Divine Shakti, **19**: 518; **32**: 12
of the Divine Will, **31**: 142
egoism, *see* Egoism, of the instrument
the four great (*śāstra, utsāha, guru, kāla*), **23**: 53–68
governing, of sattwic, rajasic, tamasic and liberated man, **19**: 500–1
inner, *see Antaḥkaraṇa*
by which we can study mental processes, **17**: 586
and Master and Worker, **13**: 163–66
of mind and supermind: reversed order of priority and importance, **24**: 862
of our normal nature, perfection of, **24**: 729–39 *passim*
pride of, **32**: 13
sense of being, **30**: 30
of the spirit, **24**: 643–53 *passim*
Instrumentals, and Fundamentals, **23**: 118
Insurrection, armed, **36**: 47, 64, 77
Integral knowledge, **13**: 497–99; **19**: 536–37; **22**: 659–82 *passim*, 756; **23**: 424–25
characteristic of, **23**: 419
content of the theory of, **22**: 684–92
meaning, **22**: 681–82
and traditional knowledge, **23**: 419–20
and unity of the aims of the three paths, **23**: 424
Vedantic and Tantric truth unified can arrive at, **32**: 57
Integral (synthetic) **theories of existence**, **22**: 693, 703–8
Integral Yoga (Yoga of Sri Aurobindo), **12**: 329, 356–59, 369–70; **23**: 18–19, 182; **35**: 174, 300–1; **36**: 61, 94, 174, 228, 283, 284, 288–89
aim (object, goal) of, **12**: 96–97, 98–102 *passim*, 104, 114, 121, 331–35 *passim*, 356, 357, 363, 366; **23**: 44–45, 63, 131–32, 164, 170, 176, 320, 436; **24**: 587–88, 613–14, 617, 780; **28**: 210, 296, 305, 355, 441, 573; **29**: 19–24 *passim*, 36, 352, 376, 422; **35**: 277, 657–58, 728; **36**: 10, 173, 283, 399, 407, 421, 549–50
first, **23**: 170, 391; **29**: 9, 141; **32**: 12, 430; **35**: 551, 603
first and second, **12**: 360
first, second and third, **24**: 612–14
imperative supreme, **23**: 148
to open a way to the earth consciousness to change, **35**: 405
perfectly rational and supremely pragmatic and utilitarian, **23**: 386
ultimate / final, **23**: 280; **32**: 98
all life used as means, **23**: 47
and asceticism, **29**: 19, 380–90 *passim*
attempt to generalise what has been gained by the few, **28**: 271
basis of, **29**: 226, 445; **36**: 228

Integral Yoga (cont.),
both this-wordly and other-worldy, **29**: 374–75
breaks up our present formation to create a new centre of vision and universe of activities, **23**: 72
can include full experience of the other worlds, **35**: 234
central part, **29**: 70
central process, **30**: 323–30
and the centres, **28**: 230–31
conditions of, **29**: 43–45
the decisive ordeal, **31**: 150–56
the decisive transition, **23**: 475
demands total dedication, **29**: 15
demands willingness to face even the risk of failure, **29**: 27
difficulties in the practice of, **31**: 158, 625–810 *passim*
distinctive features, **29**: 373–79 *passim*
does not include Asanas and Pranayama, **35**: 557
done by everyone who is turned to the Mother, **32**: 151
a double movement of ascent and descent, **35**: 278
the easiest, simplest, most direct way, **32**: 94
an exceedingly difficult Yoga, **29**: 19
first fundamental siddhi, **23**: 85
first necessity for its perfection, **36**: 186
fitness for, *see* Fitness, for yoga; *cf.* Adhikara; Capacity, for yoga
fundamental realisations, **30**: 319–497 *passim*
and the Gita's Yoga, **29**: 442, 444–46
the Guru's aid is indispensable, **30**: 302, 303, 330, *see also* Guru, in the Integral Yoga
and human relations, **31**: 283–353 *passim*
importance of descent, **29**: 376–79
inclusiveness, **29**: 379
and the inner being, **28**: 204
interpenetration of the planes, **28**: 359
and the Jivatman, **28**: 55–67
the joint creation of Sri Aurobindo and the Mother, **32**: 82
and Kundalini (and the chakras), **29**: 460–64; **30**: 420–22; **35**: 142
later stages not made public, **29**: 399; **35**: 154
and love of Krishna, **29**: 494–95
main law of, **29**: 462
and mantras, **29**: 324; **35**: 825–27
method of, **23**: 45–48, 187; **29**: 107; **32**: 217
each man in this path has his own, **23**: 46
mind in, **28**: 168–69
the most difficult path imaginable and the most easy and sure of all, **23**: 46
most direct and powerful discipline for, **23**: 324–25
and *mukti*, **36**: 250
natural order of, **36**: 342
newness of, **29**: 399–401, 411–16 *passim*; **35**: 154–56, 302
no formal initiation, **35**: 551, 553
no grand trunk road, **32**: 97
no seeking for resting-places, **24**: 776
not a retreading of old walks but a spiritual adventure, **29**: 401
not a sort of sauce for old dishes, **36**: 207
not many can meet the demands it makes on the nature, **35**: 585
not only an individual battle but a collective war, **23**: 77
and occult powers, **28**: 573–77
and the old Yogas, **29**: 400–1, 405, 411, 412, 415–16; **35**: 305; **36**: 289, 369
one decisive moment of, **23**: 150
only for those who have brains and bodies strong enough to bear the pressure, **35**: 564
order / succession of the workings of the Force in, **31**: 689
ordinary experiences of, **28**: 100
and other (spiritual) paths, **29**: 411–511; **32**: 333–34; **35**: 298–318
perfection of: when each man is able to follow his own path, **23**: 57
place of ordinary activities of life in, **23**: 185
possible to follow while remaining outside the Ashram, **32**: 106
practising abroad, **32**: 107
(fundamental) principle of, **24**: 609–15; **28**: 195, 268, 292; **35**: 135, 585–86; **36**: 65, 240
and psycho-analysis, **31**: 612–16
public statements about, **36**: 545–53

Integral Yoga (cont.),
a realistic Adwaita, **29**: 391–97 *passim*
requirements for, **23**: 46
for the sake (not of humanity but) of the Divine, **23**: 280; **28**: 442; **31**: 161–62
the Shastra of, **23**: 57
the sound and natural way of, **29**: 124
a special path, **35**: 553–59
Sri Aurobindo's teaching and method of practice, **36**: 547–50
and the subconscient, **28**: 216–21
and Tantra, **29**: 459–60; **30**: 351, *see also above*: and Kundalini
those who follow it must accept no other influence, **35**: 814
three central dynamic processes, **23**: 153
three principles of practice, **23**: 530
three stages of its process, **23**: 46, 58
and transformation, **29**: 398–408 *passim*; **30**: 385
two aspirations necessary for its fullness, **28**: 65–66
two great steps, **32**: 36
two movements and a transitional stage, **23**: 85–88
two necessary realisations, **28**: 97
and Vaishnava bhakti, **29**: 466–67
and Veda and Vedanta, **29**: 459
ways of knowledge, devotion, works coalesce or spring from each other, **23**: 276
work for the Mother in, **32**: 246–54
would not have been possible without the Mother's co-operation, **32**: 36
See also Purna Yoga; Supramental Yoga; *cf.* Sadhana, Yoga
Integralisation, **23**: 183
Integrality, **23**: 49; **24**: 614–15
man's need of, **25**: 84
Integration [of the being / personality], **28**: 80, 326; **29**: 456
Integration [evolutionary process], **22**: 708, 730–53 *passim*, 968–69, 971, 984, 990–94 *passim*, *see also* Ascent, and integration; Evolutionary process
Intellect, **1**: 366; **12**: 257; **14**: 44; **17**: 563–64; **18**: 51–52; **21**: 510–11; **22**: 739, 910–13; **29**: 168; **31**: 15–17
to be transformed into higher mind, **31**: 11
belongs to the Ignorance, **28**: 323; **32**: 350
can disengage itself from the work, **25**: 104
catastrophe brought about by, **26**: 269
denial of spirituality / spiritual experience, **22**: 904; **28**: 324–30
difficulties created by, **28**: 335–36
disadvantages of the intellectual (logical) method, **17**: 575–83
double working: dispassionate and interested, **25**: 119, *cf.* Reason, double action
faith of, **24**: 776–77
function, **25**: 114–15; **31**: 11
giving up intellectual convictions, **30**: 57–58
and the heart and life, **24**: 578–80
and higher mind, **28**: 164–65
imposes a rigid logic on an illogical world, **28**: 280
incapable of knowing the Supreme Truth, **28**: 346, 351
Indian, **14**: 16, 105.115, 163
intellectual preparation for Yoga, **23**: 81
intrinsic dharma of, **13**: 422
and intuition, **10**: 18; **21**: 344
intuitivisation of, **24**: 806–8
and knowledge, **31**: 14
limitations of, **31**: 11–14
and lyric poetry, **26**: 278–79
moves naturally between two limits, **26**: 209
and mystic / spiritual experience, **28**: 321–24, 364–68
narrow pettily critical uncreative, **24**: 773–74
need of passivity, **23**: 315, 316
and poetic inspiration, **27**: 6, 322–23
and poetic intelligence, **27**: 20
and poetry, **27**: 22, 88
proper business (real office) of, **1**: 400; **13**: 61
and the pure reason, **31**: 14–15
rising beyond, **28**: 84–85
and speech, **24**: 831; **26**: 288
Sri Aurobindo's use of, **28**: 346
transformation of, **23**: 422; **24**: 806–7
two classes of functions and faculties: of the right and and of left hand, **1**: 387, 449

unable to distinguish between mind and spirit, **28**: 333
value of art in training of, **1**: 449–50
and Yoga, **28**: 321–36 *passim*
and Yogic knowledge, **23**: 302
See also Buddhi; Intellectual…; Intelligence; Reason; Thought(s); Thought-mind; Understanding
Intellectual (the), **31**: 16–17
cannot be merely rational, **25**: 185
dissatisfaction with the middle class, **25**: 471
first stage of Yoga long and difficult for, **30**: 366
his only salvation is the blissful depth of his ignorance, **31**: 15–16
Intellectual knowledge,
three principal means of, **17**: 337
Intellectual mind, **23**: 12; **24**: 793; **28**: 280; **31**: 687
development of in India, **28**: 267
and the mystic, **27**: 93, 316
of the nineteenth century, **26**: 141
Intellectualisation, **22**: 899–900, 904, 912
Intellectualism, **26**: 65, 100, 105, 106, 117, 121, 122, 129, 148, 195, 207, 269, 303
killed poetry in ancient Greece, **26**: 209
Intellectuality,
of the nineteenth century, **26**: 241–42
third power of the ancient Indian spirit, **20**: 8, 9–10
Intelligence, **12**: 122–31 *passim*, 258; **16**: 468, 470, 522, 667; **18**: 391; **21**: 145, 187; **23**: 488; **28**: 177, 183, 187, 189; **31**: 15–16
according to Sankhya, **21**: 364
and action, **25**: 120
in the animal, **21**: 96; **22**: 957; **31**: 15–16
collective, **25**: 208
cosmic, **17**: 29; **28**: 451
double action: affirming and questioning, **25**: 115
equality of, **24**: 718
essential, **16**: 481
human, **22**: 958; **28**: 324
character of, **13**: 127
evolution of, **21**: 637
more than intellect and will, **25**: 84
a specialised function of a secret intelligence, **12**: 127
importance of, **23**: 80
in inanimate matter, **18**: 368
independent of the amount one has read, **31**: 70
intuitive, *see* Intuitive mind
and life, **25**: 120
logical, and intuitive, **24**: 797
marked by three processes, **12**: 124
mental, and mechanical, **12**: 128
mental, a necessary stage of transition, **21**: 638
modern scientific conception of, **12**: 122–23
reluctance to admit intelligence as the mother of intelligence, **21**: 97
pays its way in the material world, **13**: 422
perfection of, **24**: 738
in phenomenal existence, the problem of its relation to us, **13**: 51
poetic, *see* Poetic intelligence
practical, **25**: 418
reasoning, an intermediate agent, **24**: 850
a seeing (*paśyantī*) Intelligence, **28**: 330
pure, **16**: 730
spiritual, **22**: 913
supramental, **24**: 863
supreme, **13**: 251–52, 265; **15**: 274
tamasic, rajasic and sattwic, **21**: 642–43
three movements of, **24**: 842–43
turned not only downward and outward but also upward and inward, **25**: 115–16
two types of (Gita), **19**: 95
universal, **12**: 125, 127, 425
and material phenomena, **13**: 18
Cf. Buddhi; Intellect; Intelligent…; Mind; Reason; Thinking mind
Intelligent mind, **16**: 469, 470, 473
Intelligent will, *see* Buddhi
Yoga of, *see* Buddhiyoga
Intelligentsia, **25**: 90
in Asia, newly-created, **25**: 469
Intensity,
can result in an explosion which breaks the lower formulation, **19**: 371
of experiences,
and possibilities of error, **29**: 422
variations in, **30**: 57–71
of force and of peace, **29**: 272

of Force, Light, Ananda coming down, **30**: 450
psychic, **30**: 377–78
true, **29**: 155
vital, in creative activity, **29**: 293
Interchange,
involuntary, **35**: 136
mental, **31**: 329–30
mental, vital and subtle physical, **21**: 558
vital, *see* Vital interchange
Interest,
and concentration, **1**: 394
in outward things, **31**: 31, 59
want of, **30**: 74
Interim periods, **30**: 63–65 *passim*
Intermarriage, **36**: 274
Intermediate stage, safeguards against lures of, **30**: 256–57, 263
Intermediate zone, **12**: 368; **21**: 580; **28**: 344; **35**: 118–19, 397
dangers of, **30**: 297–99, 303–7
imitations experiences, false inspiriations *etc.*, **30**: 313
meaning, **30**: 295; **35**: 118
nature of, **30**: 295–303
not obligatory to pass through, **30**: 295, 303, 306; **35**: 118, 397
International law, **25**: 55–56, 350, 403, 586, 639, 660
Court of, **25**: 609
Internationalism, **25**: 470, 559–60
and nationalism, **25**: 395, 405, 496, 523, 548–49, 552–53
Interpretation of the Veda, **12**: 34; **14**: 194; **15**: 593–96; **16**: 4, 7–11, 16, 18, 475, 480, 536, 547, 616, 676, 680–88 *passim*; **17**: 320
Arya-Dravidian, **15**: 195
astronomical, **14**: 191
early Vedantic, **17**: 330
esoteric method, **16**: 19, 21, 22
by European scholars, **1**: 668–72 *passim*; **14**: 29, 82–87 *passim*, 165, 170, 187, 191; **20**: 319, *see also* European scholarship
foundations of the psychological theory, **15**: 34–47
historical, **15**: 225
materialistic, **14**: 81, 370; **16**: 475
misconceptions about the Veda, **15**: 3, 345
mythological, **15**: 21
naturalistic, **14**: 11, 104, 116, 124, 141, 149; **15**: 22, 25
a new interpretation (theory, explanation), **36**: 174, 178, 209
philosophical, **15**: 21
religious, **14**: 136
ritualistic, **14**: 69, 124, 141, 149, 173, 175; **15**: 22–23, 25, 139
by Sayana, **14**: 139–42, 145, 146, 165, 174, 187, 373, *see also* Sayana
spiritual, **14**: 136; **15**: 21
Sri Aurobindo's, **16**: 21–22, 677–79
possible objections to, **16**: 679–83
Sri Aurobindo's method of interpretation, **14**: 6, 116, 193
subjective or psychological, **14**: 142; **15**: 21, 39, 48
theosophic, **14**: 171
three necessary processes for, **16**: 683
three tests: philological, historic, psychological, **14**: 30–32
Intervention, divine, **32**: 122
Interviews with the Mother,
birthday, **32**: 524–26
impossibility of giving to everyone, **32**: 514–23
with outsiders, **32**: 524
right attitude during, **32**: 510–13
Intolerance, **21**: 645; **22**: 702, 920, 1100
Intonation, **26**: 14, 178–82 *passim*
spiritual, **26**: 178, 181–82
Intoxicants, **31**: 435–36
Intraconscient, **21**: 580; **22**: 763
Introspection, **28**: 24
Introvert, **22**: 1064; **27**: 559–60, *cf.* Extrovert
Intuition [faculty], **10**: 14, 17–18; **11**: 1461, 1462, 1472–73, 1479; **12**: 257–58; **17**: 71*fn*, 551–52; **20**: 257–59; **21**: 72–77, 288–89, 303; **23**: 17, 148, 218, 311; **24**: 625, 849; **25**: 106; **26**: 101, 232, 233, 238, 246; **28**: 59, 184, 327, 380; **32**: 585; **35**: 147–48
abiding, of poetic and artistic greatness, **27**: 665–67
of actuality, possibility and determining truth, **21**: 641
Age of, **15**: 16
at all stages of evolution, **28**: 266
in the animal, **21**: 635; **22**: 930
and in man, **21**: 637

and artistic work, **20**: 266
and conversion of mind into supermind, **24**: 801–810 *passim*
as described by Bergson, **28**: 374
and discrimination, **28**: 163, 164
of the Divine's Will, **29**: 263
in early (infrarational) man, **22**: 898–99; **25**: 188
easily imitated by mind, **28**: 163
fourfold power of, **22**: 983–84
for the gnostic being, **22**: 1018
and intellect, difference, **21**: 344
and intellectual knowledge, **29**: 269, 425
and the Intuitive, *see* Intuition [plane], living in
and knowledge by identity, **22**: 981
and knowledge of past and future, *see below*: and time knowledge
in matter, life and mind, **24**: 793–95
mental, *see* Intuitive mind
and mental formations, **30**: 310–11
of the metaphysician or poet, **28**: 333
and the (human) mind, **21**: 640–41; **22**: 982; **24**: 850; **27**: 76; **31**: 6–7
and Overmind, **35**: 147
of the perceptive mind, **21**: 547–48
plane of, *see* Intuition [plane]
poetic, *see* Poetry, intuitive
psychic, **26**: 303
pure, **27**: 77; **28**: 146
and mixed, **28**: 163
and reason, **1**: 630–31; **21**: 72–77, 478–79; **22**: 982–84; **23**: 477–78; **25**: 59
the reconciling power of, **24**: 581
and the scientist, **28**: 266
and sense-images, **21**: 444–45
sense-mind intuition, **21**: 547
and the senses, **21**: 547–48
spiritual, **24**: 578, 581
suggestive, **24**: 813
has the nature of memory, **24**: 815
and intuitive discrimination, **24**: 816
supramental, **24**: 820
symbolised in the Veda by Sarama, **15**: 211–18 *passim*
and thought, difference between, **28**: 160; **35**: 148
of Time, **30**: 310
and time knowledge, **24**: 885–904 *passim*
true,
conditions for having, **28**: 162
and mental representations, **24**: 814
training to recognize, **23**: 316
as truth-sight, **28**: 160
and Vijnana, **17**: 71*fn*
vital, **21**: 547; **24**: 795, 871, *cf.* Instinct(s)
at work in the inconscience, **28**: 266
yogic and ordinary, **28**: 162–63
See also Intuitive…; Intuitivisation; Judgment, intuitive; Reason, intuitive

Intuition [plane], **13**: 572, 590; **28**: 152, 159–61; **21**: 292, 303; **22**: 972, 981–84; **23**: 471*fn***23**: 471*fn*; **27**: 61
control and transformation of the vital by, **31**: 120
and the intuitive mind, **28**: 161–62
living in, **28**: 160–62; **30**: 271
and the mantra, **27**: 26–27
nature of knowledge in, **28**: 154
and overmind, **28**: 154–55, 160
and poetry, **27**: 23
specific lines or poems, **27**: 51, 52, 55, 193
and Supermind, **28**: 159
Cf. Gradations, between mind and supermind

Intuitive (the), *see* Intuition [plane]

Intuitionalism, **25**: 30, 31

Intuitive being, **19**: 285; **24**: 803, 807; **28**: 160

Intuitive cognition (in poetry and art), and knowledge of technique, **27**: 117

Intuitive consciousness, **22**: 958, 1076; **28**: 84
and the psychic, **28**: 120
powers of, **28**: 163–64

Intuitive gnosis,
lower and higher, **24**: 816–17

Intuitive knowledge, **23**: 460; **24**: 814–15, 897–902 *passim*
interference from mental constructions, **24**: 898–900

Intuitive mind (mentality), **22**: 959, 982–83; **23**: 311, 315, 477; **24**: 792–93, 796–97, 811–13, 817–18, 824–25; **27**: 61; **28**: 161–62
and conversion of mind into supermind, **24**: 801–10
cultivation and extension of its use, **23**: 480

and divine reason and the supermind, **24**: 812–13
four powers of thought of, **24**: 813–17
and the gnosis, **23**: 479–81
and poetry, **26**: 214, 217, 239, 263, 294; **27**: 62, *cf.* Overhead poetry
three powers of, **24**: 836
and time knowledge, **24**: 897–903
Intuitive poetry, *see* Poetry, intuitive
Intuitive reason / intelligence, **12**: 32; **13**: 22; **15**: 36; **17**: 308; **18**: 426–28; **22**: 959; **23**: 477, 479; **24**: 797; **25**: 143; **26**: 188, *see also* Intuitive knowledge; Intuitive mind
Intuitive self, **24**: 804, 898; **28**: 160
and the psychic being, **28**: 120
and the word, **26**: 298
Intuitive vision (seeing), **1**: 629; **17**: 73; **20**: 262, 318, 368; **21**: 372; **23**: 480; **24**: 834
of actualities, **24**: 901
in poetry, **26**: 32, 101, 121, 176, 189, 225, 239, 246, 275, 294, 297, 300
Intuitivisation, **28**: 160
of feelings, intellect, will, **28**: 806–8
process of, **24**: 803–4, 807
Cf. Intuition [faculty], and conversion of mind into supermind
Intuitivism, **26**: 303
Involution, **12**: 161–63, 221, 224–26, 236–39; **13**: 324, 328, 573; **18**: 396; **21**: 137, 197–98, 272–73, 283, 317–20 *passim*; **22**: 689, 708, 710, 785–87; **25**: 168
and evolution, *see* Evolution, and involution
and the intermediate planes, **28**: 275–76
meaning of "involved", **28**: 276
and the psychic, **28**: 104
of the spirit in submental life and matter, **24**: 793
See also Evolution, downward
Inward movement, **21**: 290; **22**: 937–43, 1064–65; **30**: 211–37 *passim*
desirable and necessary, **30**: 263–64
importance of, **30**: 218, 219
many different ways of, **30**: 215
premature, dangers of, **22**: 938–39
results of entering into the inner being, **21**: 552–53
See also Within, going within
Iran, **6**: 313; **8**: 142; **14**: 7, *see also* Persia
Iraq, **25**: 530*fn*; **36**: 460, 465
Ireland, **6**: 29; **17**: 155; **25**: 53*fn*, 652, 677; **36**: 7, 52, 253, 259, 460, 465
and England (Great Britain, British nation), **6**: 362, 439–40; **25**: 325–26, 327–29 *passim*, 371, 434, 435, 521, 535–37, 540, 542, 544
failure of clan-life to combine, **25**: 286
Home Rule, **25**: 326*fn*, 329, 435, 530
loss of tongue and culture, **25**: 318, 517
and Napoleon, **1**: 521
and the new spiritual illumination in Europe, **26**: 311
Parnell's policy, **6**: 277; **7**: 784–85
Republic (Free State), **25**: 326*fn*, 329
Sinn Fein, *see* Sinn Fein
survival of the clan-nation, **25**: 370
Irish aesthetic temper, **26**: 6
Irish humour, **27**: 534–37 *passim*
and the Anglo-Saxon, **27**: 535
Irish literary movement, **26**: 3, 7, 311
Irish / Celtic movement, **20**: 4; **25**: 38–39
Irish / Celtic revival, **26**: 61, 172
Irish poets [in English], **26**: 120, 173–74, 190, 299, 303, *see also* A.E.; Yeats
Irish social culture, **1**: 446
Irish…, *see also* Celtic…
Iron Age, **18**: 422
Iron curtain, **25**: 590
Irony,
divine, **23**: 223
revealing (of Mahasaraswati), **32**: 23
Irritability, **29**: 280
Isha (*īś*), **17**: 174–82 *passim*, 223, 225, 305; **16**: 472, 498
and *jagat / jagatī*, **17**: 429–30
and Parabrahman, **17**: 175
See also Lord
Isha Upanishad, **13**: 12, 77, 108; **14**: 5, 28, 83, 178, 367, 388; **15**: 7, 207, 221, 347, 519*fn*; **16**: 487, 544, 592, 627, 649, 680; **18**: 69, 314, 405, 417, 419, 422; **21**: 187*fn*, 281*fn*; **22**: 662; **23**: 370*fn*, 405*fn*, 416*fn*, 486; **29**: 424*fn*
answers all great human questions, **17**: 376
diction of, **17**: 362
first in order of Upanishads, **17**: 375
goal proposed for man, **17**: 357
golden lid (cover), **14**: 108; **17**: 9, 72, 90; **29**: 423

goes straight to the root of the problem, **17**: 303
gospel of a divine life in the world, **17**: 363
and the Kena Upanishad, compared, **18**: 15, 24, 297, 311
and the Law of Relativity, **28**: 397
one of the most perfect arguments the world possesses, **17**: 363
the principle of, **17**: 83–84
scripture of the Karmayogin, **17**: 174
and the Rig Veda, **16**: 513
and Shankara, **12**: 463; **17**: 500
Ishana, **24**: 736
Ishita (*īśitā*), **1**: 505; **10**: 14–15, 19, 21; **11**: 1474, 1475
Ishta Deva(ta) [*iṣṭa deva(tā)*], **14**: 15; **19**: 342; **20**: 223; **23**: 65, 382*fn*; **24**: 601; **28**: 371–72, 480
and the Lord of the Gita, **19**: 541–42
Ishwara (*īśvara*), **10**: 5, 8, 21, 25; **11**: 1460, 1464, 1478, 1481; **13**: 49, 77, 349; **16**: 491, 499; **17**: 403–8 *passim*, 522; **19**: 265, 342; **21**: 338–39, 366–68, 495; **23**: 98, 424; **24**: 637, 740, 824; **28**: 37, 203; **29**: 375, 407, 443, 448–49; **32**: 16, 55, 57
faith in, **24**: 781
a fundamental determinate, **21**: 329
government of world-existence, **21**: 368, *see also* Divine government
and the individual soul, **13**: 380
and Jiva and Shakti, **24**: 767–70
and Jivatman, **17**: 523
manifesting Parabrahman in the world, **12**: 194
and the Many, **21**: 373
and the Mother, **28**: 455; **35**: 107
obedience to, **22**: 1037, 1041–42
and the overmind, **22**: 986
Purusha as, **12**: 195; **13**: 49; **19**: 77; **21**: 363; **24**: 767
and Shakti, *see* Ishwara and Shakti
Shankara on, **21**: 479–80
surrender to, **22**: 940
Vibhutis of, **32**: 16
will of, **10**: 27, 29; **22**: 1034; **29**: 236
and Yoga, **23**: 32
See also Divine Being; Lord
Ishwara and Shakti (Ishwara-Shakti), **13**: 543; **21**: 371–72; **23**: 98*fn*, 123–126, 216, 217, 428
and the original transcendent Shakti, **32**: 15
and Purusha-Prakriti, distinguished, **23**: 216*fn*
and the Jiva, **24**: 765–70
and the sex principle, **13**: 543–44
Ishwara-Ishwari, **32**: 57
Ishwara Krishna, *Sāṁkhyakārikā*, **1**: 604; **19**: 69
Ishwarakoti, **12**: 341; **29**: 408, 433, 441
and Jivakoti, **28**: 540
Ishwari Shakti, **23**: 124–25; **29**: 443, 448–49; **31**: 499; **32**: 56, 57, *see also* World-Mother
Isis, cult of, **25**: 176
Islam, **13**: 211; **18**: 413; **20**: 133
and the Arab nation, **25**: 286
and brotherhood and equality, **7**: 929–30
fresh developments in, **20**: 25
Hinduism and, **20**: 188
in India, **8**: 30–31
militant, **8**: 288
Pan-Islamism, **25**: 313, 396
strength of, **8**: 302
See also Islamic…; Muslim(s)
Islamic civilisation, **25**: 375
Islamic ideals,
and the Integral Yoga, **35**: 696
Islamic invasion of Spain, **13**: 142
Isolation (to be too much shut up in oneself), **31**: 84
Isotheism, **14**: 172, 364
Israel, **25**: 281, 364, *cf.* Judea; Jewish nation; Semitic nations
Italian language, **27**: 142
Italian painting, **20**: 306
Italian poetry, **26**: 46, 48
influence on English poetry, **26**: 66–69 *passim*
vers libre, **26**: 20
Italy, **20**: 233, 430; **25**: 282, 306, 364, 380*fn*, 398, 404*fn*, 441, 529, 572, 652; **26**: 150
ancient, unity of, **20**: 430
and Austria, **7**: 628
fall of monarchy, **25**: 467
Fascist, **25**: 21*fn*, 209, 347*fn*, 414*fn*, 472*fn*, 488*fn*, 509*fn*, *cf.* Fascism, Italian
of Mazzini, imperialist ventures and ambitions, **25**: 348

Mazzini, Cavour, Garibaldi, **1**: 479–82; **7**: 1062, *see also separately* Cavour; Garibaldi; Mazzini
mediaeval, **20**: 426; **25**: 281
and Napoleon, **1**: 521
national unity and foreign enemy, **7**: 641
nation-formation and the Church, **25**: 377
phase of foreign domination, **25**: 309
race, language, national unity, **7**: 668
of the Renascence, **25**: 93, 100
revival of city-states in, **25**: 370
revolution in, **8**: 183–88 *passim*
and the Roman Empire, **25**: 286, 365–66, *cf.* Roman Empire
See also Italian…; Rome
Iti iti, **21**: 337
Itihasa, **14**: 4, 22; **15**: 21*fn*; **20**: 227, 345, 347, 349, *see also* Indian epics
Ito, Prince Hirobumi, **8**: 299–301 *passim*
Iyer, N.P. Subramania, **1**: 595, 601
Iyer, S. Duraiswami, **36**: 309*fn*, 416, 470

J

Jacobins, **25**: 346, 438, 444, 533, 538–39, 673
Jaḍa, **13**: 59
Jadavadins, **16**: 518
Jadhav, Anandrao, **36**: 141–44 *passim*
a letter to, **36**: 172–74
Jadhav, Khaserao, **36**: 34, 37, 38, 73–74, 146
Jadhav, Madhavrao, **36**: 34, 39, 140–42 *passim*
Jagadguru, **14**: 97
secret within us, **23**: 61, *see also* Inner Guide
Jagat (*jagat, jagatī*), **12**: 107; **13**: 228; **17**: 95, 105, 179–80, 378, 393, 433–34
and Isha, **17**: 429–30
See also World (the)
Jagat, Prasanna, **36**: 341
Jagrat (*jāgrat*), *see* Waking State
Jaimini, **17**: 571, 581; **19**: 86*fn*
Jainism, **13**: 247; **20**: 148, 182, 188, 369; **29**: 428
Jamalpur riots, **6**: 344–46, 416–17, 424–27, 443–44
James, William, **1**: 631; **17**: 580; **20**: 27, 112; **27**: 526
Jana, **14**: 42, 45, 55–56
Janaka, **12**: 435; **13**: 72; **17**: 204, 205, 489, 567; **19**: 115, 116, 135; **23**: 271
Janaloka, **17**: 70; **23**: 506*fn*
Janmabhumi, **36**: 248–49, 278
Janmashuddha, **16**: 513
Janmasiddha, **16**: 513
Japa, **27**: 7; **28**: 343
namajapa, **29**: 327
pranava japa, **29**: 324
success in, **29**: 328–29
traditional, **35**: 827–28
verses of the Gita used as, **29**: 328
and vital resistance, **30**: 255
Cf. Mantra; Name
Japan, **6**: 85–86, 238, 265–67, 312; **7**: 549–50, 575, 670, 722, 813, 988–90 *passim*; **8**: 299–301; **13**: 134; **17**: 296–99 *passim*; **25**: 352, 377, 441, 590, 652
Bushido, **7**: 455
and China, **25**: 434
and European culture, **25**: 321
genius of, **7**: 1021
imperialistic ambitions, **25**: 348
and India, **6**: 308–9; **7**: 1091–1108 *passim*; **20**: 18, 313
but for a powerful Divine intervention the Japanese would have overrun India, **35**: 201
and Korea and Europe, **7**: 609
Mikado, **6**: 86, 232, 267; **7**: 722, 989; **13**: 134; **25**: 468
role in nation formation, **25**: 375–76, 379
monarchy in, **25**: 468
resurgence and self-conscious subjectivism, **25**: 39
Samurai, **6**: 223, 309; **7**: 683, 1092, 1108, 1110
Shogun, **6**: 232; **7**: 722; **25**: 375–76
social hierarchy and national evolution, **25**: 375–76
Japanese (the), **8**: 299–300
Japanese art, **1**: 447; **8**: 65; **26**: 256, 265; **27**: 519, *cf.* Eastern art
Japanese art, dress *etc.*, accepted as part of Western life, **12**: 392
Japanese artistic sense, **20**: 272, 313
Japanese Empire, **25**: 312, 525
Japanese poetry, **26**: 265; **27**: 412–13, *cf.* Eastern poetry

Japanese society, **27**: 73
Jatakas, **20**: 315, 366; **28**: 488
Jatavedas, *see* Agni, *jātavedas*
Jāti, *see* Caste
Javanese art, **20**: 265, 297
Javanese sculpture, **1**: 591; **20**: 283, 296, 301
Jayadeva, **1**: 185, 616; **20**: 315, 359
Jayaswal, K.D., **20**: 414*fn*
Jaysingh, **1**: 483–85
Jealousy, **31**: 244–47; **32**: 369, 386, 459, 533–34
of the gods, **13**: 406
and true love, **32**: 384
Jeans, James, **27**: 532–34; **28**: 392, 394–95, 397
Jehova-Moloch, **13**: 389
Jenghiz (Genghiz) Khan, **13**: 411
Jesus Christ, *see* Christ
Jeunesse Sportive de l'Ashram de Sri Aurobindo (J.S.A.S.A.), **13**: 517, 525
Jewish nation, **25**: 94, 281, 286, *see also* Israel; Judea; *cf.* Semitic nations
Jewish race, **12**: 482; **20**: 119
Jewish scriptures, **12**: 60
Jinnah, Muhammad Ali, **36**: 104, 473, 517, 518
Jiva, *see* Jivatman
Jiva-Jagat, **32**: 57
Jivakoti, **12**: 340; **29**: 433, 441
and Ishwarakoti, **28**: 540
Jivanmukta, **17**: 117, 119, 207–10, 232, 282; **18**: 365; **23**: 299, 444; **27**: 249; **28**: 172–73, 263, 540; **29**: 265
not governed by ordinary morality, **17**: 413
Jivatma(n) (Jiva), **12**: 193, 194, 215, 340; **13**: 27, 28, 53, 63, 423; **16**: 471, 500; **32**: 6, 60–61; **16**: 498, 499, 511, 512; **17**: 34, 117, 118, 122, 356; **18**: 403; **19**: 322, 519, 542, 550, 558, 579; **21**: 587–88, 600; **23**: 215, 409; **24**: 760; **28**: 55–73 *passim*, 450
in the Adwaitic Mayavada, **22**: 781
and Atman, **28**: 55, 56, 64, 450
and the psychic, **28**: 106–9
a conscious instrument, **24**: 767–68
and cosmic consciousness, **23**: 411–14
and the divine Nature and the inferior Prakriti, **19**: 372–73
and ego, **19**: 549–50; **23**: 215; **35**: 128
and the fourfold order, **19**: 523
and God (Ishwara) and Nature (Shakti), **24**: 765–70
in the Integral Yoga, **28**: 55–67
and Ishwara, **17**: 523
and Jiva, used in the same sense, **28**: 66
meeting place of Prakriti and Purusha, **24**: 768
and the Mother, the soul and the ego, **32**: 61
ordinary and philosophical sense, **28**: 21
in other Indian systems, **28**: 68–73
an (eternal) part / portion of God (the Lord), **13**: 54; **19**: 445; **23**: 411*fn*; **28**: 55, 56, 63, 68
and the psychic being, **28**: 32, 56–57, 67–68, 98, 110
both forms of the central being, **28**: 61
and the spark-soul, **28**: 64–66; **35**: 148–50
and the pure "I" of the Adwaita, **28**: 68–73
Purusha: its representative power in the individual nature, **28**: 73
puts forward a representative on each plane, **28**: 59
realisation of, **28**: 72, 73, 106
and release from ego-sense, **23**: 360–67
and the second poise of the supermind, **21**: 157
and the supreme Nature, **19**: 269–72, 278–79
and Swabhava, **13**: 54; **28**: 56; **35**: 150
three stages of its action, **24**: 768–70
as upholder of mind, life, body, **23**: 361
See also Atman; Central being
Jnana (*jñānam*), **1**: 501–2, 535, 551; **8**: 464; **10**: 9, 16–19 *passim*; **11**: 1479; **16**: 471, 473, 479, 483, 486; **18**: 377; **19**: 203, 414; **20**: 332
aphorisms on, **12**: 423–49
conditions of, **10**: 22
and emotion, **29**: 358–59
includes Para and Apara Vidya, **10**: 8
independent of intellect, senses, **10**: 16
mental action consisting of four parts, **11**: 1471–72
the subjective idea of consciousness viewed objectively, **18**: 371
of three kinds, **10**: 16
two ways of attaining to, **17**: 146

and Vijnana, **19**: 266
and works, **17**: 112
See also Knowledge
Jnana samarthyam, **11**: 1471
Jnanakanda, and Karmakanda, **14**: 6, 36, 113, 171, 175; **16**: 3, 682; **17**: 114, 566–67; **19**: 86, *cf.* Vedantism, and Vedism; Vedavada, and Brahmavada
Jnanalipsa, **10**: 8; **11**: 1469
Jnanam Brahma, **10**: 23; **11**: 1478
Jnanaprakasha, **10**: 8; **11**: 1469
Jnanashakti, and Kriyashakti, **12**: 100
Jnanayoga, *see* Yoga of Knowledge
Joan of Arc, **1**: 199, 200, 269, 269*fn*; **14**: 121; **17**: 139; **32**: 615; **36**: 71
Johnson, Lionel, **27**: 29, 541
and Arnold, **27**: 351
Johnson, Samuel, **1**: 126, 138, 140, 170; **13**: 307
Johnsonian critical method, **27**: 29
The Vanity of Human Wishes, **1**: 140
Joining, marvellous, **22**: 724
Jonaraja, **20**: 366
Jonson, Ben, **26**: 76*fn*
Journey [metaphor], **14**: 76, 78, 363, 475; **15**: 10–11, 87, 121, 130, 170, 172, 182–90 *passim*, 197, 207, 215, 233, 242; **16**: 20, 560, 565, 569, 658, 679, 709, 710, 728, 737, 739; **30**: 137
Aryan, **15**: 84
goal of, **14**: 44
human, **21**: 48
spiritual character of, **14**: 75
Cf. Path(s)
Joy, **17**: 57; **29**: 155–57
of creation, **27**: 588
and experiences, **30**: 9
a fundamental determinate, **21**: 329
and grief, and Ananda, *see* Ananda, and joy and grief
inner, a sign of the divine worker, **19**: 184
psychic, **30**: 374
spiritual, **19**: 506
surpasses all understanding, **23**: 228
vital, **29**: 252
in work, **29**: 251–52
See also Ananda
Joyce, James, **35**: 284
Judaism, **13**: 211; **17**: 299; **18**: 413
Judaic decalogue, **17**: 463–65
Cf. Hebraism; Jewish nation
Jewish nation, **25**: 94, 281, 286, *see also* Israel; Judea; *cf.* Semitic nations
Judas Iscariot, **36**: 123
Judea, **12**: 482; **17**: 560
ancient attempt at national unification, **25**: 364
religious culture, **20**: 119
Cf. Semitic nations
Judgment, **11**: 1461, 1462, 1471–72, 1473
and the higher Buddhi, **23**: 312
human, and memory, **24**: 854–55
individual and common, **25**: 196
intuitive, **12**: 32; **24**: 816
rational, and intuitive thinking, **24**: 797
in the reason and in the gnosis, **23**: 482–83
supramental, **24**: 860–61
training of, **1**: 406
Judicial administration (jurisdiction), unity and uniformity (standardisation) of, **25**: 451–53, 500
Judicial system, present, **25**: 500, *see also* European justice
Jugupsā, **1**: 442; **10**: 25, 26; **17**: 36, 411, 415; **19**: 191, 193, 195; **21**: 115–17 *passim*
Julia's Bureau, **13**: 38–42 *passim*, 45–46
Julian (the Apostate), **13**: 248
Julius Caesar, **6**: 41; **12**: 119; **13**: 156, 160; **25**: 365; **28**: 505–6; **32**: 90
as a Vibhuti, **1**: 520; **28**: 478, 489
Jung, Carl Gustav, **27**: 528–29
Jupiter, **1**: 208; **14**: 14; **17**: 219
Justice, **1**: 24;**12**: 418
arbitration (courts), *see* Arbitration
British, **7**: 517–20, 527, 528–32, 597–98, 644–49 *passim*
divine, and the evolution of religion, **24**: 554
European, *see* European justice
to the Greeks, **17**: 219
Heraclitus on, **13**: 238–39
and Karma, **13**: 367–75 *passim*, 404; **22**: 838–42 *passim*
and Law, **25**: 657
moral, and according to alien law, **7**: 614
Juvenal, **26**: 322; **27**: 78, 108, 158
Jyotirmaya deha, **13**: 540
Jyotirmayi, **27**: 490–91, 569
Jyotishi, Narayan, **35**: 58

K

Kabir, **8**: 21; **12**: 38; **20**: 186, 315, 380
Kailas, **16**: 480; **17**: 214
Kaivalya Upanishad, **18**: 288–89
Kakshiwan, **15**: 383
Kāla, *see* Time
Kala Purusha, **12**: 379
Kalevala, **27**: 615
Kali (*Kāli*), **10**: 11, 12, 23; **11**: 1478; **12**: 112, 113, 429, 454, 483, 490, 496, 499; **13**: 29, 31–32, 75; **16**: 481; **17**: 177; **19**: 45, 380; **20**: 282; **23**: 381; **24**: 586, 601; **32**: 68–69; **36**: 110, 193, 222, 290
and the French Revolution, **1**: 513, 516, 517
and Krishna, *see* Krishna, and Kali
and Mahakali, **28**: 460; **30**: 158; **32**: 68, 274
universal, **12**: 101
Kali (Yuga), *see* Yuga(s), Kali
Kalidasa, **1**: 152, 155, 213–16 *passim*, 236–73 *passim*, 289, 304, 310, 313, 316, 376, 616; **12**: 392, 393, 407, 494; **20**: 284, 300, 354, 356–61; **26**: 30, 39; **27**: 166, 200, 368, 599; **36**: 127
the age of, **1**: 156–67, 236–38
characters, **1**: 196–226
Agnimitra, **1**: 196, 207–8
feminine, **1**: 209–10, 236–37
minor, **1**: 226–35
Pururavas, **1**: 196–208
Urvasie, **1**: 203–4, 221–26
greatness of, **26**: 32
life and personality, **1**: 236
the soul of an age, **1**: 236
on translating, **1**: 239–63
works:
Abhijñānaśakuntalam (Shakuntala), **1**: 111, 166, 177, 194, 195, 229, 229, 233, 237; **20**: 365; **27**: 201; **36**: 127
Kumārasaṁbhavam (*Birth of the War-God*), **1**: 166, 177, 186, 214; **26**: 84; **27**: 615
Mālavikāgnimitram (*Malavica and the King* or *Agnimitra*), **1**: 194, 196, 207, 208, 209, 224, 228, 229, 232, 233, 234, 272
Meghadūtam (*The Cloud-Messenger*), **1**: 166, 168, 214, 237, 238, 246–48, 261; **26**: 126
Raghuvaṁśam (*The House of Raghu*), **1**: 161, 166, 181, 183; **20**: 361; **26**: 126
Ṛtusaṁhāra (*The Seasons*), **1**: 166
authenticity, **1**: 175–77, 265–70
poetic value, **1**: 181–86
substance, **1**: 177–81
Vikramorvaśīyam (*Vikram / The Hero and the Nymph*), **1**: 194–95; **27**: 347–48
characters, **1**: 196–235, 271–73
Kalki, **17**: 311; **19**: 166; **28**: 487, 489
and Supermind, **28**: 488
Kalon, **1**: 443
Kalpa, **12**: 384; **13**: 173
Kalyāṇa śraddhā, **11**: 1471; **24**: 737
Kāma, **10**: 10–11, 23; **11**: 1462, 1470, 1478, 1479; **19**: 275, *see also* Desires; *cf.* Four objects of life
Kamana, **11**: 1478
Kamananda, **11**: 1477, 1481
Kamban, **20**: 256, 315
Ramayana, **20**: 381
Kamraj, Nadar, **36**: 495
Kanai [sadhak], **36**: 341, 351, 358, 361, 362–64
Kanjilal, Hrishikesh, **36**: 411, 412
letter to, **36**: 368–70
Kant, Immanuel, **17**: 552; **25**: 41, 151; **27**: 216, 539, 540; **36**: 112, *cf.* Categorical imperative
Kanwa(s), **15**: 159, 161, 176, 197, 383
Medhatithi Kanwa, **15**: 58, 205*fn*
Praskanwa Kanwa, **15**: 129
Kapila, **13**: 234; **14**: 111; **18**: 353; **29**: 437
Karana (*kāraṇa*), **28**: 38, 155
and *karaṇa*, **23**: 17
and *pratiṣṭhā*, **1**: 372
See also Avyakta; Prajna; Sleep self; Sleep state; Sushupti
Karana Purusha, **28**: 62
Kāraṇa samudra, **16**: 481, *see also* Mahakaranam
Kāraṇajagat, **16**: 480
Karikal, **36**: 199–203 *passim*
Karikas of Gaudapada, **18**: 319–29
Karma [action, work], **1**: 551; **11**: 1478; **17**: 113–18 *passim*; **22**: 823*fn*
aphorisms, **12**: 453–77
and Jnana (to Shankara), **17**: 113–16
kartavyaṁ, *see Kartavyaṁ karma*

and meditation and bhakti, **29**: 212
muktasya karma, *see* Action, of the liberated man
path of, **29**: 235, *see also* Yoga of Works; *cf.* Yoga of the Gita
svabhāva-niyataṁ, *see Svabhāva-niyataṁ karma*
two ways of, **17**: 146
of Veda, a process of Vedantic knowledge, **17**: 571
See also Work(s)
Karma [causality], **12**: 210–11, 297–98; **13**: 230, 330–430 *passim*; **21**: 101; **22**: 1036; **28**: 520–25
and astrology, **1**: 601–2, 760; **22**: 840–41
and the British in India, **8**: 147–48
Buddhism on, *see* Buddhism, on Karma
the chain of, **13**: 49; **17**: 20, 49, 572; **21**: 432; **23**: 396
conceptions and law of, **17**: 492–504 *passim*, *see also* Law of Karma
constitution of, **28**: 520
and cosmic forces, **13**: 406–7
and death, **28**: 526–28
and drama, **26**: 75–77 *passim*, 284–85
and ethics / morality, **13**: 331–32; **22**: 841–46 *passim*; **28**: 523–24
and Fate, **13**: 159; **28**: 517
force of, **19**: 42–43
and freedom, **13**: 337, 338–50 *passim*; **17**: 440; **19**: 221–22
in the Gita, *see below*: and *svabhāva*; and *visargaḥ*
group karma, **13**: 362
Heraclitus and, **13**: 239
and heredity, **28**: 521–22
higher rule of, **13**: 374
an instrument of the soul, **13**: 346; **21**: 457
and the internatal period, **28**: 535
and justice, **13**: 367–75 *passim*; **22**: 838–43 *passim*
and Karmaphal, **13**: 48
law of, *see* Law of Karma
the lines of, *see* Lines of Karma
machinery, **22**: 839; **28**: 537; **31**: 610
of mankind, **13**: 360–61
a many-sided dynamic truth of all action and life, **13**: 428
(fundamental, integral) meaning of, **13**: 331, 381, 382, 384
of the nation, **13**: 360
the neutral essence of, **13**: 392
ordinary (popular) notions of, **13**: 371, 386, 427; **22**: 836–37; **28**: 533
and the truth behind them, **13**: 404; **28**: 523–24
from past lives, **31**: 670, 683
riddance of, **36**: 182
prārabdha karma, **29**: 405, 426
and rebirth, *see* Rebirth, and Karma
reconciles determinism and free-willism, **28**: 326
relation of our consciousness and will to, **13**: 373
and the soul, **13**: 379–84
and spiritual evolution, **13**: 418
and spiritual life, **28**: 517
spiritual sense of, **13**: 384
and *svabhāva*, **19**: 308–9
theory of, *see* Theory of Karma
a thing of many planes, **13**: 428
three *sandhis* of, **13**: 359–60
transcending Karma: the aim of yoga, **28**: 520; **30**: 357
truth / rationale of, **13**: 427; **21**: 606
utkaṭa karma, **28**: 517
and *visargaḥ*, **19**: 117*fn*, 292, 293
wheel of, **29**: 428
and will and consequence, **13**: 351–57
the will of the Spirit in action, **13**: 356
the working of a universal Energy, **13**: 331–337, 379–84
Cf. Determinism; Law; Necessity
Karma chatusthaya, **10**: 23; **11**: 1478
Karmakanda, **15**: 594; **16**: 523
and Jnanakanda, *see* Jnanakanda, and Karmakanda
Karmamarga / Karmayoga, *see* Yoga of Works
Karmayogi [Tamil newspaper], **36**: 268
Karmayogin [English newspaper], **36**: 8, 61, 62, 63, 87, 88, 89, 91, 100–1, 264
function and work, **8**: 18–22 *passim*
ideal / object of, **8**: 23–28, 245; **13**: 3–9
"My Last Will and Testament", **36**: 63, 89, 93
Kartavirya, **13**: 72
Kartavyaṁ karma, **10**: 27; **13**: 352, 417; **19**: 60, 110, 182, 459, 484, 494–97 *passim*, 592; **29**: 266
and duty, **13**: 78–79; **19**: 35
and the Gunas, **19**: 508

and work for the Mother, **32**: 416
Kartikeya, **28**: 460; **30**: 159
Kashiram, Mahabharata, **20**: 381
Kashmir, **7**: 473–74, 476
the charm of, **35**: 14–15
a letter on the Kashmir problem, **36**: 517–20
partition of, **36**: 519
Kashtri, **14**: 143
Katha Upanishad, **12**: 108, 130; **13**: 272–73, 452; **14**: 151; **18**: 91, 101–27, 168, 316*fn*; **29**: 423
"blind men led by the blind", **18**: 109
Katharsis, **1**: 439, 444; **23**: 87; **24**: 573; **26**: 262
Kathasaritsagara, **20**: 245*fn*, 366
Katju, Kailas Nath,
a letter to, **36**: 511–12
Kauśala(m), **10**: 10; **11**: 1469; **24**: 746, *see also* Skill, in works
Kavi, **14**: 46, 183, 388; **15**: 39, 71, 77; **16**: 3, 547, 735; **17**: 7*fn*, 9*fn*, 48, 49, 89, 90, 163, 345, 541; **23**: 304; **26**: 31
and *manīṣī*, **17**: 7
Kavikratu, *see* Seer-will
Keats, John, **1**: 139; **12**: 31–32; **26**: 23, 29, 57, 59, 98, 103–6 *passim*, 112, 125, 130, 141, 145–47 *passim*, 149, 187–89 *passim*, 208, 266, 272; **27**: 68, 141, 157, 221, 335, 378, 614, 665
and beauty, **26**: 106, 145–46, 149
and truth, **26**: 266; **27**: 287, 324, 700
and drama, **26**: 81–82; **27**: 377
greatness of, **27**: 612
influence on Sri Aurobindo, **27**: 219
"magic casements", **27**: 186, 340
Miltonic influence, **26**: 146
and Nature, **1**: 313
and philosophy, **27**: 94, 317–18
and Shelley, **26**: 145; **27**: 377–78
and Wordsworth, **27**: 377
rajasic ideality of, **12**: 31–32
works:
Autumn, **27**: 613
Endymion, **1**: 179; **26**: 146
The Eve of St. Agnes, **26**: 145
Hyperion, **26**: 81, 145, 146; **27**: 219, 369, 615
Isabella, **26**: 145
Lamia, **26**: 145
Ode to a Nightingale, **27**: 674
Odes, **26**: 145, 146; **27**: 158–59
Kempis, Thomas à, **35**: 428
Kena (Talavakara) **Upanishad**, **13**: 108; **14**: 21, 28, 177; **17**: 370, 410; **18**: 3–98, 258, 314; **21**: 15*fn*
concerned with the relation of mind-consciousness to Brahman-consciousness, **18**: 15, 18
culmination of its teaching, **18**: 89
governing aim of, **18**: 312
and Isha Upanishad, **17**: 370; **18**: 15, 24, 297, 311, 314
Ketu, **14**: 47, 134, 136; **15**: 101; **16**: 18, 22, 599, 717
Khalsa, **20**: 189, 246, 442, 444; **25**: 377
Khan, Liaquat Ali, **36**: 523
Khan, Mohamed Hakim,
on a painting by, **1**: 455–58
Khan, Shayesta, **6**: 111
Khilafat agitation, **25**: 676; **35**: 21
Khulna,
Government oppression at, **7**: 546–47
National School, **7**: 700
sedition case, **7**: 604–7
Kimberley, Earl of, letters to, **36**: 149–51
Kindliness, **29**: 279
Kindness,
and cruelty, **29**: 502; **35**: 180
expecting return for, **31**: 317
Kine of Helios, **15**: 43, 124–25
Kinetic man, **19**: 141–42, *cf.* Practical man; Vital man
King (monarch), **7**: 955
absolute, *see* Absolutism
and early Indian Polity, **7**: 943–46 *passim*
in foreign and in internal politics, **25**: 448–49
humanity's need of, **25**: 210*fn*
in India, *see* Indian society and polity, the King (monarchy)
and the legislative power, **25**: 455–58
and unity and uniformity of judicial administration, **25**: 452–53
See also Monarchy; *cf.* Sovereign
Kingdom,
of the child (Heraclitus), **13**: 252–53
of God (heaven), **1**: 585–88 *passim*; **12**: 101, 110; **13**: 71, 75; **20**: 60; **22**: 879; **25**: 239, 260, 261, 577, 619, 621, 635
within, **12**: 75; **23**: 50; **25**: 125, 177, 231, 256, 260, 633

King's College, Cambridge, **36**: 5, 14, 19–21, 25, 28
Kings, the four, **15**: 490–515, *see also* Aryaman; Bhaga; Mitra; Varuna
Kingship, *see* Monarchy
Kingsley, Charles, *Andromeda*, **26**: 359*fn*
Kinnaras / Kinnaries, **1**: 258–60, 312; **18**: 285; **36**: 136
Kipling, Rudyard, **1**: 174; **6**: 58, 390; **7**: 550; **20**: 105; **27**: 415, 544, 668
and Hopkins, **27**: 408–9
works:
Barrack Room Ballads, **27**: 674, 678
Jungle Book, **27**: 544
Kismet, **13**: 159
Kitchener, Lord Herbert, **6**: 342–43
Knower of the Field (*kṣetrajña*), **19**: 409–20 *passim*, *see also* Purusha
Knowledge, **13**: 155, 200; **17**: 23; **19**: 200–2, 418–19, 459–60, 576
abstractive, **19**: 338
and action, **13**: 58
mortal and divine, **16**: 715–16
action culminates in, **19**: 122–23, 200–1
(central, primary) aim (*etc.*) of, **19**: 415; **23**: 287–99, 335, 342; **25**: 155
ancient, continual rediscovery, **13**: 182
and becoming, **21**: 48
and being, **22**: 1045
and beliefs, **12**: 424
and Bhakti (devotion, adoration), **19**: 284–88, 324–25, 344–45, 536; **29**: 227
book knowledge, **31**: 70, *see also below*: real, and reading
of Brahman, **17**: 107, 130, 174; **18**: 151–57
integral, **22**: 667
and of Maya, **21**: 361, 379
means of, **18**: 85
and of Purushottama, **19**: 290–91
comes by Yoga, not before, **35**: 227
complete, **22**: 729
conceptions of, **18**: 361–62
conditions of, **19**: 414–15
and consciousness, **21**: 126; **27**: 701
conversion of into activities of the divine consciousness, **23**: 38
on Croce's view (as presented by Durant), **27**: 556–58
culmination of, **18**: 364, 425
descent of, **22**: 946–47; **30**: 461
direct (*pratyakṣa*), **1**: 365; **12**: 24, 28, 258, 285; **21**: 68, 74, 132, 636, 641; **22**: 910, 942, 1076; **24**: 832; **28**: 328; **29**: 198–99; **36**: 113
for the gnosis and for the reason, **23**: 482
and indirect, **23**: 304–5
of past lives, **28**: 553
of past, present and future, **24**: 893
two kinds of, **18**: 338
by direct contact, **21**: 544, 546, 568–69
of distinctions, **21**: 396
divine, *see* Divine knowledge
ego-centric standard of, **22**: 676
emergence of new faculties of, **13**: 124
and equality, **19**: 188–89, 200–11 *passim*
essential and comprehensive, **19**: 266
of the essential principles of Being (*tattvajñāna*), **23**: 383
and faith, **29**: 91–92
the foundation of a constant living in the Divine, **24**: 545
fourfold order of, **21**: 543–44
fresh and old, **12**: 432
a fundamental determinate, **21**: 329
to the Gita, **19**: 460, 576
given by the Guru, **29**: 197–99
of the gnostic being, **22**: 1075–76
gnostic movement of, **22**: 1018–19
of God, **25**: 131
of God, Man, Nature, **13**: 499–500; **17**: 339; **22**: 710–29 *passim*
has full value only when it leads to some gain of being, **18**: 154
has marvellous healing power, **31**: 212
higher, **19**: 205–6
higher (divine) and lower (human), **12**: 498; **23**: 139, 144, 511–18, *see also* Vidya, Para and Apara; *cf. under* Mental knowledge
of the Higher Mind, **22**: 974–75
from the higher planes, **28**: 164, 183
highest, **19**: 411; **21**: 485; **24**: 823–24
intellectual approach to, **22**: 910
means for attainment of, **18**: 44–45
highest mental / intellectual, **13**: 575; **21**: 506
human, nature of, **18**: 44
ideal, **14**: 40–42, 45–47, 55–57, 131, 159, *see also* Vijnana

Knowledge (cont.),
ideative, transformation of, **24**: 841
by identity, *see* Knowledge by identity
and ignorance, **13**: 342; **31**: 48–49
and the Ignorance, *see* Knowledge (the) and the Ignorance
imperfect, and power, **21**: 548–49
Indian, scientific basis of, **12**: 65–66
Indian method of, **1**: 501–2
indirect (*parokṣa*), **21**: 569–70
development of organs for, **21**: 636
see also above: direct, and indirect
of the inner / subliminal being, **21**: 554–64
and instruction (teaching), **1**: 93
integral, *see* Integral knowledge
and the intellect, **31**: 14
intellectual,
insufficiency of, **22**: 712
three principal means, **17**: 337
in the Intuition, **28**: 154
intuitional, foundation of, **21**: 72, *see also* Intuitive knowledge
knower, knowledge, known, **1**: 535
distinguished, **21**: 149
identity of, **21**: 146
integration of, **22**: 1018
union (unity) of, **23**: 506; **24**: 832
the knower (*jñātā*) within, **1**: 374
and life, **25**: 106–7, 119
and Love (Delight) and Power (Force), **13**: 155–57; **15**: 279; **23**: 173–74
lower and higher: two sides of one seeking, **23**: 512–13
man of, **23**: 76–77
many-sided force of, **25**: 103
and materialism, **21**: 12–19
meaning of, **23**: 81
in Yoga, **30**: 349–50
as memory, **24**: 789
mental, *see* Mental knowledge
and mental questions, **31**: 50–52
and mental silence, **31**: 54–56
metaphysical, **21**: 67
modern scientific conception, **12**: 123
and motion, **13**: 65
necessity for man, **25**: 417–18
not for the hasty mind, **10**: 18
object of, **23**: 287–99
objective,
limitation of, **21**: 550
view of as solely reliable, **22**: 673–74
occult, **13**: 451; **21**: 625; **28**: 203, 265, 267, 559–70 *passim*
place of in yoga, **28**: 565–67
the only knowledge worth having, **12**: 443
organs (*indriyas*, senses) of, **17**: 236, 254, 255; **18**: 18, 54; **19**: 97, *cf.* Action, organs of
partiality in, **23**: 314–15
physical, and supraphysical, **22**: 678–79
and positive equality, **24**: 717–18
and Power, **22**: 1074
practical, **12**: 431
problem of, **13**: 386
and the psychic, **31**: 53–54
psychic(al), **12**: 69; **18**: 265; **20**: 209; **23**: 448; **24**: 893
a pure spiritual perceptive, **21**: 255
pursuit of, for its own sake and for utility, **25**: 106, 119
ranges of above the supramental reason, **24**: 861
real, **17**: 36, 54, 514
and reading, **27**: 729; **31**: 60, *see also above*: book knowledge is supra-intellectual, **23**: 315
see also below: true
real source of, **19**: 92
and (the source of) reason, **21**: 128–29
sacrifice of, **19**: 122, 200, 327; **28**: 433
scientific, *see* Science
and Scripture, **12**: 33–34, 36
selective faculty of, **21**: 123
of the Self, *see* Self-knowledge
self-knowledge, all knowledge is, **18**: 58, *see also* Self-knowledge
self-revelatory, **17**: 9*fn*, *see also* Sight
senses (sense-functions) of, **19**: 73, 97
separative, **19**: 352, 354; **21**: 301, 573, 586, 604; **22**: 974, *cf.* Knowledge by identity, and separative knowledge
and Shakti, **6**: 81
sign of dawning Knowledge, **12**: 431
a sign of the divine worker, **19**: 178–79
spiritual, *see* Spiritual knowledge
the status of, **23**: 300–7, 308
subjective, and the senses, **12**: 12
supra-intellectual, and the lower science, **23**: 139
supramental, *see* Supramental knowledge

Knowledge (cont.),
suprarational, **22**: 903
surface, *see* Surface knowledge
taking the form of force, **16**: 474
tamasic, rajasic, sattwic, and the knowledge of the spirit, **19**: 499–500
"That known all is known", **12**: 77
there is nothing that cannot be known, **12**: 285
and thought, **22**: 979; **31**: 48
three different domains, **28**: 378; **35**: 90
and Time, **21**: 523–24
true, **18**: 28
and inner silence, **29**: 159
and mental construction, **21**: 226–27
see also above: real
true nature of, **21**: 621
true process of, **12**: 286
union of knower and object, **18**: 59
unity of all: a thing in *posse*, **28**: 396
of the Universe through knowledge of the Self, **21**: 71
and the Unknowable, **12**: 144
utilitarian use of, **13**: 422
Vedic meaning / theory of, **14**: 183; **22**: 714
veridical, **24**: 893
which acts as law in the world, **21**: 128–29
which unites, **23**: 341–42
and will, **16**: 474; **22**: 1073–74; **25**: 417
disparity of, **24**: 671
identity of, **21**: 138; **22**: 1039
in the Supermind, **28**: 151
see also Knowledge-Will; Will, and the (Real-)Idea
and wisdom, **12**: 423, 424, 431, 436, 470–71
and work (to the Gita), **19**: 200
works of, **23**: 139–49
and works, **17**: 90–91
and devotion, **19**: 86, 324–36 *passim*; **24**: 546
see also Jnana, and works
world-knowledge, **21**: 548–49
and self-knowledge, **19**: 453
Yoga of, *see* Yoga of Knowledge
and the Yoga of Works, **19**: 200–1
yogic,
and ordinary, **23**: 300–1
and scientific, philosophical, practical *etc.*, **19**: 203–4
of the Yogin, **13**: 58
and of the ordinary man, **10**: 8
See also Jnana; Vidya; *cf.* Cognition
Knowledge by identity, **18**: 44, 431; **21**: 15, 337; **22**: 887–88, 1018; **24**: 786, 823–24, 831–32, 834, 844, 862, 883; **25**: 171; **27**: 94, 317; **28**: 137
and cosmic consciousness, **21**: 562–63
and direct and indirect knowledge, **21**: 68
and by inner contact and sight, **23**: 179
and intuition, **22**: 981
and knowledge by inclusion and indwelling, **21**: 566–67
and separative knowledge, **21**: 543–72 *passim*
subconscient, **21**: 564
and the supramental life, **22**: 1043–44
Knowledge (the) **and the Ignorance**, **13**: 339; **16**: 648, 723; **17**: 8, 23, 58, 63, 87; **20**: 203; **21**: 310, 381, 503–19, 621; **22**: 661, 665; **31**: 48–49
integral conception of, **22**: 666–67
in the Rig Veda, **21**: 506–7
in the Upanishads, **21**: 508–9, 523–25
See also Vidya, and Avidya
Knowledge-self (-soul), **23**: 473–75 *passim*, *see also Vijñānamaya puruṣa*
Knowledge sheath (*vijñāna[maya] koṣa*), **14**: 34, 46; **16**: 472, 519; **23**: 16*fn*, 456, 473; **29**: 425
Knowledge-Will, **13**: 251; **17**: 29; **18**: 56; **21**: 154–55, 201; **25**: 111; **28**: 151
see also Knowledge, and will; *cf.* Supermind
Kolhatkar, Achyutrao, **8**: 194
Koran, **18**: 95
Korea, **8**: 299–300; **25**: 312, 525, 652
and Japan (and Europe), **7**: 609
Korean conflict, **36**: 507–8
Koshas, *see* Sheaths
Kratu, **15**: 63, 70–71, 78; **16**: 11, 18, 22, 546, 547, 715–16; **17**: 79
Kremlin, **36**: 516
Krishna, **1**: 532–33; **10**: 4, 6, 23, 28; **12**: 18, 51, 88, 112, 427, 428, 443, 457, 462, 483–93 *passim*; **13**: 10, 53, 75–79 *passim*, 82, 89, 153; **16**: 516; **17**: 111–18 *passim*, 149, 165, 193, 206, 208, 408; **18**: 169; **23**: 65, 271; **24**: 586, 601; **29**: 249, 486; **30**: 156–57; **32**: 363; **36**: 213

Krishna (cont.),
Anandamaya, **29**: 14
on ancient Yoga, **18**: 263
and the Ashram, **32**: 337
and authorship of the Gita, **27**: 372
as an Avatar, **17**: 177, 489; **19**: 16, 166, 169–70, 171; **23**: 65; **28**: 493, 499–500
both Avatar and Vibhuti, **28**: 487
in the Chhandogya, the Mahabharata, the Puranas, the Harivansha, **19**: 16
and Christ, **29**: 505
colour (blue) of, **32**: 598
conventional form of, **28**: 482
and the cosmic Divine, **32**: 58
descent of, **28**: 499
into the physical, **35**: 271–73
as destroyer of Time, **13**: 29–30; **19**: 377–87
direct approach to, risks of, **29**: 488–89
the divine fluteplayer, **24**: 575
the divine Teacher, **19**: 12–19
form of, **29**: 486–87
and (Rishi) Ghora, **17**: 330; **18**: 264; **23**: 54
of the Gita and of Brindavan, **30**: 156
as godhead and as incarnation, **28**: 460
and the Gopis, **12**: 490; **13**: 89–90; **27**: 16
historicity, **19**: 15–16; **28**: 479, 482–83
as Ishwara, **11**: 1478
and Kali, **12**: 454, 483, 490, 496, 499; **36**: 222, 290
Lord of Ananda, Love, Bhakti, **28**: 460
love of, and Integral Yoga, **29**: 494–95
in the Mahabharata, **1**: 279, 295–97, 324, 327–33 *passim*, 347
and Mahakali, **32**: 67–68, 70
Nīla Krishna, **30**: 157
one of the eternal Four, **12**: 208–9
and overmind, **27**: 205; **28**: 494; **29**: 414; **35**: 408
and physical transformation, **29**: 407
presence of, **29**: 474; **30**: 103
and Radha, **17**: 165–66; **20**: 324, 379; **30**: 157; **32**: 73; **35**: 116
association of sex with, **29**: 494
Radha-Krishna *līlā*, **20**: 324, 379; **32**: 73; **35**: 116
and Rama, **27**: 204–5
as a revolutionary innovator, **18**: 264
sacrifice to, **12**: 471
sādharmya, insistence on, **35**: 428
and Sri Aurobindo, **35**: 367, 431–32
a sufficiently trying deity, **29**: 493
supreme figure of love, **24**: 580
Śyāmasundara, **1**: 443
true meaning of Vedas and Upanishads shown by, **36**: 178
in Vaishnava poetry, **20**: 324, 379
Vibhuti births of, **28**: 500
in the view of Shankara, Ramanuja, Chaitanya, the Mahabharata and the Gita, **29**: 486
and works, **17**: 199, 204
worship of, not sufficient, **23**: 66
Krishna consciousness, **28**: 482, 484, 497
Krishna's Light, **29**: 490; **30**: 102, 118, 122, 126, 128; **35**: 516
Krishnamurti, Jiddu, **35**: 181–82
Krishnaprem, **27**: 350, 455–56, 457, 475; **28**: 330–36 *passim*, 344–45, 436, 479–80, 484, 514; **29**: 12, 94–95, 161, 200–2, 209, 363, 401, 473–74, 489–90; **30**: 39, 41, 103, 401; **31**: 204, 682, 772–73; **35**: 182, 242, 289, 398
Krishnashashi, **36**: 337–39, 342–55 *passim*
a letter to, **36**: 370–73
Krishnavarma, Shyamji, **8**: 145–46, 147
Krita (Yuga) (*kṛta*), **25**: 13*fn*, 126, *see also* Satya (Yuga)
Krittibas, Ramayana, **1**: 460–61; **20**: 381
Kriyā, **1**: 551
attachment to, **13**: 85
Tantric, **36**: 177*fn*, 185, 187, 196, 211–13, 227, *see also* Tantra
yogic, cessation of necessity, **13**: 74
Kronos, **14**: 53
Kṛpā, **29**: 195–96, *cf.* Grace
Kshara Purusha (*kṣara puruṣa)*, **17**: 35; **19**: 79, 228–29, 237, 294, 436, 437, 530; **35**: 101
and Akshara Purusha, *see* Akshara (Purusha), and Kshara (Purusha)
and Purushottama, **19**: 441, 445
See also Purusha, mutable
Kshatram, **10**: 7
Kshatriya, **1**: 369; **6**: 251; **7**: 683, 1096; **8**: 19, 20; **10**: 9, 10–11; **11**: 1469, 1470; **12**: 470; **17**: 195; **19**: 23–24, 49, 52, 54–55, 64–66, 522; **20**: 170, 410, 411, 417
in the economic period of caste, **25**: 12

as imaged in the Purushasukta, **25**: 9
kshatratejas / kshatrashakti, **10**: 7, 9–10
morality of, **7**: 1118, 1120–21
and politics, **6**: 238, 302; **7**: 770, 779
qualities of, **1**: 391
Swabhava and Dharma of, **24**: 744–45
in typal (stage of) society, **25**: 11, 126
and Vedanta, **24**: 748*fn*
work of, **19**: 509, 515
Cf. Caste; Four orders
Kshetra (*kṣetra*), **15**: 194, 203, 222; **19**: 412, 413
kṣetrajña, *see* Knower of the field
Kshiti, **14**: 28
Kshitish [sadhak], **36**: 349, 356, 361
Kshobha (*kṣobha*), **16**: 481; **18**: 58
Kula, **20**: 387, 417; **25**: 161, *cf.* Clan; Family
Kuladharma, **7**: 1014; **20**: 189; **25**: 161
Kundalini (*kuṇḍalinī*), **13**: 323; **28**: 232; **30**: 205, 216; **32**: 192; **35**: 142, 286
ascent and descent of, **30**: 420–22
awakening of (in Rajayoga), **1**: 508; **23**: 36, 537–38
and the Integral Yoga, **29**: 460, 462–64; **30**: 216; 420–21; **35**: 142
and the Mother's force, **29**: 461; **30**: 422; **32**: 192
See also Serpent Power; *cf.* Tantra
Kurukshetra, **13**: 29–31, 191; **19**: 40, 46, 54, 383; **25**: 615–16; **35**: 216, 219
not to be envisaged as a battle between good and evil, **36**: 466
Kutastha (*Kūṭastha*), **19**: 241, 433; **28**: 38; **35**: 150
Kutsa, **15**: 161, 245, 383, 482; **16**: 594

L

Laboratory, **36**: 179, 258
of Nature, **12**: 111, 264
in which Nature works out man, superman, **13**: 502, 503
Labour, **25**: 560, 674, 677–78
and apparent ease (in poetry), **27**: 591
and Capital, **25**: 403, 486, 495, 653, 671–72
dissatisfaction with the middle class, **25**: 471
free, and slavery, **1**: 434
and the Indian National Movement, **7**: 925–26
international policy, **25**: 679
and internationalism, **25**: 553
and the League of Nations, **25**: 637–38, 645, 649, 650
strike and lockout, **25**: 491, 657–58
trade unions, **6**: 113–14, 123–25, 127; **25**: 471*fn*
Ladle [Vedic symbol], **15**: 438*fn*
Laghima (*laghimā*), **1**: 504; **10**: 19, 22; **11**: 1473, 1475
Laghuta, **11**: 1470
Lahore, Congress at, **8**: 214, 240, 250, 352, 354–55, 377–78; **36**: 56, 62
Lajpatrai, Lala, **6**: 400–2; **7**: 551–52, 992; **8**: 200, 303, 413–15; **36**: 14, 83, 116, 234
and the Arya Samaj, **8**: 413–14
deportation, **6**: 395, 399, 404–5, 414, 417–20 *passim*, 426, 433–36, 441; **7**: 453, 663
and Presidentship of the Surat Congress [1907], **6**: 163; **7**: 799, 801
Lakshmi, **16**: 5; **30**: 155–56; **35**: 765
and Mahalakshmi, **32**: 71
Lal, Harkissen, **8**: 250, 280
Lamb, Charles, **27**: 548–49
Lamprecht, Karl G., **25**: 6
Landor, Walter Savage, **27**: 179, 398*fn*
Language(s), **21**: 387–89, 391
Aryan, *see* Aryan languages
Bengali, *see* Bengali language
cycle of, **26**: 305
decadence of, **27**: 447–48
and describing the supermind, **22**: 954
discredited as an ethnological factor, **14**: 550
diversity of, **25**: 514–19
Dravidian, *see* Tamil
early history and origins, **1**: 673; **15**: 50–56 *passim*; **26**: 14–15, *cf.* Aryan languages, origins…
English, *see* English language
and ethnicity, **1**: 611
ethnology, *see* Ethnology, and language
and expression, **31**: 76–77
Greek, *see* Greek language
grown, not made, **27**: 657
growth of, demanded by the intellect, **14**: 572
human, **21**: 55, 348; **22**: 672
an organism, **15**: 50
Italian, *see* Italian language

Latin, *see* Latin language(s)
learning, **1**: 374–75, 394; **35**: 11–12
in Indian national education, **1**: 421
and sadhana, **27**: 731; **31**: 71–72
limits of, **21**: 83; **22**: 1007
made to fit the normal experience of mental man, **23**: 94
of man, not framed on earth but in heaven, **14**: 579
mental, **22**: 684, 1007
and metaphysics, **21**: 337
mystical, **13**: 217–20
of the (early) mystics, **21**: 501; **22**: 955
and national unity, **7**: 667, 668
a new power of, **26**: 191
one original, **14**: 579
pronunciation, **1**: 608
and reason and suprarational truth, **25**: 132–33
root families, *see* Root families
root sounds, *see* Root sounds
root words, **15**: 51
roots, **14**: 579
of the *devabhāṣā*, formation, **14**: 580
elementary, **14**: 581
in Sanskrit, **14**: 568–76; **15**: 31, 49; **16**: 474
superior importance in early language, **14**: 563
Sanskrit, *see* Sanskrit
science of, *see* Philology
sign and power (index) of the soul of a people, **25**: 515, 519
study of, **31**: 71–72; **36**: 5, 12–13, 25, 26, 28, 43–44, *see also above*: learning; *cf.* Philology
symbolic, **26**: 128
Tamil, *see* Tamil
and thought, **25**: 413
twofold aspect of, **14**: 566
universal (common), **25**: 413, 466, 503–4, 514, 518
of the Upanishads, **21**: 159, 200, 204, 350; **22**: 912
of the Veda, **15**: 34
and of the Upanishads, **21**: 337
of Vedantic writers, ceased to be understood, **17**: 307
which is needed / to be created, **21**: 337, 373; **22**: 954
See also Speech; Words; *cf.* Thought(s), verbal; Vak

Lao Tse, **29**: 432, 433
Laporte, J., **36**: 195, 199
Latin intellect / mind, **26**: 55, 59, 151, 197
Latin language(s) (tongues), **25**: 315, 413, 514, 519; **26**: 63–64, 96, 318–19
and compounds, **1**: 609–10
and Sanskrit, Tamil, Greek, **14**: 553–59 *passim*
Latin poetry, *see* Roman poetry
Laughter, divine, **17**: 427
Law [custom, legal], **22**: 1071; **25**: 446–47
basis of effective authority, **25**: 391–92
civil, unity and uniformity of, **25**: 451
customary, **25**: 446, 447, 453
in the early stage of society, **25**: 446–47
and the Indian National Movement, *see* Indian National Movement, and the law
international, **25**: 55–56, 350, 391, 586
and justice, **25**: 657
legislation, *see* Legislation
moral, *see* Moral law
Mosaic, **13**: 368
necessary, but may become a conservative force, **25**: 532
in its origin, **25**: 656–57
of the pack or herd, **23**: 194
and the individual, **23**: 196
social, **23**: 194–95; **25**: 222
abandonment to the Lord of works, **23**: 210–12
uniformity of, **25**: 451–61 *passim*
See also Legislation; Standards of action / conduct
Law [general], **12**: 437; **13**: 48–49, 65; **17**:165; **21**: 122, 142, 186–87, 281; **22**: 839–44 *passim*
of action, and Swabhava, **13**: 380
of action and reaction, in human action, **25**: 523–24
of attraction and repulsion, **21**: 262
of causality (causation), **17**: 159–60, 506, *see also* Law(s) of Nature
of Change (Heraclitus), **13**: 237
cosmic, **21**: 281; **13**: 331
of recompense, retribution, **22**: 847
as Dharma, **13**: 48–49
of death, **17**: 123; **21**: 206; **22**: 997
and of desire and limitation, **21**: 260
and of division and mutual devouring, **21**: 264
of discord and pain, **21**: 262

divine, *see* Divine Law
of divine living, **12**: 463
essential law of movement of existence, **25**: 63–64
of evolution, **17**: 436
first laws, **21**: 145
and freedom (liberty), *see* Liberty and order
and Grace, **29**: 168
and habit, **15**: 53; **17**: 491, 506; **22**: 963; **23**: 72
higher, *see* Higher law
highest, of our nature, **13**: 420
inner / intuitive, **13**: 418
of Karma, *see* Law of Karma
the Law of the Way, **12**: 155–56
of manifestation, **21**: 422–23
of man's spiritual evolution, **13**: 418
mechanical,
bondage to, **21**: 258
and spiritual, **21**: 369
of Nature, *see* Law(s) of Nature
of physical science and of psychology, **12**: 315, 316
in the objective and subjective views of life, **25**: 58–59
of pain (and suffering), **13**: 483; **21**: 260
of a perfect life, **12**: 177
physical, *see* Physical law
and Reason, Knowledge, **21**: 128–29
of relativity, **13**: 241; **17**: 22; **28**: 397
of return of mental energies, **13**: 415
salvation cannot come by, **25**: 662
of sin and virtue, **12**: 444
of (the) Spirit, **22**: 734, 1034; **23**: 21; **30**: 41
of the talion (*lex talionis*), **13**: 368, 407, 408
terrestrial, **13**: 386–97 *passim*
of the Truth, *see* Law of the Truth
universal, **12**: 221; **13**: 230; **15**: 278
what we understand by, **13**: 427
See also Determinism; Necessity

Law of Karma, **13**: 311, 330–31, 335, 339, 358–59, 367, 374, 382–84, 390, 401, 404, 428; **17**: 494, 503; **22**: 839
higher, **13**: 418
mind nature and, **13**: 398–412
ordinary conception, **13**: 367
phrased generally and vaguely, **13**: 383
spiritual (essence of), **13**: 311, 358, 374
transitional, **13**: 407, 417
a triple strand, **13**: 400–12 *passim*
and universal Spirit, **13**: 373
vitalistic, **13**: 398

Law(s) of Nature, **12**: 437; **13**: 159; **17**: 436; **21**: 147–48, 315; **23**: 450; **24**: 791, 794; **25**: 417; **28**: 477, 559
and law of type and the individual law, **25**: 64
not the absolute or principal laws of existence, **27**: 229
Vedanta and, **17**: 506–21 *passim*

Law of the Truth, **13**: 576; **15**: 221, 332; **17**: 72–73; **29**: 182, 423
and the gnostic life, **23**: 504
See also Satyadharma; *cf.* Ritam

Lawrence, David Herbert, **27**: 418–21, 544–46; **31**: 493
letters, **27**: 560–63
and sexuality, **27**: 545
Pansies, **27**: 419–20

Laxity, **31**: 214

Laya, **13**: 35; **16**: 513; **18**: 363, 398; **23**: 412; **28**: 28, 140, 554; **29**: 457–58; **30**: 270, 326, 432, *cf.* Pralaya

Laziness, **32**: 6

Leadbeater, Charles W., **12**: 69

Leader, **13**: 208
of the way, has to bear the burden of humanity to the full, **32**: 94, *see also* Finders of the way

League of Nations, **20**: 428; **25**: 52*fn*, 56*fn*, 387*fn*, 430*fn*, 481*fn*, 492*fn*, 532*fn*, 559, 560, 579, 580, 599, 604, 637–64, 667, 679
General Assembly, **25**: 643, 645
idea of, **25**: 478, 526, 531–32
inclusion of India, **25**: 541*fn*
main defect, **25**: 582
mandate, **25**: 604, 646, 648, 669, 676–77
Supreme Council, **25**: 658, 668–69, 673

Lecky, William E.H., **17**: 153, 154

Leconte de Lisle, Charles M.R., **26**: 117

Lefebvre, C.E.,
draft of a letter to, **36**: 388–89

Legend(s),
of the Aryan invasion, **14**: 116, 164, 189, *see also* Aryan invasion
Puranic, *see* Puranas
Vedic, *see* Vedic legends

Legislation, **25**: 457

and the development of human society, **25**: 445–46
and the King, **25**: 455–58
World-State and, **25**: 495
See also Law [customary, legal]
Legislative Council(s), **8**: 44–45
enlargement of, **6**: 13, 50, 330; **7**: 497, 536, 772
Muslim/Hindu representation, **7**: 778
so-called reform of, **6**: 138, 195
Leigh, Austen, **36**: 29
Lele, Balkrishna, **36**: 267
Lele, Vishnu Bhaskar, **27**: 716–17; **31**: 44; **35**: 15, 237–38; **36**: 39, 84, 91, 94–95, 111, 291
meeting with, **35**: 242–45; **36**: 109–10
Lely, Frederick, **6**: 133
Lemaire, Jean, **36**: 195, 197–203
Lenin, Vladimir, **35**: 204
greatness, **27**: 530
Leonardo da Vinci, **1**: 117; **20**: 122, 259; **27**: 557; **28**: 502; **35**: 57
and Augustus Caesar, **27**: 525
and Einstein, **27**: 525–26
Leopardi, Giacomo, **27**: 35
Lesson of life, **31**: 625; **35**: 844
Letters,
to A.B. Purani, **36**: 296–97
to the Advance Distributing Company, **36**: 383–88
to Anandrao Jadhav, **36**: 172–74
to and about Anna Sloane, **36**: 389–96
to and about K.B. Bagchi, **36**: 378–81
to and about Durgadas Shett, **36**: 407–28
to and about Marie Potel, **36**: 397–404
to and about Morarji Desai, **36**: 445–47
to and about P.M. Shah, **36**: 428–39
to and about V. Tirupati, **36**: 306–28
to Annie Besant, **36**: 273–74
to Aswinicoomar Banerji, **36**: 167–68
to B.K. Roy Chowdhury, **36**: 448
to B.S. Moonje, **36**: 257–59
to Barindra Kumar Ghose, **36**: 332–68
to Bhuban Babu, **36**: 153
to Bipin Chandra Pal, **36**: 166
to C.E. Lefebvre, **36**: 388–89
on Cardinal Midsentzy, Catholicism and Communism, **36**: 516–17
to Charu Chandra Dutt, **36**: 88–90
to Chittaranjan Das, **36**: 260–62
on the Commonwealth and secularism, **36**: 514
on the communist movement, **36**: 523–24
to Daulatram Sharma, **36**: 328–31
to the Dewan, **36**: 158–59, 163
on the disturbances of 15 August 1947, **36**: 491–92
to the Editor of,
the *Bengalee*, **36**: 263
the *Bombay Chronicle*, **36**: 279
the *Hindu*, **36**: 264–70
the *Hindustan*, **36**: 274–75
the *Independent*, **36**: 275–78
Mother India, **36**: 514–24
the *New India*, **36**: 270–74
the *Standard Bearer*, **36**: 278–79
the *Statesman*, **36**: 491–92
the *Sunday Times*, **36**: 90–91
family letters, **36**: 121–48
on French India, **36**: 515
to Hemendra Prasad Ghose, **36**: 167
to Hrishikesh Kanjilal, **36**: 368–70
on Indian and world events 1949–1950, **36**: 514–24
to Joseph Baptista, **36**: 254–57
to K.M. Munshi, **36**: 512–13
to K.N. Dixit, **36**: 301
to K.N. Katju, **36**: 511–12
to K.R. Appadurai, **36**: 252
on the Kashmir problem, **36**: 517–20
on the Korean conflict, **36**: 507–8
to Krishnashashi, **36**: 370–73
a letter of acknowledgment, **36**: 166
a letter of condolence, **36**: 160–61
a letter of recommendation, **36**: 165
to Lord Kimberley, **36**: 149–51
to the Maharaja, **36**: 164–65
to Maharani Chimnabai II, **36**: 440–42
to (and on a proposed visit by) Mahatma Gandhi, **36**: 442–44
on military action, **36**: 521
to the Mother and Paul Richard, **36**: 283–92
to Motilal Roy, **36**: 175–250
to Mr. and Mrs. Sharman, **36**: 382–83
to N.K. Gogte, **36**: 293–95
to the Naib Dewan, **36**: 159–60
on the Nehru-Liaquat Pact, **36**: 522–23
to Nolini Kanta Gupta, **36**: 295–96
to an officer of the Baroda State, **36**: 153

An Open Letter to My Countrymen, **8**: 150–60
open letters 1909, **36**: 86–87
on Pakistan, **36**: 514, 515–16
to Parthasarathi Aiyangar, **36**: 170–71
to Pavitra, **36**: 97–101
on the present darkness (1950), **36**: 506–7
to the Principal, Baroda College, **36**: 162–63
private letters on World War II made public, **36**: 463–68
on a proposed visit by Jawaharlal Nehru, **36**: 447–48
to Rajani Palit, **36**: 373–77
to Ramchandran, **36**: 302–6
related to the Andhra University Award, **36**: 504–6
to S. Radhakrishnan, **36**: 444–45
to S.K. Mullick, **36**: 168
to S.M. Ghosh, **36**: 473–74, 492–95, 511
to the Sar Suba, **36**: 152
to Saurin Bose, **36**: 251–52
to Shyamsundar Chakravarty, **36**: 262
to Stafford Cripps, **36**: 469
on the Unity Party, **36**: 514–15
to V. Chandrasekharam, **36**: 298–301
on the world situation (1948), **36**: 498
to a would-be contributor to the *Arya*, **36**: 254
writing of, and vital interchange, **31**: 334
on Yoga and fund-raising for the Ashram, **36**: 407–39
See also Correspondence
Levelling, **12**: 117
Levitation, **35**: 263
Lex talionis, *see* Law [general], of the talion
Liaquat Ali, *see* Khan, Liaquat Ali
Libanius, **13**: 248
Liberalism,
British, **7**: 500–1
failure of in Europe, **8**: 56–57
Liberation, **12**: 354, 363, 446; **13**: 71, 82; **17**: 68, 357, 384; **18**: 71; **19**: 74–80 *passim*, 85–86, 90, 130, 371; **22**: 723, 888, 915, 1032–33; **23**: 117, 131, 293, 412; **28**: 48, 65, 260, 295, 435; **30**: 225, 393
by acceptance of works, **17**: 388
to Adwaita, Dwaitadwaita, Visishtadwaita and Dwaita, **30**: 270
from all dharmas, **19**: 593
from the body sense / identification with the body, **30**: 274, 426, 435, 437–38
Buddhist and Adwaita view, **28**: 487–88
change of consciousness, **17**: 418
complete, secret of, **23**: 426
from control by mental and vital nature, **21**: 545
desire / passion for,
the last bondage, **12**: 6
must be overpassed, **23**: 396
from the dualities, **24**: 689–90
from ego, **23**: 356–67, 490; **24**: 676–79; **30**: 326
and enjoyment (in Tantra), **24**: 612, 613
imperfect, **23**: 18
integral, **23**: 48; **24**: 683, 690
the liberated eye / vision, **19**: 373
liberated man, action of, *see* Action, of the liberated man
by likeness to the Divine, **24**: 573
of the mental being from servitude to the body, **23**: 345
of the Nature, **24**: 682–90
normal condition when liberation takes place, **30**: 279–80
positive and negative sides, **24**: 674–75
of the psychic being, **28**: 112–13
and purification, **24**: 674
of the Purusha from (the lower) Prakriti, **30**: 234, 244–45
and realisation of Purusha consciousness, **28**: 42
by realisation of the Self, **21**: 362
in the Sankhya, **19**: 75–76; **24**: 635
Sattwa and, **28**: 48
steps in self-liberation, **13**: 55–56
of the Soul, **21**: 45; **23**: 436–45
of the Spirit, **24**: 674–81
spiritual, **29**: 23
from suffering, **21**: 117
supreme, and the way of love and delight, **24**: 605
supreme object of, and planes of existence, **23**: 448
terms of, **17**: 18–19
and transformation, **29**: 22–23
and universalisation, **13**: 121
Vedantic view and of the Gita, **19**: 397–98

of the vital, **31**: 111
of the will, **21**: 654
See also Mokṣa; *Mukti*; *cf.* Salvation
Liberty (freedom) [general], **23**: 29; **25**: 623–26 *passim*
absolute, in the Ananda, **23**: 507
and action (works, karma), **17**: 14, 86, 384; **29**: 264–65
and bondage, **16**: 513, 516, 517; **17**: 438, 448, 516–17
both are states of the outer mind, **17**: 383–84
both unreal, **12**: 6, 95, 104
of the Brahman, **21**: 46
of Conscious Being, **21**: 44
deepest meaning, **25**: 181
and determinism of Nature, **19**: 213, 221–24, 254–55, 554; **28**: 514
and discipline, **13**: 519
divine, **23**: 271
the final law and the last consummation, **23**: 57
first practical step towards, **17**: 449
of the gnostic being, **22**: 1034, 1039, 1042–43
and God and unity, **25**: 255
growing consciousness (impression) of, **13**: 343, 346
and harmony, **25**: 66
and the human ego, **23**: 60
from ignorance, **13**: 86
ignorant and knowing use of, **13**: 50
of the Infinite, **21**: 347–48
inner, and outer slavery, **13**: 187
integral, and integral purity, **23**: 48–49
Karma and, *see* Karma, and freedom
by living in the Divine, **28**: 561
and matter, **13**: 15–16, 343–44
misattribution of, **13**: 348–49
from the money-taint, **32**: 11
the only true freedom possible to man, **23**: 96
and order (law), *see* Liberty and order
from the past, **31**: 730–32
principle of, **17**: 439–40
progressive, **17**: 445
of the Purusha, **19**: 227
real, **13**: 349–50
of the Self, **21**: 362
and servitude, **13**: 206
spiritual, **21**: 369; **22**: 1087–88; **23**: 405
and law / standards of conduct, **22**: 839; **23**: 188–207
and social and political, **7**: 875–76
and spiritual hierarchy, **22**: 1069–70
static, crowned by a dynamic transformation, **23**: 240–41
the supreme need of the soul, **25**: 210
and surrender, **29**: 68–69
from thoughts, **29**: 158
and unity, **13**: 206
of the Unknowable, **21**: 33
we are given a certain range of subjective freedom, **17**: 524
Cf. Free will
Liberty (freedom) [social, political], achievement of in India and in Europe, **8**: 69–70
in ancient Greece, **25**: 625
of Asia and India, worth striving for for the world's sake, **7**: 572
of association, **25**: 510, *cf.* Association
and the ideal of the free democratised nation, **25**: 344–45
and centralisation, **25**: 441
and collectivism, **25**: 209
and democracy, **25**: 508–11
and equality, **25**: 202–3, 383, 569, 679–80, *see also* Liberty-equality-fraternity
and the individual, **25**: 55, 68, 202–3
individual, necessary to national development, **6**: 364
man's need of, **25**: 210, 211
modern, **25**: 625–26
mechanical and unreal, **25**: 568
national, **6**: 303
and imperialism, **25**: 398
need of for thought, life, action, **25**: 211
and order (law), *see* Liberty and order
and peace and security, **7**: 1107
religious liberty and the State, **25**: 511
and social democracy, **25**: 201, 202*fn*
social, political, spiritual, **7**: 875–76
and socialism, **25**: 200–2, 624
and the State idea, **25**: 410
and territorial expansion, **8**: 148–49
of thought (and speech), **25**: 510–11, 510*fn*, 511*fn*, *see also* Free speech
three kinds: national, internal, individual, **6**: 363
and uniformity (regimentation), **25**: 406–14 *passim*, 423, 426

and unity, **25**: 603, 621, 662
watchword of the revolutionary movement, **25**: 382
See also Self-determination [political]; Swaraj(ya)
Liberty (freedom) **and order** (law), **12**: 443–45 *passim*, 472; **13**: 519; **22**: 839–40; **23**: 202; **25**: 409–10, 423, 425–26, 513, 628–29
to the gnostic individual, **22**: 1034, 1039
spiritual freedom can alone create a perfect human order, **25**: 220
in a spiritual society, **25**: 228, 258–60
Liberty/freedom-equality-fraternity/brotherhood, **1**: 547–48; **7**: 930–32 *passim*; **8**: 69–71; **25**: 383, 568–70, 679–80
and collectivism, **25**: 204
"or death", **1**: 513
and European society before the French Revolution, **1**: 512
See also French revolution
Lid,
breaking of, **22**: 944; **23**: 180
(brilliant) golden, **17**: 9, 72, 90
which hides the face of Truth, **21**: 614
which prevents the human from knowing the divine, **23**: 393
Life, **12**: 227, 249–50, 308–9; **13**: 113, 201; **17**: 27–28, 78–79, 127, 358; **20**: 242–43; **21**: 188–99, 200–9 *passim*, 282–83, 584; **22**: 788; **23**: 170–76; **24**: 626; **28**: 518
according to Nature, **25**: 232
aim (object) of, *see* Aim of life
and Ananda, **12**: 205; **13**: 394
ancient and modern views, **25**: 158–59
angel of, **23**: 178
animal life, *see* Animal life; *see also below*: subhuman
appearance of, **22**: 861, 882
art of, present and greater, **29**: 386
ascent of, **13**: 478; **21**: 213, 232
becoming our helper, **23**: 74
bodily (material, physical), **23**: 10–11, 209
characteristic energy of, **23**: 21
divinising of, **23**: 49–50
and mental and spiritual, **23**: 30
not limited by the ordinary conditions of life and death, **21**: 275
a partial expression of our immortal life, **18**: 304
and Brahman, **21**: 41–42
the breath of greater life, **26**: 241–53
a broken movement of the one infinite Life, **18**: 69
in cells, molecules, atoms, **28**: 211
characteristically Force, **28**: 45
characteristics of, **23**: 350
collective, *see* Collective life
collectivist tendency, **25**: 161–62
in the conception of Mystics, **15**: 309
and Conscious-Force, **13**: 473; **21**: 196–99, 201–2, 220–24, 250
contains the seed of its own salvation, **23**: 172
cosmic, *see* Cosmic / universal life
in the cosmic consciousness, **21**: 30
culmination of, **12**: 449
Darwinian conception of, **13**: 474
and death, **13**: 218; **21**: 302, *see also* Death, a process of
defined, **28**: 6
descent from another world, **18**: 302–3
and diversity, **25**: 513
divine, *see* Divine life
divine and undivine, **21**: 403–4
double: subliminal and outer, **21**: 233
energy(-aspect) of mind, **13**: 325; **21**: 202
escape from, **29**: 174
and evil, **21**: 628, 630
evolution of, *see* Evolution, of life
the force that builds, maintains and destroys forms, **21**: 189, 198, 201
a form of a divine energy, **22**: 691
four objects (motives, periods *etc.*) of, *see* Four objects of life
fulfilment of, **21**: 50
full organisation and development of, **22**: 991–92
fundamental impulse of, **21**: 232
fundamental view of, according to Veda, Purana, Tantra, **16**: 483
given for the divine work, **32**: 8
gnostic, *see* Gnostic life
and gnostic evolution, **22**: 1019–31
has its own standards of right *etc.*, **13**: 393–94
has meaning so long as it is turned towards the Divine, **31**: 188
human, *see* Human life

Life (cont.),
in the human body, seven beatitudes of, **12**: 489
and idea(s), **25**: 418–19, 548, 549–50
Indian conception of, **20**: 231
and European, **20**: 153–66
indispensable to the completeness of the spiritual realisation, **23**: 173
individual,
not as sacred as national life, **8**: 90
three badges of limitation, **13**: 473; **21**: 204
infrarational, **22**: 1077–78
inner, *see* Inner life
instinct with the stuff of Mind, **18**: 39
intense, of small nations, **25**: 282
involved in matter, **13**: 324; **17**: 533; **21**: 5, 187
Jeans' view of, **28**: 394–95
justification of, **17**: 63–64
and knowledge, **25**: 106–7, 119
latent / preexistent in matter, **17**: 241
and the law of fragmentation, **25**: 169
the lesson of, **31**: 625; **35**: 844
life-energy, *see* Life-energy
life-force(s), *see* Life-force; Life-forces
"Life of the / our life", **18**: 5, 26, 27, 43, 63, 67, 73, 76, 79, 92
living within, *see* Living within
made claimant instead of instrument by dark Powers, **28**: 279
and Mahalakshmi, **32**: 21
man and, *see* Man, and life
and matter, **13**: 282; **17**: 241, 527; **21**: 5-6, 189, 191, 197–98, 245–48, 256; **22**: 691, 950, 1054; **25**: 78
and mind, *see* Mind, life and matter
a means of sadhana, **35**: 603
mental, **17**: 248; **18**: 23; **23**: 12–15, 24–25, 209; **25**: 83, 84; **32**: 635
and mental and psychic subjectivism, **25**: 252
and mind, *see* Mind, and life
mortal, negative and positive elements of, **18**: 69–70
must be accepted in order to be transmuted, **23**: 74
must be seen and loved as God, **12**: 485
Nature reaching towards return to union with the Divine, **24**: 559
normally centred in our vital and physical being, **25**: 232
objective and subjective views of, **25**: 55–62
ordinary, **23**: 89
acceptance of in earlier stages of sadhana, **28**: 422
and divine, **36**: 303–4
an ignorance, not an illusion, **35**: 813
and spiritual, **28**: 419–22
work in, **29**: 238
and Yoga, **28**: 421–22; **29**: 17–18
ordinary activities of life, place in the Integral Yoga, **23**: 185
on other planets, **28**: 408
in our natural and in our spiritual being, **19**: 253
outer, **22**: 721
has value only as expression of inner status, **22**: 1055
and inner, *see* Inner life, and outer life
and inner experience, **30**: 21–28
perfect, law of, **12**: 177
perfection of, **27**: 72
plane(s) of, *see* Vital world(s)
a play of possibilities, **28**: 29
(instinctive) pleasure of, **28**: 27
and poetry, *see* Poetry, and life
a power of Divine Consciousness, **29**: 395
a power of manifestation, **22**: 801
powers of, to be conquered back for the Mother, **29**: 384
practical, **25**: 148, 155–56
preexistent and omnipresent, **12**: 312
primary impulse, individualistic, **25**: 159–60
a principle of inertia at its base, **23**: 171
problem(s) of, **17**: 378; **21**: 220–30
and spirituality, **22**: 916–19
a progressive, evolving force, **25**: 213
the province of spiritual conversion, **25**: 266
and reason (intelligence), **20**: 400; **21**: 343; **25**: 102–13, 120, 123, 164–65, 168, 173, 214–15, 237, 443, 454, 513
recoil from, **25**: 163; **29**: 476
and the relation of force to consciousness, **13**: 476
religious, *see* Religious life
and response to stimuli, **21**: 191–94
rewards of, **13**: 426
a rhythm of God, **18**: 32

Life (cont.),
seed of all life: one, **13**: 279
self-fulfilment of, **21**: 30
sensation involved in submental life-vibrations, **21**: 571
significance of, and the idea of evolutionary rebirth, **13**: 303
and the soul, **28**: 123
and spirit, division between, **25**: 226
spiritual, *see* Spiritual life
and spirituality, **13**: 12, 509–11; **20**: 10, 15, 32–37
statuses of, **13**: 474–75; **21**: 210–19, 221, 231
struggle for, **17**: 238, *see also* Darwinism
struggle for persistence and self-preservation, **21**: 261
subhuman, **25**: 417, 418, 420, *see also* Animal life
superhuman, **25**: 420
(and) superlife, **13**: 522; **18**: 87; **20**: 216; **23**: 132
tests the genuineness of the internal change, **35**: 110
and thought, balance between, **26**: 244–46
threefold (triple), **23**: 9–19, 20–30
synthesis of, **23**: 49
tiring of, **28**: 314–15
transformation of, **13**: 522; **23**: 176–77, 186; **24**: 873
by mental energy, **13**: 414
three conditions, **23**: 176
see also Vital, transformation of
tree of, **13**: 280
ultimates of, **25**: 171–72
universal, *see* Cosmic / universal life
and variation, **25**: 64
victory over matter, **21**: 248
at war with the body, **21**: 227
and the way of devotion, **24**: 591
will-in-life, a blinded Daemon, **23**: 171
the working out of a secret, **12**: 287
works of, **23**: 169–87
world(s) of, *see* Vital world(s)
and Yoga, **13**: 509; **23**: 6–8, 45, 47, 74, 185, 300; **24**: 617
and Vedanta, **13**: 9–12 *passim*; **18**: 423
See also Mind, life and body; Mind, life and matter; Living; Vital…

Life-ego, *see* Vital ego
Life-energy, **13**: 396, 398, 402, 404; **18**: 63–67 *passim*; **21**: 192; **23**: 10; **27**: 668, 671
and the Mother's work, **32**: 420
present in every atom, **18**: 66
proper function, **23**: 351
purification and transformation, **23**: 11–12
See also Prana; Pranic force
Life-force, **13**: 393; **18**: 63; **21**: 192; **23**: 295; **28**: 185, 194, 279; **31**: 106, 116–18
action in transformed body, **13**: 554
characteristics of, **18**: 66
and Conscious Being, **18**: 66–67
cosmic, **21**: 270
direct power upon matter, **35**: 385
the effectuating element in nature, **23**: 173
and the senses, **18**: 49
true, **23**: 178
universal,
drawing upon, **29**: 272
and individualised, **24**: 871
and Yoga-energy, **23**: 175
Yogic, **32**: 192
See also Prana; Pranic force
Life-forces, **12**: 246; **13**: 406; **21**: 558; **22**: 733, 805, 863, 909, 1081; **23**: 170; **24**: 874; **28**: 99–100, 179, 185, 190, 297, 574–75; **30**: 284
drawing of by others, **31**: 335–37
and forms, **17**: 532
possession by, **31**: 801–2
universal, **23**: 183–84
Cf. Hostile forces
Life-mind, *see* Vital mind
Life-plane(s), *see* Vital plane(s)
Life-power(s), **25**: 156–57, 159, 252
descent of, **28**: 269
elemental, behind everything in material existence, **23**: 453
an instrument, not an aim, **25**: 250
See also Life-force; Life-forces; Prana
Life-principle, **13**: 223; **15**: 348; **17**: 63, 78–79, 457; **18**: 82, 307, 415–16; **21**: 189, 209, 314, 636; **22**: 691, 831; **24**: 702, 717
and desire, **21**: 207
and the evolution of life, **13**: 172
See also Air; Matarishwan; Vayu

Life-self, **12**: 371; **21**: 644; **22**: 929–30
Life-soul, **15**: 466; **22**: 746–47; **26**: 15–16, 79, 81, 207, 239, 244, 282, 296, 297
greater, **22**: 1093
and poetry, **27**: 9, 91
universal, **24**: 630, 641
See also Desire-soul; *Prāṇamaya puruṣa*
Life-value, **22**: 740
Life-world(s), *see* Vital world(s)
Light(s), **12**: 188; **22**: 977–80; **28**: 6; **30**: 93–94, 111, 120, 460–61; **32**: 3, 276; **35**: 84, 328, 515–21
of all kinds, **30**: 304–5
all not of the spirit, still less of the supermind, **23**: 283–84
Aryan Light, **15**: 225, 492
beyond Sattwa, **19**: 466
bringing with it knowledge, **29**: 123
and colour, **30**: 122
coloured, **35**: 342, 515–18, *see also* Specific colours
descent of, **13**: 580–81; **29**: 325; **30**: 118, 326, 432, 460–61, 468; **35**: 153–54
inability to bear, **35**: 828
resistance to, **22**: 977
diamond, **28**: 579; **30**: 183; **31**: 477
different forms of, **30**: 119–20
Divine, **28**: 47, 255, 296
of the Divine Consciousness, **21**: 500; **28**: 79; **29**: 36; **32**: 266
of the Divine Truth, **23**: 206, 417; **30**: 119, 129, 131–32, 143, 442; **32**: 80, 268, 279
of Durga-Mahakali, **30**: 122
false, **31**: 801
and Force, **18**: 58; **30**: 126
growth of, **29**: 178
of higher (divine or Truth) consciousness pouring down, **28**: 129
and the illumination of consciousness, **30**: 118–19
indicate action or movement of subtle forces, **30**: 94
Krishna's light, *see* Krishna's light
the Light of lights, **15**: 329; **28**: 471
master-word of the superconscient, **21**: 69
moonlight, **30**: 126–28, 196, 369
the Mother's light, *see* The Mother's light
and mystic experience, **28**: 363
not primarily a material creation, **22**: 979
outside, within, above, around, **30**: 118
Overmind lights, **35**: 145
in a photograph, **35**: 516–17
Powers of Light and Powers of Darkness, struggle between, **28**: 145, 465
of realisation, not a descent, **29**: 398
seeing of, *see* Vision, seeing light(s)
seven, **15**: 123
spiritual, **28**: 47, 129, 140, 261
of spirituality, **32**: 307
Sri Aurobindo's light, *see* Sri Aurobindo's light
starry, **30**: 119
sunlight, **30**: 120, 129, 130, 134
supramental, **28**: 138, 153, 261; **36**: 291, 391, 393, 395, 532, 548
symbolism of, in the Veda, **15**: 43–44, 95, 104, 134–35, 165–66
Truth-light, **28**: 282–83
and vision, experience, realisation, **30**: 87
white, **28**: 129, 200
Cf. Colour(s)
Lightning, **15**: 524*fn*
Liking, and disliking, **23**: 350, 353, 489; **24**: 649, 656, 659–61, 689, 703, *see also* Pleasure, and pain; *Rāgadveṣa*
Lila (*līlā*), **10**: 5, 8, 10, 11, 26, 28; **12**: 104, 134*fn*, 227, 247; **13**: 30–31, 35, 63, 72, 76, 543; **16**: 480, 491, 512, 513, 516, 517, 525; **17**: 27*fn*, 199, 209; **21**: 356, 402, 424–27; **22**: 699–700, 769, 784, 867; **28**: 332–34, 475; **29**: 465
God's, sweetness and beauty, **19**: 360
of the Gopis, **28**: 483–84
of Krishna and Kali, **36**: 222
and Maya, **12**: 134; **13**: 89
and Prakriti, **21**: 109–111
meaning and purpose of, **12**: 8
true origin and significance of, **28**: 332
See also Play
Lila chatusthaya, **10**: 23
Limit, idea of, **21**: 17
Limitation(s), **13**: 205, 206; **18**: 377; **21**: 56, 57, 183, 211, 260, 417, 477, 492–93
of consciousness, **21**: 330, 498
cosmic, power of, **21**: 358

cosmic consciousness and, **23**: 413–15
divinely-willed, **23**: 412–13
just, of an omniscient power, **21**: 420
self-limitation, **21**: 281, 357, 420, 616
teleological necessity of, **21**: 270
Cf. Imperfection(s); Incapacity
Lines [poetry], epic, **27**: 619–20
Lines of Karma, **13**: 367, 375, 386, 399, 400
complexity, **13**: 429
higher, **13**: 413–26 *passim*
spiral ascent, **13**: 416
transitional, **13**: 409, 412
Linguistics, *see* Philology
Lipi, **30**: 106
Lipsā, **10**: 8, 9, 21; **11**: 1479
Literary activity,
and sadhana, **27**: 722–24
Literary creation,
and life-experience, **27**: 111–12
Literary criticism, **26**: 3–10 *passim*, 311; **27**: 332
historical method (school, theory) of, **1**: 168–74, 264–65; **26**: 41–42
history of, **25**: 142–43
scholastic, **1**: 265–66
subjective element, **27**: 663–65
and Time, **27**: 356
true spirit of, **1**: 193
Literary man (people), **27**: 722–23, 727–28; **29**: 291
Literary method, of the ancients, and modern, **17**: 370–71
Literature, **20**: 314
in ages of reason, **25**: 138–39
American, **1**: 146
ancient Greek, **1**: 147
Bengali, *see* Bengali literature
Buddhist, *see* Buddhist literature
can be a first introduction to the inner being, **35**: 244
Chinese, **1**: 147
classical, **25**: 140
Continenal, **26**: 108–9
and English poetry, **26**: 108–9
English, *see* English literature; English poetry
European, **26**: 160
German, *see* German literature / poetry
Indian, *see* Indian literature
Italian, **1**: 146
Latin, **1**: 147
literary fame, *see* Fame (literary)
modern, **1**: 147; **26**: 107–23 *passim*, 160; **27**: 121
tendency of psychological vitalism, **25**: 30–31
nationalism in, **26**: 41
religious and secular, **27**: 730–31
Russian, **26**: 48
and Sadhana, **27**: 711–32 *passim*; **29**: 291–92, *see also* Poetry, and Sadhana
Scandinavian, **1**: 146
Spanish, **1**: 146
style, **1**: 85
and heredity, **27**: 111
and Yoga, **27**: 215
see also Poetic style; Prose style
See also Art, music and literature; Drama; Poetry; Prose; Writing; *cf.* Fiction; Translation
Living,
dangerously, **35**: 22
in the Divine, **30**: 399–400
in a higher plane, **30**: 411
in two worlds, **30**: 262
in the vital, **31**: 101–3
Living within, **12**: 447; **19**: 254–55; **22**: 1064–65; **28**: 22; **30**: 225–28, 262
and the external being, **30**: 228–30
meaning of, **31**: 167
See also Inner life
Lodge, Oliver, **35**: 386
Logic, **17**: 349, 570; **21**: 355; **28**: 348; **35**: 408, 411
and common sense, **31**: 74; **35**: 48, 178
disadvantages of the logical (intellectual, *etc.*) method, **17**: 575–83
of existence, and of thought, **18**: 434
of the Infinite, **21**: 337, 343, 347–55 *passim*, 374, 492
logical faculty, training of, **1**: 408–9
logical reason(ing), **21**: 381–82, *see also* Reason
a measured dance of the mind, **35**: 197
place of, **29**: 451; **35**: 248
in the reason and in the gnosis, **23**: 482–83
in spiritual things, **29**: 29
study of, and expression, **31**: 74
of the supermind / the supramental reason, **24**: 859, 861
of things, and the descent of the supramental, **35**: 357

weakness of, **12**: 9–10
the worst enemy of truth, **12**: 428
Logos, **13**: 286, 406; **24**: 786, 796
creative, **18**: 32
to Heraclitus, **13**: 250–51
intellectual, **24**: 794, 796
spermatikos, **13**: 251, 406
supramental, **24**: 796
Loka, a way in which conscious being images itself, **15**: 288, *see also* World(s)
Lokasaṁgraha, **19**: 115, 119, 135–36, 138, 210; **25**: 67
London Congress, **8**: 181–82, 192–93
Loneliness, **31**: 310–11
Longfellow, Henry W., **26**: 321–22, 353–59 *passim*; **27**: 138, 671, 743
The Courtship of Miles Standish; Evangeline, **26**: 322
Longing,
for the Divine, **29**: 117
psychic, **29**: 474
Lord, **17**: 95, 173–184, 188, 193–99 *passim*, 204–9 *passim*, 215–16; **18**: 24, 69; **23**: 32
and the Absolute, **18**: 61, 73–74
Jivatman, soul (*etc.*) as a portion of, **23**: 411*fn*, 434
and Nature, **23**: 98, *see also* Ishwara and Shakti
and Prakriti, **17**: 381, *see also* Purusha and Prakriti
realisation of (as Inhabitant of all forms and movements), **17**: 303, 421
of the sacrifice, **19**: 131; **23**: 114–30 *passim*
seated in the heart of all beings, **19**: 20, 92, 131, 153, 342, 538, 554–55; **21**: 145, 226; **23**: 97; **24**: 804
and the world, **17**: 378, 426
zeal for, **23**: 58
See also Isha; Ishwara; Master; *cf.* God
Lords of Light, hymns to, **15**: 471–556
Lorraine, *see* Alsace-Lorraine
Loti, Pierre, **13**: 460
Lotus(es),
colours and numbers of petals, **28**: 230
functions of, **28**: 230–31
significance of, to be found in the heavenly archetype, **31**: 616
thousand-petalled, *see* Chakras [specific], *sahasradala* or *sahasrāra*
twelve-petalled, **30**: 370
See also Centres of consciousness; Chakras
"Lotus and Dagger", **36**: 32
Louis XIII, **13**: 135
Louis XIV, **1**: 163, 545; **6**: 253; **13**: 135; **25**: 443
Louis XVI, **13**: 135; **6**: 402, 503
Love, **1**: 3–7, 443; **12**: 433, 444, 455, 491, 496; **13**: 155, 200; **19**: 589; **21**: 207, 209, 212, 215, 216*fn*, 217, 231; **24**: 546–47, 650; **28**: 369–73 *passim*
and Ananda, **24**: 605; **27**: 701; **28**: 6
Ananda of, **29**: 348–49
and benevolence, sympathy, **28**: 369
between human beings, **31**: 284
and bhakti, **29**: 356
can be delivered only by ascent to and descent of a highest Truth, **23**: 157
capacity for, **10**: 12; **24**: 737
conversion of individual love into love for the Divine, **23**: 158–60
cosmic, *see* Universal love
divine, *see* Divine love
for the Divine, *see* Love for the Divine
in the divine life, **13**: 543–44
dynamic and static, **31**: 305
egoistic/and egoism, **23**: 107; **32**: 480
and faith, **32**: 466
and the fully evolved soul, **23**: 509
a fundamental determinate, **21**: 329
and the gnostic being, **22**: 1020, 1066
of God in men, **12**: 483, 486, 491, 492
has been a power of death, **19**: 43–44
and hate, **13**: 371; **21**: 262
human, *see* Human love
ideal, **36**: 132
and knowledge and power (force), **13**: 155–57; **15**: 279; **23**: 174
and knowledge and works, **24**: 547, *see also* Devotion, and knowledge and works
of/for Krishna, **29**: 487–94
and Integral Yoga, **29**: 494–95
law of, **21**: 216; **22**: 996, 1081–82; **25**: 220
love-making (copulation), **31**: 336, 498–99
of Mahakali, **32**: 19
of man, country, truth, and of the Divine, **29**: 11–12
and the manifestation of a new supramental race, **23**: 509

mental, vital and physical, **31**: 492–93
the Mother's love, **32**: 479–82
the mystery of, **23**: 160; **24**: 599–606
the nature of, **24**: 569
no other motive than love, **24**: 559
occult, which makes one the Form and the Formless, **23**: 160
perfected, **24**: 704
personality and impersonality of, **12**: 197
physical, **31**: 492–93
and politics, **7**: 1117–20 *passim*
and power, **13**: 156
power of, **13**: 253
(seeds of) the principle of, **21**: 212
psychic, *see* Psychic Love
psychic in its nature, **31**: 284
the purifier of the heart, **23**: 309
Radha love, **29**: 14
reachings towards its absolute, **25**: 165
the right way of loving the Mother, **32**: 460–63
and sacrifice, **23**: 107–8
sadhana through love and devotion, **29**: 333–67
and self-reverence, **28**: 370
seven ecstasies of, **12**: 348
and sex, **31**: 486–94 *passim*, 498, 500, 511, 516, 539, 541; **35**: 722–23
spiritual, **17**: 186–87
spiritual and psychic, different from mental, vital or physical, **30**: 11
supramental, **23**: 169; **29**: 483
and surrender, **28**: 384–85
the transfiguration of desire, **13**: 475
and the Triple Path, **24**: 545–51
true, **28**: 384
and jealousy, **32**: 384
universal, *see* Universal love
to the Vedic seers, **15**: 510
vital, *see* Vital love
and vital interchange, **31**: 265, 286
works of, **23**: 151–57, 161–69
Yoga of, *see* Yoga of Devotion
Cf. Affection; Bhakti

Love for the Divine / God (God-love), **12**: 481; **13**: 544; **19**: 174, 588–89; **22**: 1014; **23**: 85, 112, 155, 165; **24**: 547; **28**: 428; **29**: 13, 338–41; **31**: 291; **35**: 256
and experience of the Divine, **29**: 467–68; **30**: 8
in humanity, **23**: 328, *see also* Love, of God in men
intellectual, **29**: 28
and knowledge of the Divine, **24**: 550–51
and love for others, **28**: 428; **31**: 290–91
and physical means of expression, **29**: 342
psychic and spiritual element in, **29**: 340
and realisation of the Self, **35**: 255–56
tears of, **29**: 351
true, **29**: 338; **32**: 461
and the vital, **29**: 339, 347–49
and vital desire, **29**: 338
See also Bhakti; *cf.* Divine love; God-lover; Relations with the Divine

Lower (phenomenal) **Nature** (creation), **17**: 70–71, 85; **18**: 93; **19**: 80, 198, 211, 268, 276, 279, 348, 411, 435–36, 580; **24**: 646–47; **36**: 229–31, 377, 408, 441
ascent and change of, **30**: 439–40
ascent and descent, and problems of, **30**: 422–25
and descent, **30**: 487–97
dwelling too much on, **35**: 125
forces (action) of, and the hostile forces, **31**: 763–66; **35**: 137, 659
and illness, **31**: 553–55
mind and, **31**: 9–10
the Mother and, **32**: 61–63, 223–26
and personal effort, **32**: 6
and the psychic, **28**: 121–23
resistance of, **22**: 993; **30**: 487–90
stated in terms of the Sankhya, **19**: 413
and the supermind, **28**: 279–80
transformation of, *see* Transformation, of the lower nature
and truth of the self and of the Divine, **19**: 456–57
See also Apara Prakriti; Mind, life and matter; Prakriti, lower

Lower vital, **22**: 844–46; **28**: 178, 188, 195–96, 229–31; **31**: 150–69
Ananda and, **31**: 165–68
aspiration and offering in, **31**: 168–69
avoiding premature engagement with, **31**: 164–65
to be changed, not crushed, **35**: 474
and emotional being and higher vital, **28**: 187–88

and higher and middle vital, **28**: 86
and the little expressions of egoisms, **31**: 234
not reasonable, **31**: 156–57
opening of, **31**: 165
peace and calm in, **31**: 169
and the physical mind, **31**: 37–38
and the physical and the material vital, **28**: 195–96
reactions of, and established peace, **29**: 150–51
rejecting wrong movements of, **31**: 158–64
resistance of, **31**: 157–58
and sex, **31**: 518–19
small habits of, **31**: 256–57
tendency to despondency, **31**: 208–9
Lowes, Livingston, **27**: 412
Loyalists, **6**: 361, 378, 382, 478, 591; **7**: 738–39, 759, 780, 801, *see also* Nationalists and Moderates, and Loyalists
Loyalty, **32**: 160–61
Lucan, **27**: 79
Luck, *see* Fortune
Lucretius, **19**: 208; **26**: 35, 91, 230; **27**: 48, 183, 356, 369, 372, 665
Lust, **24**: 650; **31**: 490–91; **32**: 6
a mistranslation of Love, **28**: 49
Lycurgus, **17**: 293; **25**: 427, 447
Lying, and leaving things unsaid, **31**: 91
Lyricism, of life and of the spirit, **26**: 280

M

M (Sanskrit root), **14**: 591–95
Macaulay, Thomas Babington, **12**: 31; **27**: 415; **36**: 29
"A Jacobite's Epigraph", **36**: 29
Lays, **27**: 674
Macedon(ia), **8**: 190, 191; **25**: 365
Machinery (mechanical method, mechanisation), **6**: 40, 44–45, 48; **7**: 587; **8**: 24–25, 455–56; **12**: 468, 474; **22**: 1058, 1068, 1090–96 *passim*; **25**: 213, 265–66, 599–606 *passim*, 621, 623, 625, 629–30, 637, 670, 680
and establishment of human unity / world-union, **25**: 281, 302, 523
gains of, balanced by pauperisation in other directions, **17**: 538
important to the English mind, **6**: 35–37
important only as means for the spirit, **13**: 4
mechanisation of life, **12**: 416
and spiritual change, **25**: 680
and the State, **25**: 300–3 *passim*
Mackarness, F.C., **8**: 96–99, 193, 269
Mackenzie, Alexander, **7**: 581
Macleod, Fiona, **27**: 410–11
Macrocosm, and microcosm, **17**: 16
McTaggart, J.M.E.,
comments on thoughts of, **28**: 368–73
Madhavrao, *see* Jadhav, Madhavrao
Madhbhāva(m), **19**: 147–49 *passim*, 175, 232, 271
Madhu, **15**: 93, 112, 178, 297, 328, *see also* Honey; *cf.* Soma
Madhuchchhandas Vaishwamitra, **14**: 38, 47–53, 106–10, 133–40 *passim*, 360–84 *passim*; **15**: 60, 70, 71, 80, 85, 95, 100, 101, 117, 124–25, 143, 144, 260, 262, 264, 509
hymns of, **14**: 5–19; **16**: 117–18, 451, 453–61, 465–66, 521, 539–40
Madhusudan, Michael, **1**: 92, 94, 95, 107, 112, 113–15, 119; **27**: 150, 153, 177, 384
works:
Captive Lady, **1**: 107
Meghnadbodh, **1**: 114; **27**: 615
Sharmistha, **1**: 113
Tilottama, **1**: 113, 114
Virangana Kavya, **1**: 144–45
Madhwa, **1**: 153; **13**: 222; **17**: 202, 573; **20**: 189, 369
Madness (insanity), **10**: 11; **31**: 805, 806–10
Madras Congress (Convention), **8**: 341
Madras Standard [newspaper], **6**: 435; **7**: 956
Madras Times [newspaper], **36**: 267, 270
Madrasi race, **1**: 366, *cf.* Dravidian(s)
Madura bhāva, **31**: 496, 502
Maeterlinck, Maurice, **26**: 9, 120, *cf.* Belgian writers
Magha, **20**: 362, 381
Magic, **22**: 898, 909; **28**: 386, 573
black, **28**: 580
black cat, a symbol of, **30**: 170
common in South India, **35**: 384
of the Infinite, **21**: 374
not part of yoga, **28**: 580
physical science as, **22**: 678

rites, **15**: 493
Cf. Occult…; Occultism
Magna Charta, **25**: 647
Mahabharata, **1**: 156, 158, 159–60, 171, 188, 189, 190, 277–350 *passim*, 369; **7**: 479, 944–45; **15**: 17; **20**: 245, 289, 327, 344–53 *passim*, 365, 435; **26**: 264; **27**: 48, 168, 220, 367–68, 372, 615; **28**: 483; **35**: 216; **36**: 127, 129–31
and Deva and Asura, **19**: 470
European scholarship on, **1**: 280–84, 337–39
and the Gita, **1**: 326–27, 330; **19**: 12; **20**: 348
notes on, **1**: 345–49
a poem founded on a great historical event, **28**: 483
political story, **1**: 292–301
problem of the original epic, **1**: 279–301, 337–41
story of Ruru (Ruaru), **27**: 220; **36**: 129–34
tale of Nala (and Damayanti), **1**: 311–15, 317–19 *passim*; **35**: 12
tale of (Satyavan and) Savitri, **1**: 311–13 *passim*, 319; **36**: 131
See also Vyasa
Mahadeva, **7**: 1074–77
Mahajana Atma, **14**: 55
Mahakala, **13**: 29
Mahakali, **11**: 1471; **24**: 780; **32**: 19–20, 67, 74
action of, **35**: 115–16
golden light of, **32**: 267–68
and Kali, **28**: 460; **30**: 158; **32**: 68, 274
and Krishna, **32**: 67–68
Mahakali experience, **27**: 705
Mahakali's Force, **30**: 475
the Mahakali method, **32**: 353–54
the Warrior of the Worlds, **32**: 19
Mahakaranam, **16**: 479–81 *passim*
Mahalakshmi, **11**: 1471; **24**: 781; **32**: 20–22, 66, 70–71, 74
aspiration for beauty and the Mahalakshmi force, **27**: 705
and music, **32**: 574
Mahan Atma, **14**: 41, 42, 45, 55, 101, 132; **17**: 345
Mahaprana Shakti, *see* Radha Shakti
Mahar, *see* Mahas
Maharaj, Ganen, **36**: 88, 100, 101
Maharaj, Sarat, **36**: 217
Maharaja of Baroda, *see* Gaekwar, Sayajirao
Maharashtra,
Maharashtrian Cooking, **35**: 13
and Swaraj, **7**: 833–36 *passim*
Tilak's work in, **1**: 644–48
Maharloka, **14**: 33, 42; **15**: 348; **16**: 519; **17**: 71
Maharshi, Ramana, *see* Ramana Maharshi
Mahas, **12**: 101; **14**: 33–34, 40–42, 52, 55–56, 69, 75, 100, 102, 106–7, 130–31; **15**: 44, 45, 65, 98, 99, 178, 181; **16**: 491, 517, 520, 521, 593, 617, 625, 626, 707, 708, 723, 729; **18**: 428, *see also* Supermind
Mahasaraswati, **11**: 1471; **24**: 781; **32**: 22–23, 71–72
Mahasatyam, **16**: 479, 481
Mahashakti, **24**: 759–60; **28**: 453; **32**: 14–16; **35**: 105
cosmic / universal and individual, **32**: 14
supramental, **32**: 16, 24, *see also* Shakti, supramental
Mahashiva, **28**: 459
Mahashoy, Nag, **32**: 113
Mahat, **14**: 40–46 *passim*, 101, 102–3, 131–32, 579; **16**: 521, 588; **19**: 73, 426; **21**: 88; **28**: 50
Mahat ātman, **17**: 33
Mahatapas, **16**: 481
Mahatmas, **12**: 71–74 *passim*
Mahattwa, **11**: 1470
Mahavira, **20**: 246
Mahayana Buddhism, **19**: 546; **20**: 208
and the Gita, **19**: 86*fn*
Mahdi, **12**: 444
Maheshwara, **13**: 130; **17**: 163, 175
Maheshwari, **11**: 1471; **24**: 780; **32**: 18–19, 66–67
even her punishments: a grace, **32**: 19
lesser manifestations of, **28**: 457
Mahi, **14**: 37, 40, 100–3 *passim*; **15**: 94–96, 381; **16**: 704
Mahi Dyaus, **14**: 33, *see also* Maharloka
Mahima (*mahimā*), **1**: 504; **10**: 19, 22; **11**: 1473, 1475
Maho arṇas (the Great Ocean), **14**: 46–47, 56, 132; **16**: 12, 16
Mahomed, **1**: 269; **7**: 929; **12**: 444; **13**: 14, 160, 247; **25**: 447; **28**: 501

gospel of, **13**: 90
Mahomedan…, *see* Muslim(s)
Mahratta confederation, **20**: 433, 442, 443
Mahrattas (Maratha race), **1**: 154, 366, 647, 650; **7**: 909; **20**: 431, 441; **25**: 377
Majumdar, Ramchandra, **36**: 89, 100
on an article by, **36**: 92–97
Mal (Greek root), **14**: 596–97
Malady of the world, **21**: 234–35
Malavas, **1**: 152–55 *passim*
Malaviya, Madan Mohan, **6**: 233, 234, 253; **7**: 851; **8**: 352, 356, 378–79
Mallarmé, Stéphane, **26**: 108, 120; **27**: 77, 380–84, 424–25
and the French language, **26**: 64; **27**: 202, 382
influence of, **27**: 380, 668–69, 672
work: Le Cygne, **27**: 383, 404–5
Mallick, Subodh Chandra, **6**: 308; **7**: 817, 949, 1133; **8**: 111, 264; **36**: 54, 79–80
Malory, Thomas, **26**: 152
Man (human being), **17**: 355, 356; **19**: 152–53; **20**: 165–66; **21**: 51; **22**: 758–59, 863; **23**: 8, 467, 468, 470–71, 488–89; **24**: 613; **25**: 82–84, 291
an abnormal who has not found his normality, **25**: 234–35
achievements of, confined within physical capacities, **17**: 537
Anandamaya Purusha in course of manifestation, **17**: 478
ancient, a "political" not an economic being, **25**: 485–86
ancient Greek and modern conception of, **25**: 125
and the animal, *see* Animal(s), and man
the animal in, **23**: 388
apparent and real, **13**: 63; **17**: 46, 182–83; **18**: 23
attachment to his imperfections, **22**: 814
average, **23**: 75, 310
a being from the mental worlds, **12**: 158
between the animal and the god, **12**: 429
can be anything he wills, **17**: 33
carries in himself the seed of the divine life, **24**: 780
collective, **25**: 73
a complex being, **23**: 74–78; **25**: 185, *see also below*: multiple personality
complexity of his mental being: his greatest stumbling block, **25**: 85
consciousness of, **21**: 225–30 *passim*, 287–88
consequences of being regarded as a purely corporeal being, **17**: 160
and the cosmos / universe, **13**: 310–16, 352–53; **17**: 231; **25**: 10, *see also* Individual (the), and the cosmos
delivers in Nature a power of initiating will, **13**: 349
destiny of, **18**: 37; **21**: 284; **22**: 1052, 1072; **25**: 64–65
and the determination of Nature, **19**: 220–21
difficulties of man / human life, **21**: 221–22, 225–30
disabilities of human thought and action, **13**: 127
dissatisfaction of, **21**: 260–62
divine purpose in, **25**: 65
does not know himself, **29**: 17
double nature, **25**: 234–36; **28**: 89; **31**: 639–47
a doubly involved being, **13**: 326
downward evolution of, **17**: 231
each has his own religion, philosophy, experience, **21**: 488
each is Brahman in His entirety, **12**: 6
each is unique / has his own individual nature, **12**: 314; **25**: 112
early (primitive), **17**: 286; **22**: 737–38, 898–99, 901, 1024, *cf.* Savage
economic, *see* Economic man
egoistic phase, **13**: 499; **22**: 719
elements composing his being, **28**: 63
emotional, *see* Emotional man
essential nature of, **13**: 398; **23**: 274
and evolution, *see* Human evolution
external (outer), change of, **29**: 80; **35**: 44, 276, 591
failure, and his *svadharma*, **25**: 235–37
fall of, **21**: 56, *see also* Soul, idea of fall and redemption
a finite-seeming infinity, **21**: 261–62
first executive then creative, **13**: 113
first necessity for, **17**: 58
fit for the gods to enter, **22**: 869
fortunately inconsistent, **13**: 188
four necessities of self-expansion, **22**: 893–94
and freedom, **13**: 345–50

Man (cont.),
full of divine possibilities, **12**: 7
and God, **13**: 202–3; **22**: 715–19 *passim*, 725–29 *passim*; **24**: 557–58
and Nature, *see* God, Man and Nature
a god in the making, **21**: 397
God playing at humanity, **12**: 334
and the gods, **15**: 379; **16**: 25
greatest because most discontented of living beings, **21**: 51
greatness of, **12**: 160, 229; **13**: 352
hardly better than an ambitious nothing, **12**: 159
harmonisation of his faculties, **13**: 439
the highest present expression of the will in the material universe, **18**: 37
his earliest and ultimate preoccupation, **21**: 3
his idea of the supreme state, **21**: 61
his only way of true self-exceeding, **22**: 750
his source and law of progress, **25**: 66
his status in the evolutionary manifestation, **22**: 870
his vahana, **18**: 286–87
houses an amalgam of animal natures, **13**: 312
and humanity, **19**: 152–53
the imperative law of his awakened consciousness, **13**: 146
importance of, **21**: 41
the impulse of Nature towards self-realisation, **21**: 15
Indian conception of, **1**: 425–26; **20**: 156–57, 214, 218
individual and universal, **21**: 397
inner impulsion / natural impulse of, **21**: 222; **22**: 744–45
instrument of evolution, **24**: 701
intellectual man and emotional man, **31**: 18–19
kinetic, *see* Kinetic man
a laboratory of Nature, **12**: 264
liberated, **19**: 115, 120, 138–40, 200, 239–40, 367, 459–60, 498, *see also* Action, of the liberated man
limits of Nature's possibilities in, **12**: 117
loves his imperfections, **13**: 210
makes God in his own image, **13**: 266
a many-sided ignorance striving to become…, **13**: 496
in the mass, **22**: 903, 917; **23**: 14, 197
material, *see* Material man
mental, *see* Mental man
modern, **20**: 384
slave to his mechanisms, **17**: 536–37
modern interest in, **26**: 111–15 *passim*, 121–22
the most difficult thing for, **23**: 456
multiple personality, **22**: 931; **23**: 74–75; **27**: 110; **28**: 63, 79, 80; **31**: 27, 646, *see also above*: a complex being
must be changed from within, **13**: 73
must be given freedom to stumble and err, **25**: 230
natural fulfilment of, **17**: 55
and Nature, **25**: 83
nature of, **13**: 346; **22**: 791
need for an Absolute, **22**: 716
one in God and one in Nature with all beings, **13**: 352–53
the only true interest of, **18**: 422
ordinary, not yet a rational being, **25**: 197
ordinary meaning of "man", **21**: 604–6
a perfected human world cannot be created by imperfect men, **22**: 1058
perfectibility, *see* Perfectibility, human
perfection of, *see* Human perfection
physical, *see* Physical man
and physical nature, **13**: 390–93
(all) planes of being present, **24**: 630
possibility / potentiality in him, **13**: 381; **25**: 67, *see also above*: full of…
a power of the absolute, **13**: 414
power for evolutionary change, **13**: 380
power of individuality, **25**: 64–65
practical, *see* Practical man
primitive, *see above*: early
processes to increase his capacity as an *ādhara*, **1**: 370–71
purpose (objective) of, **21**: 48; **22**: 711
a quarrelling and fighting animal, **28**: 437
rajasic, *see* Rajasic man
the real man, **13**: 273–75, 346; **22**: 722; **23**: 150, 438, 624, *cf.* Person
real and apparent (exterior, outer) man, **12**: 263, 330; **17**: 46; **18**: 23; **21**: 225, 226, 388, 608; **22**: 712, 722; **28**: 371
tussle between, **29**: 35

Man (cont.),
a representation of the Self, **18**: 76
represents the turning of consciousness upon itself, **25**: 103
a roughly constituted chaos into which he has to introduce a divine order, **23**: 75
sattwic, *see* Sattwic man
seeker of the infinite, **13**: 414
seeks after a rule of life, **25**: 102
self-fulfilment of, **25**: 126
spiritual, *see* Spiritual man
spiritual preoccupation of, **22**: 1088
and superman, **12**: 157–60, 251; **13**: 502, 503, *see also* Superman
supremely capable of incarnating God, **21**: 51, *cf.* Humanity, capacity of
swabhava and swadharma of, **13**: 390
synthesis of, **13**: 439–40
a synthesis of several animals, **12**: 229
tamasic, *see* Tamasic man
tamasic, rajasic, sattwic, **19**: 544
terrestrial past summarised in, **13**: 310
a thinking and living laboratory, **21**: 6
three kinds of life, choice between, **23**: 20–21
three types of (according to the Tantric gradation), **20**: 220–23, 221*fn*
and time, **21**: 606–7
transition from animal to, **22**: 869–71 *passim*
a transitional being, **12**: 120, 157, 166, 221, 222, 230, 232, 234, 261, 264, 265; **13**: 155; **22**: 735, *see also* Mental being, transitional
a triple birth, **23**: 20
two grappling hooks by which the Divine can lay hold on his nature, **23**: 79
universal, **21**: 18*fn*; **22**: 789
very little better than a steam engine, **27**: 460; **29**: 184
in the view of the spiritual aim in society, **25**: 227
vital, *see* Vital man
and vital nature, **13**: 393–96
at war with himself and others, **25**: 418
Western conception of, **20**: 156
will of, **13**: 352, *cf.* Free will
a worker in a universal work, **13**: 353
and the worlds, **15**: 288
See also Human…; Humanity; Mental being
Man of Sorrows, **27**: 461; **35**: 364, 637
Manaḥkoṣa, *see* Mental sheath
Manana, **23**: 289, 305*fn*; **24**: 601
Manas, **1**: 386, 435; **10**: 5, 7, 12, 19, 22; **11**: 1480, 1481; **12**: 23; **14**: 33, 41, 56, 119–120, 131, 151, 152, 368; **15**: 39, 287; **16**: 469–71 *passim*, 473, 518–20 *passim*, 707, 716, 719, 722–24 *passim*; **17**: 472; **21**: 68, 70
and *buddhi*, **1**: 398–99; **28**: 168–70; **35**: 80–81
and Chitta, **24**: 663; **28**: 170
in the classification made by ordinary Indian psychology, **28**: 104*fn*
mukti of, **11**: 1480
in the psychological classification of the Integral Yoga, **28**: 169
in the psychological order of the Sankhya, **19**: 73, 97
shuddhi of, **11**: 1479
universal, **17**: 538
See also Sense-mind; *cf.* Sense(s), sixth sense
Manasa ananda, **16**: 470
Manasa tapas, **16**: 471
Manas-Chitta, **11**: 1460, 1461
Mānava-dharmaśāstra (the laws of Manu), **20**: 343; **25**: 447
Manchester, **36**: 5, 13, 25, 26, 28
Mandukya Upanishad, **13**: 181; **14**: 21; **18**: 193–96; **23**: 24*fn*, 26*fn*, 319*fn*; **28**: 37–38
Mani (Moni), *see* Chakravarty, Suresh Chandra
Manicheanism, **13**: 60; **17**: 278; **21**: 102, *cf.* Dualism
Manifestation, **10**: 28–29; **11**: 1466; **12**: 9, 189, 192, 193, 194; **16**: 512–19 *passim*, 523–23, 721; **21**: 481–83, 494–98; **22**: 664, 718, 1016, 1044–45; **28**: 471; **32**: 15
of Brahman, **18**: 359–60, 372
character of this manifestation, **29**: 373
completion of the curve of, **22**: 1049–50
of contraries, conceivable and therefore in a way inevitable, **21**: 623–24
divine, *see* Divine manifestation
essential and cosmic, **28**: 276
eternal / timeless, **12**: 208, 218
and evolution, **12**: 219; **18**: 299, 415
evolutionary, **21**: 317, 425, 434; **22**: 1070; **23**: 263; **35**: 644, *see also below*: progressive

of God (in matter), **21**: 4, 6
in the Ignorance and in the gnosis, **22**: 1048–50
infinite possibility, **28**: 257
law of, **21**: 422–23
limited by the power of consciousness to which it belongs, **28**: 259
of the Mother herself: the Mother's force, **32**: 216
and the Non-Manifest, **21**: 374
object of (reason for), **21**: 35, 425–27; **22**: 1044–45
of the One in the Many and the Many in the One, **13**: 572–73
paradoxical, **21**: 424–27
perversion of, **28**: 277
possibilities of, **22**: 817–18
present, fundamentals of, **28**: 83
process of, **13**: 65; **22**: 824
progressive, **12**: 224, 226; **21**: 262, *see also above*: evolutionary
and the psychic entity, **22**: 924
of Sachchidananda, **17**: 41–42
self-manifestation, **21**: 120–21, 327, 329–30; **22**: 1044
sevenfold medium of, **16**: 472
of supermind, **32**: 92
inevitable, **13**: 561
terms, balance of energies, arrangement of principles, **28**: 259
in time of what is unmanifest in the Timeless, **21**: 495
Truth of, **28**: 258–59
Cf. Becoming; Creation; Evolution
Maniktala conspiracy, **8**: 129; **36**: 265
Maniktala Garden, **8**: 452; **36**: 74, 75
Manisha (*manīṣā*), **15**: 271
Manishi (*manīṣī*), **14**: 46, 183; **15**: 39; **17**: 89, 163, 345
and *kavi*, **17**: 7, 48, 49, 89, 163, 345
takes his stand in the possibilities, **17**: 49
Mankind, *see* Humanity
Mano(maya) koṣa, *see* Mental sheath
Manomaya Purusha (*manomaya puruṣa*), **14**: 33, 46; **17**: 33; **21**: 51, 181*fn*; **23**: 344–45, 352, 470, 481; **24**: 633; **25**: 103
can reflect and enter into Sachchidananda, **23**: 500
prāṇa-śarīra-netā, **12**: 130; **13**: 275, 433, 530, *see also* Mental being, leader…
See also Mental being; Mental Purusha
Mantra(s), **6**: 319; **10**: 17; **11**: 1474; **12**: 36; **14**: 29, 374, 383; **15**: 270–71, 493; **16**: 13, 20, 476, 721; **19**: 329, 486; **20**: 320; **24**: 879; **27**: 18, 26–27, 103, 608; **29**: 323
automatic repetition of, **30**: 232
"Bande Mataram", *see* Bande Mataram [mantra]
"double" voice phenomenon, **30**: 199
function of, **29**: 323–24
Gayatri, *see* Gayatri [mantra]
hearing of by the Gods, **16**: 558, 560
in the Integral Yoga, **29**: 324, 326; **35**: 825–27
none given (apart from the Mother's name), **32**: 139, 333
OM, **29**: 323–24
in poetry, **26**: 10, 11, 12, 17, 19, 24, 25, 29–40 *passim*, 211, 217–18, 240, 313; **27**: 99
principle of, **27**: 7
So'ham, **29**: 324–25
two great, one not yet revealed, **7**: 877
use of in Hathayoga, **23**: 538
use of in India, **22**: 976*fn*
use of in Rajayoga, **23**: 540
use of in special circumstances, **35**: 828
use of in the Yoga of Devotion, **23**: 574
theory of, **18**: 30–31
in the Veda(s), **14**: 31, 49–50, 144–45; **16**: 3, 7, 8, 523, 547, 681; **19**: 92; **27**: 714
Vedic, three movements, **16**: 725–27
vehicles of realisation or illumination, **29**: 322
the Word, **15**: 270–71; **29**: 322–23
written by Sri Aurobindo, **35**: 829–33
Cf. Chandas; Japa; Name
Manu, **14**: 34, 46, 118; **17**: 293; **18**: 34; **23**: 12, 203; **25**: 73
the four Manus, **10**: 7; **19**: 347
and freedom of expression, **7**: 577–78
laws of (*mānava-dharmaśāstra*), **20**: 343; **25**: 447
adherence to, **12**: 50
Manwantaras, **12**: 384; **13**: 173
Many (the), *see* Multiplicity
Maran (Nammalwar), **13**: 467–68
Maratha poetry, **20**: 380
Marlowe, Christopher, **26**: 68, 73, 77–78, 328*fn*; **27**: 129, 130, 131, 171, 175, 287, 370, 374

and Shakespeare, **1**: 172, 290
"Was this the face that launched a thousand ships…", **1**: 290; **27**: 33
work: Tamburlaine, **1**: 113
Marriage, **31**: 310, 543–45; **35**: 724–27; **36**: 245–47, 295–96, 419, 425–26
and awakening, **35**: 228
and society, **1**: 19–20
Vedic "marriage hymn", **25**: 8
and Yoga, **35**: 727–29
Cf. Family…
Martanda, **15**: 478
Martineau, Alfred A., **36**: 198, 200, 234
Martyaloka, **17**: 213
Martyr(s) (martyrdom), **6**: 398, 410; **7**: 494, 509, 644, 676–77, 705–6, 825, 915–17; **19**: 44
the martyrdom of Bipin Chandra, **7**: 672–75
Maruts, **14**: 21, 112, 386–88; **15**: 213, 246, 255, 268–69, 278, 286, 310, 345–46, 491; **16**: 554, 635, 645, 675, 678, 681, 704; **17**: 78
and the Angirasa, **15**: 170
and the Angirasa legend, **15**: 143–44
and Indra, **15**: 268–75
and Rudra and Vishnu, **15**: 344–45
Marwaris, **7**: 981
and boycott, **7**: 862
Marx, Karl, fallacy of, **28**: 329
Marxism, **25**: 205, 592
Marxist Socialism and national (Fascist) Socialism, **25**: 502*fn*
See also Communism; Socialism
Masefield, John, **26**: 4
Maskelyne, John N., **13**: 43–45
Mass consciousness, **22**: 719–21, 1087; **25**: 421, *see also* Collective consciousness
Massis, Henri,
La Défense de l'Occident, **29**: 506
Master,
of all existence, **23**: 231
of cosmic existence, **24**: 698
the Divine (not the Self) is, **32**: 58
of evolution, **17**: 370; **25**: 620; **27**: 295
has the power to communicate his own experience to others, **36**: 549
relation with the Divine as, **24**: 565, 603, *cf.* Relations with the Divine
supreme sign of, **23**: 67
and worker and instrument, **13**: 163–66
Master of (our) work(s), **23**: 243–63 *passim*; **24**: 563–64
not a dallier with the luxury of unneeded evils, **23**: 246
three aspects, **23**: 254–58
Masturbation, **31**: 531–34
Matarishwan (*mātariśvan*), **15**: 56, 221, 353, 391, 492; **17**: 6*fn*, 10*fn*, 28, 45, 63, 78, 125–29, 218, 223, 252–57 *passim*, 274, 275, 394–95, 399; **18**: 82
meaning of, **17**: 255
See also Life, universal; Vayu
Material, and physical, distinguished, **28**: 209
Material being, *see Annamaya puruṣa*; Physical being
Material consciousness, **12**: 158, 246, 334, 372, 442; **28**: 57, 209–10, 240, 247; **31**: 378, 598, *see also* Body-consciousness; Physical consciousness
Material energy,
a power of the Spirit, **29**: 395
and Prana, **24**: 732
Material existence,
pessimist theory of, **13**: 483
subliminal presence in, determining the operation of its energies, **21**: 570–71
Material force,
and the origin of Mind, **18**: 35
a subconscious operation of Will, an energy-form of Mind, **21**: 186
Material immortality,
condition of, **23**: 5
Material man, **1**: 503–4; **13**: 554; **23**: 22–24; **25**: 253, *see also* Physical man
Material nature, *see* Physical (material) nature
Material things / objects, *see* Physical (material) objects (things)
Material world (plane, universe), **17**: 180; **18**: 71; **21**: 267; **23**: 446, 449–51; **28**: 222, 268, 394, 405
exists because of an Idea in divine self-consciousness, **13**: 200
a façade with other structures behind it, **28**: 394
secret intention in its creation, **28**: 268
a stupendous system of mechanical recurrences, **13**: 298
unity of, **13**: 14
See also Physical world; *cf.* Earth
Material…, *see also* Physical…

Materialisation, **24**: 878; **28**: 386; **32**: 37–38
and dematerialisation (and rematerialisation), **13**: 549; **35**: 385
of social ideas and progress, **13**: 169
Materialism, **12**: 12, 45, 60, 76, 211, 274, 280, 316; **13**: 184–95, 341; **18**: 368; **17**: 159, 526; **21**: 9, 11, 23, 502, 456–57, 522; **22**: 772–73, 916, 1064; **23**: 294, 430, 461; **25**: 253–54; **28**: 268–70; **35**: 717
age of, **13**: 185–86; **23**: 458; **25**: 238, 250; **26**: 219
and asceticism, **12**: 113, 337
changes "I am" to "It is", **12**: 143
and consciousness, **21**: 92–93
dialectical, **28**: 401
false, **28**: 233
gospel of, **22**: 757–58
and idealism, **13**: 51
ideals of, **13**: 186
intellectual bigotry of, **12**: 81
intelligence to, **13**: 51
on life, **13**: 282
mistake of, **1**: 372
the most daring of occultisms, **12**: 67
and mysticism, **22**: 916
a philosophical speculation, **28**: 392
rationalistic, utility of the brief period of, **21**: 12–13
and / of science, **17**: 257; **25**: 77–78
scientific, **17**: 156; **28**: 329, 393
disservice of, **13**: 20
and the search for knowledge, **21**: 16
subjective, **25**: 61
and the theory of evolution, **13**: 169–75 *passim*
turn of educated Hindus towards, **28**: 382
view of the universe, **1**: 598
which shall recognise matter without being its slave, **12**: 62
and Yoga, **13**: 15, 16
Cf. European civilisation, modern (materialistic); Materialistic…
Materialistic analysis, **17**: 262
Materialistic investigation, and spiritual explanation, **13**: 193
Materilistic movements, **12**: 337
Materialistic philosophy, and the moral future of mankind, **13**: 15
Materialistic science, *see* Science
Materialistic view of the world, now rapidly collapsing, **13**: 169
Mathematics,
existence of, **27**: 559
of the Infinite, **21**: 353
Mati, **13**: 160; **15**: 39, 75, 262–63
Mātrā, **12**: 245; **26**: 19, *see also* Metre(s)
Matter, **12**: 87, 99, 109, 123, 165, 224, 244–48; **13**: 191, 480–81, 504–6; **18**: 278, 280; **19**: 41, 73, 153; **21**: 8–18 *passim*, 87–89 *passim*, 245–53, 266–67; **22**: 691; **24**: 626–27; **28**: 233, 404–5
acme of fragmentation and division, **28**: 139, *cf. below*: culmination…; fragmentation
in the ancient view, **18**: 31
ascending series in the scale of, **21**: 269
atomic disaggregation of, due to involved action of Mind, **13**: 506
as the beginning of things, **18**: 36
as the body of God, **12**: 246
and Brahman, **12**: 247–48
can be a means of revealing the Divine, **13**: 542
causal, *see* Causal matter
and consciousness, **17**: 263; **21**: 94–95, 456–57, *see also below*: a form of…
creation of, **12**: 297–98
culmination of division and struggle, **13**: 482–83, *cf. above*: acme of…
culmination of the principle of Ignorance, **21**: 257
and the dividing action of mind, **13**: 505
downward evolution of, **17**: 233
duality of (gross and subtle), **21**: 233, *see also* Causal matter; Subtle matter
and energy, **13**: 193–94, 505
and evolution, **12**: 226, 246–49
existence objectivised as self-dividing material substance, **23**: 450
and falsehood and evil, **21**: 629–30
five elemental states, *see* Element(s), five elemental states
as food, **21**: 204
a form of consciousness, **12**: 246; **13**: 77; **23**: 184
an (obscure) form of spirit, **13**: 325; **24**: 793; **35**: 498
and form, **13**: 505
the foundation of our realisations, **23**: 10

fragmentation of, **13**: 506, *see also above*: acme of…
and freedom, **13**: 15–16, 343–44
in the gnosis, **22**: 1022–23
gross, subtle, causal, **17**: 232–33; 247–48; **18**: 347, 354*fn*, 360, *see also* Causal matter; Subtle matter
to the Hindus, **13**: 64
inanimate, and mind, **18**: 308
involved in mind and life, **18**: 304
and life, **13**: 321; **17**: 240, 527; **18**: 39; **21**: 197–98, 245–47; **22**: 950, 1054
and mind, *see* Mind, life and matter
from the material and the spiritual point of view, **19**: 272
materiality of, **13**: 485
a matter of mathematics, formulas, quantities and magic, **12**: 244–45
meaning of, **23**: 449
and mechanical law, **21**: 258
and mind, *see* Mind, and matter
modifies the higher principles manifesting in it, **22**: 732–34
not really inconscient, **28**: 405
not self-existent, **13**: 92, 505
obstruction of, **21**: 259
one and indivisible, **21**: 584
oppositions to Spirit, **21**: 257–64
origin of, **28**: 275–76
original, **18**: 353
three positive attributes, **17**: 245
and other worlds, **21**: 272; **22**: 809–12
paradox and miracle of, **25**: 169
perfections of, **27**: 71–72
the principle of multiplicity pushed to its extreme, **13**: 506
the problem of, **13**: 504
pure, *see* Subtle matter
reality of, **22**: 679
and religions, **13**: 504
secret Will in, **18**: 303
a sense-created mould of spirit, **23**: 422
and sense-experience, **13**: 505
and space, **21**: 375–77
and spirit, *see* Spirit and matter
in the spiritual vision, **21**: 297
a substance and power of spirit, **22**: 791
subtle properties of, **19**: 72–73, *see also* Tanmatras
under control of the subconscient, **31**: 599
undifferentiated in its first stage of evolution, **17**: 245
variation of type, uniformity of individuals, **25**: 63–64
to the Vedantist, **18**: 299–300
to the Vedic mind, **14**: 119–20
See also Anna(m); Material world; Physical (material) nature; Physical (material) objects (things); Physical plane; *cf.* Body; Substance
Mauna, **31**: 92–94
Maurois, André, **27**: 667
Maya, **7**: 841, 887–89 *passim*, 892, 1035–36; **11**: 1460; **12**: 76, 77, 133–37, 183–84, 214–17, 483; **13**: 76, 341; **15**: 301, 512, 513, 545*fn*; **17**: 165–67 *passim*, 431, 558, 576, 578; **18**: 339, 368, 372–96 *passim*, 402; **19**: 276–77; **21**: 109–10, 111, 123–24, 339, 370, 432, 450–51, 455–98 *passim*, 588; **23**: 294, 375, 471*fn*; **28**: 356, 451; **29**: 436
and the Adwaitins, **13**: 230; **17**: 96
Apara (lower), **16**: 512
Asuric, **32**: 99–101
and Brahman, **21**: 326, 355–56, 361, 458–85 *passim*; **23**: 121
disjunctive, **12**: 207
divine, **21**: 175; **23**: 505
divine (higher) and undivine (lower), **15**: 225, 399*fn*; **21**: 124, 171, 226, 507, *see also below*: lower and self-Maya; undivine
essentiality / law of, **18**: 376–77
to the Gita, **19**: 439–40
to the Illusionists (Mayavadins), **12**: 214, 292; **13**: 318, 341; **19**: 339; **21**: 43–44, 90, 458–66 *passim*; **28**: 69; **29**: 451
and the Indian systems, **28**: 83
Indra's, **15**: 229
of knowledge, **16**: 512; **21**: 299
and Lila, **13**: 89
the Lord: creator or creation of, **18**: 73
lower and self-Maya, **19**: 155–56, *see also above*: divine and undivine
mental (mind as), **23**: 260, 473
operation of, **21**: 448
ordinary doctrine of: based on three spiritual perceptions, **12**: 135–36
original and later sense of, **21**: 109
an original power, **21**: 598

to our reason a creative magic, **21**: 341
overmind Maya, *see* Overmind Maya
and Prakriti, **17**: 258; **19**: 85, 154–55
and Lila, **21**: 111
and Shakti, **12**: 194; **21**: 339–40, 361, 371–72; **24**: 627
Rakshasic, **28**: 451
and the Self, **23**: 427–28
to Shankara, **16**: 516; **29**: 391–92, 448; **32**: 56
and to the Gita, **19**: 85
three states of, **17**: 215
two darknesses which are the very essence of, **12**: 498
two modes of, **17**: 42
undivine, **13**: 488; **21**: 507, *see also above*: divine, and undivine
in the Veda, **12**: 96; **15**: 301, 500, 511–13, 522; **17**: 26*fn*; **21**: 145
and in the Upanishads, **17**: 26*fn*
Yoga Maya, **21**: 339; **23**: 255; **32**: 6
See also Illusion; Illusion-Power
Mayas (*mayas*), **15**: 97, 178, 510, *see also* Ananda
Mayas [civilisation], **15**: 154
Mayavada, **1**: 605; **12**: 206, 209–17 *passim*, 483–84; **13**: 88; **17**: 346, 399, 416–17, 493, 503, 505, 574; **19**: 76, 339, 483; **21**: 435; **29**: 376; **31**: 476; **35**: 248–51, 278, 813
and Advaita, **29**: 392
conflict with the old Vedanta, **17**: 364
the God of the Mayavadins, **21**: 91
and the Isha Upanishad, 364
misconceptions of, **17**: 405–6
and Nirvana, **29**: 451–57
on rebirth, **22**: 780–82
of Shankara, **19**: 316*fn*; **29**: 447–51
true theory of, **28**: 262
See also Illusionism; Shankara; World-negation, philosophies of
Mazzini, Giuseppe, **1**: 199, 200, 479–82, 514; **6**: 398; **7**: 634, 716, 1062, 1068; **8**: 183–88 *passim*; **13**: 115; **17**: 139; **25**: 100; **36**: 71
McTaggart, J.M.E., **28**: 368–73
Meanness, the only sin / vice, **12**: 436, 455
Mechanical mind, **28**: 178, 207–8; **30**: 494
difficulty of, **29**: 314–15
and physical mind / mental, **28**: 182–84
and the working of the higher consciousness, **28**: 207–8
Mechanisation, *see* Machinery
Medea, cauldron of, **23**: 5
Medhā, **15**: 76; **16**: 471
Medical science, **1**: 596–97, 688; **12**: 475–77; **29**: 180; **31**: 583
homeopathy, **31**: 583–84; **35**: 508–14
Indian, **1**: 685–93; **20**: 244
medical systems, **31**: 582–84, *see also above*: homeopathy
medical treatment, **31**: 581, 585; **32**: 238; **35**: 784–88
medicines, *see* Medicines
the Mother's view on, **32**: 593–94
role of doctors, **31**: 581–82
Cf. Illness
Medicines, **12**: 474–77; **21**: 629; **31**: 578–80; **32**: 591–94; **35**: 15, 504, 507–14 *passim*
action on the Mother's body, **32**: 592
and the Force, **29**: 180; **31**: 578–79
right use of, **31**: 584–85
Meditation, **13**: 74; **14**: 35, 47, 50, 61, 181; **23**: 322, 323; **28**: 343–44; **29**: 44, 212; **32**: 190; **35**: 168–69, 229; **36**: 293–95, 324, 339–40
best when spontaneous, **29**: 222
can deal only with the inner being, **29**: 221
centres for, **29**: 306, *see also* Concentration, centres for
coming of itself, **29**: 149
coming out of, **29**: 313–14
and concentration, **13**: 445–46; **29**: 297–321 *passim*
conditions for, **29**: 312–13
on the etherial Brahman, **23**: 340, 371
getting into a wrong Asana, **31**: 197–98
group meditation, **35**: 817–18
inertia, laziness, tiredness in, **29**: 317–18
internal and external conditions that are most essential for, **36**: 295
meaning, **29**: 297; **36**: 293–94
methods of, **29**: 301–5
the Mother's action in, **32**: 527–28
not necessary for all, **29**: 300–1
object of, **29**: 300
and opening to the psychic, **29**: 299
postures for, **29**: 311–12
and prayer, **29**: 225–27
as a preparation, and as a means of realisation, **35**: 744

psychic, **29**: 306
and purification, **35**: 229–30
Rajayogic, **19**: 241
and reading, **31**: 61, 63
rigidity of body during, **29**: 312
role of in sadhana, **29**: 298–99
and samadhi, **29**: 319–20
self-dynamising, **23**: 112–13
and sleep, **29**: 319–21
and surface thoughts or imaginations, **29**: 315
and work, **29**: 221–22; **32**: 247–52 *passim*
no competition between, **29**: 222–24
time given to each, **29**: 224–25
and bhakti, **29**: 209–12, 216–27 *passim*
See also Dhyana; *cf.* Concentration; Contemplation
Medium(s), **28**: 567–69 *passim*; **30**: 256
Medo-Persia, **25**: 364, *see also* Persia
Megasthenes, **20**: 106; **25**: 359
Mehta, Pherozshah, **6**: 17, 21–24, 26–27, 30, 33, 42, 48–50 *passim*, 191, 233, 253–56, 287, 358; **7**: 741–42, 757, 765, 786, 795, 798, 1004, 1056; **8**: 240–41, 250, 351–52
Melancholy, **31**: 180–81
Memory, **10**: 18; **11**: 1472; **13**: 490–93; **18**: 54; **21**: 126, 519–27 *passim*, 532, 535–39, 606; **31**: 70–71
active and passive, **1**: 386, *see also below*: passive; subconscious
Bergson's theory of, **31**: 471
and continuity of ego-sense, **18**: 25
and the developed logical mind, **24**: 854
dissociation of, **21**: 539
of dreams, **31**: 473–75, 480–81
earth-memory, **27**: 15
feats of, **1**: 376
of the future, **23**: 312*fn*, 483
and habits, **24**: 648
and the higher Buddhi, **23**: 312
knowledge as, **24**: 789
to the modern psychologists, **13**: 271
passive (subconscient), **1**: 400; **24**: 648; **28**: 224–25; **31**: 610, *see also above*: active and passive
of past lives, *see* Past lives, memory of
and personality, **17**: 182
in the reason and in the gnosis, **23**: 482–83
and soul evolution, **21**: 205
subconscious, **28**: 224
in Nature, **21**: 537; **22**: 752
cf. Chitta
subliminal, **21**: 541; **22**: 852
and conscious and subconscient, **28**: 223–25
supramental, **24**: 860
training of, **1**: 405
types of, **24**: 648
weakening of during sadhana, **28**: 225
and will, **17**: 79–80
Menander, **20**: 106; **26**: 209
Mendicancy (in politics), **6**: 173–75, 210
Mendonça, Frederick, **27**: 332–50 *passim*
Menelik II, **25**: 525
Menes, **17**: 293
Menstrual problems, **31**: 589
Mental activity, **31**: 20–21
constant, **31**: 72
dangers of a too active mind, **30**: 27
a deformation of divine knowledge, **23**: 17
getting rid of, **29**: 161, 225; **31**: 20
kinds of, **29**: 161
nature and limitations of, **17**: 391
an obstacle which can become a great force, **31**: 6
and the sacrifice of knowledge, **23**: 144–49
scientific explanation of, **18**: 306
Yoga and, **17**: 254–55
Mental being, **12**: 130, 303; **13**: 251, 275, 398, 492, 530; **21**: 114, 181*fn*, 215, 322–23, 574; **22**: 932–33, 1073; **23**: 471, 488; **25**: 82–83; **28**: 82, 111, 113, 523
can change into an embodied supramental being, **22**: 998
character (nature) of, **13**: 346, 348
complex, **13**: 382; **25**: 85
descent of, taking up the material existence, **13**: 292–93
difficulties of in the realisation of Sachchidananda, **23**: 392–99
direct self-consciousness of, **21**: 529–30
essential and personal, **28**: 276
and evolution, **22**: 873
into the gnostic being, **24**: 694
formed outside the material world, **18**: 36
and freedom, **13**: 348–50

full, growth into, **22**: 758
greater order of human mental beings, **22**: 1049
higher law of, **13**: 399
leader of life and body, **23**: 12; **28**: 113, *see also* Manomaya Purusha, *prāṇa-śarīra-netā*
liberation from servitude to the body, **23**: 345
must undergo a new birth, **23**: 91
perfection of, **24**: 632–42
and the psychic being, **13**: 433; **28**: 63
realised, and realised spiritual being, **23**: 392–93
and rebirth, **13**: 275, 433–34
superficial to a deeper reality, **13**: 182
and the supramental descent, **13**: 565–66, 577
the supreme aim for, **18**: 16
survival of death, **21**: 215; **22**: 853–54; **28**: 115, 117, 535
transitional, **22**: 879, *see also* Man, a transitional being
true, *see* True mental being
values of, **13**: 413
and the vital being, **30**: 195, 197–98
witness, knower and master of its own field of existence, **30**: 258–59
See also Man; Manomaya Purusha; Mental man; Mental person; Mental self

Mental body, **16**: 519–20; **23**: 470–71; **24**: 626
and the higher worlds, **23**: 455–56
See also Body, psychical; Mental sheath

Mental constructions, **21**: 226, 286; **22**: 1073, 1082, 1092, 1103; **32**: 121
interfere with intuitive knowledge, **24**: 898–900
See also Mental (thought) formations

Mental control, **28**: 44, 175
and psychic and spiritual, **31**: 384
and spiritual mastery, **28**: 421
and surrender to the higher being (or presence) above mind, **36**: 364, 366
temporary diminution of, **31**: 124
over vital movements, **31**: 125, 126

Mental development, **31**: 59–60, 61
and sadhana, **27**: 731; **31**: 59–68

Mental difficulties,
analysis and dissection, **31**: 25–27
confusion, **31**: 22–23
hastiness, **31**: 23–24
imaginations, **31**: 21–22
mental activity, *see* Mental activity
opposing points of view, **31**: 25
silliness, **31**: 25
slowness, **31**: 24–25
worry, **31**: 23

Mental energy, **13**: 332, 398–400; **14**: 371, 565–66
law of the return of, **13**: 415
and transformation of life, **13**: 414
and vital and physical Karma, **13**: 400–12 *passim*

Mental faculties, training of, **1**: 404–7

Mental forces (mind forces), **22**: 805
direct power upon matter, **35**: 385
danger of, **30**: 490
secret, **25**: 252
Yogic, **32**: 192

Mental (thought) **formations**, **21**: 286; **22**: 805, 808; **29**: 94, 159; **31**: 457
can actualise themselves, **21**: 452
and intuition, **30**: 310–11
See also Mental constructions

Mental gnosis, **13**: 572, 573, 590, *see also* Mind of Light

Mental knowledge, **17**: 90, 418; **23**: 260; **24**: 827
and actualities, potentialities and imperatives, **24**: 900
data for, **12**: 233–34
and knowledge from above, **31**: 49–50
of other conscious beings, **24**: 852
petty and self-confident, **32**: 25
and spiritual experience, **30**: 9–11
and supramental, **24**: 786–90, 831, 837
and the transition from Ignorance to a liberated consciousness, **23**: 144–49
and true (higher, real) knowledge, **17**: 90; **31**: 18, 49, *see also* Knowledge, higher and lower
and Vijnana, **17**: 544–46
and the working of the Mother's force, **32**: 230–31

Mental life, *see* Life, mental

Mental man, **12**: 170, 263; **22**: 748–50, 932–33, 1074–75
and intuition, **21**: 637
must proceed by faith, **23**: 83
and supramental man, **24**: 837–39
Cf. Intellectual (the)

Mental person, **13**: 275; **21**: 533–34

Mental physical (the), **28**: 207
and the mechanical mind, **28**: 178, *cf.* Mechanical mind
and the physical mind or physical mental, **28**: 182–84
and the vital physical, **31**: 375–77
and the vital and material physical, **28**: 210
See also Physical mind
Mental plane(s) / world(s), **13**: 573; **18**: 23, 35–36, 50; **21**: 271; **22**: 748, 801, 814, 818; **23**: 455–56, 470; **28**: 12, 130, 132, 184, 457
and evolution, **22**: 811
internatal dwelling on, **22**: 829, 831–32
and Mind, **18**: 35–36
and sense, **18**: 50
spiritual experiences on, **31**: 124
Mental psychic, and the psychic mind, **28**: 177, *see also* Psychic mind
Mental Purusha, **21**: 228, 324; **22**: 837, 853, 854, 929–30; **23**: 472; **28**: 44
can detach itself from the workings of its Prakriti, **24**: 757–58
and evolution, **22**: 873
has the intuition of his spiritual and supramental being, **24**: 633–34
and the Jivatman, **28**: 62–64
and the pure fundamental ego-power, **23**: 360
and purification, **24**: 767–68
and release from subjection to the body, **23**: 344–47
and release from the heart and mind, **23**: 352–55
rising into the *vijñānamaya*, **23**: 486
transformation into the supramental Purusha, **24**: 867–68
See also Mental being
Mental realisation(s), **24**: 672; **28**: 340, 404; **30**: 9
not sufficient, **23**: 115
and overmental or supramental realisation, **30**: 403
and spiritual realisation, **23**: 363; **29**: 424; **30**: 9–13 *passim*
Cf. Realisation(s)
Mental self, **18**: 16
development of, **22**: 745
false (superficial), **17**: 498; **19**: 95
inner, opening into, **30**: 257–59
raising oneself into and becoming, **23**: 463–64, 470
stepping back into, **21**: 546
See also Mental being
Mental / mind sheath (*manaḥkoṣa*, *manomaya koṣa*), **14**: 33; **16**: 470, 472, 519–20; **18**: 50, 57; **21**: 561; **23**: 16*fn*, 454, 471, 536–37; **28**: 115, 117, 530, 535
preserved, **22**: 854
and rebirth, **22**: 832; **28**: 115, 117
See also Body, psychical; Mental body
Mental silence (silence of mind, silent mind), **22**: 971–72; **23**: 355; **24**: 802–3; **28**: 140–41, 150, 180, 184, 361; **29**: 138, 139, 149–50, 158–59; **35**: 245–47, 437, 585
and action and knowledge, **31**: 54–56
condition for the reception of the Divine Power, **29**: 266
and intuition regarding work, **29**: 263
one of the most effective disciplines, **24**: 670
and peace, **29**: 160
and poetic inspiration, **27**: 214–15
Sri Aurobindo's attainment of, *see* Sri Aurobindo [experiences and realisations], first major experience
and supramental consciousness, **29**: 267
See also Calm; Thought(s), absence of
Mental statements, **21**: 621
Mental theories, **29**: 92
Mental training, **31**: 69
Mental vital, *see* Vital mind
Mental work, **29**: 380; **31**: 60
a preparation, **27**: 723
and sadhana, not easy to do at the same time, **31**: 47
Mentalisation, of the spiritual, **13**: 431
Mentalism, **28**: 393
pragmatic, **12**: 415
Mentality (human), **21**: 573–74; **22**: 741
corporeal: the surface of mind, **21**: 180
divided by the moments of time, **21**: 535
essential (pure), knows not how to deal with the resistance of matter, **23**: 24
exclusive emphasis on one side of spiritual experience, **21**: 159
functioning of, four elements, **21**: 532–33
gnostic, **13**: 587, *see also* Mind of Light
an imperfect part of Nature, **25**: 420

lower, purification of, **24**: 654–62
the most important part of man's nature, **25**: 418
to the old Vedantic Yogins, **17**: 441
origin of, **21**: 149
preoccupied with the material plane and present life, **22**: 766
transformation of, **13**: 571–72
subliminal, and surface, **23**: 455
symbolic, **25**: 7
three degrees of, **22**: 749
three principal elements: thought, will, sensation, **18**: 38
triple: material / nervous, pure intellectual, and divine, **23**: 12
true, **21**: 580
two sides: ethical and aesthetic, **25**: 95
See also Mind; *cf.* Intelligence
Meredith, George, **1**: 46, 65, 85, 110; **26**: 5, 173, 174–75, 180, 189–90, 202, 204, 212, 242, 247; **27**: 423, 647
higher intuitive manner, **26**: 189–90
influence on Sri Aurobindo, **27**: 221, 349
intonation, **26**: 180–81
works:
The Day of the Daughter of Hades, **27**: 221
Hymn to Colour, **26**: 189, 202
The Lark Ascending, **26**: 174–75, 180
Lucifer in Starlight, **27**: 616
Modern Love, **26**: 5; **27**: 221, 349
The Ordeal of Richard Feverel, **27**: 548
Outer and Inner, **26**: 202
Mesmerism, **13**: 180
Mesopotamia, **25**: 677
Messages by Sri Aurobindo,
birthday messages, **35**: 838–43
Darshan messages, **35**: 837
of the East to the West, **13**: 144
of the West to the East, **13**: 145
to the young, **13**: 7–8
Messengers, divine, **23**: 180
Messiah, **13**: 117–18
Metal, **22**: 737, 738
and life, **21**: 191, 195
life and mind in, **18**: 308
physical consciousness in, **21**: 94
vital response in, **18**: 303
Metaphor, **1**: 71
in expression of mystic experience, **28**: 327, 361–62
metaphorical language as last resort, **18**: 364
of a sea and its waves, **17**: 96
in Vedic style, **25**: 9
Metaphysical thought,
East and West, **28**: 351–55
Metaphysics, **14**: 90, 95, 183; **17**: 552–53, 557, 563; **21**: 67, 190*fn*; **23**: 141
and the aim of life, **22**: 693
besetting sin of, **12**: 202; **21**: 76
disadvantages of the intellectual / metaphysical method, **17**: 575–83
and experience or revelation, **17**: 573
German, **13**: 142, 145; **20**: 330
Indian,
and European, **17**: 558
and French and German, **20**: 23
and language, **21**: 337
metaphysical distinctions, **21**: 400
metaphysical inquiry, and true knowledge, **22**: 955
metaphysical statement, and spiritual truth, **19**: 264
objection to teleology, **22**: 866–67
and physics, **28**: 395–401
resurgence of, **18**: 381–82
and science, **28**: 392, 393, 398–99
and spiritual experience, **13**: 88; **28**: 378
See also Philosophy
Metempsychosis, **13**: 259, 276, *see also* Rebirth
Metre, **27**: 602–5
aim of a new metre, **27**: 143
akṣara-vṛtta, **27**: 148–51 *passim*
Alcaic, **27**: 139, 153, 242
Alexandrine, **27**: 131–33, 155, 231
loose, **27**: 132
Anapaest, **27**: 141
Asclepiad, **26**: 376
ballad, **27**: 174, 176
Bengali quantitative metre, **27**: 147
blank verse, *see* Blank verse
the caesura, **27**: 132–34
choice of in translation, **1**: 241
classical, **27**: 141, 605, 750
acclimatisation of (transference into) English, **27**: 137, 484–85
and creative emotion, vision, **27**: 118
dactylic, **27**: 141
elegiacs, **26**: 370

elements of, **1**: 241
experiments in, *see* Metrical experiments
gadya-chanda, **27**: 154
Greek and Latin, **26**: 19–21, 321, 338, 357
hexameter, *see* Hexameter
iambic, **27**: 141
iambic pentameter, **27**: 128
iambics and anapaests, **27**: 136
laghu-guru, **27**: 152–53
line of fourteen syllables, **27**: 175
mātrā-vṛtta, **27**: 148–53 *passim*
new metres in Bengali, **27**: 145–47
nursery rhymes, **27**: 150
and folk songs, **27**: 161–63
octosyllabic, **27**: 128
quantitative, *see* Quantitative metre
reversed spondee, **27**: 328
in Sanskrit poetry, **1**: 246–47; **26**: 338
sapphic(s), **26**: 364, 377; **27**: 139–40, 153, 751
scansion, **27**: 134–35
terza rima, **1**: 244, 247, 248; **27**: 599
and the three elements of English rhythm, **26**: 323–32
trochaic, **27**: 141
to the Vedic poets, **26**: 345
See also Poetic rhythm; Prosody
Metrical experiments, **27**: 231–38, 239, 246, 605–6
in Bengali, **27**: 145–54
Metropolis, vitality of, **25**: 283
Metternich, Klemens von, **25**: 350, 478
Mexico, and the United States of America, **25**: 348–49, 526, 531
Michelangelo, **1**: 117; **20**: 288, 306; **27**: 72, 556, 558
Microbes, **12**: 476
Microcosm,
and macrocosm, **17**: 16; **28**: 31; **30**: 395
Middle,
and the beginning and the end, **12**: 220
Middle ages, *see* Europe, mediaeval period
Middle class, **6**: 24–25, 374–76; **25**: 471, *see also* Bourgeoisie; Burgess
Middleton Murry, John, **31**: 493
Mid-world, **16**: 711–12, *see also* Bhuvar
Mikado, **13**: 134
Milana, **29**: 363
Militarism, and commercialism, **25**: 607
Military action, letter on, **36**: 521
Military unification, **25**: 475–84, 485, 497, 541, *cf.* Armed forces
Mill, John Stuart, **7**: 512, 549–50
Milton, John, **1**: 136; **12**: 30, 408; **20**: 358; **25**: 631; **26**: 66, 86, 89–96, 145, 179, 265, 291–92; **27**: 11, 19, 20–21, 108, 133, 141, 142, 165, 172, 219, 282, 286, 288, 345, 356, 368, 395–96, 562, 599, 618, 682
austerity of, **27**: 179, 180–81
and Blake, **27**: 40
blank verse, **26**: 103, 162
conception and execution of Satan and Hell, **26**: 93–94
and Dante, **27**: 374
early poetry, **26**: 29, 89, 91
failure of vision, **26**: 95
"grand style", **27**: 37–38
greatness of, **27**: 612, 668
influence on Sri Aurobindo, **27**: 219
intellectuality of, **26**: 57, 86, 89, 91
and Kalidasa, **20**: 358
later poetry, **26**: 92–96
Miltonic language, **27**: 286
not a mystic poet, **27**: 374
"pseudo-Miltonic", **27**: 57–58
and rhyme, **26**: 20, 162
sonnet rhyme structure, **27**: 157, 158, 612
tamasic stimulus, **12**: 30
use of iambic metre, **27**: 141–42
vital energy, **27**: 671
lines:
"On evil days though fallen, and evil tongues…", **27**: 339
"Fallen Cherub, to be weak is miserable", **27**: 287–88, 371, 671
"Those thoughts that wander through eternity", **26**: 177–78; **27**: 26, 33, 35
"With hideous ruin and combustion down", **26**: 291; **27**: 345
works:
Comus, **27**: 340
Lycidas, **27**: 340, 353–54
On the Morning of Christ's Nativity, **27**: 613
Paradise Lost, **1**: 166, 214; **26**: 93–95 *passim*; **27**: 59, 353–54, 615, 721
Paradise Regained, **26**: 95; **27**: 615, 674
Samson Agonistes, **26**: 95

Mimansa, *see* Purva Mimansa
Mind, **12**: 128, 149, 157, 159, 168, 215, 242–43, 254–55, 257, 261, 309, 310, 354, 370, 442; **13**: 113; **17**: 22, 355, 358, 391; **19**: 565–66; **21**: 173–75; **28**: 168–84 *passim*; **29**: 17
according to materialistic science, **13**: 15, 16
action on the body, **21**: 320
action on life and the body, **13**: 194
activity of, *see* Mental activity
and actualities, possibilities and imperatives (truths), **21**: 328, 449–50
aesthetic, *see* Aesthetic mind
and Ananda, **22**: 1027
in the animal, *see* Animal mentality
Anglo-Celtic, *see* Anglo-Celtic mind
assimilated to the law of life in matter, **13**: 400
between animal life and something superior to it, **21**: 52
between subliminal existence and outward cosmic phenomenon, **21**: 449
between superconscience and inconscience, **21**: 449
and body, **1**: 508; **13**: 24, 530; **21**: 320, 599; **28**: 175–76
faith in the power of mind over the body, **24**: 733
body-mind, *see* Body-mind
bound by its partial formulations of the Truth, **12**: 288
brightness of, **28**: 362–63
"by whom missioned" (Kena), **18**: 5, 19
calm, **29**: 145–47, *see also below*: vacant and calm
can both affirm and negate any truth of idea or result of experience, **21**: 429
can discover many explanations for a single set of facts, **13**: 261, 263
can know other minds independently of sense-communication, **17**: 530
can take cognisance of objects without aid of sense-organs, **18**: 307; **21**: 69
cannot achieve absolute truth or absolute good, **23**: 153
cannot be a perfect instrument of the spirit, **23**: 472; **24**: 784–85
cannot rest satisfied with contradictions, **21**: 9–10
Celtic, *see* Celtic mind
cerebral galley-slave labour, **23**: 147
and chance, **21**: 316
characteristic energy of, **23**: 21
collective, of humanity, **23**: 454
compelled to think in terms of oppositions, **13**: 339
and consciousness, **12**: 285; **21**: 223–24, 511–12; **28**: 23–24
conservative (habit of), **13**: 133
in the East and in the West, **13**: 135
in India, **13**: 138
control of in Rajayoga, **1**: 509–10
co-ordinating, **13**: 493; **21**: 538, 539
cosmic, *see* Cosmic mind
a creative cosmic agency, **21**: 185
as (original or intermediate) creator, **21**: 125–28, 248–49, 316–17, 449–54; **22**: 671–73, 690–92, 733, 798, 808
creator of the illusion of bondage, **17**: 517
depieces as well as aggregates *ad infinitum*, **21**: 178
descent of into the material world, **18**: 302–4 *passim*, *cf.* Evolution, aided…
and the descent of Supermind, **13**: 564, 565, 569–77, *cf.* Mind of Light
desire-mind, *see* Desire-mind
differentiates with prominent sense of diversity, **21**: 614
dimensional, **23**: 298
disturbed by and (when developed) disturbs the vital energies, **17**: 242
divides and combines but cannot seize the indivisible, **24**: 788
dividing (separated), **21**: 147–48, 177–79, 249–53, 263–64, 300; **22**: 944
divine, *see* Divine Mind
double, **21**: 233; **29**: 142
dynamic, *see* Vital mind
each can have its own way of approaching the Truth, **29**: 169
each puts its own ideas in place of the Truth, **35**: 449
ego and God to the mind, **21**: 58–59
Elizabethan, *see* Elizabethan mind
emergence, **13**: 282; **22**: 882–83, 890
out of vital and sensational activities, **15**: 52
see also below: evolution
emotional, *see* Emotional mind
English, *see* English mind
entry into the Self, **18**: 88
epileptic, maniac, excited state, **1**: 269

Mind (cont.),
erects oppositions between aspects of the Divine, **32**: 57
essential and permanent, **29**: 395
essentially Manas: that which measures and contains, **17**: 538
ethical, **24**: 668, 718
European, *see* European mind
evolution, **17**: 241–43; **28**: 129, *see also above*: emergence
as extended subtle substance, **28**: 362
external, *see* Outer mind; Surface mind
externalises objects, **12**: 303
externalising, **28**: 177–78, 229, 230
and falsehood, **21**: 642
first business of, **21**: 138
forgets that from which it derived, **21**: 614
free and fully powerful only in idea and cognition, **22**: 1074
function / office, **21**: 135, 182, 250, 504
fundamental error of, **21**: 183
fundamental incapacity of, **13**: 431
guardian mind of the race, **18**: 349
and the gnostic change, **22**: 1017–19
group mind, **22**: 720
habitual, **20**: 294; **24**: 706, 842
habitual responses can be suspended or reversed, **17**: 530
has its own types of perfection and its own absolutes, **27**: 72
has a power also for truth, **21**: 514
and heart: one universal Deity, **13**: 440
higher, *see* Higher mind
higher planes of, **28**: 158–59
higher ranges (grades, parts) of, **22**: 765, 878; **23**: 471*fn*
colours of, **27**: 255
see also Gradations between mind and supermind
highest perfection of, **22**: 992
human, *see* Human mind
ideal, **13**: 417, 420, 423, *see also* Vijnana
ideative, *see* Ideative mind
and the Ignorance, **21**: 174–75, 182, 286, 504, 511–13, 523
of ignorance, **24**: 887
and time, **24**: 889–90
an ignorance-consciousness, **35**: 251
illumined, *see* Illumined mind
and the impression of freedom, **13**: 343
imprisoned in a dungeon of its own making, **21**: 264
incapable of ultimate certitude, **28**: 340
inconveniences of animal body and nature to, **13**: 541
individual, creates its own perceptual and conceptual universe, **13**: 505*fn*
an inferior formulation derived from a much greater consciousness, **13**: 325
inner, *see* Inner mind
the inner instrument, *see Antaḥkaraṇa*
and inspiration, **31**: 7
an instrument and mediator, **12**: 416
instrument in the descent and transitional stage of the ascent, **21**: 125
in the Integral Yoga and in other systems, **28**: 168–69
intellectual, **23**: 12; **24**: 793, 808; **28**: 267, 280, 327; **31**: 687, *see also* Thinking mind
intelligent, *see* Manas
and intuition, **31**: 6–7
intuitive, *see* Intuitive mind
an inveterate divider of the indivisible, **23**: 398
in the involutionary descent, **21**: 286–87
and knowledge, **13**: 421–24, *see also* Mental knowledge
of knowledge, **21**: 209; **24**: 671, 669, 888, 904
knowledge of Brahman, **18**: 77
larger, **28**: 86, 204
Latin, *see* Latin intellect
liberated, **22**: 758–59
and life, **12**: 310; **21**: 200–2, 247, 637–38; **23**: 295
to be scrutinized by methods appropriate to them, **13**: 194–95
have made of the world a very bad mess, **35**: 151
not reducible to material, quantitative or physiological terms, **13**: 194
life-mind, *see* Vital mind
of Light, *see* Mind of Light
link between Spirit and Matter, **23**: 29
the little earthly mind, **32**: 25
logical, **12**: 346
and the intuitive heart, **13**: 439
and love, **21**: 216*fn*
and the lower nature, **31**: 9–10
of luminous inspiration, revelation, **24**: 902

Mind (cont.),
man's future energies directed towards free development of, **17**: 242
many parts, **28**: 174–75
and matter, *see* Mind and matter
as Maya, **23**: 260
mechanical, *see* Mechanical mind
as a medium in poetic creation, **27**: 578
mental constructions, *see* Mental constructions
mental development, *see* Mental development
mental knowledge, *see* Mental knowledge
mental plane(s) / world(s), *see* Mental plane(s) / world(s)
mental principle, total change of, **13**: 574
mental rules, **32**: 345–46, 349, 533, 576
modern, *see* Modern mind
nature of, **14**: 43; **21**: 449; **24**: 810
never knows except as in a glass darkly, **21**: 126
not our Self, **18**: 25; **23**: 295
not the first / supreme principle, **17**: 459; **18**: 37
not the last term of evolution, **23**: 15
not the last word of the Spirit, **29**: 455; **35**: 251
not the ultimate force, **13**: 27
omnipresent, **12**: 312
"of (behind / beyond) our mind", **18**: 5, 23–42 *passim*, 68, 79, 87
one and indivisible, **21**: 584
one of the gods, **18**: 79
the only (true, real) sense, **17**: 236; **24**: 864
opening of,
by aspiration and devotion, **29**: 361
to the superconscient, **22**: 945–46
and oppositions, **21**: 31–32
outer, *see* Outer mind
and overmind, **21**: 298–99
a passage, not a culmination, **21**: 136
passivity of, **27**: 587–88; **29**: 150
perceptive, intuition of, **21**: 547–48
and perfection of the nature, **22**: 969
and personality, **21**: 641–43
perverts the original intention of nature, **31**: 485
physical, *see* Physical mind
the physical parts of, **28**: 207
and the physical sense organs, **18**: 57
political, **1**: 651; **25**: 386
a power of Divine Consciousness, **29**: 395
a power of manifestation, **22**: 801
power of mind over body, **24**: 733
power of twisting truth, **32**: 330
pragmatic, *see* Pragmatic mind
pragmatic standard of reality, **21**: 497
and Prana, **17**: 241
pranic, *see* Desire-soul
a preparatory form of consciousness, **21**: 135
present in cells, molecules, atoms, **28**: 211
principal agent of the lower / phenomenal consciousness, **18**: 18
principal business of, **31**: 44; **35**: 243–44
proceeds from "parts" to an apparent whole, **17**: 74
and progress and perfectibility, **23**: 21
psychic, *see* Psychic mind
and the psychic entity, **31**: 7–9; **22**: 925
pure, **17**: 530–31; **21**: 255; **22**: 730*fn*
characteristic energy of, **23**: 21
quiet, *see* Quiet mind
raised and transformed by intuitivising the consciousness, **30**: 381
raises itself above the vital demands, **13**: 413–17 *passim*
a reflector and a medium, **23**: 397
resistance of, **30**: 342–43, 446; **31**: 47, 632–33, 638, 667, 668
a rigid instrument, **31**: 5
and the Self, **29**: 162
of self-contained knowledge, **24**: 898
self-experience of, **21**: 531–32
of self-forgetful knowledge, **24**: 887–88, 896–97, 904
self-fulfilment of, **21**: 30, 50
self-sufficient ignorant, **32**: 24
sensational / sense mind, *see* Sensational mind; Sense mind
and sense, **18**: 48–49, 54–62 *passim*
sense of actuality, **21**: 10
and separateness, **21**: 599
separation between emotional mind and thinking mind, **23**: 352–53
separation between thinking mind and observing mind, **23**: 354–55
of sight, **28**: 335–36

Mind (cont.),
silence of, *see* Mental silence
and soul, **22**: 886; **23**: 337–38
soul-mind, **26**: 184
a sound mind (ancient conception), **25**: 124–25
the sphere of dualities, **23**: 153
and Spirit, **22**: 801, 884–90
Western ideas of, **28**: 173–77, 333
spiritual(ised), *see* Spiritual mind
and spiritual experience, **28**: 340
stillness of, *see* Stillness of mind
strong and swift in analysis, synthesises with labour, **13**: 127
study of, true basis of education, **1**: 383
subconscient (subconscious), *see* Subconscient mind
subliminal, *see* Subliminal mind
substance of (mind-substance), **13**: 493; **21**: 255, 322–23, 536–39, 556; **24**: 757; **28**: 147, 362, 366; **30**: 11; **36**: 400
superconscient, **18**: 93; **21**: 249; **26**: 240
and Supermind, *see* Supermind and mind
supreme, **14**: 407; **15**: 113; **18**: 53, 69
and the supreme Maya, **21**: 174–75
surface, *see* Surface mind
tamasic, rajasic, sattwic, **19**: 592, *see also* Intelligence, tamasic…
thinking (thought-mind), **28**:, *see* Thinking mind
thought-action, **24**: 842–43
and Time and Space, **21**: 142–44, 531, 573–74
and the timeless Infinite, **24**: 885–86
transformation,
of human mentality, **13**: 571–72
of mental knowledge, **23**: 144–49
of the mental powers, **24**: 758–59
of the thinking mind, **31**: 13
cf. Transformation
triple: higher, dynamic, intellect, **28**: 167
triple: material and nervous, intellectual, divine, **23**: 12
triple motion of the mind's thought-action, **24**: 842
triple: physical (material, corporeal), vital (dynamic, nervous) and purer (thinking), **21**: 180–81, 429–31; **22**: 745–49, *see also* Physical mind; Thinking mind; Vital mind
triple: thinking, dynamic, externalising, **28**: 177
triple worlds of (in the Veda), **15**: 287, *cf.* Mental planes
true, **24**: 888; **28**: 204
emergence of and generalisation in the race, **13**: 565–66
and the Truth-Consciousness, **13**: 589; **21**: 181–82, 186–87, *see also* Supermind and mind
truth-mind and Supermind, **23**: 422, *cf.* Mind of Light
turns concrete realities into abstractions, **30**: 12
two minds can penetrate each other, **21**: 599
universal, *see* Universal mind
an untrammelled agent or medium pervading the world, **13**: 24
use of "mind", ordinary and in the Integral Yoga, **28**: 168
vacant and calm,
difference between, **29**: 145
Vedic conception of, **14**: 119
veiling activity of, **29**: 139
views, measures and limits from a particular centre, **21**: 282
vital, *see* Vital mind
and the vital, **31**: 123–27
distinguished, **28**: 168, 175
and the vital and the physical, easy to separate, **29**: 405
waking, *see* Waking mind
ways it can make itself a channel or instrument of Truth, **28**: 321
Western, *see* European (Western) mind
and the working of the Force, **31**: 689
wrestling with, **29**: 161
and Yoga, **13**: 16
Cf. Antaḥkaraṇa; Intellect; Manas; Mentality
Mind centres, *see* Chakras [specific], mind (mental) centres
Mind energy, **21**: 301, 322–23; **31**: 40
Mind-fag, **27**: 586
Mind impression (guna),
in the formation of language, **14**: 570
of sound, **14**: 528, 530, 533, 542–45 *passim*, 582, 583, 585
See also Gunas
Mind, life and body, **13**: 165; **21**: 125, 171–73, 278; **24**: 646–47; **25**: 62

capable of divinity, **21**: 172
mind at war with life and body, **21**: 227–28, *see also* War of the members
and normal society, **25**: 222–23
and the Self (of man), **23**: 338, 372–73; **25**: 73
and supermind, **24**: 625
transformation (change) of, **13**: 326, 522, 532; **28**: 65; **29**: 414; **35**: 149; **36**: 10, 378
and the psychic being, **28**: 65; **35**: 149
in view of the spiritual aim in society, **25**: 227
Mind, life and matter, **13**: 165, 192–94, 471–72, 583; **17**: 70, 525, 533; **21**: 5; **18**: 38–39; **22**: 689–90, 950–51
cosmic, **18**: 86
derivations from the Self, **13**: 107
and evolution, **13**: 175
mind and life latent in but not dependent on matter, **18**: 300–2
mind has the power to directly control life and matter, **22**: 1075
mind operates on matter through the life-force, **18**: 49
mind preexistent to matter and life, **12**: 312
one energy triply formulated, **21**: 17
products of a spiritual energy, **22**: 801
and the Spirit, **13**: 321–22, 324–25; **21**: 247–48
and subjection and control, **22**: 1075–78
and the true self, **23**: 338
victory of mind over life and matter, **21**: 248
See also Hemisphere(s), lower; Lower nature; *cf.* Mind, life and body
Mind and matter, **13**: 481; **18**: 16, 35, 301; **22**: 950
different grades of the same energy, **21**: 96
mind: a species of subtle matter, **13**: 27
mind: infinitely more elusive and elastic than matter, **17**: 586
mind-forms stored in inanimate matter, **18**: 308–9
and spirit, **23**: 29
See also Mind, life and matter
Mind of Light, **13**: 578, 584, 585–87; **24**: 743, 750
and Supermind, **13**: 588–92
two stages in its birth and ascension, **13**: 587
Cf. Gnostic mentality; Mental gnosis
Mind-sense, **13**: 492
and memory, **21**: 539
Mind space, **21**: 376–77
Mind substance, **13**: 493; **28**: 362, 366
Mind waves, **35**: 483
Mindszenty, Cardinal József, **36**: 516
Minerals, **12**: 251–52, 261; **21**: 571
Minerva, **15**: 364; **16**: 5
Minto, Gilbert (4th Earl of Minto), **6**: 111, 192, 240, 241, 261, 276, 342, 377, 385, 397, 401, 414, 415, 434; **7**: 509, 544, 772, 838, 881–82; **8**: 357, 431–32
Mirabai, **20**: 315, 379
Mirabeau, Comte de, **1**: 513, 514, 516, 517; **13**: 32, 135
Miracles, **10**: 15; **12**: 16, 432; **23**: 64; **28**: 580
and the Avatar, **19**: 165
meaning, **32**: 38
no resorting to, **35**: 374–75
there is no such thing, **13**: 28
Mirage, **21**: 446
Mirror of nature, **26**: 60, 67, 87, 88, 118, 238
Misconceptions, *see* Wrong ideas
Misery, absolute or infinite, **18**: 369, 393
Misfortune (mischance), **12**: 426, 427, 490; **28**: 509, 524
and the ethical soul, **13**: 419
and soul evolution, **13**: 267–68
Misinterpretation (misunderstanding), of the Bhagavad Gita, **19**: 31–32, 35–36, 110, 136; **23**: 27, 272
of the Mother's attitude, looks *etc.*, **32**: 373, 536, 544, 545
of the Mother's words, **32**: 356–63
of *rasa*, **21**: 235
of the words of Sri Aurobindo or the Mother, **32**: 111–12
Mission, a word to be avoided, **35**: 747
Mistakes, **31**: 188, 206, 502, 693
being severe to one's own and charitable to those of others, **29**: 280; **35**: 755
reparation for, **31**: 732
in work, **29**: 262, 284–85, 286; **32**: 446–47
Mithyā, **29**: 391–94 *passim*, 434

Mitra, 13: 125–26, 217; **14**: 16, 18, 53–54, 57, 62–78 *passim*, 364; **15**: 56, 74–77, 91, 292, 300–2, 380–81, 401*fn*, 427*fn*, 442*fn*, 478, 489, 491, 496–500 *passim*, 508–13; **16**: 12, 471, 574, 575, 576, 603, 605–6, 608, 642, 645, 655, 667, 677, 704, 712, 718–19; **17**: 327; **28**: 458
and Agni, **15**: 387, 442*fn*
naturalistic interpretation, **15**: 22
psychological power, **28**: 459
and Varuna, **15**: 70–79 *passim*, 190, 297–98, 300, 480, 509, 512–13
Mitra, Dinabandhu, 1: 96, 99, 107
Mitra, Dwarakanath, 1: 92, 96, 107
Mitra, Khagendra, 27: 668, 673, 674
Mitra, Krishna Kumar, 6: 388; **8**: 34, 36, 37, 38, 88, 104; **36**: 96
Nanak Charit, **1**: 567
Mitra, Pramathanath (P. Mitter), **36**: 50, 70, 99, 360
Mitter, Kumar Krishna, 36: 357, 359–60
Mitter, Pulin, 36: 362
Mitter, Saroda C., 7: 648, 651, 653
Mixing with others, 31: 325–26; **32**: 402
Mnemosyne, 26: 262
Moderate Party (the Moderates), **6**: 228–30, 320–21, 434–35; **7**: 554–56, 584–87 *passim*, 590–91, 709–10, 857, 991, 998, 1003–5; **8**: 117, 180, 238, 338–44 *passim*, 380–81, 383, 431, 439–40; **36**: 6, 54, 56, 62, 83
Central Moderate Body, **36**: 61
leaders, **36**: 76, 78, 82–83
Bose, Bhupendranath, **36**: 84
Moderate Manifesto, **8**: 356–61
and the Nationalists, *see* Nationalist Party, and the Moderates
and Nationalists (and Loyalists), *see* Nationalists and Moderates (and Loyalists)
Resolution, **36**: 59–60
Cf. Conventionalists
Moderation, 13: 127, 128, 406
Modern mind, 26: 32–33, 50, 117–19, 128, 209, 210, 212; **29**: 201
aberration into economical, materialistic, utilitarian civilisation, **26**: 256
and the ancient Greek mind, **25**: 125
as blinded as enlightened by science, **25**: 600
insistent interest in future man, **26**: 121
main movements, **26**: 123
occupied by the idea of things beyond, **26**: 122
self-expansion of, **26**: 111
want of harmony between internal self and external experience, **26**: 257
Modern science, *See* Science
Modes of Nature, *see* Gunas
Modes of the Self, 23: 374–82, 383
Moghul Empire, 20: 433, 441; **25**: 282, 369, 468
Moghul painting, 20: 126, 298, 313
***Moha*, 17**: 38, 166
Mohammedan…, *see* Muslim(s)
Moirai (the), **13**: 159
Moksha (*mokṣa*), **10**: 26; **13**: 71; **20**: 164, 174; **28**: 28, 538; **32**: 59, *see also* Liberation; Mukti
of Adwaita, and Buddhist Nirvana, **29**: 431
ordinary significance, **19**: 238
true meaning of, **12**: 6
true Vedantic, **17**: 401
See also Four objects of life; Liberation; Mukti
Molière, 1: 597; **12**: 432; **17**: 577; **26**: 74; **27**: 483
Monad, 23: 360
Monarch, *see* King
Monarchy (kingship),
cannot flourish in small communities, **25**: 358–59
centralised absolute, **25**: 441, 443–44, *see also* Absolutism
democratic, **25**: 470
fallen or threatened almost everywhere, **25**: 467
and the financial power, **25**: 449–50
in the formation of the nation-unit, **25**: 378–82
French, *see* France, monarchy
in India, *see* Indian society and polity, the King (monarchy)
modern idea, **25**: 378–79
monarchical element in a perfect society, **25**: 459*fn*
Cf. King
Monastic life, 22: 1097–98
Money, 32: 10–11; **35**: 47, 759; **36**: 321, 335, 344, 350, 351
defalcation of, and return of Lakshmi to India, **36**: 204

financial arrangements of the Ashram, **32**: 581
fund-raising, **35**: 766–69
giving money,
to the Mother, **32**: 594–95
and interest in Yoga, **35**: 767–68
money-force / power, **29**: 384; **32**: 11
opposition of, **36**: 434
plenty can be had in India for orthodox religious purposes, **36**: 387
public appeal for, **36**: 430
See also Wealth
Mongolian (the), **17**: 561
Moni, *see* Chakravarty, Suresh Chandra
Monism, **21**: 43; **23**: 361
European, **28**: 9
to European science and to Vedanta, **18**: 347
and pantheism, **19**: 91*fn*
qualified / modified, **17**: 24*fn*, 97; **23**: 376
real, **21**: 35, *see also* Adwaita
synthetic or comprehensive, **17**: 23*fn*
See also Adwaita; *cf.* Dwaita; Vishishtadwaita
Monotheism, **14**: 14, 16, 26; **23**: 129
Monroe Doctrine, **25**: 352
Montagu Chelmsford Reforms, **36**: 62–63, 248–49, 278
Montesquieu, **7**: 558
Moonje, Balkrishna S., **7**: 723, 742
a letter to, **36**: 257–59
Moral change, and spiritual, **29**: 95
Moral energy, **13**: 332–33, 418
law of, **13**: 417
Moral governance for the world, idea of, **13**: 264–66
Moral (ethical) **law**, **13**: 335, 371, 387, 402; **23**: 197–200
abandonment of, **23**: 212
followed for its own sake, **13**: 415–17
not binding on the Infinite, **23**: 191
and supramental / spiritual life, **23**: 204
Cf. Ethics
Moral nature, training of, **1**: 389–91
Moral (ethical) **order**, **13**: 406, 412
Moral personality, **18**: 26
Moral strength,
three elements of, **1**: 639
Morality, **1**: 12–23, 53, 76; **6**: 94–95; **12**: 350; **13**: 21, 62; **17**: 160–61; **27**: 545; **28**: 419, 422–23
of antique races and of modern man, **28**: 492
and beauty, **1**: 32–33, 44, 48, 58–59, 442–43
and boycott, **7**: 1117–21 *passim*
caste morality, **17**: 291
and convention, **28**: 494
conventional, necessity of, **17**: 413
evolution of, **17**: 285–301 *passim*
Greek, *see* Ethics, Greek
laws of, *see* Moral (ethical) law
moral perfection, **23**: 152
ordinary and spiritual views of, **20**: 35
in its origin a social growth, **17**: 285
progress of, **17**: 158
real, **12**: 428
and religion, **1**: 13–17
secured through bribing and terrifying the vital being, **13**: 415–16
and service of the State, **25**: 50
social morality, **17**: 293–94
and spirituality / the spiritual life, **23**: 137; **28**: 422
stop-gap until man can see in the light of the spirit, **28**: 525
true aim of, **18**: 403–4
and the Upanishads and the Gita, **13**: 9
utilitarian / in an utilitarian age, **1**: 22–23, 35–40; **17**: 152
Vedic / Vedantic, **17**: 282–84, 410–13
and vital nature, **13**: 388–97 *passim*
and Yoga, **28**: 419–34 *passim*
See also Ethics
Morisset, André, **36**: 494
Morley, John, **6**: 113, 164, 170, 192, 194, 205–6, 222, 279, 342–43, 397, 401, 405, 412–15, 417, 434, 446–47; **7**: 466, 483–85, 497, 502–5, 521, 533–38, 548–55, 558–59, 566–68, 584, 586–87, 632, 731, 751–56, 772, 881, 882, 956, 1004, 1041–42, 1126–28, 1129; **8**: 14, 35, 43–44, 55, 56, 116–20 *passim*, 161, 237, 322, 379
Morocco, **8**: 191–92, 251–52; **25**: 525
Morphia, **31**: 585
Morris, William, **26**: 149, 155, 159
translation of Homer, **1**: 245
Mortality, **12**: 430
and Avidya, **17**: 57–58
and immortality, **17**: 8–9, 14, 56–59, 84, 304; **22**: 707, *see also* Death, and immortality

negative and positive elements of mortal life, **18**: 69–70
See also Death; *cf.* Immortality
Moses, **12**: 60, 444; **25**: 447
Mosaic law, **17**: 463–65; **25**: 94
Moslem…, *see* Muslim(s)
Mosquitoes, **35**: 188
The (Divine) Mother [general], **1**: 455, 460, 468; **6**: 68–69, 75–92 *passim*, 103; **7**: 591, 624, 656, 703, 719, 1028, 1050, 1057–60 *passim*, 1119, 1120; **12**: 83, 156, 171, 199, 365, 433, 456, 461, 489; **13**: 8; **32**: 1–26
all things are attained through, **32**: 58
all women are forms of the Great Mother, **1**: 570–71
approach of the Supreme through the supreme Mother, **32**: 57–58
aspects of, *see* Aspects of the Mother
the Consciousness and Force of the Divine, **32**: 55; **35**: 111
and the cosmic Divine, **32**: 58
and cosmic Force working under the conditions of Ignorance, **32**: 62–63
descent into the lesser triple universe, **32**: 17
and the Divine and the Self, **32**: 58–60
emanations of, *see* Emanations, of the Mother
embodiment of, *see* The Mother's embodiment
eternal, **32**: 54
four Powers of, **28**: 452, 453; **32**: 14, 17–23; **35**: 104, 105
and the Gita, **29**: 443; **32**: 56
the grace of, *see* The Mother's Grace
identity of her individual way of being and "our Mother", **32**: 31
individual and universal, **32**: 50–51
and transcendent, **32**: 50
and Ishwara and cosmic Shakti, **32**: 55
and the Jivatman and the soul, **32**: 60–61
light of, *see* The Mother's light
and the lower Prakriti, **28**: 41–42; **32**: 61–63, 223–26
possibility of acting in the presence of her Truth-Force, **23**: 253
power of, **30**: 328, 334, 428, *see also* Divine Force; The Mother's Force
presence of, *see* The Mother's Presence
privilege of suffering for her, **6**: 399
protection of, *see* The Mother's protection
the psychic consciousness is in harmony with her will, **28**: 24
in regard to the Purushottama, the Akshara and the Kshara, **29**: 444
the sacrifice of, **32**: 17
supreme and universal Shakti, **36**: 400
surrender through, **21**: 372
in the tantric system, **1**: 569–75 *passim*; **32**: 55, 58
three ways of being of, **32**: 14
transcendent(al), *see* Transcendent Mother
universal, *see* Universal Mother; *see also above*: individual and universal
in the vision of Bankim Chandra Chatterji, **1**: 640; **6**: 317–19 *passim*
world as play of the Mother, **21**: 111
World-Mother, *see* World-Mother
See also Aditi; Ishwari; Shakti; Supernature; Supreme Nature
The Mother [of Sri Aurobindo Ashram], **29**: 14; **32**: 1–26; **36**: 98, 102–3, 328, 331, 340, 362, 403, 411, 415, 444, 530–31, 532–43 *passim*
acceptance of, **32**: 335–37
action of, *see* The Mother's action
adept in Buddhist yoga and the yoga of the Gita, **32**: 36
appearances of, **32**: 74–75
false, **32**: 75
arrival in Pondicherry, **32**: 39
asking (money) for, **32**: 11, 595
asking questions to her, **32**: 363–64
attire of, **32**: 596
attitude towards music and other arts, **32**: 573–76
aware of sadhaks' thoughts and actions, **32**: 181–82
being taken up by, **32**: 331–32
bhakti (devotion) for, **32**: 476–78
bringing things to her notice, **32**: 449; **35**: 474–75
calling her in difficulty, **32**: 309–14
calling her in sleep or dream, **31**: 468
can bring the Divine Powers and Personalities into her physical being, **35**: 331
cannot be understood or judged by the mind, **32**: 25, 352; **35**: 678
closeness to, and speaking French, **32**: 502

The Mother [of the Ashram, cont.],
complete identification with, **32**: 13, *see also* Union with the Mother
concentration on, in the heart, **29**: 225
confidence in, **32**: 337
consecration to, **32**: 478–79
constant faith and reliance on, **28**: 217–18
constant remembrance, **32**: 167, 316
and control of sexual desire, **32**: 400–2
conversing with, **35**: 133–34
creation postponed, **35**: 275–76
daily and terrible struggles for years, **29**: 472; **32**: 96
demands on her time, **32**: 376–77
different appearances of, **32**: 74–75
discontent with, **32**: 341–44
does not make people ill, **30**: 483; **32**: 219
does the sadhana for the sadhaks, **32**: 329–30
early sadhana, visions, experiences, **32**: 35–38
extracts from Sri Aurobindo's letters to, **36**: 285–91
and eye treatment, **32**: 594
feeling her presence, **30**: 96; **32**: 172–76, 187
in external action, **29**: 138
in the heart-beats, **32**: 172
in photographs, **32**: 183–84, 288
in sleep, **32**: 188–89
at work, **32**: 189
the flag of, **32**: 598
forms of, **32**: 128
and the foundation of the Ashram, **36**: 98, 102–3, *see also* Ashram, and the Mother
gives a concrete form to Sri Aurobindo's Yoga, **32**: 36
gives herself in return for love for the Divine, **29**: 338
group meditation with, **32**: 526–30
healing power of, *see* The Mother's healing power
hearing her voice, **32**: 291–92
help of, *see* The Mother's help
her interest in the world, **32**: 61
her reasons and motives do not belong to the ordinary consciousness, **31**: 224
illness and temporary retirement (1931), **32**: 41–49; **35**: 319–20
interviews, *see* Interviews with the Mother
inwardly above the human even in childhood, **32**: 32
knows what she needs to know, **32**: 170
light of, *see* The Mother's light
love of, *see* The Mother's love
the main burden of the struggle has always fallen on her, **32**: 95
and material things, **32**: 377–82
and medicines, **32**: 591–94
meeting the dead, **32**: 583
meeting her in dream, **32**: 290, 460, 568–69
misunderstanding her words, **32**: 356–63
misunderstanding or misreporting her statements, **31**: 198
the Mother's war, **36**: 463
music of, *see* The Mother's music
name of, *see* The Mother's name
(physical) nearness to,
and progress in sadhana, **31**: 162; **32**: 86, 491–502; **35**: 574
wish for more, **31**: 122
not a disciple of Sri Aurobindo, **32**: 36
not human turning into divine, **32**: 31–32
numerical harmonies in her accounts, **32**: 596
and opening of the psychic being, **30**: 321
opening / openness to, **28**: 170; **29**: 105; **32**: 151–61
three rules for, **32**: 489
and other paths of Yoga, **32**: 333–34
Personalities of the Mother, **32**: 14, 16, 23; **35**: 104
the Power in her can bring down a true supramental creation, **36**: 391
power of, **30**: 328, 334, 428, *see also* Divine Force; The Mother's Force
praying to, **32**: 314–17
the psychic consciousness is in harmony with her will, **28**: 24
and quarrels between sadhaks, **32**: 395–99
receiving what she gives, **32**: 463
recognising her divinity, **32**: 337–41
relation(s) with, *see* Relations with the Mother

The Mother [of the Ashram, cont.],
remembering, *see* Remembering the Mother
revelation of her coming, **32**: 334
right way of loving her, **32**: 460–63
sadhana through work for, **32**: 241–61
and the satisfaction of desires, **32**: 399–400
seeing lights and colours around her subtle forms, **35**: 328
sending ethereal beings to sadhaks, **35**: 584
sleep of, **32**: 130–31
smiles and seriousness, **32**: 541–43
speaking about people's past lives, **32**: 584
spiritual motherhood, **32**: 108
and sports, **35**: 776–84
and Sri Aurobindo, *see* Sri Aurobindo and the Mother
and Sri Aurobindo's Force, **32**: 105
Sri Aurobindo's recognition of, **32**: 34
Sri Aurobindo's sadhana and work had been waiting for her coming, **35**: 269
and Sri Aurobindo's Yoga, **32**: 82
and the supramental descent, **32**: 32–34
surrender to, the only way to succeed in the supramental Yoga, **32**: 143
symbol of, **32**: 597–98
taking refuge in, one of the two great steps in this Yoga, **32**: 36
taking upon herself difficulties and illnesses, **32**: 585–91
turning entirely to, **28**: 6; **32**: 334–35
use of pressure by, **32**: 210; **35**: 115
utility of physical approach to, **32**: 51
and vital difficulties of the sadhaks, **32**: 382–95
ways of dealing with Sadhaks, **31**: 248, 250; **32**: 345–52, 575–76; **35**: 679
who is the Mother?, **32**: 31–32
work for (in the Ashram), **32**: 408–47
writing to, **32**: 364–66
wrong ideas about her smile and touch, **32**: 547–50
wrong ideas about the Mother's showing displeasure, **32**: 487–91, 543–47
year of birth, **32**: 35
works:
Conversations, **32**: 610–21
Prayers and Meditations, **32**: 31, 32, 601–9, 330–44

The Mother's action(s),
through the illumined psychic consciousness, **36**: 329
understanding, **32**: 354–56
universal and embodied physical, **32**: 51–52
The Mother's consciousness, **28**: 49, 100, 124; **32**: 80
descent of from above, **30**: 385–87
and the Divine Law, **32**: 256
penetration of the subconscient, **28**: 221
The Mother's embodiment, **32**: 51, 52
a chance for the earth-consciousness to receive the supramental, **32**: 32
concentration on the embodied Mother, **32**: 52
purpose of, **32**: 31–34
The Mother's flag, **32**: 598
The Mother's Force, **29**: 138–39; **30**: 36, 44, 75, 99, 211, 225, 309, 373, 455; **32**: 80, 192
assimilation of, **32**: 214–15, *see also* Force (the), assimilation of
becoming conscious of, **32**: 201–3
and the body, **32**: 231–34
calling, **28**: 24; **32**: 215–17
can alone give the true realisation of the Divine, **32**: 106
conditions for its working, **32**: 227–28
a current of, **30**: 475
descending, pressure of, **32**: 208–12, *see also below*: pressure of
descent of, **32**: 203–7
and difficulties, **32**: 296–99
discrimination and the working of, **32**: 228–30
drawing upon for energy, **29**: 272–73
and faith, **32**: 212
feeling, **32**: 202, 229, 246, 247–48, 253
feeling its vibration around the head, **30**: 474; **32**: 211
finding it in work and action, **32**: 241–46
first descent into the Adhar, **28**: 42
and the forces of the lower nature, **32**: 223–26
and the Gunas, **32**: 226
the manifestation of the Mother herself, **32**: 216
mediates between sanction of the Supreme and call from below, **32**: 26

mental knowledge and the working of, **32**: 230–31
pressure of, **32**: 194, 203, 452
of various kinds, **32**: 210; **35**: 115
on the head, **30**: 471; **32**: 209
to overcome illness, **32**: 232
at pranam, **32**: 534
sets in play a great activity of different forces, **30**: 309
see also above: descending, pressure of; *see also* Pressure, the Mother's pressure
and progress in sadhana, **32**: 193–98
and the psychic being coming in front, **30**: 356
pulling at, **32**: 220–23
the Purusha Will becoming an instrument of, **29**: 263
receiving at a distance, **32**: 238–40
reliance on, **32**: 198–201
and Sri Aurobindo's, **32**: 79–80, 105
and surrender, **32**: 213–14
two stages of union with, **32**: 242–43
at work all the time, **32**: 197
See also The Mother's Power(s)
The Mother's Grace, **32**: 8–9, 165–67
and difficulties, **32**: 299–300
and psychic development, **32**: 166
the sanction of the Supreme, **32**: 9
The Mother's healing power, **32**: 234–38
The Mother's help, **32**: 294–325
and difficulties, **32**: 294–96
and helping others, **32**: 323–24
and hostile forces, **32**: 317–21
and personal effort, **32**: 301–3
in worldly matters, **32**: 325
The Mother's light, **28**: 136; **30**: 119, 124–26, 183, 417; **32**: 80–81, 262–70, 531–32
diamond light, **32**: 266–67
golden light (of Mahakali), **32**: 267–68, 284, 285–86
white light, **28**: 129; **32**: 263–66, 284, 310
seeing light around the Mother, **32**: 268–70
and Sri Aurobindo's light, **32**: 80
The Mother's love, **32**: 479–82
The Mother's music, **32**: 571–73
The Mother's name(s), **32**: 139
each indicates an aspect of the Divine, **31**: 327
substituting Sri Aurobindo's name for hers, **32**: 106
using, **30**: 462
The Mother's Power(s), **29**: 227; **32**: 14, 16; **35**: 104
calling, **32**: 216
can alone bring down Truth, Light, the Life divine and Ananda, **32**: 26
faith in, **31**: 788
freeing the system from wrong vital movements, **31**: 158
opening to, **31**: 746, 760; **32**: 152, 155, 322
and work, **29**: 232
See also Durga; Mahakali; Mahalakshmi; Mahasaraswati; Mahashakti; Maheshwari; The Mother's Force
The Mother's Presence, **32**: 105, 169–91
and the adverse forces, **32**: 176
comes by practice, **32**: 172
and the Divine Consciousness, **32**: 173
and the Divine Presence, **32**: 173–74
feeling, *see* Mother, feeling her presence
in front and within, **32**: 188
and human imperfection, **32**: 176–78
and opening, **32**: 167–68
and the psychic, **32**: 186–88
she is always present, **32**: 169–71
spiritual possibility due to, **32**: 175–76
and visions of the Mother, **32**: 182–83
Cf. Presence
The Mother's protection, **30**: 195; **32**: 8, 304–9, 449; **35**: 475, *see also* Protection, taking refuge…
The Mother's symbol, **32**: 597–98
The Mother's Will,
calling in, **31**: 717
conditions for following, **32**: 254–56
and the divine consciousness, **32**: 353
and the psychic consciousness, **32**: 153
Mother India [review of culture], **28**: 482; **35**: 17; **36**: 515, 521, 523
notes and letters to the Editor, **36**: 514–24
Motherhood,
psychic and spiritual, **32**: 108
Mothering others, **31**: 321–22
Mothers, the seven, *see* Seven Mothers (in the Veda)
Mountain [Vedic image], **14**: 107–8; **15**: 232, 508, *See also* Hill

Movement (motion), **17**: 180, 218, 396; **21**: 73, 77
all creation / activity is, **17**: 124, 223
and Brahman, **17**: 223–24
continuity of, **21**: 84*fn*
double, in the sadhana, **30**: 415–17
the essence of the world, **17**: 424
essence / fundamental characteristic of Prakriti, **17**: 180, 259
and existence, **21**: 73
inward, *see* Inward movement; Within, going within
and knowledge, **13**: 65
and Matarishwan / Vayu, **17**: 256
and quiescence, **17**: 86–87
of sun round earth: a change in the relation of sun-consciousness and earth-consciousness, **12**: 434
swifter than mind, **17**: 6, 22, 393
transitional between law of vital energy and law of mind / spirit, **13**: 404
up(ward) and down(ward), **12**: 109–11, 336; **30**: 57–58, 419
and Spirit, **17**: 17
Movements,
adverse, overcoming, **35**: 378
group, **35**: 818–19
habitual, **31**: 401–5
materialistic, **12**: 337
mechanical, **31**: 405–6
a movement means the founding of a school or sect…, **35**: 71
vital, *see* Vital movements
wrong, *see* Wrong movements
Mrinalini Devi, *see* Ghose, Mrinalini
Mrityu, **17**: 28, 34, 525, *see also* Death
Mudholkar, Raghunath Narasinha, **6**: 424–27
Muir, Edwin, **27**: 439–40
Mukherjee, Jyotish, **36**: 358–59, 364–67, 410
Mukherji, Satish, **7**: 983–84; **36**: 78; **35**: 25
Muktasya karma, *see* Action, of the liberated man
Mukti, **10**: 23, 28; **11**: 1480–81; **13**: 22, 35, 71; **16**: 483, 484; **17**: 110–23 *passim*, 207–9; **29**: 157, 378, 407; **30**: 225, 393, 426; **31**: 234; **36**: 250
and Karma, **17**: 113–18
real meaning, **17**: 208
sādharmya, *see Sādharmya mukti*
sādṛśya, *see Sādṛśya mukti*
sālokya, *see Sālokya mukti*
sāmīpya, *see Sāmīpya mukti*
sāyujya, *see Sāyujya mukti*
in the way of love and delight, **24**: 605–6
See also Liberation; Moksha
Muladhara, *see* Chakras, *mūlādhāra*
Müller, F. Max, **12**: 35, 40; **14**: 3, 15, 82, 104, 116, 170, 187, 191, 547, 549; **17**: 133, 318, 320, 321, 335; **18**: 167, 357
Sacred Books of the East, **18**: 163, 164
Mullick, Nirod, **7**: 1135; **36**: 79
Mullick, Sharat Kumar, **36**: 68
a letter to, **36**: 168
Mullick, Subodh, *see* Mallick, Subodh Chandra
Multiplicity (the Many), **21**: 63, 350
becomings of one Self and Lord, **21**: 36
and ignorance, **21**: 599–600
immanence in the One, **22**: 799
and mind, **21**: 182, 250–51
pushed to its extreme, **13**: 506
theistic conception of, **21**: 373
and unity, **21**: 19, 30, 39, 135, 277
See also One and the Many; Unity and multiplicity
Mundaka Upanishad, **17**: 405; **18**: 91, 131–47, 288, 390; **23**: 12*fn*
image of sparks, **18**: 137
spider, herbs, hair (images), **18**: 132
Munje, B.S., *see* Moonje, Balkrishna Shivaram
Munshi, Kanaiyalal Maneklal, letters to, **36**: 512–13
Murder, **8**: 123, 269, 427
London murders, **8**: 117–18, 122, 127–28
Nasik murder, **8**: 381–83
Muses, **15**: 92; **26**: 262
Music, **18**: 60
appreciation of, **27**: 682
comes from the inner being, **28**: 572; **35**: 227–28
and the elements of beauty, **1**: 26
excellence in, and general culture, **27**: 682
German, **1**: 446, 628
hearing after waking, **31**: 452
importance in education, **1**: 447
Indian, the Mother's appreciation of, **32**: 574–5

and the Mother's Mahalakshmi aspect, **32**: 574
the Mother's music, **32**: 571–73
and other arts, the Mother's attitude towards, **32**: 573–76
as part of a life of yoga, **28**: 334
and poetry, **27**: 159–61, 680–81
in poetry, **26**: 25, 178, 182
and sadhana, **27**: 734–39
on some musicians, **27**: 552–53
word-music, **26**: 24; **27**: 17–18
See also Art, music and literature; Singing

Muslim(s) [Mahomedan(s), Musselman(s)], **8**: 46; **20**: 433, 441–43; **25**: 460; **36**: 104–5
in India, more than 90% descendents of converted Hindus, **36**: 104
Mahomedan / Moslem world, **17**: 560; **25**: 313, 652, 675; **25**: 313, 652, 675
Mahomedan yoga, **28**: 8, *cf.* Sufism
Mahomedanism, **8**: 70; **17**: 192, 300
Moslem League, **36**: 473
and the Hindu Sabha, **8**: 302
Moslem poetry, **1**: 616–17
and the Partition of Bengal, **36**: 104–5
See also Hindu (the), and the Mahomedan; Hindu-Mahomedan question; Islam; Islamic…

Mussalman…, *see* Muslim(s)

Musset, Alfred de, **27**: 161

Mussolini, Benito, **35**: 210, 211, 360, 401

Mutable Purusha, *see* Purusha, mutable

Mutability,
and immutability, **17**: 260
infinite, **17**: 259
See also Change

Mutuality, **21**: 567–68; **22**: 1066–67, 1070, 1077
law of, **25**: 632
practical, founded in essential unity, **21**: 387–88

Mysteries, **14**: 27, 29, 117; **16**: 680; **20**: 200, 202, 204; **25**: 187; **26**: 213, 220
age of, **15**: 7; **16**: 6
Eleusinian, *see* Eleusinian Mysteries
Heraclitus on, **13**: 216
and *katharsis*, **1**: 439
mystery plays, **27**: 89
Orphic, *see* Orphic mysteries
See also Mystic disciplines; Mystics

Mystery (enigma),
key to the world-enigma, **21**: 122
suprarational, **21**: 311, 326, 341, 458, 466, 479–81, 513–14
to the surface consciousness, **21**: 549
of things, **13**: 583
and the true truth of things, **21**: 372
Cf. Paradox

Mystic(s), **16**: 6, 9–12 *passim*, 15, 19; **22**: 902–3, 981; **25**: 187, 188; **27**: 539, 561
and abstraction, **27**: 93, 316
aspiration of, **28**: 260
Christian, **13**: 465; **28**: 367
doctrine of the, **15**: 370–84
in India, Greece, Egypt and elsewhere, **29**: 417–18
influence on early civilisations, **16**: 5
influence on Greek philosophy, **13**: 219–20
the infrarational "mystic", **22**: 982
intellectual capacity of, **27**: 525
and the intellectual thinker, **28**: 364–65, 368
use of the term "mystic", **27**: 464
Vedic, *see* Vedic mystics
See also Greek philosophy / thought, and the mystics; Mysteries; Mysticism

Mystic disciplines, in Europe, one in essence with those of Asia, **29**: 36

Mystic experience, **28**: 8, 363–68 *passim*, *see also* Spiritual experience

Mystic Flame, which could rebuild the world, **23**: 167

Mystic poetry, **26**: 213, 271; **27**: 87–91, 311, 315
aim of, **27**: 88–89
and the mystic mind, **27**: 24, 61
a new kind of, appreciation and technique, **27**: 343
repetition (of images) in, **27**: 98, 282
Savitri: an experiment in, **27**: 282
some problems in writing, **27**: 93–97
and spiritual poetry, **27**: 98–99
symbols in, **27**: 91–92

Mystical language, **13**: 217–19

Mysticism, **10**: 15; **12**: 81; **22**: 916
Apollonian and Dionysian, **13**: 216
Celtic, Scandinavian and Slavonic, **13**: 142

does not rise solely in times of decadence, **28**: 324
erotic, **23**: 167
objections to its method and truth, **22**: 919–20
revolutionary, **25**: 205
Russian, **28**: 329
and science and truth, **1**: 523–26
substance of, **16**: 6
totalitarian, **25**: 206
two kinds of, **27**: 98
Cf. Occultism
Myth(s), **21**: 625–26; **22**: 807–8, 899, 902
Hindu and Greek, **36**: 125–32 *passim*
Vedic, *see* Vedic legends (myths)
Mythology,
Celtic, **15**: 191
comparative, *see* Comparative mythology
Greek (and Roman), *see* Greek (and Roman) mythology
Greek and Hindu, **1**: 84
Greek and Indian mythical figures in astrology, **1**: 759
Iranian, **15**: 160
Mediterranean (Greaco-Latin), **15**: 80, 82
Puranic, *see* Puranas

N

Nachiketas, **13**: 273, 452
Nadir Shah, painting of, **1**: 455–58
Nāḍīs, **23**: 535, 537, *see also* Nerves, nerve-channels
Nāḍī-śuddhi, **1**: 398, 508
Naga, **17**: 386
Naga Sannyasi, **36**: 110
Nagananda, **17**: 186
Nagpur, imbroglio at [1907], **7**: 723–26, 732–35, 736–39, 740–44, 1125
Naib Dewan (of Baroda), a letter to, **36**: 159–60
Naidu, Sarojini, **1**: 614, 617; **26**: 299; **27**: 443–49 *passim*
Naiṣkarmya, **19**: 106, 108, 134, 529–32 *passim*, *see also* Renunciation, of works
Nama, **12**: 33, 78
Namajapa, **29**: 327
Namas, **15**: 63, 266*fn*; **17**: 10*fn*
Name, **29**: 326, 465, 468
and namelessness, **21**: 352
power of, **32**: 308
repetition of, **29**: 327
rising of sex feeling when using, **30**: 462
running of, in the breath, **30**: 16
Cf. Japa; Mantra
Name and form, **1**: 370; **11**: 16; **12**: 78, 134, 217; **17**: 351, 368, 371, 393, 400, 432, 480; **18**: 367, 395; **21**: 165; **22**: 782–83; **23**: 296
seed of, **23**: 321
and the Self, **23**: 340, 372, 403, 407, 465
Cf. Form; Name
Nammalwar (Maran), **13**: 467–68
Namuchi, **15**: 46, 246, 378
Nanak, Guru, **6**: 346–47; **8**: 21; **12**: 38; **14**: 93; **20**: 192, 246, 380, 443
Nandagopal(u), **36**: 198, 202
Nandi, Ashok, **8**: 194
Naoroji, Dadabhai, **6**: 9, 150, 160–66 *passim*, 201–8 *passim*, 229–30; **7**: 599, 833, 840; **36**: 55, 71*fn*
Napoleon, **1**: 198, 199, 200, 202, 208, 514, 516, 518–22; **6**: 54; **12**: 426, 431; **13**: 32, 116, 156, 160; **17**: 129; **25**: 317, 339, 444, 458, 664; **28**: 502–3, 505–6, 545; **32**: 74
on fate, **28**: 518
and the French Revolution, **1**: 512, 513, 517, 520–21
as a Rakshasa, **1**: 513, 517, 519–20
as a Vibhuti, **1**: 518–19, 520; **35**: 113
Napoleon III, **1**: 480
Nara and Narayana (Nara-Narayana), **12**: 7; **16**: 516; **19**: 14, 19; **21**: 18; **23**: 329, 367
Narad (Narada), **12**: 435; **13**: 89; **30**: 158; **32**: 40
and the ascetic and the bhakta, **29**: 470–71
Narak, **17**: 122, 213
Naraka, **12**: 495
Narayan, Jai Prakash, **36**: 524
Narayana, **13**: 18, 77, 78; **19**: 393–94; **30**: 155–56; **36**: 238, 243–44
and Urvasie, **1**: 220–21
and Vishnu, **15**: 347
universal, **23**: 411
See also Nara and Narayana
Narrative, and lyric and epic, **27**: 613–19
Nāsatyā, **15**: 82, 84, 328
Nataraja, **1**: 584

Nati, **10**: 5, 27, 28–29; **11**: 1467
and physical pain, **10**: 4
with titiksha or with udasinata, **10**: 4
See also Submission
Nation, **12**: 464, 467; **25**: 70–71, 162
attempts at creation of nation-unity in the ancient world, **25**: 364–65
a creation of the mediaeval world, **25**: 362, 364
development and foreign rule, **6**: 357, 364–66, 367–69, 373–74; **7**: 1047–48
aid lent by foreign rule, **25**: 308–9
and development of reason, spirituality in the infrarational age, **25**: 189–90
Devi of, **28**: 482
and Empire, **25**: 304–11 *passim*
formation of the nation-unit, **25**: 558, 374–83 *passim*
fulcrum for the tendency of variation, **25**: 524
heterogeneous, **25**: 325
history of birth, **25**: 521–22
an Idea-Force in the universal Will, **17**: 549
ideal of the free democratised nation, **25**: 344–45
immortal, **25**: 310
Indian conception of, **1**: 426
and the individual, **6**: 363, 364; **25**: 160
and the Self, **25**: 70
and language, **25**: 515–18
largest developed unit, **25**: 73, 286–87, 587
living collective unit (group-unit) of humanity, **25**: 304, 310
a living entity with three types of body, **7**: 812
meaning of, **7**: 811–12, 1115–16
natural unit in a free grouping of mankind, **25**: 432
object of national existence, **6**: 363
and poetry, **26**: 41–47 *passim*
practically indestructible in modern times, **25**: 310
principle cause of subjection, **12**: 443
relations with other nations, **25**: 298–99
religion of country, **25**: 573, *cf.* Nationalism
small nations,
most intense life in, **25**: 282
rights of, **25**: 400
as (collective) soul, **25**: 35–43 *passim*, 562, *see also* Nation-soul
a special soul-form of the human all-soul, **26**: 46
to a spiritualised society, **25**: 257
status of the nation-unit in the united life of mankind, **25**: 411–12, 437
and subjectivism, **25**: 33–34
three stages of nation building, **25**: 371–84 *passim*
two stages in the life of, **8**: 139–40
and unity, *see National unity*
and the World-State, **25**: 494–96, 500–1, 506
Nation idea, **25**: 554–55
and world-union, **25**: 547
and State idea, **25**: 534
Nation-soul, **1**: 427; **20**: 430
discovery of, **25**: 35–43
See also Nation, as soul; a special soul-form of the human all-soul
National (popular) **arbitration** (courts), **6**: 226, 268, 300; **7**: 802; **36**: 7, 53, 56
National College (of Bengal), **6**: 314; **7**: 656, 822, 871, 984, 1145; **36**: 6, 21, 54, 78, 99
speech at, **7**: 655–57
See also Sri Aurobindo, resignation as Principal of the National College
National Congress, *see* Indian National Congress
National Council of Education, **6**: 114; **7**: 700, 859, 871, 896, 932–33; **8**: 111, 173, 264–65, 386–88
National education [Indian], **1**: 411–27 *passim*, 653; **6**: 208, 225, 268, 283–84, 314–15; **7**: 480, 542–43, 588, 592–93, 681, 810–17, 842–43, 871–72, 894–96, 1024–25; **8**: 166–70, 246, 385–89; **36**: 7, 14, 53, 56, 58, 270–71
in Bengal, **1**: 368
and artistic training, **1**: 453–54
and religion, **1**: 392
and donations, **7**: 817
and Home Rule, **1**: 411
and Indian Nationalism, **1**: 653
learning languages, **1**: 421
major / vital issues in, **1**: 420–21
message for National Education Week (1918), **1**: 411–13
and politics, **7**: 815–16

self-reliance, **7**: 816–17
the (new) system of, **1**: 378
a system of, **1**: 379–409
teaching geography, **7**: 813–14
teaching history, **7**: 814
teaching philosophy, **7**: 814–15
teaching through English, **7**: 816
true, aim and principle of, **1**: 421
See also National College; National Council of Education; National school(s); National University
National ego, **8**: 139; **25**: 558, 561–62, *see also* Egoism, national
National emancipation, **6**: 302
National evolution of poetry, **26**: 41–47 *passim*
National feeling, **7**: 482, 493–96, 809
National festivals, **8**: 173–77 *passim*
National(ist) Movement [Indian], *see* Indian National Movement
National organisation,
administrative side of, **25**: 449
National school(s), **8**: 112, 218
at Jhalakati, **8**: 39
at Rangpur, **8**: 264
National Socialism, **25**: 446*fn*
and Marxist Socialism, **25**: 502*fn*
See also Nazi Germany; Nazism
National unity, **7**: 902
and foreign enemy, **7**: 641
and imperial unity, **25**: 325
obstacles to, **7**: 908–10
and race (and language), **7**: 642, 667–68
and religion, **7**: 667–69 *passim*
and the village, **7**: 907–10
National University, **6**: 388; **7**: 592, 808–9, 894–96, 932–34
Nationalism, **36**: 170, 477, 480, 490
idealistic, **25**: 523
and imperialism (Empire), **1**: 521, 522; **25**: 349, 524–26 *passim*
Indian, *see* Indian National Movement
and internationalism, **25**: 395, 405, 496, 523, 548–49, 552–53
in literature, **26**: 41
not the highest possible synthesis, **8**: 84–85
and recantation, **7**: 912
and spirituality, **7**: 977–79
Cf. Patriotism; Religion(s), of country
Nationalist Council, **8**: 257–58, 376, 387
Nationalist Party (the Nationalists, the Extremists), **6**: 435–36; **7**: 747–50, 856–57, 1005, 1052–60 *passim*, 1085–88 *passim*, 1109–13; **8**: 30, 140, 148, 150–51, 173, 207, 227, 237, 272, 372–76, 389, 440–41; **36**: 6–7, 8, 50–62 *passim*, 76, 79, 83, 86, 116, 270
aims of, **7**: 847–54
and the Congress, **7**: 847–54
fourfold programme, **36**: 78
and the Moderates, *see* Nationalists and Moderates
sketches of a proposed reorganisation of the party, **7**: 1141–44
united on three cardinal principles, **7**: 1085
Nationalist policy / programme, **36**: 51–52, 56, 57, 59, 217
Nationalists and Moderates, **6**: 180–81, 205–7, 231–35, 244; **7**: 720, 762–64, 790–94, 809, 849–50, 919–20, 927, 959–62, 971–72, 1043–46, 1109; **8**: 132–33, 155–60 *passim*, 171, 199–202, 214, 225–26, 230–33, 234–35, 254–60, 340–42, 362–65, 367–71, 372–74
and Loyalists, **6**: 353–59 *passim*; **7**: 723–26, 732–35, 740–44, 768–70, 799–800; 1052–64 *passim*, 1125
Nationality, **12**: 467
essential elements of, **7**: 643
idea of, **25**: 559
and race, religion, language, **7**: 641–43, 667–69
Native princes, and the Indian National Movement, **7**: 473–75 *passim*
Natural disasters, **32**: 322
Natural selection, **22**: 863, 868, *see also* Darwinism
Nature, **12**: 177, 122–32 *passim*, 195, 454, 467; **13**: 23, 49, 52, 66; **17**: 354; **21**: 138, 311; **23**: 437–38; **28**: 44
aim (goal) of, **12**: 108; **21**: 4; **22**: 884, 890, 922–23, 1054, 1060
also the aim of Yoga, **12**: 121
all she does is a miracle, **21**: 341
apparent and actual method of, in man's becoming, **21**: 575
and art, *see* Art, and nature
Asuric, *see* Asura(s), nature of
becomes self-conscious in man, **25**: 102–3

Nature (cont.),
boundaries of her jurisdiction, **17**: 204
breaking the mould of the present human being, **12**: 116–19
change of (human) nature, *see* Change of (human) nature
changing of, and eternal truths, **25**: 417
conscious participation in the workings of, **22**: 750, 957–63
a continuous series of transcendences in, **13**: 390
the crowning justification of her long labour, **23**: 18
the cycle of, and three eternal poises of the Purusha, **19**: 124
detachment from and lordship over, **17**: 524
determinism / determination of, *see* Determinism / determination
divine, *see* Divine Nature
divinisation of, **12**: 365
earth-nature, *see* Earth-nature
eightfold divided (Gita), **19**: 266–67
essentially qualitative in her action, **24**: 683
evolutionary, **22**: 990, 1004
external, *see* Outer nature
the Force of Consciousness in infinite Being, **12**: 122*fn*
general, **28**: 127
resistance to change, **30**: 342–43
source of our actions, **28**: 218–19
see also Universal Nature
and God, *see* God, and Nature
higher and lower, **19**: 308, 411, 529, 543; **23**: 44, 421; **28**: 41, 166; **29**: 144; **31**: 757
action of the higher on the lower, **23**: 46–47
and the Jiva, **19**: 80, 371–72
see also below: two Natures; *see also* Prakriti, higher and lower
human, *see* Human nature
intention of, **13**: 163, 400, 425, 427; **17**: 39; **21**: 648; **22**: 884, 922–23, 1054; **25**: 215, 265, *see also below*: purpose of
by itself always full of peace, **29**: 153
and justice, **22**: 842–47
law(s) of, *see* Law(s) of Nature
liberation of, **24**: 682–90
living according to, **12**: 438; **25**: 232, 417
and the Lord of Nature (Ishwara), **23**: 98
"loves to be hidden" (Heraclitus), **13**: 246
lower, *see* Lower nature; *see also above*: higher and lower
many forms / degrees of energy, **13**: 381
material, *see* Material nature
mechanical, **13**: 346, 359; **19**: 308; **23**: 98
method in our conscious becoming, **21**: 575
mind, and the perfection of, **22**: 969
modes of, *see* Gunas
non-moral, **28**: 523
occult process of, **22**: 1059
ordinary forces of, **28**: 7
outer / outward, *see* Outer nature
outermost executive aspect of the Mahashakti, **32**: 15
physical, *see* Physical nature
and poetry, *see* Poetry, and nature
powers of, which are not of the physical world, **16**: 6
as Prakriti, Maya, Shakti, **21**: 336–79 *passim*; **24**: 627, *see also* Prakriti, and Maya and Shakti
psychic, **30**: 358; **32**: 25, 161
can replace physical nature, **31**: 385
and emotions, **28**: 189
psychical, **17**: 233
and physical, **16**: 678; **17**: 586
purification of, **16**: 6; **29**: 46–48; **30**: 32–35
purpose of, **12**: 252; **13**: 423; **22**: 812, 906; **25**: 48
subjective and objective, **25**: 84
see also above: intention of
quantitative action (*mātrā*), **19**: 425–26
reversals and radical transitions, **22**: 871
reversion to, **25**: 223
the secret: enjoy her with the soul as one enjoys a woman with the body, **12**: 483
and Self, *see* Self (…) and Nature
self-transcendence, **22**: 756
method of, **22**: 766
and soul, *see* Self (…) and Nature
spiritual(ised), *see* Spiritual(ised) nature; Supreme Nature
in the spiritual truth of our being and to the ordinary mind, **24**: 752
superhuman, **13**: 381; **23**: 72

supramental, **22**: 1000–1; **24**: 791–93, 904; **32**: 33; **35**: 87
development of, **24**: 815–16
supreme, *see* Supreme Nature
teleological, **12**: 125
transformation of, *see* Change of (human) nature
true sense of, **23**: 27
two Natures: phenomenal and spiritual, **19**: 263–77 *passim*, *see also above*: higher and lower
undifferentiated (Avyakrita Prakriti), **12**: 103
unity and division in, **21**: 213
universal, *see* Universal Nature
vital, *see* Vital nature
will and design in, **25**: 556–57
the Will of God in action, **12**: 340
willing to purchase a single gain by any number of particular losses, **12**: 339
and Yoga, **23**: 31
one aim in the end, **23**: 29–30
Yoga of, **23**: 6, 28, 45, 47; **24**: 563, 624
See also Prakriti; *cf.* Supernature
Nature-forces, **22**: 960; **23**: 217, 232; **25**: 251; **31**: 384, 765
are conscious forces, **28**: 559
and hostile forces, **35**: 137
Nature worship, **14**: 26; **17**: 312
Nava Shakti (Nabasakti) [newspaper], **7**: 516, 818, 883–85, 1110; **36**: 60
Navagwas, **15**: 157, 164, 174–77, 180, 184, 185, 191, 193, 212, 214, 235, 242, *see also* Dashagwas
Navel centre, *see* Chakras [specific], *nābhipadma* or *maṇipūra*
Nazi Germany, **25**: 21*fn*, 42, 209, 210*fn*, 347*fn*, 402*fn*, 444*fn*, 536*fn*
stands for reversion to a far-back barbaric ideal, **35**: 215
See also National Socialism; Nazism
Nazism, **36**: 65–66, 453–61 *passim*
Necessity, **12**: 162–63, 227, 438; **13**: 158–59, 161, 345; **22**: 996–97; **25**: 618
mechanical, **21**: 315–16, 318
See also Determinism; Law…; *cf.* Causality; Karma
Nectar, **30**: 462
and poison, **13**: 205
Need, and desire, **31**: 257–58
Negation(s),
of individual and of cosmos, **21**: 660–61
occult truth behind, **22**: 997
superior and inferior, **21**: 53
Nehru, Jawaharlal, **27**: 442; **35**: 193–94, 702; **36**: 507, 511, 516, 518–22 *passim*
a letter on a proposed visit by, **36**: 447–48
Nehru-Liaquat Pact, letter on, **36**: 522–23
Neo-Hegelians, **27**: 540; **28**: 353
Neo-Platonism, **13**: 141, 248, 252; **20**: 205, 330; **27**: 540; **28**: 353
Neptune, **15**: 91, 111
Nero, **1**: 197, 198; **6**: 400; **7**: 1022–23
Nerves, **21**: 93; **28**: 421
attack on, **31**: 576–77
and defects of the senses, **1**: 397–98
double action: afferent and efferent, **18**: 306–7
hereditary weakness of, **31**: 651
illness of, *see* Nervous envelope, and illness; Neurasthenia
mastering one's, **29**: 280
nerve-centres, **28**: 236, *see also* Centres; Chakras
nerve-channels, **1**: 398; **26**: 52; **29**: 462; **30**: 420, *see also Nāḍīs*
nerve-force (nerve-energy), **18**: 303; **21**: 198–99, *see also* Prana
nervous disorder, and unpurified emotionalism, **29**: 357
and overstrain, **29**: 143
physical and subtle, **28**: 211–12
purification of, *see Nāḍī-śuddhi*
quietude and strength in, **29**: 139
See also Nervous…
Nervous being, **21**: 114; **31**: 139, 519, 554, 562, 804
unstable, over-sensitive *etc.*, **31**: 563
Nervous breakdown, **31**: 781; **36**: 304
Nervous (vital) **envelope**, **28**: 205, 211; **36**: 348
and illness, **31**: 553, 558, 569
weakness of, **31**: 83, 335, 438–39
See also Vital sheath
Nervous system,
a creation of the cosmic life-force, **21**: 270
an instrument of consciousness, not its cause, **12**: 302
and life energy, **12**: 309

Nescience, **12**: 165, 247; **18**: 378–81 *passim*; **21**: 310, 611–13 *passim*; **22**: 785–89 *passim*, 976, 996–97
transformation of, **22**: 996–97
See also Inconscience
Neshtra, **14**: 35
Netherlands, *see* Holland
Neti neti, **12**: 190; **21**: 38, 336, 393; **23**: 297
Neurasthenia, **31**: 802–4; **36**: 304
Neutrality (in the battle for Truth), **29**: 132
Nevinson, Henry W., **35**: 48–49, 50
New birth, **23**: 69, 90, 91, 308–9; **30**: 338; **32**: 161
New humanity, **13**: 577–78, 584, 585, 590, 592
gradations of consciousness, **13**: 569–70
struggling to be born, **13**: 511
New Idea [society], **13**: 459; **36**: 207, 210
New India [review], **36**: 251
a letter to the Editor, **36**: 270–74
New Lamps for Old, **6**: 11–62; **36**: 51, 67
New Order, **36**: 48, 72
Fascist or Communist, **25**: 24*fn*
Hitler's, **36**: 456, 458, 460, 461
New world, **22**: 1067; **23**: 268; **31**: 786; **32**: 634
discovery of within, eventually bringing about creation without, **25**: 31
must be created from within, **31**: 691; **36**: 498
Newman, Henry, **6**: 447–48; **7**: 565, 569
Newmania ("the Newmaniac"), **6**: 445; **7**: 561, 595, 649–50, 653, 717, 1129
Newton, Isaac, **13**: 262; **14**: 8; **18**: 355; **20**: 257
Niagara, canalisation, **30**: 401–2
Nibelungenlied, **1**: 146; **27**: 615
Nicodemus, **35**: 9
Nididhyāsana, **23**: 289, 305*fn*
Nietzsche, Friedrich, **1**: 629; **12**: 439; **13**: 151, 226, 244, 251; **14**: 182*fn*; **17**: 580; **19**: 41; **20**: 27, 100, 112; **25**: 23, 30, 41, 56, 239, 260, 352; **26**: 34; **35**: 22
concept of Superman(hood), **13**: 152; **19**: 137; **22**: 750, 1105; **25**: 232–33
Will-to-be(come), **13**: 224, 230
Night, **15**: 134, 202, 274; **16**: 700; **26**: 239
carries the light that has to be, **35**: 324
and day / dawn, *see* Day / Dawn and Night
double: below and beyond, **21**: 52
Nightingale, Florence, **17**: 140
Nightmares, **31**: 469
Nigraha, **25**: 228; **31**: 266
and *saṁyama*, **19**: 218
and *bhoga*, **13**: 33–34
See also Repression, Suppression
Nihil, **12**: 188, 189, 192, 210–11, 235, 239, 332; **21**: 82, 105, 311, *see also* Non-existence
Nihilism, **12**: 5, 143, 281, 362, 392; **18**: 355; **21**: 127–28
Buddhist, *see* Buddhist Nihilism
metaphysical *harakiri*, **18**: 368
Nila Rudra Upanishad, **18**: 290–93
Nimitta, **17**: 508–12 *passim*, 518–19, 540; **19**: 293, 317
Nimitta-mātram, **19**: 203, 232
Nirananda(m), **18**: 393; **29**: 10, 343
Nirguna, **11**: 1391, 1479; **17**: 405–6
and Saguna, *see* Saguna and Nirguna
Nirlipta, **23**: 330*fn*
Nirliptatā, **13**: 35
Nirodbaran, **27**: 194–95, 425–26, 463, 491–98, 589, 600, 724
Nirukta, **1**: 673; **16**: 9, 471, 475, 492, 536, 691, *cf.* Yaska
a new, **36**: 178
Nirvana, **7**: 889–90; **13**: 335, 387; **16**: 513; **17**: 226, 498, 558; **19**: 338; **21**: 27, 54, 60, 588–89; **22**: 695; **23**: 117, 287, 398, 416, 439; **28**: 262, 356, 488; **29**: 428–34 *passim*; **30**: 214, 338, 393, 418; **35**: 247–59, 310–18 *passim*
absolute, **22**: 669
and action, **19**: 235–46 *passim*
Adwaita, **29**: 432
Buddha on, **13**: 341
in Buddhism, Vedanta and spiritual experience, **29**: 395–96
and cosmic consciousness, **21**: 487–88; **28**: 141–42
extinction of ego-limitations, **17**: 68
(self-)extinction in, **13**: 229; **21**: 34, 291, 408; **30**: 325, 326
and Integral Yoga, **29**: 432–33; **35**: 591
a liberated condition, **28**: 538–39
and Mayavada, **29**: 451–57
and Moksha, **29**: 431
more than one kind of, **28**: 140
not annihilation but fullness of Being, **18**: 363–64

not a void or Nihil, **17**: 496
peace of, **17**: 572; **23**: 170
and the psychic and spiritual openings, **22**: 943*fn*
Sri Aurobindo's first experience / first complete realisation of, **28**: 32, 71–72; **31**: 683
and transformation, **32**: 59
true, **23**: 507
two motive forces behind the push to, **28**: 143–44
Nirvikalpa samadhi, **29**: 316, 433
Nishikanta, **27**: 17, 87, 90, 92, 143, 154, 212, 214, 249, 453, 465–66, 517–18, 571, 573, 600, 692
Niṣkāma karma, **19**: 109; **23**: 102, *see also* Action, desireless
Nisus, divine, **22**: 1102
Nityamukta, **13**: 71; **16**: 513
Nivedita, Sister (Margaret Noble), **1**: 468–69; **36**: 63, 73–74, 88–93 *passim*, 99–101
and Sister Christine, **29**: 38; **35**: 25
works:
Kali the Mother, **36**: 74, 99
The Web of Indian Life, **20**: 97
Nivritta, **16**: 523
Nivritti (*nivṛtti*) **and Pravritti** (*pravṛtti*), **11**: 1462; **17**: 382, 384–85; **21**: 595–96
Nivritti-marga, and politics, **6**: 237–38
Niyama, *see* Yama and Niyama
Niyata(ṁ) karma, **19**: 109–10, *see also Svabhāva-niyataṁ*
Noailles, Comtesse de, **27**: 111
Nobility / nobelness, **12**: 456
of the vulgar, **12**: 425
Nodha Gautama, **15**: 180–81, 574*fn*
Nolini Kanta Gupta, *see* Gupta, Nolini Kanta
Nomen, **21**: 352
Non-becoming, **17**: 14, 38, 59, 62, 90
Non-birth, and birth, *see* Birth, and non-birth
Non-cooperation, vital, **31**: 138–39
Non-cooperation [movement], **35**: 21; **36**: 6, 7, 14–15, 47, 53, 54, 56, 71, 75, 86, 248–49, 261, 279, 334, 461
Non-existence (Non-being), **12**: 188, 191, 192, 210, 224; **21**: 302, 311, 457, 589; **28**: 14, *see also* Asat; Nihil; Nothing(ness); Shunya; Void; Zero
Non-intervention, **35**: 438–39
Non-sentience, **18**: 377–78, *see also* Achetanam
Non-violence, *see* Ahimsa
Nordic (Teutonic) **races**, **25**: 51
Normality, of the Infinite, **23**: 504
Northern Africa, **25**: 352, 525
North Pole, discovery of, **8**: 252
Northern Africa,
and French culture, **25**: 320, 322
Norway, **25**: 327, 434
Nostradamus, **25**: 642
Nothing(ness), **12**: 42, 93, 136, 144, 188, 235, 282, 293, 300, 484; **18**: 377, 393
to Heraclitus, **13**: 226–29 *passim*
See also Non-existence
Noumenalism, **21**: 125, 127
Noumenon, **17**: 268
and phenomenon, **17**: 269
Nous, **13**: 219
Novels,
based on spiritual philosophy, **31**: 66
and poetry, **27**: 628
reading of, and sadhana, **27**: 730
Novelists, great, **27**: 547
Nri (*nṛ*), **15**: 81, 268*fn*; **25**: 8
Nrisingha, **16**: 518
Numbers,
and the manifestation of quality and property, **21**: 319
mystic meaning / symbolic significance of, **15**: 313; **28**: 515
"nothing depends on", **35**: 310
specific numbers in the Veda,
fifty, **15**: 448*fn*
hundred, **15**: 313–14, 448*fn*, 468*fn*
ninety-nine, **15**: 313
seven, **15**: 97, 313
thousand, **15**: 313, 448*fn*, 467*fn*
Numbness, **29**: 247; **30**: 18, 215, 251, 451; **31**: 767; **32**: 129–30
Numen, **21**: 51, 352, 353
Nuremberg, **35**: 208
Nursery rhymes, **27**: 150, 161–63
Nyaya, **14**: 171; **17**: 571; **20**: 225

O

Obedience, **12**: 353; **22**: 940, 963, 1034–35, 1037; 23: 273; **24**: 552, 603; **29**: 70, 71, 191, 278; **35**: 672; **36**: 228
importance of, **29**: 191; **35**: 674–75

not inconsistent with individual freedom, **13**: 519
part of the soul's perfection, **25**: 210
refusal of, *see* Disobedience
and surrender, **32**: 347
Object (goal), *see* Aim (*etc.*)
Objects (things), **17**: 429; **22**: 957; **29**: 149
conceived by Mind in Nature as the reality, **17**: 18
each the whole presenting a different frontal appearance, **17**: 16, 23
formations of one Existence, **12**: 186
as known to the gnostic consciousness, **22**: 1019
physical / material, *see* Physical (material) objects (things)
See also Thing(s)
Objectivisation, **21**: 449
derivative, **22**: 802–3
inner, by supermind, **24**: 884
of subjective experience, **22**: 803–7 *passim*
Objectivism, **25**: 57–58
and subjectivism, **25**: 57
Objectivity, **12**: 442
error of, **13**: 177
need of, and standards of art, **27**: 663
physical and supraphysical, **22**: 674
and *prajñāna*, **24**: 863
pure, **17**: 47
sevenfold, **16**: 524
subjective, of the supermind, **24**: 856
and subjectivity, **21**: 377; **22**: 671–72, 674–75
in poetry, **26**: 36–37, 116
and the supraphysical, **22**: 674–78 *passim*, 803–7 *passim*
there is no objective reality independent of consciousness, **22**: 671–72
See also Realism [in art and literature]; *cf.* Sense evidence
Oblation (*havya*), **15**: 281
Obscurantism, **21**: 7; **22**: 677; **23**: 309
of the religious temperament, **13**: 189
Observation, **1**: 438; **21**: 640; **24**: 851–861 *passim*
development of, **1**: 402, 404–5
and the higher *buddhi*, **23**: 312
in the reason and in the gnosis, **23**: 482–83
self-observation, **21**: 322, 533
supramental, **24**: 857–60
Obstacles, **12**: 170; **29**: 261
of human nature, **31**: 638–39
imaginary, **29**: 173
to the psychic emergence, **30**: 362–66
Obstinacy, **32**: 6
Obstructers, **15**: 46
Obstruction (obscuration), **31**: 389–91
Occidental…, *see* European…; Western…
Occult brotherhoods, **28**: 576
Occult experience(s), **27**: 94, 317; **28**: 566; **32**: 293
to lead the seeker astray, **28**: 575
Occult faculty, **32**: 293
can be of great use, **28**: 566
Occult force(s), **28**: 266, 559–50
the Mother's arrangements in regard to, **32**: 305; **35**: 774
See also Occult power(s)
Occult knowledge, **12**: 252; **16**: 6, 8; **21**: 214, 571; **22**: 1075; **28**: 267, 559–70; **32**: 293
in the cells and tissues of the body, **13**: 564–65
colour of, **30**: 131
confined to a few, **28**: 265
and Hindu scriptures, **13**: 451–52
Occult language (form of speech), **16**: 7, 12
Occult phenomena, **12**: 317, 320; **21**: 274; **27**: 16
have a law or process as definite as that of any scientific operation, **35**: 388
occult manifestations, **29**: 365
often called "psychic phenomena", **28**: 110
Occult power(s), **17**: 203; **18**: 65; **22**: 678; **23**: 460, 463, 464, 496, 541; **28**: 571–80 *passim*; **30**: 42; **31**: 453–54
and ambition, vanity *etc.*, **30**: 42
danger / rejection of, **22**: 1079–80
ethical rules for use of, **28**: 577
and health, **28**: 578
of hostile beings, **28**: 464
and the lower vital, **22**: 901
mastery over the physical world, **16**: 6
and the material working of the Force, **32**: 314
mistaken for spirituality, **28**: 416, 417, 425
no more supernatural than the power to create great music or a great poem, **35**: 227

not the object of the Integral Yoga, **28**: 573–77
ordinary (of Manas), **24**: 651
perfectly natural and credible, **35**: 227
and primitive man, **22**: 901
in Rajayoga, **24**: 610
and secrecy, **22**: 903
transformed by supermind, **24**: 841
and Yoga, **28**: 572–78 *passim*
See also Occult force(s); Psychical powers; Siddhis
Occult process(es), **22**: 1059; **35**: 338
of life, **22**: 771
in Tibet, **28**: 386; **35**: 385
Cf. Magic
Occult regions, **28**: 576; **22**: 916; **35**: 151
Occult science(s),
and physical science, **28**: 391, 396
Occult tradition, **28**: 283, 523
Occult ("psychic") **vision**, **16**: 15; **23**: 127; **27**: 170, 334, 337, 347, 415; **28**: 237
centre of, **28**: 239; **29**: 308; **30**: 117–18
Occultism, **12**: 16–17, 24, 62; **13**: 180; **16**: 12; **22**: 678, 892–94, 898–905 *passim*, 906–11; **23**: 447, 454; **24**: 779; **28**: 559
of adverse and of divine powers, **28**: 580
desire of occultists to satisfy physical scientists, **28**: 387
in India, **13**: 548–49
and the Integral Yoga, **28**: 573–77
knowledge of Tibetan Lamas, **28**: 386
meaning of, **13**: 548
modern forms of, **13**: 14
and reason, **22**: 911
study of with Max Théon, **32**: 37
See also Occult…; Psychic(al) phenomena; *cf.* Magic; Mysticism
Ocean(s), **14**: 129, 360–61; **15**: 101–8 *passim*
in the Brihadaranyaka Upanishad, **18**: 275, 283, 287
causal, **17**: 103, 246, 340; **18**: 397
the Great Ocean, *see Maho arṇas*
heart-ocean, **15**: 104
inconscient, **16**: 16
of life, **23**: 180
luminous, **15**: 215, 479
of manifest existence, **16**: 515
seven elements of one, **16**: 723
of spiritual force, **17**: 102, 103, 106, 129, 131, 176
two: subconscient and superconscient, **15**: 102, 501–2
upper and lower, of the Veda, **16**: 604–5; **18**: 287
See also Arnas; River(s); Samudra; Sea(s); Sindhu; Stream(s); Water(s)
Ode, *see* Poetry, the ode
O'Donnell, C. J., **6**: 131, 144; **7**: 566–67
Odour, **17**: 251; **18**: 49, 59, *see also* Smell
Oedipus, **36**: 127
Offering, **29**: 104
of actions to the Divine, three things that help, **31**: 113–14
of actions to the Mother, **32**: 260
in the lower vital, **31**: 168–69
to the psychic fire, **32**: 137
self-offering, *see* Self-offering
See also Sacrifice
Ojas, **1**: 373; **11**: 1462; **13**: 554; **14**: 100; **31**: 490
and *retas*, **31**: 500, 503, 505–8
Old Moore's Almanack, **6**: 64
Oligarchy, **25**: 358–59
Olympiad, **13**: 517–18
OM (AUM), **14**: 33, 56, 120; **18**: 32, 258–61 *passim*, 340, 341, 343; **19**: 273, 329, 329*fn*, 491; **20**: 337–38; **20**: 337–38; **23**: 319, 529; **29**: 323–24
OM Shanti(h), **7**: 1041–42; **17**: 500
Sri Aurobindo's first reading of, **35**: 12
OM Tapas, **17**: 500, 541
OM Tat Sat, **12**: 77; **17**: 406; **19**: 491–92
Omens, **24**: 893
Omnipotence, **13**: 559; **21**: 5, 139, 420; **23**: 44; **24**: 780, 824; **28**: 476
crude surface notion of, **32**: 25
and "failures" of the Divine, **21**: 209
of the Self in us, **24**: 733
of supermind, **24**: 799
Omnipresence, **21**: 139, 380, 413; **22**: 1018
Omniscience, **13**: 559; **21**: 126, 139, 419–20; **23**: 218; **24**: 799, 824, 897
crude surface notion of, **32**: 25
One (the), **12**: 6, 62, 73, 74, 77–79, 85, 99, 133–34, 142, 182, 193, 196, 210, 464–65; **25**: 147; **35**: 129
of the Buddhists, **29**: 434; **35**: 312
knowledge of, *see* Vidya
perception of, **36**: 290
reflected like the sky in a limpid lake, **23**: 363

silent and dynamic, **32**: 57–58
and That, **21**: 136
in the Veda, **15**: 492
See also Oneness; *cf.* Absolute (the); One and the Many
One Existent, **17**: 74–75; **21**: 141
to whom the seers give different names, **15**: 353
One and the Many, **12**: 185–86, 193, 196; **13**: 52, 66, 221, 572–73; **16**: 511–12; **17**: 23, 25, 51, 96; **21**: 40, 64, 134, 157, 159, 350, 353–56, 373, 508–9, 602–3; **22**: 687, 799–800; **28**: 58, 402
and the Absolute, **23**: 297
and the divine soul, **21**: 164
eternal unity of, **21**: 387
evolutionary play of, **21**: 264
in Heraclitus, in Greek philosophy generally, and in Indian philosophy, **13**: 221–37 *passim*
immanence of the Many in the One, **22**: 799
reason for the One to become many, **24**: 599
reconciliation of, **22**: 665–68, 769
in Supermind and in mind, **13**: 572–73
theme of the Upanishads, **17**: 368–69
a transaction between, **28**: 261
as viewed by Adwaita, Visishtadwaita and Dwaita, **18**: 401–3
See also Unity and multiplicity
One without a second (*ekamevādvitīyam*), **12**: 183–88, 235, 344; **16**: 512
Oneness, **13**: 77; **17**: 145; **18**: 350; **19**: 210–11, 378; **21**: 350, 354–55; **23**: 164, 420–25, 436–37; **29**: 424
the basis of contact and interchange, **18**: 418
of Brahman: essential, not numerical, **17**: 23
cosmic, **23**: 415
and diversity, *see* Unity and diversity
and divisibility, **17**: 181
and the dualities, **23**: 100
essential, **17**: 36
experience of, **30**: 399
first condition of attainment to the gnosis, **23**: 489–90
of the Hindu devotee with the lashed bullock, **18**: 361
of the Infinite, **29**: 393
instinctive in infrarational life, **22**: 1077
integral, **21**: 586–87
of Knowledge and Will, Love and Force, **23**: 184
and the law of universal love, **26**: 235
mental or vital sense of, and spiritual realisation, **30**: 11
and multiplicity, *see* One and the Many; Unity and multiplicity
must replace the ego-sense, **24**: 677
with others, **21**: 653
and overmind, **22**: 1005
realisation of, **17**: 137, 554–55; **23**: 362–63
and sameness, **22**: 1046, *see also* Unity, and uniformity
the secret base of all relations, **17**: 25
the secret of a right and divine existence, **24**: 680
and variation, *see* Unity and diversity
See also Identity; One (the); Unity
Onions, **31**: 434–35
Open letters, **36**: 86–87, 263–79
Open revolt, **36**: 50, 53, 71
Opening, **12**: 169, 170; **27**: 12; **29**: 105–9; **30**: 352–53, 436
from above and from within, **29**: 107
of the centres / chakras, **28**: 231–32, 234–39 *passim*; **30**: 325, 351
coming and apparent closing, **30**: 424
complete, **24**: 872; **31**: 732
of the cosmic consciousness, **32**: 59
to the Divine, **12**: 170; **28**: 343; **29**: 106–9; **31**: 194; **32**: 357; **35**: 262
to Divine Forces, **29**: 124
to the Force, **27**: 573
of the heart centre, **11**: 1462; **24**: 596; **30**: 325, 327–28
of the heart and mind centres, **32**: 205
of the inner mind, **28**: 129
meaning, **29**: 105–6; **32**: 150–51
of the mind, **29**: 361
of the mind centres, **30**: 327–28
to the Mother, **28**: 49, 170; **32**: 489
in difficulty, **32**: 303–4
and the Integral Yoga, **32**: 151–60
in work, **32**: 256–258
periods of, **30**: 460
and presence, **32**: 167–68
progressive, **28**: 339–40; **29**: 52, 108–9
and the psychic, *see* Psychic opening

spiritual, **22**: 943*fn*, 965, 994
to spiritual knowledge, **29**: 198
and surrender, **29**: 106
the three best conditions for, **29**: 105
upwards, **22**: 943–45, 985; **28**: 20, 148, 217; **30**: 326–27, 482
and inwards, **30**: 324
See also Openness; Self-opening
Openness,
to the Guru, **28**: 337
to the Mother's Force, **32**: 218–20
to Sri Aurobindo and the Mother, **32**: 104–5
in work, **29**: 262
See also Opening
Opinion(s), **12**: 437; **24**: 718; **32**: 237
only the Divine's matters, **31**: 89
Opportunity, spiritual, **29**: 31
Oppositions (opposites), **12**: 437; **17**: 85; **21**: 220, 298, 392–401 *passim*, 618–55 *passim*; **26**: 219
between works and knowledge, **17**: 90–91
effaced by Transcendence, **21**: 57
harmonisation / resolution of, **23**: 184, 423, *see also* Dualities
and mind, **21**: 31–32
part of Nature's method, **21**: 4–5
in truth are identities, **12**: 142
unreality of, **13**: 339
Cf. Contradictions; Dualities
Optimism,
and pessimism, **31**: 692
philosophic, **21**: 410
Oracle, inner, **23**: 150, 179
Ordainer, **17**: 9, 65*fn*, 73, 163, 274
Ordeal(s), **31**: 365; **32**: 5
attraction of, **13**: 205
decisive, of this Yoga, **31**: 150–56
meaning of, **23**: 62
of the spiritual journey, **12**: 155
Order,
and freedom, *see* Liberty and order
the new order, **13**: 577, 578
in physical things, **29**: 276
and theories of creation, **21**: 314–20 *passim*
Organs, **13**: 550
of action, *see* Action, organs of
creations of the cosmic Life-force, **21**: 270
of knowledge, *see* Knowledge, organs of
might cease to be indispensable, **13**: 555
subtle, **21**: 21*fn*; **13**: 555, *see also* Indriya(s)
Orient, new, **13**: 138
Oriental…, *see* Eastern…
Originality, **27**: 596–97
Ormuzd and Ahriman, **12**: 149; **17**: 278; **19**: 45; **21**: 413
Orpheus, **14**: 27, 117–18
Orpheus and Eurydice, **36**: 130
Orphic Mysteries, **15**: 6, 8, 492
Orphic secret teachers, **13**: 219
Cf. Mysteries
Orthodoxy, religious, no place for in the future, **35**: 697–98
Oscillations,
of consciousness, **30**: 59–62
in sadhana, **35**: 371–72, 635
Others,
concern for, **31**: 320–21
dispersion through contact with, **31**: 323–25
drawing of vital forces by, **31**: 335–37
helping, **31**: 317–20
imposition of pet ideas on, **31**: 5
limiting contacts with, **31**: 337–38
meeting or mixing with, **31**: 249, 325–26; **32**: 402
mothering, **31**: 321–22
receiving help from, **31**: 320
relations with, **32**: 142, 160, 185, 295, 349
sympathy for, **31**: 321
talking or thinking about, **31**: 334–35
true unity with, **31**: 283, 285
working with, **31**: 322–23
Ouranos, *see* Uranus
Ouspensky, P. D., **28**: 568–69
Outer (external) **being**, **28**: 20, 22, 95–96
acting from within on, **30**: 230–31
a confused amalgam, **23**: 181
and depression, **31**: 183
descent of strength and peace into, **30**: 451
and inner being, *see* Inner being and outer (external) being
a means of expression only, **28**: 95
and the psychic being, **28**: 120; **30**: 218, 344–45; **31**: 640
transformation of, **31**: 207
See also Surface being; *cf.* Outer nature; Surface existence

Outer (external) **consciousness**, **22**: 1063–64; **28**: 95–96, 497–98
and inner consciousness, *see* Inner consciousness, and outer…
See also Frontal consciousness; Surface consciousness; Waking consciousness
Outer (external) **mind**, **12**: 416; **17**: 383; **21**: 551; **24**: 709–10; **28**: 85, 91, 204, 229, 514; **31**: 11; **32**: 450
and inner mind, *see* Inner mind, and outer mind
and the work to be done, **32**: 157
See also Surface mind; Waking mind
Outer (external, outward) **nature**, **19**: 255; **23**: 363
artistic reproduction of, **1**: 465–66; **20**: 304, 306–7; **25**: 139; **26**: 227
beauty of, **27**: 304; **28**: 278
breaking the wall between inner nature and, **22**: 941, 965
bringing down the higher consciousness into, **35**: 378
conquering of, best done in the Ashram, **35**: 627
evolution of, **22**: 890
felt not as oneself, **30**: 311
and the higher nature, **30**: 391
imperfection of, and spiritual experience and realisation, **31**: 659
Indian civilisation and, **20**: 176
and inmost self, separation between, **13**: 347
may become the field of an apparent incoherence, **21**: 243
purification of, **22**: 938; **30**: 322
success does not depend on the capacity of, **29**: 31; **35**: 131–32
utility of all that presents itself in it in perverse or imperfect forms, **24**: 704
very few great Yogis have really changed their outer nature, **29**: 405
transformation (change) of, **29**: 113; **30**: 22, 418–19; **31**: 641, 652, 659, 737; **32**: 200
and the Truth within, gulf between, **23**: 93
unchanged obscurity of, and its effect on the Mother's body, **36**: 532
See also Outer being
Outward things, and inner attitude, **30**: 26
Overhead inspiration, **27**: 29, 36, 38, 48, 84, 259
in some poems of the 1930s, **27**: 257–59
Overhead planes (levels, regions), **27**: 9, 23, 32, 36, 41, 49, 63, 84; **28**: 71; **29**: 404, *see also* Gradations between mind and supermind
Overhead poetry, **27**: 25, 28–29, 31–33, 36, 45, 48, 60, 69, 79–80
in Bengali, **27**: 62
examples and evaluations, **27**: 50–62
re-evaluations, **27**: 62–80
specific lines, **27**: 35, 38, 68
Cf. Higher thought, and poetry; Illumined mind, and poetry; Intuition [plane], and poetry; Intuitive mind, and poetry; Overmind, and poetry
Overhead touch, **27**: 28, 47, 288, *see also* Overmind touch
Overmentalisation, **22**: 956; **28**: 309
Overmind, **12**: 199, 207; **13**: 572, 589–90; **21**: 249*fn*, 250*fn*, 292–300, 323–27 *passim*, 614; **22**: 951, 955, 971–72, 984–90, 1043–44; **23**: 148, 149, 471*fn*; **27**: 9, 22, 42–43, 53, 76, 702; **28**: 83–85, 137–57 *passim*; **32**: 71; **35**: 144–47
(its) action is one of division and interaction, **22**: 987
and adverse / hostile forces or powers, **28**: 199, 275
aesthetics of, *see* Overmind aesthesis
and aspects of existence, **28**: 139
cannot dynamise the transcendence, **22**: 988
and catastrophes, **28**: 292
and contradictions, **22**: 1005
and cosmic consciousness, **22**: 985; **28**: 152–53; **30**: 269
and cosmic force, **30**: 289
descent of, **27**: 74, 76
and ascent to, **22**: 985–90 *passim*
into the physical / material, **35**: 270–72
necessary for the supramental change, **30**: 408
and poetry, **27**: 80
dividing aspect of, **28**: 144–45, 147, 149–50, 155–56
experience(s), **27**: 249; **30**: 407–8
and supermind, **30**: 408–10
functions of, **27**: 44
gives to every possibility its full potential, **27**: 44

and the gods, **21**: 294, 297; **28**: 140, 449, 457–58; **30**: 405
the "golden lid" (Isha Upanishad), **28**: 138, 143–44; **29**: 423
and harmony, **21**: 299–300, 488
has to use a language made by mind, **27**: 77
and the hemispheres, **30**: 332
impossible to go straight into, **30**: 300
interpretation of life, **27**: 313
and Intuition, **35**: 147
and the Jivanmukta, **29**: 265
and Krishna, **27**: 205
and the lower planes, **27**: 70–77
and Mahakali, **32**: 68, 274
mental overmind, **28**: 153–54; **27**: 53–57 *passim*; 257
and mind, **21**: 298–99; **28**: 69, 139, 163
and the Mother's action at Pranam, **32**: 531
and oneness, **22**: 1005
overmind transmission, **27**: 34, 37
and perfection and transformation, **27**: 70–71
and the physical consciousness, **22**: 950
planes of, **28**: 153–54
a play of forces, each trying to realise itself as the Truth, **35**: 326
and poetry, **26**: 226; **27**: 25–26, 36, 275, *cf.* Overhead poetry
and possibilities / potentialities, **21**: 295–304, 324, 332; **22**: 987–89, 1005
puts truth first, **27**: 28
question of superiority to lower planes, **27**: 70–80
and religions, philosophies, political theories, **21**: 298
separating various aspect of the Divine, **35**: 124
source of conflicting philosophies and religions, **28**: 138
spiritual experience in, **22**: 987
subject to limitations, **29**: 404
a superhuman consciousness, **27**: 27
and supermind, *see* Supermind, and overmind
supramentalisation of, **30**: 410; **35**: 368
and the body, **35**: 355
down to the subconscient, **35**: 356
symbolic hue of, **35**: 299
thinks in a mass / masses, **27**: 36, 641
and transformation, **27**: 76
true defect of, **28**: 149; **35**: 145
two ranges: mental and gnostic, **27**: 53*fn*
unrealised for all but Sri Aurobindo and the Mother, **28**: 155; **32**: 92; **35**: 146
Cf. Gradations between mind and supermind
Overmind aesthesis, **27**: 27–31, 39–45 *passim*, 75
Overmind gnosis, **22**: 987, 1006; **27**: 257
Overmind inspiration, **27**: 6, 26–27
Overmind intuition, **27**: 257
has its own rhythm, language, **27**: 289
Overmind language, **27**: 44, 75
Overmind law, **21**: 302
Overmind Maya, **21**: 299; **23**: 255; **28**: 148; **31**: 561
Overmind principle, **28**: 275
Overmind realisation, **27**: 520
Overmind touch, **27**: 23–25, 34, 51, 52, 54–57, 80, 257
meaning of, **27**: 56
See also Overhead touch
Overmind truth, objectivation in life, action *etc.*, **35**: 143
Overmind view / vision, **27**: 259, 471
Overmind voice / music, **27**: 48
Overself, **29**: 496; **35**: 166–67, 172–73, 175–76
personal, **31**: 494
Oversoul, **13**: 495; **21**: 292, 581; **25**: 74
categorical imperative of, **13**: 419
Over-standing, **23**: 311
Overstrain, **29**: 143, 274–75; **31**: 382
Ovid, **26**: 319; **28**: 121
Oxford University, **1**: 353–55
Oxymoron, **27**: 167

P

Pabna, Provincial Conference at, **7**: 873, 927, 987; **36**: 61
Pabna resolution(s), **8**: 198–99, 209–14, 216, 218, 224, 364–65
Pacifism, **36**: 466, 520*fn*
and democracy, **25**: 607
and the religion of humanity, **25**: 565
Paganism, **13**: 211, 248; **14**: 26; **20**: 141, 162, 210; **23**: 137; **25**: 176
Greek, return to, **1**: 95
Cf. Religion, Greek and Roman

Pain, **12**: 77, 85–86, 260, 274, 433, 439, 490, 496; **13**: 202; **18**: 377; **19**: 505; **21**: 100–1, 115, 260–61, 622, 627–28; **31**: 572–77; **35**: 651
and Ananda (Delight, Bliss, rapture), **12**: 188, 207, 224, 225, 228, 354, 430, 438, 439, 482, 493–94, 497; **13**: 205; **23**: 161; **28**: 49; **35**: 263, *see also* Suffering, and Ananda
changed into Ananda, **10**: 4; **21**: 628; **22**: 1025
and cosmic consciousness, **31**: 572
four stages of, **12**: 482
law of, **13**: 483
and the law of discord, **21**: 262
nervous, **31**: 573
origin of, **21**: 105
and pleasure, *see* Pain and pleasure
and indifference, *see* Pain, pleasure and indifference
the problem of, **13**: 62
results from limitation, **18**: 370
detachment from, **31**: 575–77
and suffering, *see* Pain and suffering
Cf. Suffering
Pain and pleasure, **12**: 86, 124, 205, 207, 224–25, 228, 239, 354, 490; **13**: 204, 373; **19**: 190–92; **21**: 262; **23**: 489
and Ananda (Delight), **21**: 302, 515; **23**: 495
relativity of, **17**: 150
Pain, pleasure and indifference, **13**: 478
and delight, **21**: 111–19, 237; **23**: 423–24
determined by the receiving consciousness, **21**: 235
and habit, **21**: 113–14
Pain and suffering,
and insensibility, **22**: 1024–25
the law of, **21**: 260
sadistic / masochistic interest in, **22**: 970
and sorrow, **31**: 177–80
Painting,
abstract, **27**: 418, 679
in the Ashram, **27**: 692–95
Chinese, *see* Chinese painting
Cubism, **1**: 626; **25**: 78; **27**: 418
European, *see* European painting
Impressionism, **1**: 540
Indian, *see* Indian painting
Indo-Persian, **20**: 313
Japanese, **20**: 296
modern, **27**: 676, 679
and form, **27**: 418
the most sensuous of arts, **20**: 302
nature and the human figure, **27**: 687
object of, **20**: 306
opening to, **35**: 264
portrait, **27**: 687–88
European and Indian, **20**: 311
Rajput, *see* Rajput painting
and sadhana, **27**: 733–34; **29**: 292–94
and sculpture, **1**: 447; **20**: 287, 301–2
See also Art
Pakistan, **36**: 473–74, 500, 507, 515–16, 517–20, 522–23
a letter on, **36**: 514
Pal, Banamali, **36**: 175, 197
Pal, Bipin Chandra, **6**: 135, 162, 192, 382, 410–11; **7**: 477, 578, 635–36, 640–41, 703, 737, 763, 822, 911, 913–14, 919, 973–75, 991, 996–1000 *passim*, 1017–18, 1028, 1132, 1133; **8**: 259, 268, 270–71; **36**: 54–55, 77, 88
on Boycott, **7**: 892–93
and British Capital, **7**: 885
campaign in England, **8**: 29, 146
College Square speech, **7**: 921–23
disciple of Bijoy Goswami, **35**: 25; **36**: 70
Federation Ground speech, **7**: 988–89, 996
fund for, **7**: 947–50
joint editor of *Bande Mataram*, **6**: 187; **36**: 79–80
launch of *Bande Mataram* by, **6**: 105
a letter to, **36**: 166
prosecution of, **7**: 672–75
release from prison, **7**: 900–1; **8**: 4
and Sri Aurobindo, **36**: 54–55
Pal, Kristo Das, **1**: 96, 116, 117
Palestine, **25**: 677
Pali [language], **20**: 245, 354, 377
Palit, Rajani, **36**: 353, 363
a letter to, **36**: 373–77
Palit, Rathin, **36**: 355, 373–75
Pallas (Athene), *see* Athene
Pamphleteering, **36**: 170, 222
Panchakosha, **16**: 470
Panchayat(s), **20**: 419; **25**: 452, *cf.* Indian society and polity, village community
Pandavas, **35**: 216–17
Panis, **14**: 35, 58, 106, 128, 190–91, 229*fn*, 363, 376; **15**: 29, 46, 104–5,

140, 146, 172, 202, 223–31 *passim*, 232–40 *passim*, 244, 261, 308, 378, 483, 485; **16**: 12, 13, 15, 20, 548, 557, 679
and Dawn, **15**: 239
and Sarama, **15**: 220, 237–38
Pan-Islamism, and the Indian National Movement, **7**: 796
Pantheism, **14**: 15–17; **19**: 312, 315; **22**: 687; **26**: 122; **28**: 37
Indian religion and, **20**: 191, 192
materialistic (evolutionary), **17**: 178; **22**: 800
and monism, **19**: 91*fn*
outer aspect of Vedic religion, **17**: 134
Pāpa* and *puṇya,
and rebirth, **28**: 533, 539
Para, and *parātpara*, **32**: 53
Para Prakriti (*parā prakṛti*), **13**: 90; **24**: 769; **28**: 42, 56–58
and *aparā prakṛti*, **17**: 33; **28**: 57, *see also* Nature, higher and lower; Prakriti, double
See also Divine Nature; Supreme Nature; Supreme Prakriti
Para Purusha (*para puruṣa*), **12**: 95, 107; **17**: 32, 36; **21**: 527*fn*, *see also* Parabrahman; Purushottama; *cf.* God
Parabrahman, **12**: 25, 93–95, 98, 103–7 *passim*, 191; **14**: 363; **16**: 471, 511, 514–15; **17**: 162, 167, 223, 225–26, 244, 262–63; **17**: 175; **17**: 270–71; **18**: 282, 289, 365–66, 371, 372, 375–78, 381, 382, 388–89, 394, 396–98, 418; **18**: 78; **19**: 322, 397; **21**: 527*fn*; **23**: 419; **36**: 177
and the cosmos, **17**: 270–71
and Isha, **17**: 175
and Maya, **12**: 104; **18**: 377–78, 382
and Parapurusha, **12**: 107
as Self and Lord, **18**: 78
Sri Aurobindo's realisation of and dwelling in, **36**: 177
in the state of Avyakta, **18**: 396–98
See also Absolute (the); Transcendent (the); Unknowable (the)
Paradise, **12**: 490, 496; **23**: 170
Paradox, **21**: 424–27
cosmic, **21**: 311
paradoxical creation / manifestation, **21**: 424–27
Cf. Mystery
Parallelism, between psychical and physical activities, **13**: 223
Paramatman, **13**: 50, 52; **16**: 512; **19**: 322, 418; **21**: 527*fn*; **28**: 111
and Jivatman, **17**: 182, 234
Parameshwara, **8**: 49; **12**: 25; **13**: 50; **16**: 467; **19**: 322, 343, 397, 441
Paramhansa, **16**: 471; **29**: 414, 426, 466, *see also* Ramakrishna
Parārdha, **14**: 34, 42, 131; **16**: 477, 482, 484, 512, 522, 586, 590; **17**: 69
and *aparārdha*, **16**: 470, 479, 508, 517; **17**: 33–34; **18**: 287; **21**: 279*fn*; **23**: 465; **28**: 138
double meaning, **18**: 260
See also Hemisphere(s)
Parashakti, **23**: 499; **29**: 444; **32**: 56
and Purushottama, **29**: 448; **32**: 57
See also Adya Shakti
Parashara Shaktya, **15**: 199–203 *passim*, 206, 218–20 *passim*
Parashurama, **19**: 166, 170
Paratpara Brahman (*parātparam Brahma*), **12**: 94–95, 193; **17**: 401
Paratpara Purusha, **13**: 73, 76; **16**: 514, 515; **17**: 385, 403, 408, 488
Pardoning, **12**: 462
Paribhu (*paribhū*), **17**: 34, 48, 49, 89, 164, *see also* Virat; Waking self
Pariṇāma, **13**: 234; **17**: 47
Paris, **15**: 29
Parjanya, **15**: 6, 382
Parliament,
of crows, **27**: 73; **31**: 16
heavenly, **32**: 338
world-Parliament, **25**: 546
Parliamentarism, **25**: 471, 472–73, 654
Parnell, Charles Stewart, **6**: 9, 277; **7**: 784–85
Parnellism, Sri Aurobindo and, **36**: 116
Parokṣa, **23**: 304, *see also* Knowledge, indirect
Paronomasia, **18**: 259
Part(s), realising the totality in, **22**: 867
Partiality, in knowledge, **23**: 314–15
Particles and waves, **21**: 314
Particular (the), receives its value from all of which it is a part, **13**: 355
Parties [political], **7**: 1061–64
Congress Party, **36**: 523
Loyalists, *see* Loyalists
Moderate Party, *see* Moderate Party

Nationalist / Extremist Party, *see* Nationalist Party
Nationalists and Moderates, *see* Nationalists and Moderates
Socialist Party, **36**: 481, 487, 492
Partisans, of the past, the present, the future, **13**: 130–31
Parvati, **32**: 67
Parvati-Shankara, **30**: 155
Pascal, Blaise, **25**: 135
Pasha, Mustafa Kamil, **7**: 897–99
Pashanda, original meaning, **17**: 347
Pashu(s), **15**: 286; **16**: 518; **17**: 348
Pashupati, **1**: 513; **15**: 348; **17**: 348
Pashyanti (the seeing word), **26**: 289
Passion, **29**: 116
also has its divine form, **23**: 84
for reading or study, **31**: 62
Passive resistance, **8**: 45, 118–21 *passim*, 124–25, 154; **36**: 7, 8, 14, 47, 48, 53, 56, 62, 71, 72, 86, 88, 170, 216, 259, 461
and active / aggressive resistance, **6**: 281, 290, 294–97
of the body, **28**: 176
carried out inertly or creatively, **7**: 487
doctrine of, **6**: 263–303
in France, **7**: 559–60
and the law, **6**: 288–91
limits of, **6**: 293–97
methods of, **6**: 281–86
necessity of, **6**: 275–80
not a universal truth, **35**: 191
objects of, **6**: 270–74
obligations of, **6**: 287–92
in the Punjab, **6**: 337–38
Sri Aurobindo and, **36**: 48, 62, 71–72
and taxation, **6**: 283–86, 301
in the Transvaal, **8**: 348
See also Defensive resistance
Passivity,
and activity, **21**: 592–600; **23**: 78, 95
of Brahman, **21**: 31, 593, 595
illuminated, and immortality, **13**: 59
inert, and surrender, **12**: 171; **32**: 5, 148
inner, and spiritual freedom, **23**: 405–6
intellectual, power of, **23**: 315, 316
mental, **13**: 26, 41; **27**: 587–88
only to the Truth, **29**: 150
negative, **19**: 341
only to the Divine Force, **29**: 188
and a Power acting upon us, **21**: 593
rapt, in which is heard the supreme word, **18**: 438
spiritual, and the Gita, **19**: 529
of the spiritual man under violence, **19**: 43
in the study of Sruti, **17**: 367–68
which makes us adaptable to the infinite action, **19**: 547
wrong kind of, **31**: 393–94
yogic, **12**: 27; **23**: 531
Past (the), **12**: 51, 456, 459
freedom from, **31**: 730–32
and the future, **29**: 33; **31**: 732–33
a huge force of conservation, **13**: 130
not dead, **13**: 128–29
record of, preserved by matter, **13**: 571
review of, **31**: 610
Past lives,
connections between, **28**: 527, 528, 548; **32**: 87–88
experiences of: unimportant, **28**: 552–53
knowledge of, **24**: 895
memory of, **13**: 260–61, 271; **22**: 849–52; **28**: 116*fn*, 171; 534–36 *passim*, 544, 550–52; **35**: 120
no unsuperable difficulty from, **28**: 545
the same people often meet in different lives, **35**: 121
speaking about, **32**: 584
speculation about, **28**: 553–54
of Sri Aurobindo and the Mother, **32**: 89–91
See also Rebirth
Patala, **17**: 122, 123, 213, 214, 386; **28**: 222; **30**: 153–54
Patanjali (Yoga philosophy), **1**: 507–11; **10**: 19; **12**: 15, 18; **14**: 92; **16**: 481; **17**: 571; **19**: 7, 69–70; **22**: 912*fn*; **23**: 56, 493*fn*; **24**: 858; **29**: 416, 437–39; **35**: 307
Patel, Sardar Vallabhbhai, **35**: 35
Patel, Vithalbhai, **36**: 274
Pater, Walter, **27**: 549
Path(s) [in the Veda], **15**: 171, 174, 188, 508, 515; **16**: 718
to bliss, immortality *etc.*, **15**: 133, 139, 171, 199, 216, 219, 240, 303
discovery (creation, manifestation, revelation) of, **15**: 171, 172, 196, 211, 216, 221, 239, 240, 242, 485
guardians of, **15**: 222

in the pathless infinite, **15**: 111
straight (thornless), **29**: 472
and crooked, **15**: 215
of truth, **15**: 10, 64, 128–32 *passim*, 156, 173, 181, 183, 184, 202–3, 214, 240, 282, 340, 371, 476, 485, 488, 492, 495
See also Journey [metaphor]
Path(s) [of Yoga], **12**: 169–71
eightfold, **29**: 430
falling away from, **35**: 573
"hard to tread like the edge of a razor", **31**: 627
no difference between Sri Aurobindo's and the Mother's, **32**: 80–82
none is easy, **35**: 262
personal and impersonal, **29**: 107
spiritual, not a competition or race, **29**: 213
sunlit / sunny, *see* Sunlit path
triune of knowledge, works and devotion, **19**: 37–38, 39
See also Way; Yoga
Patiala (conspiracy, case), **8**: 291–92, 402–3
Patience, **13**: 209; **23**: 244, 247; **29**: 107, 110–14; **35**: 131
and peace, **29**: 114
of Sri Aurobindo and the Mother, **32**: 120–21
Cf. Impatience
Patriotism, **6**: 212, 237, 329, 419; **7**: 511–13, 594, 870; **25**: 166, 477, 555
cultural, **26**: 5
and eduction, **6**: 120, 385–88; **7**: 455–56
"legitimate", **7**: 544–46
as religion (religion of), **1**: 639–40; **6**: 220, 237, 318–19, 429
as viewed by internationalism, **25**: 549
Paul, Saint, **18**: 364; **26**: 343; **28**: 308
Paul, Srinath, **6**: 238, 239–43
Pavaka, **14**: 39, 133; **16**: 594
Pavitra (Philippe Barbier Saint Hilaire), a letter to, **36**: 97–101
Pax Britannica, **6**: 402, 426, 444; **7**: 453, 710, 748, 969, 1098
Peace [general],
cannot come without a change in human nature, **36**: 48
commercialism and, **25**: 489, 490
condition of man's, **13**: 439
international, **25**: 476–77
no real peace until the heart of man deserves peace, **19**: 386
that passeth all understanding, **28**: 325; **29**: 347
Peace [in Yoga], **23**: 246; **24**: 722; **29**: 123–28 *passim*, 148–57 *passim*; **32**: 143
and Ananda (happiness, joy *etc.*), **12**: 206–8; **22**: 1026–27; **29**: 148, 156–57
and calm and silence, **29**: 137–38, 162
and calm and wideness, **29**: 124–25
in the cells, **29**: 152
comes little by little, **29**: 149
and compulsion to remain withdrawn, **30**: 473
concreteness of, **30**: 444
descent of, **28**: 180, 338; **30**: 450–53
and difficulties and disturbances, **29**: 125–28
the first condition, **29**: 123–24
and the Force, **29**: 155, 271–72
and fulfilment, **23**: 385
and inertia, **29**: 154–55
in the inner being, **29**: 153–54
and laughter, **29**: 156
and love and joy, **29**: 155–56
in the lower vital, **31**: 169
massive substance of, **30**: 465
in mind, vital, physical, **29**: 151–53
necessary but not sufficient, **29**: 22
need not be grave or joyless, **29**: 156
passive, **29**: 154
and the Self or Atman, **30**: 391–92
settled / established, **29**: 149–51
a sign of mukti, **29**: 157
a sign of the Divine's presence, **29**: 126
is something positive, **29**: 148–49
spiritual, and mental, **35**: 45
spiritual, and natural, **29**: 308
true source of, **32**: 168
Yogic, **27**: 675–76
See also Shanti; *cf.* Calm; Mental silence; Quiet; Quietude; Silence
Peary, Robert Edwin, **8**: 252–53
Peasantry, oppression of, **7**: 985
Peele, George, **26**: 77, 91
Pegasus, **12**: 28; **15**: 92–93
Penance, **18**: 390; **21**: 591*fn*
Perception(s),
direct, **11**: 1461–63 *passim*, 1472
externalisation of, **18**: 366–67
mental, **17**: 349

senses (sense-functions) of, **19:** 73, 97
Percipient (the), **21:** 459
and perception and the percept: all or any can be denied reality, **21:** 456
Perdition, spiritual, **24:** 766–67
Perfectibility, **12:** 180; **21:** 126
human, **12:** 55; **13:** 534
mind's faith in, **23:** 21
of man, society, **21:** 503
Perfection, **12:** 180; **13:** 210; **19:** 423; **21:** 173, 211–12, 229; **22:** 1053–58 *passim*, 1067, 1071–72, 1083–88 *passim*; **23:** 84–85, 246; **27:** 69–77
the aim of Karmayoga, **23:** 251
of the body, *see* Body, perfection of
of the *buddhi*, *see* Buddhi, perfection of
of the *citta*, **24:** 736–37
divine, **12:** 98
generalisation in mankind, **23:** 49
the elements of, **24:** 691–97
of the emotional being, **24:** 736–37
of equality, **24:** 698–708
eternal, moulding us into its own image, **23:** 63
every experience, suffering, fall a step on the path to, **23:** 47
and experience and realisation, **29:** 382
gnostic, **24:** 695
of the heart, **24:** 736–37
human (of man), *see* Human perfection
individual and collective, **23:** 204
integral, **23:** 49; **24:** 616–22
of the intelligence, **24:** 738
of knowledge, **14:** 98
by machinery, **12:** 468
meaning of, **24:** 698
of the mental being, **24:** 632–42
moral, **23:** 152
mundane (ideal of), **24:** 616, 619–20
for oneself, not the true ideal, **32:** 603
of the physical being, **22:** 1023–24
progress towards, **31:** 655–63
of the psychic prana, **24:** 734–35
religious, **24:** 620–21
and separateness, **21:** 409
spiritual, **13:** 421; **29:** 23
supramental, **28:** 305
the true aim of culture, **13:** 521
of the will, **24:** 669
and the Yoga of Devotion, **24:** 591
See also Self-perfection; *cf.* Imperfection(s); Siddhi(s)
Perfumes (not of the physical world), **30:** 371
Perialwar, **13:** 466
Period(s),
of assimilation, **29:** 140; **30:** 70–71; **31:** 374
of disappointment, failure, disbelief and darkness, **29:** 93
of emptiness, **30:** 15, 72–74
interim, **30:** 63–65 *passim*
of opening, **30:** 460
of preparation, **30:** 59, 71, 304, 364
of struggle, **30:** 480
Permanence, **12:** 211; **13:** 64, 343
Permanent (the), **13:** 335, 343; **28:** 28, 71, 253, 500; **29:** 428–34 *passim*, 506; **35:** 312
Persephone, **29:** 420
Perseverance, **13:** 75; **29:** 116–17
Persia [ancient], **6:** 368; **16:** 6; **25:** 189, 365, 524, *see also* Medo-Persia
Persia [modern], **6:** 249, 313; **7:** 471, 670, 731; **8:** 142–44; **25:** 39, 344, 469, 525, 530*fn*, 677, *see also* Iran
Persian art, **26:** 256, *cf.* Eastern art; Painting, Indo-Persian
Persian poetry, **1:** 617, *cf.* Poetry, Moslem
Persistence, **29:** 114–16
of the (tamasic, rajasic, sattwic) will (*dhṛti*), **19:** 503–4
Person (true, real, spiritual), **12:** 183, 185, 345; **13:** 165, 199, 273–75, 563; **19:** 20, 215, 216, 283, 308, 327, 442, 516, 542; **21:** 242, 331, 368, 371, 376, 476; **22:** 723, 786, 788, 828, 848, 853, 931, 1008, 1029, 1037; **23:** 45, 82, 85, 177, 205, 217, 229, 381–82; **24:** 600; **28:** 62, 73, 561; **29:** 421; **30:** 394
and the Impersonal, **22:** 1029–31, *see also* Personality and impersonality
in the Overmind, **35:** 395
and personality, **22:** 788–89, 848–55 *passim*; 1029
and the psychic personality, **13:** 276
steps to liberate, **23:** 247–48
See also Gnostic person; Individual, true; Jivatman; Man, real; Purusha; Spiritual man; *cf.* Mental person; Psychic person
Persona,
the good and the evil, **31:** 647–53

Personal (the), **19**: 229
and the Impersonal, **12**: 187; **16**: 515–16; **17**: 428, 578; **23**: 124, 379–82, 420; **24**: 550; **28**: 138, 145, 156; **35**: 124
to the Supermind, **13**: 562
see also Personality and Impersonality
Cf. Saguna Brahman
Personal capacity, **27**: 719; **29**: 31
Personal Divine (God, Deity), **16**: 516; **23**: 256, 258, 381
a contradiction in terms, **18**: 400
of European religions, **23**: 381
with form and without form, **28**: 135
and the impersonal God, **17**: 40–41, 424, 428; **23**: 379, *cf.* Personality and impersonality
realisation of, **28**: 135
three grades of approach to, **23**: 382
vulgar idea of, **17**: 41
worship of, **17**: 399–400
See also Divine Personality; *cf.* Impersonal Divine
Personal effort, **23**: 53, 58–61; **29**: 74, 140; **32**: 6
and the Divine Force, **29**: 84–85; **31**: 722–23
and Grace, **29**: 83, 171
helper and bar, **13**: 199
and inspiration, **29**: 268
and the Mother's help, **32**: 301–3
necessity of, **32**: 7
none made in vain, **23**: 71
sense of, due to imperfect identification with the divine Force, **23**: 59
stages of, **23**: 58–59, 86–87; **24**: 618–19
and surrender, **29**: 82–87
triple labour of aspiration, rejection and surrender, **32**: 6
See also Utsāha
Personal relations, **31**: 302–6
Personality, **21**: 45, 476; **22**: 764, 930–34; **24**: 582, 584; **28**: 11, 15, 18, 108
and character, **22**: 1030–31
complex, **28**: 542
a construction of nature, **23**: 216
divine, *see* Personal Divine
double (dissociation of), **21**: 539, *see also below*: multiple
and ego, **32**: 441
of the Eternal, **16**: 515
fourfold, **24**: 742–51, *cf. Caturvyūha*; Four orders; Virya(m)
and free will, **13**: 347
frontal, *see* Surface personality
and the gnostic individual, **22**: 1027–31
and the immutable Self, **13**: 275
and impersonality, *see* Personality and impersonality
individual, universal, transcendent, **17**: 407–8
integration of, *see* Integration [of the being / personality]
losing the small to discover the true, **35**: 133
and memory, **17**: 182; **21**: 520
and the mind, **21**: 641–43
moral, **18**: 26
Personalities of the Mother, **32**: 14, 16, 23; **35**: 104
multiple (plural), **12**: 323; **23**: 182; **28**: 80, 176, 543; **31**: 27, *see also above*: double
mystery of, in an apparently impersonal universe, **23**: 126
never the same, **13**: 273–74
and the Person, **22**: 788–89, 848–55 *passim*
and poetry, *see* Poetry, and personality
psychic, *see* Psychic being
reason and, **19**: 254; **21**: 642; **22**: 932
and rebirth, **22**: 774–75, 778–88 *passim*, 847–49; **28**: 534, 542, 544
the roots of, **13**: 16
and the Self, **23**: 378
sense of, **21**: 51
and the soul, **22**: 774, 847–49
soul-personality, *see* Psychic being; Soul-personality
surface, *see* Surface personality
survival of, **13**: 271–72; **17**: 497; **18**: 355*fn*
a temporary expression of our self-being, **21**: 476
a temporary formation, **29**: 509
true, **17**: 182
Personality and impersonality, **12**: 99, 131, 142, 184–85, 197; **19**: 229–30, 308, 442; **20**: 254; **21**: 295–96, 367; **23**: 124, 126–29, 379, 381–82; **24**: 549–50, 577–78, 581–82, 586; **28**: 11–12, 560
and the Absolute, **23**: 297

in the supermind, **13**: 562
union of, **19**: 443
See also Person, and the Impersonal; Personal (the), and the Impersonal; Personal Divine, and the impersonal God; *cf.* Saguna and Nirguna
Perversion (perversity), **21**: 183–84, 406
manifests to be eliminated, **28**: 278
Peshwas (the), **20**: 427, 444
Pessimism, **20**: 129–30; **21**: 263; **25**: 179
and optimism, **31**: 692
Pessimist theory of the world (material existence), **13**: 483; **21**: 263
Petrarch, **26**: 67
Pettiness, **32**: 6
Pharisee (the), **12**: 75; **13**: 417
Phenomena, occult or psychic, **12**: 328, 368, *see also* Psychic(al) phenomena; *cf.* Occultism
Phenomenon,
and the Real and the Idea, **13**: 112
Phidias, **20**: 288, 290; **26**: 67; **27**: 72, 122
Philanthropy, **13**: 454; **23**: 151, 152, 162, 175, 206, 358; **25**: 565; **28**: 441
and moral superiority, **12**: 117
true, **17**: 108
Philip II of Macedonia, **20**: 390; **25**: 365
Philippines, **6**: 313; **25**: 348, 353, 531[; **35**: 214; **36**: 465
Philistine (the), **6**: 335; **25**: 87–91, 161
and Lenin, Mussolini, Hitler, **25**: 90
Philistine society, **25**: 93
Philistinism, **7**: 1100; **25**: 96; **26**: 149
Phillips, Stephen, **26**: 173, 179–80, 190, 199–200; **27**: 222, 640, 644
blank verse, **26**: 179
influence on Sri Aurobindo, **27**: 219, 348–49
Christ in Hades, **26**: 5; **27**: 219, 348
Marpessa, **26**: 200, 201; **27**: 219, 348
Philo, **13**: 250
Philologe (German), a term of disparagement, **14**: 162, 165, 187, 547
Philology, **14**: 114–16, 566; **15**: 50
and Dayananda's interpretation of the Veda, **1**: 673–74
and ethnology, *see* Ethnology, and language
has nothing to do with ethnology, sociology, anthropology or archeology, **14**: 552
misleading resemblances of words, **1**: 342–43
modern (comparative), **1**: 607–13 *passim*; **13**: 441; **14**: 4–5, 25, 30, 82, 161–65, 169, 185–89 *passim*, 195, 523–26 *passim*, 538, 547–53 *passim*; **15**: 3, 19, 29–30; **17**: 315–19
a conjectural (pseudo-)science, **1**: 611; **14**: 5–6, 58, 82, 115, 161–62, 165, 188–89, 550, 558; **15**: 29, 50–51
see also European scholarship
a new science of, shown by Sri Krishna, **36**: 178
the philological method of the Veda, **15**: 48–57
phonetic transformations, **14**: 716–18
scientific, **14**: 588–89
non-existent, **14**: 548
See also Etymology; Language(s)
Philosophy (philosophical systems), **13**: 36, 146, 286–87, 424; **12**: 8–13; **17**: 345; **19**: 253; **21**: 590; **22**: 727–28
aim (business, dharma) of, **12**: 79; **25**: 155, 229
ancient, in Europe and in India, **23**: 139–40
the best admits the truth of all philosophies, **13**: 89
Chinese, **12**: 392
delights in clean-cutting distinctions, **13**: 307
Eastern, **23**: 383
India the cradle of, **1**: 625
Eastern and Western (European), **20**: 108–17; **22**: 912; **28**: 353–54
the end of science and, **25**: 155
German, *see* German philosophy
Greek, *see* Greek philosophy / thought
have failed to save mankind, **13**: 90
in the heyday of materialistic science, **25**: 78–79
idealistic, serves both good and evil, **25**: 120
Indian, *see* Indian philosophy
intellectual, **23**: 139
materialistic, *see* Materialistic philosophy
a means of expressing Truth to those who still live in the mind, **28**: 352
mutually destructive schools of, **21**: 159

never entirely disinterested, **25**: 111
noumenal and idealistic, **21**: 125
pessimistic and illusionist, **21**: 124
the philosophic mind, **13**: 287–88
pluralistic and pragmatic, **25**: 30
and poetry, **26**: 33, 229–36 *passim*; **27**: 93–95, 183–84, 316–18
and the practical life, **25**: 156
and the Principle of all principles, **23**: 513
and purification, **23**: 516
the real value of, **13**: 244
and religion, **18**: 408–12; **20**: 371
and science, *see* Religion, and philosophy and science
and Yoga, **12**: 18; **14**: 92
spiritual, *see* Spiritual philosophy
of Sri Aurobindo, *see* Sri Aurobindo's philosophy
study of, **31**: 73–74
and true spirituality, **25**: 228–29
Vedic, **14**: 365; **16**: 721; **17**: 267, 270
Western (European), **14**: 114
notions of the history of, **27**: 519
and spiritual views, **20**: 36
and Yoga, **20**: 371; **28**: 321, 351–79 *passim*
See also Metaphysical thought; Metaphysics; Theories of existence

Photograph,
light in, **35**: 516–17
as a means of contact, **29**: 363
meditation with, **35**: 517
of the Mother, **32**: 597
feeling her presence through, **32**: 183–84, 288

Phrygian worship, **14**: 27

"Physical", a wider term than "material", **28**: 209

Physical (the), **28**: 200–12 *passim*
bringing realisation into, **31**: 366–67
change of by violent means, **31**: 371
coming down into, **31**: 363–66
descent of the higher consciousness into, **30**: 493–94
difficulty of, **28**: 200
gross and subtle, **28**: 210–11
mental, *see* Mental physical
and the mind, **31**: 383–84
need to transform, **31**: 359–63
opening of, **31**: 402; **32**: 275
and the psychic, **31**: 385–87
the psychic-physical, **28**: 107–8
resistance of, *see* Resistance, in the physical (consciousness)
sadhana on the level of, **31**: 359–415
subconscient (subconscious), *see* Subconscient physical
subtle, *see* Subtle physical (the)
and the supramental descent, **28**: 302–3
transformation of, **30**: 453; **31**: 359–371, *see also* Physical transformation; Transformation, of the body
vital, *see* Vital physical
and the vital, **31**: 127–28, 384
and work, **29**: 251
See also Body; Physical being; Physical consciousness

Physical being, **22**: 930–31; **23**: 461–62; **28**: 204
descent of supermind into, **24**: 872
experience of, by supermind, **24**: 823
inconveniences of the body to, **13**: 541–42
perfection and fulfilment of, **22**: 1023–24, *see also* Body, perfection of
and the subconscient, **31**: 597–600
true, **22**: 940; **28**: 59
Cf. Anna(maya) koṣa; *Annamaya puruṣa*; Body; Physical (the)

Physical body, **10**: 11, 14; **11**: 1479; **23**: 450
and ego, **11**: 1464
leaving in trance, **23**: 524
perfect state of, **11**: 1470
and the subtle and causal bodies, **15**: 341; **17**: 213, 233–34
See also Body; *cf.* Causal body; Subtle body

Physical consciousness, **12**: 24, 371, 476; **13**: 521, 522; **28**: 200–12 *passim*; **29**: 85, 125; **31**: 372–74
agnosticism, the usual attitude of, **31**: 414–15
ascent and descent of, **30**: 418
aspiration in, has to be created, **29**: 62
attack on, **31**: 556
and blankness, **30**: 78–79
capable of oneness with that of others and of the cosmos, **23**: 415–16
and change of the subconscient, **31**: 598
confinement in, makes people narrow, selfish, miserable, **30**: 438
constitutionally ignorant, **31**: 414

defects of, **31**: 372
descent into, **30**: 493–96
descent and presence of the Mother in, **31**: 162; **32**: 86
and emptiness, **30**: 74–75
and experiences, **30**: 68
and food, **31**: 429, 435
and the higher consciousness, **30**: 438
individual and universal, **28**: 202
inward and outward, **28**: 205
living in, **28**: 206
means to quieten, **30**: 445
opening of, **28**: 206; **31**: 744
and pain, **31**: 576
parts of, **28**: 200–6
perfection of, **13**: 521, 522, *see also* Body, perfection of
and the psychic, **31**: 385–86
and remembrance, **29**: 258
resistance in, *see* Resistance, in the physical consciousness
and sleep, **31**: 438, 440, 450, 459
and the spiritual reason, **24**: 821
stupid and obscure, **31**: 369
subtle, **30**: 252
and the supramental transformation, **24**: 870
true, **28**: 204
Cf. Body-consciousness; Material consciousness; Physical (the)
Physical education, **8**: 74, 79
and the Indian National Movement, **6**: 223, 448
Physical exercise, **6**: 448; **8**: 74; **13**: 517, 525–28 *passim*, 546; **31**: 398; **35**: 776–84
and increase of appetite, **31**: 428
and perfection of the body, **13**: 521, 525, 527–28
See also Physical education; Sports
Physical law, **13**: 390
subjection to, **11**: 1477
See also Law(s) of Nature
Physical life, *see* Life, bodily
Physical man, **20**: 198–200; **22**: 745–46, 931–32, 1064; **23**: 469, 537–38, *see also* Material man
Physical mind, **21**: 429, 431; **22**: 745–46, 1059; **28**: 169–70, 181–84 *passim*, 192, 202
activity of, **29**: 354; **31**: 30–33
and reason, **31**: 773
always cries "no farther", **28**: 263–64
ambiguity of "physical mind", **28**: 177
apprehensive about things behind the physical veil, **30**: 206
and the brain, **31**: 35
centre of, *see* Chakras [specific], *viśuddha*
change of, by the psychic and by the overmind, **30**: 388
difficulty of, **31**: 739
dominance over the psychic (in the West), **31**: 8
and doubt, **32**: 122
and error, **22**: 803
and experiences, **30**: 18–19
and giving up habits, **30**: 370
and hostile suggestions, **31**: 778
and imagination, **30**: 9
influence of the psychic on, **31**: 38
and the lower vital, **31**: 37–38
and matter consciousness, **28**: 210
and the mental physical, **28**: 182–84
obscurity of, **31**: 34–35
and peace and silence, **31**: 39
reasoning of, **28**: 182
rejection of its "buzz", **29**: 304
and skill in works, **29**: 285
and the thinking mind, **28**: 179
two functions of, **28**: 183
unsteadiness of, **31**: 33–34
and Yoga-force, **29**: 182–83
Cf. Surface mind
Physical (material) **objects** (things), **21**: 88, 198, 396; **28**: 22, 380, 386; **29**: 276
all are expressions of the supraphysical, **28**: 559
consciousness (and life) in, **29**: 287–88, 324; **32**: 378; **35**: 826
dealing with, **29**: 287–89
effect of complete knowledge of the Divine on, **31**: 415
to the gnostic being, **22**: 1022–23, 1103
have the Divine Consciousness underlying them, **32**: 580
have souls or presences supporting them, **24**: 877
life present in, **12**: 249
the Mother and, **32**: 377–82
not self-existent but forms of consciousness, **13**: 92; **35**: 85

peace, purity, silence can be felt in, **29**: 152–53
Real-Idea involved in, **21**: 570
receive / retain (mental) impressions, **18**: 308–9; **21**: 571
to the supramental sense, **24**: 868–69
as symbols of inner truths and realities, **16**: 15
taking care of, **35**: 763–65
value for Yoga, **29**: 149
See also Objects
Physical (material) **nature**, **13**: 425; **21**: 223, 224
acceptance of by the gnostic being, **22**: 1022
can be replaced / changed by psychic nature, **31**: 385
changing the habits of, **29**: 110
control of, **21**: 396
even what is terrible or cruel in her is part of her beauty or Ananda, **13**: 389
exists by constant repetition, **31**: 361
inertia / inert passivity of, **31**: 392; **32**: 5
laws and possibilities of, and of supraphysical nature, **25**: 78
and mental and vital nature, **13**: 408
physical and material nature distinguished, **28**: 308; **35**: 108
and psychical nature, **16**: 678; **17**: 586
resistance of, **31**: 359
after November 1934, **35**: 336
stupidity of, **32**: 6
transformation (and fulfilment) of, **31**: 163, *see also* Physical transformation; Transformation, of the body
two aspects: individual and universal, **31**: 361
Cf. Outer nature
Physical plane, *see* Physical world
Physical processes, do not account for reason, will, creative thought, **12**: 277
Physical Purusha, **21**: 228; **22**: 931, 940, *see also* Annamaya Purusha
Physical science, *see* Science
Physical (material, food) **sheath** (*anna[maya] koṣa*), **14**: 33; **16**: 472, 518–19; **18**: 50; **21**: 561; **23**: 11, 349, 454; **28**: 212, *see also* Body
Physical transformation, **29**: 125, 407–8; **35**: 291
not the aim of Sri Krishna, Buddha, Shankara; Ramakrishna, **29**: 407
and Siddhis, **28**: 308; **35**: 108–9
See also Physical (the), transformation of; Transformation, of the body
Physical vital, **28**: 194
change of by psychic and by overmind, **30**: 388
habits of, **31**: 256
and lower vital and material vital, **28**: 195–96
Physical world (plane, universe), **21**: 269–70, 272; **23**: 446
influenced by other planes, **22**: 816, 821
perfection in, **31**: 565; **32**: 95
subtle layers of, **22**: 830
See also Earth; Material world
Physics,
a non-scientist imposing his ideas on, **28**: 395–96
and metaphysics, **28**: 393, 395–401
Cf. Science
Physiology,
helps determine psychology, **21**: 319–20
on perception and thinking, **18**: 306
Pilate, Pontius, **12**: 75, 76
Pillai, Chidambaram, **7**: 962, 975–76, 981–83, 1002; **8**: 164
Pioneer [newspaper], **6**: 111, 140–41, 197, 324; **7**: 591, 599–600, 670, 690, 777–79
Pioneers (of evolution), **36**: 225, 231, 272
Pishachas, **12**: 365; **16**: 519; **28**: 452, 466–68 *passim*; **32**: 19
piśācavat, **13**: 59
Cf. Hostile being(s)
Pitchfork, pulling down the supermind by, **23**: 282
Pitfalls, **12**: 155, 373
Pitriloka, **16**: 480
Pitris, **16**: 718; **28**: 554
in the Puranas, **15**: 187*fn*
two classes, **15**: 187*fn*
and in the Veda, **28**: 554
See also Ancestors; Fathers; Forefathers
Pitriyan, **28**: 554
Pity, **1**: 442; **12**: 446, 497
replaced by compassion, **23**: 353–54
Pizarro, Francisco, **25**: 342
Planck, Max, **28**: 510–13
Plane(s) (of consciousness, existence), **12**: 241, 329; **13**: 332; **15**: 99; **16**: 7, 14; **22**: 795–822 *passim*; **23**: 76, 446–56; **28**: 145–47; **32**: 15, 16

Ananda plane, **28**: 33, 83, 299
astral, **28**: 574, *cf.* Vital world(s)
and the centres, **28**: 233–34
Chit plane, **28**: 83
continuous scale of, **24**: 877–78
of divine mentality, **23**: 397–98
each contains the others (in principle), **13**: 429; **28**: 132
each a world in itself, **28**: 130
and Evolution, *see* Evolution, aided by pressure *etc.* from supra-physical planes
experiences,
on different planes, **30**: 403–4
on the subtle physical, vital, mental planes, **30**: 193–204
and the gnostic individual, **22**: 1015
higher, *see* Higher planes
ideal, **13**: 421
interpenetration of, **28**: 359
of Intuition, *see* Intuition [plane]
material, *see* Material world
meaning of, **23**: 448–49
mental, *see* Mental plane(s)
no real gulf between, **28**: 84
and the old sadhanas, **28**: 273
overhead, *see* Overhead planes
overmind plane, *see* Overmind
physical, *see* Physical world
psychic, *see* Psychic plane / world
Sat plane, **28**: 83
spiritual, **12**: 207
subtle physical, **28**: 131–32, 401–2
supramental, **16**: 741
supraphysical, **12**: 199, 236, 241, 248–49, 368; **28**: 360, 457
and physical, **28**: 130–31, 202
no need of supramentalisation to rise to one, **28**: 288
system of, **28**: 127–32
tier of seven, **23**: 448, *see also* Seven principles, powers *etc.*
of truth of being (truth-plane), **23**: 388; **25**: 116, *cf.* Supermind
Vedic / Vedantic arrangement of, **23**: 448
vital / life-plane(s), *see* Vital world(s)
from which speech arises, **16**: 8
See also Being, parts of, classification; Supraphysical worlds; World(s)

Planets, in (Indian) astrology, **1**: 757–58, 761–64, *see also* Astrology

Plant(s), **12**: 251–54 *passim*, 308, 309; **21**: 190–92, 194, 197, 571; **22**: 737, 738, 740, 743; **28**: 407–8, 427
and animal and man, **13**: 310, 313
discrimination and will in, **12**: 126
and evolution, **13**: 569–70
fly catching plant, **12**: 128
and the Gunas, **19**: 219
nervous life in, **13**: 313
nervous / vital impressions and reactions in, **18**: 50
no direct supramental action in, **28**: 279–80
plant life and animal life, distinguished, **13**: 471
plant soul, **22**: 743; **28**: 115, 117
subconscient or unconscious mind in, **13**: 313; **18**: 303
vital consciousness in, **21**: 94
Cf. Flowers

Plasticity, **28**: 514; **29**: 208; **32**: 24–25
of the consciousness in work, **29**: 258
to the Divine Force alone, **29**: 266
psychic, **30**: 350
and resistance, **28**: 190
to the Mother's touch, **32**: 24

Plato, **1**: 85, 566; **12**: 418; **13**: 141, 235, 238, 245, 248, 252; **15**: 6; **16**: 10; **20**: 112, 205, 330; **25**: 98; **26**: 183, 260; **27**: 72, 119, 519–22, 539, 548; **35**: 130; **36**: 112
no more perfect prose written by any man, **27**: 522
world of ideas, **18**: 396
works:
The Banquet, **27**: 521–22
The Republic, **1**: 447

Platonists, **16**: 19; **20**: 158

Play,
God's play / Lila, **12**: 104, 436; **13**: 71, 72, 301–2; **17**: 414, 523; **19**: 360; **21**: 124
of Self with Nature, **13**: 357
See also Lila

Play of forces, **28**: 219, 287, 360, 438, 518, 560–65
ambiguous from the overmind downwards, **29**: 119
and choice, **28**: 561
complexity, **28**: 563
outward and inner, **29**: 178
and predetermination, **28**: 562

See also Forces, opposite, interplay (strife) of
Pleasure, **17**: 151
and Ananda (*etc.*), **12**: 205, 246, 364, 470; **21**: 106
of darkness and sorrow, **22**: 970
and ethics and religion, **25**: 162–63
gospel of, **27**: 530
instinctive, of existence, **28**: 27
and pain, *see* Pain and pleasure
and indifference, *see* Pain, pleasure and indifference
from poetry and art, **26**: 11–12
sattwic, **19**: 429
tamasic, rajasic, sattwic, **19**: 505–6
and virtue, **25**: 149, 150
which is independent of surroundings, **18**: 370–71
Plebiscite, **7**: 514, 952–53, *see also* Referendum
Plomer, William, **27**: 441
Plotinus, **27**: 72, 522–23; **28**: 376; **29**: 36
Pluralism, **21**: 350
Poem,
expression of a vision or an experience, **28**: 198
perfectly beautiful, **1**: 27–28
Poet(s),
the archetypal poet, **26**: 32
of the Ashram, **27**: 453–65
attempts at comparison, **27**: 666
the "born" poet, **27**: 104
Carolean, **26**: 89, 92
Celtic, **26**: 140
classification or ranking of, **27**: 369–70, 547
double personality, **26**: 260
Elizabethan, **1**: 129
and the environment, **26**: 41
help to young poets, **27**: 569–70, *see also* Poetry, suggestions…
here we have tried to give spiritual birth to, **27**: 458
individuality, personal and poetic contrasted, **1**: 168–73 *passim*, *see also* Poetry, and personality
Irish, *see* Irish poets
the poet-king, **1**: 196–200
the poet-seer, *see* Poet-seer
and the prophet, **27**: 103, *see also* Poetry, and prophesy
as a Rishi (seer), **20**: 320; **26**: 218, 220
and the Rishi and the Yogi, **27**: 102–3
romantic, **27**: 94, 316–18, 669, *see also* Poetry, romantic
a soul expressing the eternal spirit of Truth and Beauty, **26**: 42
and tradition, **26**: 41, 49–52 *passim*
the transmitting outer consciousness of, **27**: 5, 6
two things he must have, **12**: 32
Vedic, *see* Vedic poets
and the verse writer, **27**: 103
and vision, **26**: 31–40 *passim*, *see also* Poetic vision
the world's greatest, **27**: 367–70
Poet-seer,
emergence of, **26**: 220–21
and the philosopher or prophet, **26**: 33–34
Poetic beauty, **26**: 254–67 *passim*
law of, **26**: 41, 59, 237
Poetic conceit, **27**: 166–67
Poetic creation, **18**: 386; **26**: 11, 44, 61, 183, 211, 229, 274, 276, 305
Ananda / joy of, **27**: 9–10, 107; **29**: 270
and reading, **27**: 728
three elements of, **27**: 5–7
truth behind, **27**: 88
See also Artistic creation
Poetic creativity,
and personal capacity, **27**: 719–20
Poetic creator, two parts of, **27**: 107–9
Poetic delight, **26**: 12, 97, 254–67 *passim*
Poetic eloquence, **27**: 19
Poetic enthusiasm, **26**: 148, 166, 169, 226
Poetic expression,
and personal feeling, **27**: 107
Poetic fancy, **26**: 27, 229
Poetic fluency, **27**: 13, 591
Poetic form, **26**: 13, 58, 276–86 *passim*; **27**: 164–65
Poetic genius, **27**: 104, *cf.* Genius
Poetic image, **20**: 323–24; **26**: 15, 16, 26–32 *passim*, 236; **27**: 165–66
imagery of the Upanishads, **20**: 334–36
richness of, **27**: 165–66
truth behind, **27**: 88
Vedic, **20**: 320, 333–26; **25**: 9
Poetic influence,
and physical consciousness, **27**: 586
Poetic inspiration, **1**: 85, 566; **26**: 7, 31, 96, 298, 302–3, 322; **27**: 562; **35**: 245
and the brain, **13**: 531

and dependence on Nature, **27**: 685
and effort, **27**: 580, *see also* Inspiration, and effort
in Greek mythology, **15**: 92
the inspiration of *Savitri*, **27**: 273–75, 343
intellect and, **27**: 6, 322–23
of language and of rhythm, **27**: 605
meaning of, **26**: 183
and the mystic poet, **27**: 322–23
original source of, **27**: 5–6
from the overmind, **27**: 6, 26–27, *see also* Overmind touch
and prose work, **27**: 598
psychic, **27**: 36, 83–85
and overhead, **27**: 84–85
second, **27**: 13
sources of, **27**: 6–7
tamasic, rajasic, sattwic, **12**: 30–32
and technique, **27**: 117
Poetic intelligence, **27**: 6–7, 62, 464
and dynamic sight, **27**: 18–19
higher mind and, **27**: 20–21
illumined mind and, **27**: 22–23
specific poets / poems, **27**: 38, 50, 51, 55, 229, 295, 367, 374, 375, 390, 465
Poetic movement, **26**: 18–24 *passim*, 164, 166
choric or dithyrambic, **26**: 168
Cf. Poetic rhythm
Poetic nudism, **27**: 179
Poetic originality, **27**: 104, 482
Poetic rhetoric, **26**: 291
Poetic rhythm, **26**: 19–24, 25, 161–71 *passim*
accentual, **27**: 132, 323
ballad, **27**: 193–76
change of, in the new poetry, **26**: 183
in English, **27**: 141–43
and English metre, **27**: 127
forced, **27**: 328
inevitable, **27**: 185
intonation, *see* Intonation
mantric, **27**: 26–27
most potent element of poetic expression, **26**: 177
and musical rhythm, **27**: 160
a new power of, **26**: 161
overmind, **27**: 25–26
overtones and undertones, **27**: 125–26
the rhythmic word, **26**: 13–14, 218, 221, 234, 244, 271
and significance, **27**: 126–27
two factors in, **27**: 124–25
See also Chandas; Metre; Poetic movement
Poetic sincerity, **26**: 280
Poetic speech, **26**: 13–14, 18, 19, 26, 31, 93, 287–303 *passim*, 346
degrees of, **26**: 295, 300
evolution of, **26**: 183
illuminating, **26**: 293
inspired, **26**: 295
three highest intensities of, **26**: 19
Cf. Speech
Poetic structure, **26**: 95, 98
Poetic style, **1**: 288–91 *passim*; **26**: 25–30, 183
classical and pseudoclassical, **1**: 136
development of, and reading and yogic force, **27**: 215–18
in the eighteenth century, **1**: 130–31
the first aim (whole endeavor) of, **26**: 26–27
grades of perfection in, **27**: 185–87
examples from classical and mediaeval writers, **27**: 188–89
examples from Harindranath Chattopadhyaya, **27**: 193–94
examples from Nirodbaran, **27**: 194–95
examples from Sri Aurobindo and Amal Kiran, **27**: 189–93
grand style, **27**: 32, 37
and the mantra, **26**: 19, 25, 29, 30
and planes of inspiration, **27**: 186
simplicity and condensation, **27**: 168
Cf. Literature, style; Prose style
Poetic technique, **26**: 12–13
artistry of, **27**: 117–18
and inspiration, **27**: 117
knowledge of, and intuitive cognition, **27**: 117
of overhead poetry, **27**: 24
of poetry of spiritual experience, **27**: 100
Cf. Metre; Poetic form
Poetic transcription, **27**: 15–16, 25–26, 88, 450, 503
Poetic truth (truth in poetry), **26**: 211–13, 222, 227–40, 242–43, 263
and Beauty, Delight, Life and the Spirit, **26**: 222, 224
and philosophic, scientific, religious truth, **26**: 231–40 *passim*

the sun of, **26**: 238–39
See also Poetry, and truth
Poetic vision, **26**: 17, 266, 289–90; **27**: 428
and the mantra, **26**: 31–40
See also Intuitive vision, in poetry; Poetry, and / of spiritual vision; Poetry, and (occult) vision
Poetic word, **26**: 287–301
essential power of, **26**: 26
Poetry, **1**: 123–24; **28**: 359; **29**: 211, 212, 269; **36**: 5, 9, 28, 29, 30, 44–45, 125–37 *passim*
of the 1930s and 1940s, **27**: 421–24
in ages of reason, **25**: 138–39
aim of, **26**: 26, 27, 6, 237, 240
primitive and spiritual aims, **20**: 36
see also below: function; purpose
appreciation of, *see* Appreciation, of poetry; *cf.* Appreciation
Augustan, *see* Augustan poetry
austerity and exuberance, **27**: 177–81
balance between thought and life, **26**: 244–46
ballad, *see* Ballad(s)
bareness in, **1**: 291; **27**: 168–71
Bengali, *see* Bengali poetry
chant, **26**: 278
Chinese, *see* Chinese poetry
classical, **25**: 139–40; **26**: 245; **27**: 21
in India, *see* Indian literature, classical age
power of structure, **26**: 98
and romantic, **12**: 29
comes from the inner being, **28**: 572; **35**: 227–28
contemporary judgment of, **26**: 43, 152; **27**: 332, 667–73
criticism of, **27**: 663–65, *cf.* Criticism
as criticism of life, **26**: 229
cryptic, **27**: 146
decadence, *see* Decadence, literary
as discovery, **26**: 31
doggerel, **12**: 30
dream-poetry, **27**: 424–26
and dreams, **27**: 418
Eastern, *see* Eastern poetry
elegy, **26**: 278
Elizabethan, *see* Elizabethan poetry
and emotion, **26**: 15–18 *passim*; **27**: 107, 177
and emotional purification (*katharsis*), **1**: 439, 444–45, 447
English, *see* English poetry
and enjoyment of the *rasas*, **1**: 447; **21**: 116–17, *see also* Rasa
epic, *see* Epic
erotic, **27**: 183
esoteric and psychic, **27**: 85–87
essence of, **26**: 11–18, 224
essential office of, **1**: 447
eternal true substance of, **26**: 42
in ethical culture, **25**: 98
European, *see* European poetry
evolution of, *see* English poetry, the course of; English poetry, evolution of; National evolution of poetry
the five suns of, **26**: 222
and the Force (Yoga-force), *see* Force (the), and literary proficiency; Yoga-force, and poetic power
form and substance, **27**: 164–65, *cf.* Poetic form
free verse (*vers libre*), **1**: 631; **26**: 20, 159, 162–79 *passim*, 280, 344–45, 348–53 *passim*; **27**: 136
French, *see* French poetry
function of, **26**: 224, 237, 274
of the future (the future of), **26**: 3, 9, 58, 61, 123, 129, 162, 174, 213–14, 217–26 *passim*, 248–53 *passim*, 266, 272–308 *passim*, 312
essential and decisive step, **26**: 281
German, *see* German poetry
gnomic, **20**: 378
grades of perfection, **27**: 185–86
and planes of inspiration, **27**: 186–87
grandeur and nobility in, **27**: 171–76
greatness and perfection in, **27**: 67–80, *see also below*: perfect
Greek, *see* Greek poetry
in the heyday of materialistic science, **25**: 78–79
and hidden truths, **17**: 515
historical element in judgment and appreciation of, **26**: 44
humour in, **27**: 175–76
of the illumined mind, **27**: 23
immortality of, **26**: 254–55
Indian, *see* Indian poetry
indignation in, **27**: 108, 158
individual subjective element in, **26**: 60
inevitability in, **27**: 185–86
and the inner ear, **26**: 23, 344; **27**: 24, 160, 465, 481, 482

Poetry (cont.),
and the inner mind, **27**: 21–22, 61, 109
of the Intuition, **27**: 23
intuition of greatness in, **27**: 665
intuitive, **26**: 184–91 *passim*, 199, 213–14, 222, 226, 270–71, 288–89, 295–301, *cf.* Intuition [plane], and poetry
of the intuitive mind, **27**: 62
inwardness in, **26**: 175
Islamic, **13**: 465
Italian, *see* Italian poetry
Latin, *see* Roman poetry
and life, **26**: 58–61, 87–89, 125–26, 241–53, 296–97, *cf. below*: vital; vital element in
and life-experience, **27**: 108; 111–12
of the life-spirit, and Shakespeare, **26**: 72–82 *passim*
lyric, **26**: 9, 75, 277–82
lyrical inspiration, **27**: 6
the lyrical motive, **26**: 9
narrative and epic, **27**: 613–19
the mantra of the Real, **26**: 11, *see also* Mantra, in poetry
mass acceptance, **27**: 668, 674, *see also below*: universal appeal
of the material / physical consciousness, **27**: 14
mediation between truth of spirit and truth of life, **26**: 223–24
melody, in English and in Bengali poetry, **27**: 142
mental, **27**: 18
metre, *see* Metre
modern(ist), **1**: 631–32; **20**: 71–72; **26**: 25, 107, 109; **27**: 18, 95, 423, 676, 679, *cf.* English poetry, modern
to modern man and to men of the Vedic age, **25**: 9
Moslem (Islamic), **1**: 616–17; **13**: 465, *cf. below*: Persian
mot juste, **27**: 97, 312, 320, 339
and music, **27**: 680–81, *see also below*: and song
mystic, *see* Mystic poetry
narrative, **26**: 68, 285–86
and Nature, **1**: 178, 313–17 *passim*; **26**: 109–11, 272–73
of Nature, **26**: 272–73
new kind of, demands new mentality in writer and recipient, **27**: 93, 316
nobility and grandeur in, **27**: 171–76
and the novel, **27**: 628
ode, **26**: 278; **27**: 158–59, 613
Oriental, *see* Eastern poetry
overhead, *see* Overhead poetry
and Overmind, *see* Overmind, and poetry
as part of a life of yoga, **28**: 334
patriotic / war poetry, **26**: 22, 261
and peace and Ananda, **27**: 721–22
perfect / perfection in, **27**: 5, 25–26, 36, 45–46, 164–65, *see also above*: greatness and perfection in
Persian, **1**: 617
and personality, **26**: 38, 43–44, 61, 118–19, 126, 260, 271; **27**: 109–11
philosophical, **26**: 34, 261–62
in India, **20**: 370
and philosophy, **26**: 33–36, 229–36 *passim*; **27**: 93–95, 183–84, 316–18
popular appeal, and poetic or artistic value, **27**: 675–76
pressure of creative formation, **27**: 213–14
problem of translation, **1**: 239–63
choice of metre, **1**: 241–48
fidelity and freedom, **1**: 250–63
freedom, **27**: 199
rhyme, **1**: 248–50
progress from Thomson to Wordsworth, **1**: 134–43
and prophecy, **26**: 33–34, *see also* Poet(s), and the prophet
and prose, **1**: 123
psychic and esoteric, **27**: 85–87
psychological evolution (development) of, **26**: 46, 99, 123
pure, **27**: 16, 44, 91, 94, 179, 317, 426, 666, 679
purpose in, **27**: 322–23, *see also above*: aim; function
and religion, **26**: 233–37 *passim*
religious, **26**: 39, 261–62
repetition in, **27**: 96–98, 319–24 *passim*, 595–96
and rhetoric, **1**: 126, 130
rhyme, *see* Rhyme
Roman, *see* Roman poetry
romantic, **25**: 139; **26**: 112, 208; **27**: 348, 503, *see also* Poet(s), romantic; *cf.* Art, romantic; English poetry, poets of the dawn; Romanticism

Poetry (cont.),
roughness in, **27**: 164–65
ruggedness in, **27**: 168–71
and Sadhana, **26**: 236–37; **27**: 10, 711–21; **31**: 78–79, *see also* Literary activity, and Sadhana; Literature, and Sadhana
sameness and variety in, **27**: 594–95
Sanskrit, **26**: 125–26
satirical, **27**: 78–79, 158, 373
and science, **1**: 173; **26**: 210–11
a self-expressive power of the spirit, **26**: 244
sensuousness and vulgarity in, **27**: 182–83
sentiment in, **26**: 245
sentimentality and cliché in, **27**: 181–82
sex poetry, **27**: 439
Shaivite poetry, **26**: 264
Shakta poetry, **26**: 264
significance in, **27**: 126–27
simplicity in, **27**: 383
and song, **27**: 159–61, *see also above*: and music
sonnet, *see* Sonnet(s)
a sort of sublime nonsense, **27**: 94, 317
sound and sense in, **1**: 84
spirit of, **1**: 126–27
spirit and form of, **1**: 241
spiritual, *see below*: and / of spiritual vision
and the spiritual life, **27**: 357
spiritual or psychic value of, **29**: 323, *see also below*: value…
and / of spiritual vision, **26**: 29, 30, 31, 101, 126, 295, 303, 306; **27**: 99, 259, 355, *see also below*: and (occult) vision; *see also* Spiritual poetry
and stillness of mind, **12**: 28
style, *see* Poetic style
subjects of, **27**: 673–74
substance, **26**: 25–30 *passim*
eternal and accidents of time, **26**: 42
suggestions for Indians writing English poetry, **27**: 567–69, *see also* Poet(s), help to…
and the supernatural, **1**: 127
surrealist, **27**: 317, 418, 423, 424–29, 492
symbolic / and symbols, **27**: 90–91
theory of, sacred or hieratic, **26**: 219
thought in, **26**: 32–35, 242, 279–80
three things that are the measure of its power, **26**: 237–38
tone, **26**: 178–81
translation,
ideal of, **1**: 250, 253
problem of, *see above*: problem of translation
of prose into poetry, **27**: 200
and truth, **26**: 243; **27**: 45, *see also* Poetic truth
undignified words, **27**: 182
universal appeal, **27**: 678–79, *see also above*: mass acceptance
the universal and the particular in, **27**: 64–66
Vaishnava, **1**: 565–66, 619; **26**: 264
value for sadhana, **27**: 719
value to the human spirit, **25**: 148
Vedic, **29**: 322
and verse, **27**: 103
Victorian, *see* Victorian poetry
and (occult) vision, **26**: 17, 26, 31, 32, 36, 265–66, 289–90, 428; **27**: 170, 334, 337, 347, 415–16, 476, *see also above*: and / of spiritual vision
vital (poetry of the life-spirit), **26**: 27, 38, 64, 83, 125–26; **27**: 5–6, 9–10, 16–18, 187, *see also above*: and life
vital element in, **27**: 17, 668, 670–71, *see also above*: and life
of the vital world, **27**: 15–17
writing,
in French, **27**: 606
and rewriting, **27**: 211–13
and Sri Aurobindo's force, **27**: 570–73
three essentials for, **27**: 567
written in the Ashram, **27**: 620–25
written outside the Ashram, **27**: 625–26
and Yoga, **27**: 716–17
Cf. Art; Literature; Mantra; Poetic…
Points of view, opposing, **31**: 25
Poison, and nectar, both attract man's taste and curiosity, **13**: 205
Poland, **25**: 310, 312, 317, 318, 381, 398, 435, 441, 529, 652
and Napoleon, **1**: 521
and Russia, **25**: 536, 541
Police,
corrupt and oppressive, **6**: 219; **7**: 758

necessity of pampering by an unpopular ruling class, **7**: 712
See also Indian police
Police libel case, **7**: 597, 601–3
Police spy, **36**: 189
Policy of repression, **6**: 396–99 *passim*, 409–11, 430–31, 433, 447; **7**: 461–64 *passim*, 508–10 *passim*, 533–38, 565, 646–47, 664–65, 717, 757–61 *passim*, 807, 1027; **8**: 43, 103, 104, 117–24 *passim*, 130, 133, 153–54, 180, 181, 193, 217, 268–70, 421
Politeness, and Yogic siddhi, **31**: 655
Political evolution (of the human race), **13**: 36
Political unity, **25**: 366–68 *passim*
expansion and internal contraction, **25**: 357–58
and spiritual and cultural unity, **20**: 429–32
See also Unification of mankind, political…
Politician (the),
limitations of the political mind, **25**: 386
modern, **25**: 296–97
the political leader, **7**: 867–70
rationality of, **35**: 198
and the statesman, **25**: 386
two classes of political mind, **1**: 651
Politics,
can be a field of idealism, **25**: 166
at the dawn of individualism, **25**: 17, 18
and the economic view of life, **25**: 487
and the gnostic life, **22**: 1103
and love, **7**: 1117–20 *passim*
and religion, **25**: 177
resistance to spiritual change, **25**: 248
spiritual aim of, **20**: 36
and spiritual life, **28**: 420
in a spiritualised society, **25**: 257
of Sri Aurobindo, **29**: 249, *see also* Sri Aurobindo [biographical], political life; in Indian politics
Polity,
ideal of, to the Greeks, **17**: 219
Indian, *see* Indian society and polity
Pollux (Polydeuces), **14**: 49, 143, 144, 190
Poltergeist phenomena, **12**: 368; **28**: 570; **35**: 384, *see also* Ghost(s); Hauntings; Spiritism
Polytheism, **23**: 129; **28**: 359
Indian, **20**: 191, 192, 194*fn*; **35**: 120
Pondicherry,
the appointed place for Sri Aurobindo's completing of his Yoga, **36**: 283
a letter on the disturbances of 15 August 1947, **36**: 491–92
the Mother's arrival in, **32**: 39
a note on a *projet de loi*, **36**: 495–96
proposed rectification of boundaries (1914), **36**: 197
rebirth of, **35**: 57
Sri Aurobindo's "cave of tapasya", **36**: 255
Sri Aurobindo's life in, **36**: 102–5
Pontius Pilate, **12**: 75, 76
Pope, Alexander, **1**: 84, 125, 126, 130, 131, 136, 314; **12**: 29; **26**: 28, 29, 55, 57, 86, 89, 96, 98, 99, 127, 148, 178, 265, 291; **27**: 68, 78, 161, 188, 287, 326, 348, 357, 664, 665, 671, 674
The Rape of the Lock, **27**: 79, 158
Portugal,
colonies, **25**: 348
fall of monarchy, **25**: 467
Positivism, **8**: 84; **25**: 564; **28**: 270
spiritualised, **23**: 283
Possession [by hostile forces *etc.*], **21**: 627; **36**: 336, 350, 354, 374–75
by beings of other planes, **30**: 198–203
by vital forces, **31**: 801–2
Possession [ownership], **17**: 184, 190
of God by the liberated soul, **17**: 458
real and false, **17**: 477–83
spiritual, **25**: 243
true, **18**: 28, 44; **23**: 407, 430
vital, intellectual, ethical, aesthetic, **25**: 235
Possibility(ies), **17**: 49, 544; **21**: 315, 318, 328, 344
and actualities, **13**: 344; **21**: 497; **25**: 419
and imperatives, **24**: 900–2
(in life) all is a play of possibilities derived from truths above, **28**: 29
all have to manifest, **28**: 278
and eventualities, distinguishing between, **10**: 19
and impossibility, **13**: 200
infinite,
of manifestation, **28**: 257
of negation or modification, **17**: 511–15

and the life-mind, **21**: 430
a living entity, **17**: 514
of manifestation, **22**: 817–18
and the Overmind, *see* Overmind, and possibilities / potentialities
and the thinking mind, **21**: 429
truth-possibilities, **21**: 332
unrealised, **17**: 515
See also Potentiality(ies)
Pota, **16**: 580, 594
Potatoes, **29**: 383
Potel, Marie Léon,
draft letters to and about, **36**: 397–404
Potentiality(ies), **21**: 142, 144
and actualities, **25**: 419
and imperatives, **24**: 900–2
infinite, principle of, **25**: 112
interventions from regions of larger potentiality, **24**: 902
realisation of, **21**: 62
See also Possibility(ies)
Potra, **14**: 35
Potri, **16**: 689
Pound, Ezra, **27**: 305
Poverty, **7**: 985; **12**: 447, 448, 469; **28**: 437
Power, **13**: 155, 200; **28**: 26; **32**: 10
and the Absolute, *see* Absolute (the), and power
of affirmation and rejection, **31**: 561
all power really soul-power, **24**: 611
always a double-edged weapon, **23**: 300*fn*
to command the money-force, **32**: 11
conditions of, **10**: 21–22
of creative formation, **30**: 26–28
descent of, **22**: 948–49; **30**: 455–59
divine, *see* Divine Force (Power)
to do nothing: a great mastery, **23**: 347
and the ethical / religious mind, **23**: 174
of expression, *see* Expression, power of
of the gnostic consciousness, **22**: 1101
and happiness, **28**: 194
to Heraclitus, **13**: 238
of ideas and sentiments, **7**: 493–96
and imperfect knowledge, **21**: 548–49
of instruments of Nature, **24**: 729–39
and Life, **21**: 203
and / of Love, **13**: 156–57, 253
and Love and Knowledge, **23**: 174
material and spiritual, **7**: 610–11
meaning, **28**: 26, 452; **32**: 610
of mind over body, **24**: 733
of the Name, **32**: 308
not the ultimate truth of the Eternal, **17**: 220*fn*
of occult seeing (vision), **30**: 97
only one ever at work, **31**: 349
and passivity, **21**: 593
Rudra power, **24**: 736, 737
of the soul over its nature, **24**: 628
soul-power, *see* Soul-force (soul-power)
spiritual, *see* Spiritual power(s)
supreme, *see* Supreme power
three powers of the divine Life, **15**: 279
vital, use of, **29**: 245
and weakness, **13**: 204, 205
wealth-power, **29**: 288
Yogic, **28**: 571, 580
See also Force; Shakti; Strength; Tapas
Powers,
adverse, Asuric *etc.*, *see* Hostile forces
behind material life determining it, **10**: 16
dark / of Darkness, **12**: 155; **23**: 176, 230, 250, *see also below*: of Light and Darkness; *see also* Hostile forces
immense, which nourish a vaster world-purpose, **25**: 614
of life, to be conquered back for the Mother, **29**: 384
of Light and Darkness, **19**: 299*fn*; **21**: 625–28, *see also above*: dark
misuse of great powers no argument against their right use, **25**: 42
of the Mother, *see* The Mother's Power(s)
of Nature, which are not of the physical world, **16**: 6
occult, *see* Occult powers
psychical, **17**: 254
two that alone can effect the aim of our endeavour, **32**: 3
use of the term "Powers" in *The Mother*, **28**: 452
Yogic, perfectly natural and credible, **35**: 227
See also Forces
Powers of consciousness,
direct, **22**: 1075–76
new, evolution of, **22**: 1078–80, 1100–1
three aspects, **21**: 339
See also Siddhis

Prabartak [Bengali journal and publishing house], **36:** 233, 242–43, 383
Prabhu, and *vibhu*, **15:** 355–56
Practical life, **25:** 148, 155–56
Practical (pragmatic) **man**, **12:** 12; **13:** 112
Arjuna typical of, **19:** 22–27 *passim*
and the idealist, **13:** 113–14, 116–17
Cf. Kinetic man
Practical matters,
the Mother's advice on, **32:** 402–5
Practicality, **23:** 384
Practice(s), **27:** 589–90
the Gita on, **23:** 220
psychological, **14:** 91, 362
Vedic, **14:** 91
Yogic, **14:** 28, 51, 52, *see also* Yoga
Pradhana, **17:** 126, 246, 258, 268; **21:** 17
Pradyumna, **1:** 532, 533
Pragmatic mind, **24:** 671–72, 706
pragmatic idea mind, **24:** 842–83
of the Vedavadins, **19:** 87
Pragmatic reason, **24:** 670–72
Pragmatism, **19:** 482
and quietism, **17:** 483
Prahlada, **7:** 1096; **17:** 386; **19:** 363
Praise and blame, **31:** 352–53
Prajapati, **10:** 7; **14:** 14; **17:** 73, *cf.* Manu
Prajna (*Prajña* or *Prājñā*), **13:** 65–66; **16:** 471; **17:** 126, 230, 161–63 *passim*, 176, 230, 244, 275; **18:** 194, 195, 320–29 *passim*, 360, 365, 398, 402, 425; **23:** 341, 525; **28:** 37–38, 82, 203, *See also* Avyakta; Karana; Sleep-self; Sleep-state; Sushupti
Prajnana (*prajñāna*), **14:** 73; **15:** 295, 296; **16:** 593, 604; **18:** 51, 52, 56, 430; **21:** 151*fn*, 175, 195; **24:** 863, *see also* Apprehending consciousness; Supermind, apprehending; Truth-Consciousness, apprehending
Prākāmya, **1:** 505; **10:** 19–20; **11:** 1474, 1479
Prakasha (*prakāśa*), **10:** 19; **11:** 1471, 1480–81; **13:** 81–82; **16:** 472–73, 524
Prakrit, and Sanskrit, **14:** 579
Prakriti (*prakṛti*), **10:** 9, 16, 21, 27; **11:** 1459–60, 1465; **13:** 23, 27–28, 33, 49, 52; **16:** 472, 481, 512, 519, 618, 623, 624, 722; **17:** 42, 378, 507–8; **18:** 104*fn*, 300, 353–54; **19:** 125, 558, 573; **21:** 86, 111, 150, 339–40, 602; **28:** 41–48; **36:** 400
according to Sankhya, **21:** 364
action of, **17:** 226
and Avidya / Ignorance, **17:** 227; **21:** 613
daivī prakṛti, **24:** 693
defined, **23:** 437–38
and the Divine Mother, **32:** 62
the (sole) doer of action, **19:** 36, 119
double: higher and lower, **19:** 213; **28:** 44, *see also below*: lower; *see also* Nature, higher and lower; Para Prakriti, and *aparā prakṛti*
force of, and the Mother's force, **32:** 193
gnostic, **22:** 998
has been indulged for the last ten thousand lives, **28:** 41
holocaust of, **32:** 17
inconscient, **21:** 610
inner and outer, **28:** 45
interplay of the three gunas, **19:** 252
lower, **28:** 33, 43; **36:** 231
not the Divine Mother, **28:** 41
see also above: double; *see also* Lower nature
material, **36:** 212
and Maya, **19:** 85, 154–55
mechanical appearance of, **24:** 752
motion: the fundamental characteristic of, **17:** 180, 259
in motion, all substance is, **16:** 486
the one and only worker, **23:** 214
outward executive aspect of the Mahashakti, **32:** 15
the original energy, **17:** 258
parā prakṛti, *see* Para Prakriti
and Purusha, *see* Purusha and Prakriti
to the Sankhya and to the Gita, **19:** 79–80
and the Self or Atman, **28:** 32–33
and Shakti, *see* Shakti, and Prakriti
and Shakti and Maya, *see* Shakti, and Prakiti and Maya
feels progressively a compulsion from a higher Shakti, **23:** 239
Supreme, *see* Supreme Prakriti
universal, *see* Universal Prakriti
Vyakrita and Avyakrita, **18:** 283
See also Nature
Pralaya, **13:** 231–32, 235; **19:** 421–22, *cf.* Conflagration; Dissolution; *Laya*
Pramāda, **13:** 86
Pramanas, **12:** 10–11
Pramatha, **16:** 519

Prana (*prāṇa*), **10**: 5, 7, 11, 12, 27; **11**: 1460, 1461; **13**: 19; **14**: 33, 41, 120, 131, 368; **15**: 49, 74, 119, 269, 309; **16**: 469–71 *passim*, 518–20 *passim*, 567, 599, 722, 724, 728; **17**: 28, 29, 127, 237–38, 252–56 *passim*, 394, 526; **18**: 49, 316*fn*, 322–23; **21**: 199, 283; **23**: 172; **24**: 693; **28**: 185; **32**: 208
Anna and, **17**: 238
an aspect and agent of Will, **17**: 237
based on gaseous matter (Vayu), **17**: 245–50
basis of all mental and psychical activity, **17**: 254
basis of all physical activity, **17**: 253
basis of mental and spiritual activities, **23**: 10
being master of, **13**: 57
bhoga in, **11**: 1481
the bridge between mind and matter, **18**: 307
conquest of, **23**: 348–49, *cf.* Pranayama
and desire, **23**: 350–52
and equality, **24**: 702–3
five powers of (the five Pranas), **11**: 1462; **17**: 237, 243, 251–52; **18**: 19, 49, 313; **23**: 535
in the intellect and in the heart, **23**: 352
the main instrument of mental consciousness, **18**: 18
man's energies to be directed towards conquest and control of, **17**: 242
Mind and, **17**: 241; **18**: 65–66
mukti of, **11**: 1480
one of the five Pranas, **17**: 237; **18**: 19, *cf. above*: five powers
perfect state of, **11**: 1470–71
physical and psychical distinguished, **23**: 348
popular and philosophical significance, **18**: 63
proper function of, **23**: 351
psychic(al), *see* Psychic(al) Prana
and Sama Bhoga, **11**: 1467
translation of, **18**: 168
See also Life-energy; Life-force; Life-power(s); Pranic force
Prāṇa(maya) koṣa, *see* Vital body; Vital sheath
Prana Shakti, **10**: 11–12; **11**: 1477
Pranam,
avoiding, **32**: 559–60
change to meditation, **32**: 561–66
at a distance, **32**: 566–67
experiences during, **32**: 531–32
feeling the Mother's touch at, **32**: 554–55
fixed places at, **32**: 561
flowers at, **32**: 555–59
morning Pranam, **32**: 530–31
the Mother's expression at, **32**: 535–36
the Mother's hand at, **32**: 550–53
the Mother's smile at, **32**: 536–41
non-Pranam days, **32**: 560–61
to others, **32**: 567–68
outsiders at, **32**: 566
in the Reception Hall, **32**: 568
right way to make, **32**: 532–35
Pranamaya Purusha (*prāṇamaya puruṣa*), **17**: 33; **21**: 180*fn*; **23**: 178, 468–70; **24**: 634
can reflect and enter into the self of Sachchidananda, **23**: 500
See also Life-soul; Vital being
Pranashakti (*prāṇaśakti*), **1**: 373; **12**: 25; **28**: 374
Pranava, **14**: 28, 33
Pranayama (*prāṇāyāma*), **7**: 887; **13**: 74; **17**: 253–54, 471, 537; **18**: 64; **24**: 734, 756; **29**: 327, 439–40; **36**: 91, 95, 110, 116
awakening of Kundalini, **23**: 537–38
disastrous results of, **23**: 539*fn*
in Hathayoga, **1**: 505, 509; **23**: 34, 36, 530, 534; **24**: 609
and kumbhak, **1**: 508, 510; **8**: 310; **13**: 57
in Rajayoga, **1**: 508; **23**: 538–40; **24**: 609
and sex, **31**: 511–12
Sri Aurobindo's practice of, **36**: 91, 95, 110, 116
and Yoga, **13**: 11
Cf. Breath, regulation of; Prana, conquest of
Pranic force (power, energy, shakti), **14**: 565; **18**: 64–65; **24**: 732–34, 755–56, *cf.* Life-energy
Prasannata, **11**: 1470
Prashasta, **16**: 594
Prashna Upanishad, **18**: 175–92; **20**: 335, 337–38; **23**: 11

Pratibodha, **10**: 16
Pratidana, **10**: 10
Pratistha (*pratiṣṭhā*), **10**: 11
and *kāraṇa*, **1**: 372
Pratyaksha (*pratyakṣa-dṛṣṭi*), **11**: 1462; **12**: 34; **17**: 557; **18**: 429; **23**: 304, 482; **24**: 815, 833, *see also* Sight, direct
and aptavakya, **12**: 34; **17**: 337, 348–49
Pratyakshadarsana, **10**: 17
Pravritta, **16**: 523
Pravritti (*pravṛtti*),
and Apravritti (*apravṛtti*), **11**: 1480; **19**: 430; **28**: 206; **31**: 366, 395
and Nivritti (*nivṛtti*), **11**: 1462; **13**: 234; **19**: 125, 268, 444; **21**: 595–96
shuddha and ashuddha, **11**: 1479
Pravritti-marga, and politics, **6**: 237
Praxiteles, **20**: 288
Prayas, **15**: 510, 511
Prayer, **7**: 937; **29**: 96, 365–67
and concentration and meditation, **29**: 225–27
and cure of illness, **35**: 485
efficacy of, **24**: 566–67
and the evolution of religion, **24**: 554
to the Mother, **32**: 314–17
not a machinery, **29**: 366; **35**: 14
the power of, **35**: 14
for a sadhak, **35**: 843
Precipitations, of pre-existent forces or formations, **22**: 805
Predestination, **13**: 47, 336, 345; **28**: 561
Predetermination, **13**: 250, 354; **28**: 258, *see also* Determinism / determination
Predictions, **13**: 41, 45
Prefaces and reviews, **27**: 602
Prema, **10**: 11; **11**: 1470; **13**: 63
Prema samarthyam, **11**: 1471
Premananda, **1**: 313; **11**: 1481; **20**: 381
Preparation,
behind the mobile screen of the mind, **29**: 139
for the divine presence in the heart, **30**: 488
of the nature, **29**: 226; **30**: 32–35 *passim*, 444, 458
one must be ready to accepts years of, **29**: 47
in past lives, **29**: 211
periods of, **23**: 87, 132; **30**: 59, 71, 304, 364
psychic, **29**: 211
for the supramental change, **30**: 333–34
usually full of vicissitudes, **30**: 442
Presence (Divine Presence), **17**: 179, 181, 191, 223, 275, 279, 417; **19**: 163–64, 334; **21**: 369; **23**: 114, 133, 245; **23**: 115; **24**: 621, 740; **29**: 5, 175, 293; **30**: 94, 141, 179, 392
feeling, **28**: 135; **29**: 104; **30**: 379; **32**: 167, 173–74, 189
in the Ashram and outside, **35**: 631
and the Guru, **29**: 194; **35**: 396
meaning of "presence" in *The Mother*, **28**: 454; **35**: 106
of the Mother, *see* The Mother's Presence
presences indispensable for the supramental realisation, **32**: 23
and the psychic being, **28**: 102
remembering in work, **29**: 258–60
of the Spirit, **22**: 967–68
of Sri Aurobindo and the Mother, **32**: 105
subjectivity of sense of, **30**: 26–27
uneasiness when not felt, **30**: 397
Present (the), **13**: 128–32 *passim*
Present era, a stage of immense transformation, **13**: 137
Presentiment, **1**: 399; **24**: 892
Press (the),
Anglo-Indian, *see* Anglo-Indian press
freedom of, *see* Free speech
and the Indian National Movement, **7**: 481, 969–72 *passim*
Nationalist Press, **7**: 941–42
and politics, **6**: 7
prosecution of, **7**: 577–80
Pressure, **35**: 363, 365, 367, 455, 564, 572, 577, 580
from above (or on the head), **30**: 466, 470–71; **35**: 343, 639
of the atmosphere, **35**: 568, 569
of the environment, **35**: 811
of the (descending) Force / forces, **30**: 466, 469–73; **32**: 208–12; **35**: 115, 372, 503–4, 508, 567, 575, 576, 738
(or pull) to go inside, **29**: 319, 255; **30**: 76, 361, *see also* Sleep, pressure or tendency to sleep
of the inner urge, **29**: 18; **35**: 592
for manifestation, **35**: 399

the Mother's pressure, **32**: 124, 175, 504–5
for change, **35**: 605
on Nature, not on the sadhaks, **32**: 368
stronger than Sri Aurobindo's, **32**: 130
see also Mother, use of pressure by; The Mother's Force, pressure of
of nearness to the Mother, **32**: 501
painful to the vital, **29**: 386
and resistance, **30**: 445
of the sadhana, **35**: 358, 569, 610, 813
social, **28**: 423
of the spirit upon the earth-consciousness, **35**: 683
spiritual, **32**: 397
and children, **35**: 739
Pretension, spiritual, **36**: 233
Pride, **31**: 241–43; **32**: 6
Priest (*hotṛ*, *purohita*), **15**: 42, 66, 168, 354, 388, 390, 421, 438; **16**: 475, 482, 490, 526, 541–42, 551, 583, 593, 594, 672, 689–94 *passim*, 737, 735
Priesthood, function of in India, **29**: 418
Principles,
conflicting, unified, **23**: 509–10
eight, **21**: 278
five or seven, **14**: 28, 185, 368
four divine, three human, **23**: 393
philosophy and the Principle of all principles, **23**: 513
seven (of manifested consciousness or being), **12**: 99–100; **15**: 45, 97–98, 178, 202, 205, 308, 319, 322, 372, 391, 515; **16**: 469, 470, 518, 519, 524, 668, 722; **17**: 6*fn*, 27–28, 30, 63, 65, 68, 354, 442, 525; **21**: 276–84, 499–500; **22**: 689; **23**: 421, *see also* Plane(s), tier of seven
the social principle, *see* Social principle
See also Tattwas
Prishni, **15**: 164
Prison, turned into a place of meditation, **12**: 428
Prisoners, political, treatment of in India, **8**: 194–95
Prithivi (*pṛthivī*, Earth), *see* Earth-Principle / Power
Pritih *prītiḥ*, **10**: 5
Priyumvada, **36**: 130–32 *passim*
Pṛkṣa, **15**: 329
Problem(s),
creations of mental ignorance, **22**: 1032
of dealing with life and works, **23**: 134–37
of delight of existence, **21**: 98–107
of evil, **13**: 60–61
of existence, are problems of harmony, **13**: 501–3; **21**: 4
of life, **13**: 476–77; **21**: 220–30
of (the reality of) matter, **13**: 480, 504
of pain, **13**: 62–63
the real problem of human being and living, **24**: 623
spirituality, and solving human problems on a mental basis, **22**: 916–19
Process(es), **21**: 312–13, 319–22 *passim*, 520; **22**: 824
of sadhana, **29**: 207–15
Procreation, **31**: 485, 490
occult method, **13**: 548
Progress [general], **23**: 27
and conservation, **13**: 128
double movement of self-illumination and self-harmonising, **25**: 117–18
in the East and in the West, **13**: 133–39 *passim*
India and, **20**: 56
as the law of life, **25**: 175
and the material man, **23**: 23
the mind's watchword, **23**: 21
nature of modern progress, **25**: 224
of poetry, and of the human mind, **26**: 268–69
superstition of progress in a (straight) line, **12**: 380, 383
true sense of, **20**: 385
two kinds: adaptive and radical, **25**: 192
two methods of, **8**: 308–9
two principal motors of, **6**: 34–37
See also Human progress
Progress [inner, spiritual *etc.*], **29**: 127; **31**: 193; **32**: 7; **36**: 179, 298
always attended with relapses into the ordinary mentality, **36**: 288
and dark moments, **29**: 242
depends less on outer conditions than on how we react to them, **29**: 140
evolutionary and moral idea of, **13**: 169
first condition of, **29**: 131
hampered by old habits of thought and will, **36**: 291

and hostile forces, **28**: 465; **31**: 770–76
inward, not complete if the outward is left out, **13**: 187
judging other people's, **30**: 312
like the advance of a modern regiment under fire, **36**: 184
and nearness to the Mother, **32**: 491–502
not for one's own sake but for the sake of the Divine, **29**: 114
one's own, should be neither over nor underestimated, **31**: 184
particular losses compensated by general advance, **36**: 289
Proletariat (the), **6**: 48–53 *passim*, 60
Pronunciation,
monosyllables and dissyllables, **27**: 629–37
stress accent, **27**: 637–39
Propaganda [about Yoga], **32**: 324; **35**: 71, 684, 690–95, 814–15; **36**: 531
Propaganda [revolutionary], **36**: 47, 49, 54, 79, 103
Property [quality], manifested by design, quantity and number, **21**: 319
Property [possession],
in the Ashram, **32**: 410, 426
personal, right of, **25**: 201
private, **17**: 288
evils of, **1**: 433–34
right of, of father over child, man over woman, ruler over ruled, **25**: 630–31
Prophecy, **12**: 32; **23**: 312*fn*; **28**: 515–18
and poetry, **26**: 33–34
Prophet,
and the Avatar, **28**: 491
and the poet, **27**: 103
Prose, **26**: 290–91
poetic, **26**: 164
and poetry, **1**: 123
Prose rhythm, **26**: 23, 166, 344, 351
superprose rhythm, **26**: 169
Prose speech, **26**: 290
Prose style, **1**: 288; **26**: 16–18
first aim of, **26**: 26
great prose stylists, **27**: 547–49
Plato: no more perfect prose written by any man, **27**: 522
See also Literature, style; *cf.* Poetic style
Proselytism, *see* Propaganda [about Yoga]
Prosody, **27**: 117
English, *see* English prosody
Vedic, and of classical Sanskrit, **15**: 17–18
Protection (Divine Protection), **29**: 177–78; **31**: 724–25; **32**: 69
and depression, **31**: 188
during sleep, **30**: 208, 463; **31**: 468
of the Mother, **32**: 8, 304–9
taking refuge in Their protection, **32**: 99–101
Protestants, **13**: 247
Prothero, George W., **36**: 29
Provençal, **25**: 310, 519
Providence, **13**: 61, 208; **17**: 513; **28**: 528
Provinces,
linguistic, message on, **36**: 498–504
Prussia, **25**: 439, 442
Prussian (the), **1**: 446
Pseudo-classicism, **26**: 101
Pseudo-psychic entity, **21**: 240, *see also* Desire-soul
Pseudo-science, **12**: 66, 315–16; **28**: 388
Psyche, **21**: 278; **22**: 749, 925–29 *passim*; **23**: 175; **24**: 649–50, 874; **25**: 169; **28**: 123; **30**: 337
and psychic(al) phenomena, **12**: 368; **21**: 240*fn*, 556; **24**: 874
use of the term, **27**: 428; **28**: 109, 116; **35**: 142
Psuchē as used by Heraclitus, **13**: 219
See also Psychic being; Soul
"Psychic",
in the language of the Integral Yoga, **30**: 105
and "spiritual", distinguished, **35**: 151
various uses of the term, **21**: 240*fn*; **27**: 428; **28**: 103, 109–10, 114, 116, 576; **35**: 142
Psychic attitude, **29**: 386; **32**: 95
Psychic being (the psychic), **12**: 368, 369; **21**: 632; **22**: 926, 928, 930; **23**: 79, 150, 153–57 *passim*, 175, 353; **28**: 33, 56–68 *passim*, 84–85, 102–24 *passim*, 188, 279, 539; **30**: 24, 312, 333, 337; **32**: 153, 189, 205; **35**: 148–52, 176, 180, 357, 406, 418, 458–59, 574–75; **36**: 328–31, 336, 363, 369, 371, 379–81
action of, **27**: 86
after death, **28**: 533–36, 569
always prevails in the end, **29**: 29
and ascent, **30**: 433–34
aspiration of, **28**: 65–66

Psychic being (cont.),
and Atman, **28**: 31–32
and Jivatman, self or soul, **28**: 31–32, 106–9; **32**: 178
awakening of, **30**: 344, 354
behind the emotional surface, **29**: 351
can suffuse mental, vital, physical consciousness, **28**: 188
cannot be touched by hostile forces, **30**: 338
cannot take up more than one body, **28**: 541
capable of eliminating the defects of the ordinary consciousness, **30**: 24
and the central being, **28**: 56, 60–61, 98, 450
and the centres (chakras), **28**: 241
characteristic power of, **30**: 465
choice at time of death, **28**: 532–33
coming / bringing forward / to the front, *see* Psychic emergence
deep within, **30**: 340–42
and the desire-soul, *see* Double soul
and the Divine, **30**: 359–60
and the Divine Force, **23**: 138
does not return to animal condition, **28**: 534, 550
and ease and peace, **29**: 299
and (getting rid of) ego, **28**: 124; **31**: 236; **35**: 128–29
emergence of, *see* Psychic emergence
and the emotional being, **28**: 188–89
experiences associated with, **30**: 367–79, *see also* Psychic(al) experience(s)
and the outer being, **28**: 120–21
at first but a spark in the midst of a great darkness, **23**: 153
follows usually a single line (male or female), **28**: 548–49
form of, **28**: 119–20
and getting rid of desire, **31**: 265
in the Gita and the Upanishad, **21**: 241
grows by contrary experiences, **21**: 420–21
and the higher consciousness, **30**: 327, 381–83
and the inner being, **28**: 59, 93–95, 114, 116; **30**: 236–37
and the intermediate zone, **30**: 299–300, 306
and intuitive consciousness, **28**: 120
inward pull of, **30**: 464
and its "Prime Minister" (the manomaya purusha), **35**: 97
and the Jivatman, **28**: 68, 98, 450
and Prakriti, **28**: 56–60
and the spark-soul, **28**: 64–66; **35**: 148–50
and Karma, **22**: 840
knowledge and, **31**: 53–54
leader of the sacrifice, **23**: 158, 166
and leaving the Mother, **32**: 369–70
living in, **30**: 344–46
and the lower nature, **28**: 121–23
and the mental being, **13**: 433
and mental, vital and physical nature, **30**: 342–43
the mind and, **31**: 7–9
minimises struggle and difficulties, **29**: 307
most visible characteristics of, **28**: 120
and the Mother's Force, **30**: 356
and the Mother's Grace, **32**: 166
and the Mother's Presence, **32**: 186–88
"no bigger than the thumb of a man", **23**: 154; **28**: 95; **30**: 368
not above but behind, **28**: 59
not possible to distinguish at first, **30**: 236
not present in non-evolutionary creatures, **28**: 450, 466
one of two ways of doing the Yoga, **29**: 82
opening to, *see* Psychic opening
and pain, **31**: 575
a part of ordinary nature, **28**: 119
and past experiences, **28**: 542, 544
and the physical consciousness, **31**: 385–86
and the physical mind, **31**: 38
the principle of a harmonious outflowering, **28**: 279
and progression from life to life, **22**: 827–28; **28**: 472, 536–41
providing progressive guidance for life and action, **23**: 178–79
realisation of, **28**: 97, 106–7
replacing the mental being as ruler of the nature, **23**: 231
rest in the psychic world between incarnations, **28**: 124, 533–38 *passim*
review of life before departing, **28**: 532
role of in sadhana, **30**: 339–40

Psychic being (cont.),
seen or felt as a deep well or abyss, **30**: 341
seen or felt within as a child, **30**: 371
and the Self or Spirit, **28**: 105–6
and the soul, **28**: 82, 114–19
and special relation with the Mother, **32**: 505–6
and spiritual movements, **30**: 383–85
and spiritualisation, **22**: 971
supports the individual evolution, **28**: 60
and the supramental, **28**: 102–3
and surrender, **29**: 76–78
and traditional Indian systems, **28**: 110–14
and transformation, **31**: 114
and truth, beauty and good, **28**: 59
and uneasiness, **30**: 378–79
and the universal forces, **30**: 340
uplifted by supermind to union with the Divine Ananda, **21**: 244
veiled in most, **35**: 574
and the vital, **28**: 123–24; **31**: 120–22
and vital bonds, **29**: 383
voice of, **29**: 103, *see also under* Soul
See also Antarātman; Chaitya Purusha; Psychic entity; Purusha, in the heart; Soul; *cf.* Psychic person; Psychic personality
Psychic call, **23**: 179–80; **35**: 123
Psychic centre, *see* Chakras [specific], psychic centre
Psychic change (transformation), **12**: 369*fn*; **21**: 240, 242; **22**: 888, 924–44, 948, 963–66, 971; **29**: 307, 414; **30**: 41, 349, 380–81; **35**: 365–66, 586
first necessity, **31**: 617
importance of, **30**: 337–39
and the Supermind, **30**: 387
three main elements, **30**: 332
Cf. Triple transformation
Psychic condition, **30**: 367–68
Psychic(al) consciousness, **28**: 24, 32; **29**: 354, 414; **32**: 153, 185; **36**: 329, 337, 340, 371
awakening of, **24**: 877–79
defined, **24**: 893
and descent from above, **30**: 385–87
and knowledge of the triple time, **24**: 892, 893–96
new birth into, **30**: 338
powers of, **24**: 879
range of: almost illimitable, **24**: 875
spiritual uses of, **24**: 879–80
supramental transformation of, **24**: 880–83
zone of danger, **24**: 875
See also Dream self; Dream state; *cf.* Subliminal consciousness
Psychic emergence, **22**: 841, 877, 888, 928, 934, 942–43, 965; **23**: 133, 150, 155, 166; **27**: 85; **28**: 60, 63, 64, 79, 84, 103, 112, 123, 188, 236, 237; **29**: 139; **30**: 352–53, 354, 360–62, 387–88; **31**: 786–87; **32**: 162; **35**: 748
the decisive movement in Yoga, **32**: 465
meaning of "coming to the front", **30**: 354–55
nothing in the past can prevent, **30**: 361
and poetry, **27**: 85
obstacles to, **30**: 362–66
signs of, **30**: 355–59
Psychic entity, **12**: 369, 370; **21**: 238–40, 339, 366, 403, 542, 559, 632–33, 653–54; **22**: 853, 858, 924–28, 934, 941, 965; **23**: 351
ancient idea of, **22**: 778
in the animal, calling down the mind Purusha, **22**: 873
covered up by emotional mind and desire-mind, **23**: 351
and education, **25**: 33
evolution of, **22**: 828
immortal persistence, **22**: 682
and the Ishwara, **21**: 339
and the mind, **22**: 925
and personality, **22**: 848, 853
and the psychic or soul personality, **21**: 559; **22**: 927–29; **27**: 84
and the Self or Atman, **21**: 238
and the subliminal, **22**: 938
true, **21**: 278
unfolding of, **22**: 924–25, *see also* Psychic emergence
See also Psychic being; Soul; *cf.* Psychic seeds or sparks; Soul-essence; Spark-soul; Spark of the Divine
Psychic essence, **28**: 33; **22**: 943
in the animal, **28**: 115, 117
See also Soul-essence
Psychic(al) experience(s), **22**: 941; **23**: 447; **24**: 778–79, 875, 882; **28**: 188, 238–39

keeping of in health and disease, **28:** 578
modification of the substance of consciousness by, **30:** 349
utility of, **36:** 337
See also Psychic being, experiences associated with
Psychic feeling, **28:** 193, 194; **29:** 310
Psychic fire / flame, **12:** 348; **21:** 217; **23:** 165; **27:** 85, 87, 517; **28:** 108; **29:** 107; **30:** 368–71, 386, 417
and Agni, **30:** 373–74
and offering, **32:** 137
Psychic influence, **30:** 367
distortions of, **22:** 928
See also Soul-influence
Psychic inspiration, **27:** 83–85
Psychic intensity, **30:** 377–78
Psychic joy, **30:** 374
Psychic light, **22:** 941
Psychic love, **29:** 336–37, 346; **30:** 358
colour of, **32:** 273
and divine love, **29:** 336
and love on the spiritual planes, **29:** 337
and universal love, **29:** 337–38
and vital love, **29:** 336; **31:** 301–2
Psychic mind (psychic mental), **28:** 107–8, 122, 177
Psychic opening, **28:** 99; **30:** 327, 352–53, 373; **32:** 59, 161–63; **35:** 578
conditions for, **30:** 348–49
and descent of the supramental, **36:** 337
an experience of, **30:** 349–50
and getting rid of ego, **31:** 236
and the inner centres, **30:** 351–52
meaning of, **30:** 347–48
by meditation, **29:** 299
to mental, vital and other worlds, **36:** 371
in the most external physical consciousness, **29:** 114
and Nirvana, **22:** 943*fn*
the real need now, **35:** 320
and self-giving, **30:** 348
Psychic person, **21:** 239–40; **22:** 829; **28:** 64
Psychic (or soul) **personality**, **13:** 289; **19:** 442; **21:** 239; **21:** 559, 632; **22:** 788–89, 828, 926–30 *passim*, 934, 944; **27:** 84; **28:** 110; **30:** 337
growth of, **22:** 851
reaching its full stature, **22:** 941
Psychic(al) phenomena, **12:** 328, 368; **13:** 283; **17:** 585; **18:** 57, 401; **21:** 240*fn*, 274, 556–57; **22:** 803, 910; **24:** 874–77, 880, 882; **28:** 110; **30:** 9; **36:** 340
and European science, **13:** 14–16
See also Occult phenomena; Poltergeist phenomena; Psychic(al) senses; Spiritism; Supraphysical phenomena
Psychic physical (the), **28:** 107, 122; **30:** 185
Psychic plane / world, **8:** 176; **20:** 327; **22:** 832–34 *passim*; **28:** 124, 127, 529–31 *passim*, 569; **35:** 121
assimilation in, **28:** 533–36
behind the mental, vital, and physical worlds, **28:** 538
condition of the soul in, **28:** 539
guardians of, **28:** 539, 541
immediate transition to, **28:** 536
no communication with earth, **28:** 569
passage to, **28:** 569; **35:** 793
See also Psychic being, and rebirth
Psychic(al) prana, **24:** 647, 649–650, 655–657, 659–60, 674
perfection of, **24:** 734–35
pervades the sense mind and the basic consciousness, **24:** 647
and physical, distiguished, **23:** 348
purification of, **24:** 655–59
and sense mind and emotion, **24:** 649–50
See also Desire-mind; Desire-soul
Psychic realisation, **29:** 337, 499; **35:** 172
Psychic sorrow (sadness), **28:** 108; **30:** 374–75; **35:** 357; **36:** 381
and vital longing, **31:** 378
Psychic seeds / sparks, did not all start in a race at the same time, **28:** 522–23
Psychic(al) senses, **18:** 57; **23:** 522; **24:** 651, 874–78, *see also* Clairaudience; Clairsentience; Clairvoyance; Senses, occult or inner; Telepathy
Psychic sweetness, **30:** 462, *see also* Amrita(m)
Psychic tact, **23:** 179; **32:** 228
one of the first needs in Yoga, **30:** 21
Psychic tears or weeping, **30:** 375–76; **32:** 512, *see also* Psychic sorrow
Psychic touch, **30:** 367
Psychic transformation, *see* Psychic change (transformation)

Psychic values, **21**: 632–33
Psychic vital (the), **28**: 107–8, 122
Psychic yearning, **30**: 376–77
Psychical force, evolution of: attended with disturbances of the physical instruments, **17**: 231, *cf.* Occult force(s)
Psychical powers, **17**: 254; **23**: 447, *cf.* Occult powers
Psychical research, **13**: 180
"Psychic" research in Europe, **27**: 573
Psychi(ci)sation, **23**: 281–82; **28**: 48, 84, 275; **30**: 355, 363, 382; **35**: 118, 285
and spiritualisation, supramentalisation, **29**: 399; **30**: 380–81; **35**: 154
See also Psychic change
Psychoanalysis, **21**: 439; **28**: 421; **35**: 9
and Integral Yoga, **31**: 612–16
Psychological experience(s),
double action: pure and mixed, **21**: 68
and metaphysical knowledge, **21**: 67–68
supernormal (as opposed to abnormal), **22**: 751
of Yoga, **17**: 552
See also Spiritual experience
Psychological experiments,
invariabillity of results, **14**: 184
Psychological strata (bhumi, kshiti), five or seven, *see* Principles, five or seven
Psychology, **12**: 305–23 *passim*; **14**: 87–89; **28**: 203, 223, 382, 393, 396
ancient Indian, **13**: 181–82, *see also below*: Vedantic; *see also* Vedic psychology
of crowds, **14**: 88
errors encumbering, **13**: 177
European, old and modern, **12**: 315–16
experiential and experimental, **12**: 319
human, **18**: 51
of human language, **14**: 127
instability of, **22**: 860
leading to the perception of one soul and one mind in all things, **23**: 514
and literature, **26**: 118, 119–20
modern (Western), **12**: 131, 319, 322–23; **16**: 474; **18**: 54–55; **25**: 5; **31**: 613
and Eastern, and cosmic consciousness, **21**: 24
not a science, **12**: 232
two different lines, **13**: 178
ordinary and scientific, **24**: 623–24
physiology helps determine psychology, **21**: 319–20
of poetic genius, **26**: 183
practical, **14**: 86, 172
and (physical) science, **13**: 14, 178, 264
of self-perfection, **24**: 623–31
Vedantic (of the Upanishads), **12**: 307, 311, 313; **14**: 55; **17**: 369–70, *see also above*: ancient Indian
Vedic, *see* Vedic psychology
See also Science, of consciousness
Psycho-physics, Vedantic, **18**: 313
Psycho-spiritual change, **22**: 943–44
Public meeting,
right of, **8**: 67, 68
See also Coercion Ordinance
Public reception (of poetry), **27**: 602
Publicity, not for its own sake, **35**: 72
Puja (*pūjā*), **28**: 420
Pulling,
higher Forces or the Mother's Force, **22**: 948; **29**: 275; **30**: 480–81; **31**: 191–92; **32**: 220–23
and aspiration, **29**: 61
and drawing, **32**: 222*fn*
from the Guru, **29**: 191
from others, **31**: 332; **32**: 565
Punarjanma, **13**: 259
Punctuality, **29**: 277
Punishment, **13**: 406–7
and reward, **13**: 264–66
Punjab (the), **1**: 153–54; **6**: 324, 382–84, 389, 396–401 *passim*
passive resistance in, **6**: 337–38
Punjabee [newspaper], **7**: 765, 955
case / prosecution, **6**: 251, 288, 324, 327–30 *passim*, 337, 383, 397; **7**: 616
Puṇya* and *pāpa, and rebirth, **28**: 533, 539
Puranas, **1**: 147, 607; **12**: 108, 384; **13**: 18, 20, 232, 452; **14**: 4, 9, 22, 28, 32, 33, 36, 37, 41–42, 55, 80, 109, 112, 114, 129, 131, 137, 151, 168, 171; **15**: 7; **16**: 483; **18**: 288, 338, 397; **20**: 375–76; **28**: 198, 489, 554; **29**: 417, 465
adherence to, **12**: 50
Bhagavat Purana, **20**: 375, 376
and evolution (progression of Avatars), **12**: 385; **18**: 96; **28**: 488, 501
and (historicity of) Krishna and the Brindavan story, **19**: 16; **28**: 483–84
and Sankya and Vedanta, **19**: 84*fn*
symbolism, **12**: 384; **15**: 318

synthetical tendency of, **1**: 607
system of worlds, *see* Worlds, Puranic system of
and the Veda, **15**: 5, 7, 9, 16, 21, 35, 39, 107–8; **17**: 314, 373; **20**: 127, 375, 376
Vishnu Purana, *see* Vishnu Purana
See also Puranic religions
Purani, Ambalal Balkrishna, **36**: 535
a letter to, **36**: 296–97
Puranic literature, **36**: 126, 288
Puranic religions, **14**: 114; **20**: 372–73, *see also* Indian religion, Purano-Tantric stage
Puranic tradition, **17**: 311–13
and the Tantra, **19**: 9*fn*
Pure Existence, **21**: 82, 85, 253; **28**: 14
descending into the body, **35**: 329
See also Being, pure; Sat; *cf.* Existence
Purification, **14**: 61; **29**: 46–48, 352
of the Adhar, **30**: 34–35
of the Buddhi, **23**: 309–16; **24**: 663–73
and consecration, **30**: 41–43
of the emotional mind, **24**: 659–61
essential for self-perfection, **24**: 639
ethical, **24**: 644
and ethics, philosophy, science, **23**: 516
and experience, **30**: 39–41, 45
fire of, **29**: 162; **30**: 139, 147, 155, 368–72 *passim*, 465;**31**: 168, 270, *cf.* Fire, Agni fire; Psychic fire
first necessity of preparation, **23**: 309
of the heart, **23**: 165, 313; **30**: 41
of the instruments of the spirit, **24**: 645–46, 654
and liberation, **24**: 674
of the lower mentality, **24**: 654–62
master idea of the Mysteries, **13**: 246
of the mental being, **23**: 515
of the (outer) nature, **22**: 938; **30**: 32–35 *passim*
need of, **30**: 29–46 *passim*
of the nerves, *see Nāḍī-śuddhi*
period of, **23**: 132
by personal effort and by intervention of the Grace, **29**: 83
of the psychic(al) prana, **24**: 655–59
and realisation, **30**: 40
and renunciation of sex, **30**: 43
and transformation, **30**: 43
of the vital, **31**: 107
and the way of devotion, **24**: 573
and work done with the right attitude, **29**: 226
See also Katharsis; Shuddhi
Puritan (the), and the prurient, **12**: 490
Puritan theology, **26**: 94
Purity, **12**: 461; **23**: 246; **29**: 46–49, 123
of the body, and the soul's aspiration, **32**: 482
and concentration, **23**: 317
divine, **29**: 48
essential, of the Spirit, **30**: 508
force of in the very substance of the being, **31**: 512
integral, **23**: 48–49, 309
meaning, **29**: 48–49
of the mind, lack of, **12**: 256
negative (passive) and positive (active), **24**: 643
and the psychic opening, **32**: 470–71
by the touch of the higher consciousness, **30**: 443
vital and spiritual, **31**: 794
Cf. Impurity
Purna Yoga, **10**: 22; **12**: 98, 342; **13**: 73; **32**: 151; **35**: 78
a fourfold path, **31**: 687
two main elements, **29**: 373–74
See also Integral Yoga
Purnata, **11**: 1470
Purohita, *see* Priest
Purpose,
cosmic, **22**: 788
idea of, **17**: 27
meaning, **32**: 610
none in the Absolute, **18**: 373–74
See also Aim *etc.*; Nature, purpose of; Teleology
Purusha (*puruṣa*), **10**: 16, 25; **11**: 1459–60, 1464, 1465, 1467; **12**: 7; **15**: 261, 272, 283, 479, 538; **16**: 17, 499, 594, 600, 623, 639, 711, 719, 724; **19**: 76–79; **21**: 77, 150, 338–39, 362–66, 407; **22**: 723, 787, 794; **28**: 18, 33, 40–46 *passim*, 70, 73, 108–9, 458
Akshara, *see* Akshara Purusha
ānandamaya, *see* Anandamaya Purusha
annamaya, *see* Annamaya Purusha
attitude of, **13**: 75, *see also below*: as witness
both one and triple, **13**: 52
the bull (in the Vedas), **15**: 98, 117, 169, 204, 284, 307–8, 323

caitanya, *see* Chaitanya Purusha
can be the Ishwara, **22**: 840
Chaitya, *see* Chaitya Purusha
cosmic, **22**: 789; **25**: 10
and determinism, **28**: 513–14
discovery of ourselves as, **22**: 886–87
and ego-sense, **28**: 114
emergence and liberation, **30**: 244
as eternal / supracosmic, universal and individual soul, **24**: 628
exists on all planes, **28**: 41, 67
five Purushas, **29**: 498; **35**: 177
freedom of, **19**: 227
a fundamental determinate, **21**: 329
of the Gita, **19**: 76–79
as giver of the sanction (*anumantā*, *anumantṛ*), **13**: 349; **19**: 72, 77, 80, 190–91, 216, 220, 227–28, 280; **21**: 363, 407; **22**: 840; **23**: 217, 230, 345, 353, 355, 433; **28**: 44, 513, 562; **29**: 235–36, 301; **30**: 246–47
and the determinism of Nature, **23**: 236, 432–35; **24**: 636–37
gnostic, **23**: 490; **24**: 695, *see also* Gnostic being(s); Vijnanamaya…
in the (lotus of the) heart, **24**: 596; **28**: 56, 82, 104, 110–11, 112; **29**: 497, 499; **35**: 176, *see also* Chaitya Purusha; Psychic being
individual Purusha, **21**: 385, 426–27; **22**: 787, 798, 958; **30**: 288
and the Jiva, **19**: 542
and individuality, **21**: 383–85
as Ishwara (Lord), **13**: 49
knower, lord, enjoyer of Nature, **23**: 433
Kshara, *see* Kshara Purusha
liberation of from (the lower) Prakriti, **30**: 234, 244–45
lower and higher, **13**: 53
lower triple, **23**: 457–64
and man, **13**: 202–3
manomaya, *see* Manomaya Purusha
in matter, **18**: 299
may establish himself on any plane of being, **24**: 629
multiple (in the Sankhya), **19**: 74–76; **23**: 376
mutable, **19**: 125–26, 530; **23**: 378–79, *see also* Kshara Purusha
Para, *see* Para Purusha
Partpara, *see* Paratpara Purusha
and personality, **22**: 774–75
and Prakriti, *see* Purusha and Prakriti
prāṇamaya, *see* Pranamaya Purusha
presiding over different formations of Nature, **22**: 929
real and apparent, **12**: 150–51, 330
sacrifice of, **15**: 60, 366; **23**: 106; **32**: 17
Sankhya method of separation from Prakriti, **30**: 329
sat puruṣa, *see* Sat Purusha
silent, **17**: 46
supreme, **19**: 38, 79*fn*, 92*fn*, 296, 299, *see also* Purushottama
in the thousand-petalled lotus, **24**: 596
triple, **17**: 32; **19**: 78–79, 141, 124–25, 228–30, 435–49 *passim*, 441, 550; **23**: 378–79, *see also* Akshara Purusha; Divine Being, three states of; Kshara Purusha; Purushottama; Soul, triple reality of
two Purushas (of the Upanishads), **19**: 78
universal, **23**: 409
as upholder (*bhartṛ*), **23**: 214–15, 344–45, 432–35; **24**: 636
Uttama, **17**: 53; **19**: 406, *see also* Purushottama
and the Vedic Gods, **28**: 458
vijñānamaya, *see* Vijnanamaya Purusha
vital, *see* Vital Purusha
wager with itself, **23**: 456
as will, **13**: 27
will of, **29**: 160
as witness, **10**: 25, 29; **12**: 26, 195; **19**: 72, 77, 342; **21**: 251, 322–23; **28**: 24, 70, 121; **30**: 244–47, *see also* Witness (*sākṣī*)
and the working of Consciousness-Force, **22**: 958
Cf. Conscious Being; Jivatman; Person

Purusha consciousness, **28**: 40, 42; **30**: 236, 395; **31**: 604; **35**: 615

Purusha and Prakriti (Purusha-Prakriti), **12**: 103, 107, 131, 194–95; **13**: 53, 328; **15**: 308; **16**: 624; **17**: 26*fn*, 49, 176, 225; **18**: 36, 105*fn*, 354–55, 377, 381, 394–95, 397; **19**: 574; **21**: 50, 56, 110–11, 175–76, 323, 362–66, 610, 615; **22**: 744; **23**: 122–23, 214–16, 240, 427–35; **24**: 627, 752–54; **28**: 33, 40–42, 44; **30**: 288; **32**: 15, 57; **35**: 134–35
and action, **28**: 45–46

in the Ananda, **23**: 510
antinomy of, **22**: 1037
and evolution, **17**: 244–45, 258–59
experience of, immense pragmatic importance, **21**: 363
to the Gita, **19**: 227–28; **23**: 431–32
in the gnosis (Vijnana), **23**: 496, 501–2, 510
and the gunas, **28**: 46
and the Indian ideal of the relation between man and woman, **25**: 8
integral conception of, **23**: 43–44
and Ishwara-Shakti, distinguished, **23**: 216*fn*
and Karma, **13**: 383
on the mental level, **24**: 757–58
(both) necessary for creation, **13**: 543
Purusha and change of Prakriti, **30**: 246–47, 288
realisation of, **28**: 82
relations between, in the material universe, **17**: 32; **23**: 451
in the Sankhya, **19**: 71–77 *passim*, 96, 178, 216; **21**: 9, 90, 176, 363*fn*, 363–64, 461; **22**: 670; **23**: 98–99, 402–3, 428, 430; **24**: 753–54
and in the Gita, **19**: 227–28
and to Vedanta, **17**: 267–68
separation between, **13**: 81; **21**: 361; **22**: 939–40; **23**: 343–45, 352–53, 354–55; **29**: 160, 207, 211, 235–36, 263
for getting rid of thought, **29**: 301–3
in mental activity, **31**: 64–65
and release from subjection to the body, **23**: 343–46
in the supramental harmony, **21**: 293–94
Tantric, Vedantic and integral conceptions of, **23**: 43–44
transfer of allegiance from the lower Prakriti to the Divine Shakti, **32**: 62
See also Field, and Knower of the Field; Self and Nature
Purushasukta, **15**: 167*fn*; **19**: 513
on the four orders, **25**: 9
Purushottama (*uttama puruṣa*), **10**: 28; **13**: 52, 90; **17**: 32; **19**: 79, 91, 92*fn*, 125, 128, 134–35, 186, 230, 239, 284, 294, 296, 322, 433–34, 440–49 *passim*, 455, 521, 535, 542, 550, 558, 577–79; **21**: 365; **23**: 255; **24**: 586, 694, 754, 755, 759; **28**: 133; **29**: 444, 448; **32**: 56, 57; **35**: 106, 107
and Brahman, **19**: 290–91
the doer of works who acts not, **19**: 140
eternal multiplicity of, **19**: 442
the Mother in regard to, **32**: 56
and Para Prakriti, **19**: 268–69
and Parashakti, **29**: 448; **32**: 57
seeking after, and seeking after the Immutable, **19**: 399–402
status beyond the Gunas, **19**: 232
union with, **19**: 234
See also Divine (the); God; Para Purusha; Purusha, supreme; Supreme
Purushottama consciousness, **29**: 444
and Supermind, **28**: 133
Purva Mimansa, **19**: 86
Pushan, **15**: 287, 477, 486–88; **16**: 17, 656; **17**: 73
and the Angirasa legend, **15**: 143, 144
as Lord of the Path, **15**: 237
Pythagoras, **13**: 141, 245, 263; **15**: 6; **16**: 10; **20**: 330; **27**: 520, 539; **28**: 324
Pythagorean system, **22**: 912
Pythagoreans, **20**: 158, 205
Python(s), **15**: 94, 190, 191, 376, 378, 391

Q

Qualified (modified) **Monism**, *see* Vishishtadwaita
Quality, **21**: 82–83, 348–49
and action, **1**: 69–71
essential and phenomenal, **19**: 271–2
illusion of, **21**: 79
infinite (*anantaguṇa*), **19**: 128, 521
manifested by design, quantity and number, **21**: 319
qualities needed for sadhana, **29**: 42–45
none more than patience and single-minded perseverance, **29**: 110
and quantity, **19**: 425–26
three qualities of Prakriti, *see* Gunas
Quantitative metre, **26**: 317–65 *passim*; **27**: 129, 141–44
in Bengali poetry, **27**: 147
quantitative trimeter, **27**: 606
quantity in classical and modern languages, **27**: 148–54
remarks on a review of *On Quantitative Metre*, **27**: 749–57
Quantity, **19**: 425–26; **21**: 82–83

illusion of, **21**: 79
and the manifestation of quality and property, **21**: 319
a theory of true quantity, **26**: 332–53
and weight (in poetry), **26**: 333
Quarrels (clashes), **31**: 347–50; **35**: 801
between earth and heaven, the spirit and its members, **25**: 179
between sadhaks, **32**: 395–99
between workers, **32**: 433–45
and egoism, **31**: 348
occasions arising under pressure of sadhana, **29**: 278
Question asking (in Sadhana), **31**: 37, 51–52, 189–90, 204; **35**: 448, 464
cross-questioning of the higher by the lower, **17**: 345
to the Mother, **32**: 363–64
See also Knowledge, and mental questions
Quiescence (quieting),
of the frontal movement of Prakriti, **21**: 615
of the mind, **17**: 255; **21**: 322; **23**: 36; **29**: 47, 225, 303; **30**: 321, 339; **32**: 160, 163; **35**: 317, 619
and movement, **17**: 86–87
Quiet (quietness, quietude), **28**: 46; **29**: 138–41; **31**: 370, 714
absolute, **23**: 365
and calm, peace, silence, **29**: 137–38
and calm and peace as basis for the descent, **30**: 450–51
and energy, **29**: 155, 267, 268
need of, **31**: 27–29
Quiet mind (quietness of mind), **29**: 44, 106, 111, 141–45, 150
and action, **27**: 731
and experience, **30**: 44–45
and silence, **29**: 159–62
See also Mental silence
Quietism, divine, *see* Divine quietism
Quietistic ideal, error of, **19**: 143
Quinine, **31**: 585

R

Rabelais, François, **12**: 432
Race, **1**: 80–83 *passim*; **15**: 37*fn*; **25**: 51
in a free grouping of mankind, **25**: 432
gnostic, **22**: 1006, *see also* Supramental race
greater, capable of the spiritual change, **25**: 220–21
growing into a diviner, **36**: 548
human, *see* Humanity
master race, **36**: 466
and national unity, **7**: 667–68
and nationhood, **25**: 534
new, **12**: 366; **29**: 411; **32**: 32; **36**: 225
race-hatred, **8**: 411
removal of race-sense, **25**: 503
subhuman, **36**: 458
supramental, *see* Supramental race
unity of, in building up human aggregates, **25**: 326
Cf. Ethnology
Racialism, **36**: 458
Racine, Jean, **1**: 209; **26**: 74, 97; **27**: 369, 377, 667
and Shakespeare, **27**: 69, 70
Radha, **13**: 90; **17**: 165
and Krishna, *see* Krishna, and Radha
Radha love, **29**: 14
Radha's Prayer, **32**: 647
Radha Shakti (Mahaprana Shakti, Hladini Shakti), **32**: 72–73; **35**: 116–17
Radhakrishnan, Sarvepalli, **1**: 630; **28**: 325, 327; **35**: 70, 71
letter to, **36**: 444–45
plagiarism, **35**: 72–73
Rāgadveṣa, **11**: 1478; **13**: 83
Rain, and tamas, **31**: 395
Rain of heaven, **15**: 138, 382, 388, 434*fn*, 476, 518; **16**: 16, 28; **23**: 423
Rajas, **1**: 373–74; **13**: 81–84 *passim*; **17**: 286, 289; **19**: 71, 372, 427, 428, 429; **23**: 99, 232–34, 237; **24**: 684–85, 686
danger of, **13**: 84
must be dominated by Sattwa, **19**: 468
must be replaced by self-possessed power and illimitable force, **23**: 241
necessity of conversion, **23**: 237
and society, **17**: 290
in the spiritual being, **24**: 689
and *tapas*, **28**: 47–49, 50
Rajasic man, **17**: 290; **19**: 544; **23**: 469
and the battle of life, **19**: 53
Rajasic stage of society, **17**: 294
Rajaso-tamasic stage of society, **17**: 295
Rajayoga, **1**: 507–11; **12**: 24–25; **13**: 34, 73, 74, 445; **14**: 49, 92; **16**: 481; **23**: 33, 35–37, 56, 319, 339, 395, 519, 536–42; **24**: 858; **29**: 450

mind, the chosen instrument of, **24**: 609
processes of in the Gita, **19**: 238, 241
and the Yoga of the Gita, **19**: 69–70
Cf. Patanjali
Rajput(s), **1**: 153, 369; **20**: 431, 441; **25**: 377
Rajput painting, **20**: 126, 298, 299, 300, 301, 309
Rajputana, **20**: 411, 442
Rakhi Bandhan, **8**: 267, 279, 286
Rakshasa(s), **1**: 519; **12**: 365; **14**: 34, 128, 376; **18**: 286, 303; **19**: 326; **22**: 1105; **23**: 469; **28**: 452, 465–68 *passim*; **32**: 19, 26
in humanity, **1**: 519
Napoleon as, **1**: 513, 517, 519–20
in the Veda, **15**: 46, 378; **16**: 24, 519, 578, 679
Cf. Hostile being(s)
Rakshasi, **1**: 513
Rakshasi Maya, **32**: 213; **36**: 355
Rama, **12**: 467, 495; **17**: 177; **23**: 332; **32**: 74, 363; **35**: 408, 410
as Avatar, **19**: 166, 170, 171; **28**: 489–99
and Krishna, **27**: 204–5
and Mahalakshmi, **35**: 113
and Sita, **12**: 113; **36**: 131–32
Rama of the Axe, *see* Parashurama
Ramakrishna Mission, **7**: 620–21; **8**: 74; **20**: 25; **36**: 77, 84, 93, 179, 225
Ramakrishna Paramhansa, **1**: 365, 377; **6**: 84; **7**: 821–22, 891, 977–79; **8**: 62; **12**: 69, 105; **13**: 10, 14, 540; **14**: 80, 93; **17**: 197, 198, 328; **23**: 54; **28**: 411, 475–76, 496; **29**: 414, 468, 470, 479–80; **30**: 8; **31**: 19, 276, 550–51, 659, 750–51; **32**: 35–36; **35**: 161–63, 279, 403, 457, 696, 717; **36**: 39, 113
attitude with regard to the body, **35**: 497
as Avatar, **1**: 552; **12**: 442; **28**: 485–86, 501; **35**: 162
on becoming a guru or teacher to others, **29**: 200; **30**: 51–52
on "blind" faith, **28**: 345; **29**: 93
brought once more into the world the Vedantic method, **17**: 588–90
cancer of, **28**: 559
colossal spiritual capacity of, **23**: 41
gospel of, **13**: 90
on the Guru's grace, **29**: 195–96
Hriday and, **28**: 61; **29**: 129; **35**: 37
"I spit on your Vedanta", **30**: 398
ladder / staircase to the Sad Brahman, **14**: 107; **29**: 433, 441
metaphor of the half-full jar, **29**: 220
method of baby cat (and baby monkey), **29**: 70, 83; **31**: 729
on sex, **35**: 713
spoke constantly from a swift and luminous intuition, **28**: 499; **35**: 410
Sri Aurobindo: "we derive from Ramakrishna", **36**: 179
taking the quiet psychic way, **31**: 192
and transformation, **29**: 402, 407–8; **35**: 163
use of Siddhis, **10**: 14; **12**: 15–16
on (the mystic truth behind) Vivekananda, **27**: 352; **35**: 163
was right about anger, **31**: 276
Ramalingam, **29**: 408
Raman, C.V., **28**: 563
Ramana Maharshi, **27**: 71, 103; **28**: 566; **29**: 379, 496–500; **31**: 203, 209, 751; **32**: 214, 333–34; **35**: 166–78, 470
and the Mother, **35**: 170
Ramanuja, **1**: 153; **12**: 38; **13**: 222, 461, 466; **14**: 80, 83; **17**: 202, 573; **19**: 445; **20**: 189, 369
Ramatirtha, Swami, **29**: 500; **35**: 165–66
Ramayana, **1**: 156–59, 160, 171, 333, 369; **7**: 945; **19**: 470; **20**: 245, 289, 344–46, 349–53, 365, 435; **26**: 85–86, 264; **27**: 48, 175, 367, 615, *see also* Valmiki
Ramchandran, a letter to, **36**: 302–6
Ramdas, Swami (of Kanhangad), **29**: 490, 500–3; **35**: 178–81
Ramdas, Swami Samartha, **8**: 21; **12**: 38; **14**: 93; **20**: 378, 382, 443
Ramprasad, **20**: 186, 380, 382
Ranade, Mahadev Govind, **1**: 97, 662; **36**: 67–68
Ranade, Ramachandra D.,
"Greek and Sanskrit: a Comparative Study", **1**: 604, 607–13
Herakleitos, **13**: 215–26 *passim*, 235
Raphael, **1**: 117
"Vision of the Knight", **1**: 458–59
Rapture, **19**: 467, 588, 589, 590; **29**: 157
and application, **27**: 588–89
See also Ananda; Bliss; Delight; Ecstasy
Rasa, **10**: 5, 29; **13**: 63; **15**: 261, 277; **18**: 39, 49; **19**: 99–100, 196, 534; **21**: 116;

24: 656, 871; **26**: 245, 254, 262; **27**: 27, 700–2; **31**: 420
and Ananda, **24**: 717
and beauty, **27**: 700–2
and bhoga, **27**: 40, 42, 700–2
of artist and poet, **21**: 116–17, 237
the basis of taste, **18**: 59
of the Divine, **30**: 234
the eight Rasas, **1**: 444, 447
of the Infinite, **22**: 1106
and poetry, **26**: 245, 262
sama rasa, **10**: 25; **11**: 1467, 1468
and sense-mind, **23**: 351, 354
sexual, **31**: 496
and the subliminal soul, **21**: 236
triple misinterpretation of, **21**: 235
true (in poetry, paiting *etc.*), **30**: 234
Rāsa līlā, **23**: 510
Rasagrahanam, **11**: 1481
Ratha, **15**: 138
Rati, **36**: 348
Rational age, **25**: 14, 23, 151, 184, 191–207 *passim*; **26**: 65, 90, 98, 99, 123, 148, 149, 151, 194, 195, 209, 211, 278, 286, 311
always an age of progress, **25**: 195
initial bankruptcies of, **25**: 200
Cf. Individualistic age
Rationalism, **12**: 60, 62, 76, 338; **13**: 184, 220; **17**: 153–56 *passim*, 346, 495, 503, 506, 556
European, **13**: 88
idealistic, **17**: 532
metaphysical, **17**: 557
modern (materialistic, scientific), **17**: 493, 500, 526, 551, 558, 580
protestant, **13**: 247
as pure mental impersonality: an exploded superstition, **27**: 532
true (or truer), **12**: 127; **13**: 288
vitalistic, **17**: 528
Rationality, and development of instincts and intuitions, **12**: 117
Ravana, **1**: 518; **12**: 455, 495; **17**: 538; **28**: 492
Ravi Varma, **1**: 461–62, 463, 468, 579; **20**: 28, 286*fn*
Rawalpindi riots / case, **6**: 426, 430; **7**: 508–10, 518–19, 529–30, 644–46
Ray, Prafulla Chandra, **1**: 567–68
Ray, Rajat Nath, **7**: 1132, 1133
Ray, Upendrakishore, **1**: 462
Raychaudhuri, Girijashankar, **35**: 7
Rāye, **15**: 40; **17**: 10*fn*
Rayi, **15**: 138; **18**: 395
translation of, **18**: 168
Rays, seven, *see* Seven rays
Reaction(s),
perfects and hastens progress, **12**: 468
the vanity of, **7**: 705–8
vital, **31**: 129–30
Reading, **29**: 246
and detachment, **31**: 64–65
getting absorbed in, **30**: 54
inability to read, **31**: 68
and literary expression, **27**: 728
in manuscript and in print, **27**: 602
of newspapers, and Yoga, **27**: 731–32
of novels or newspapers, **31**: 65–68
and real knowledge, **27**: 729
the right way of, **35**: 132
and sadhana, **27**: 726–29; **31**: 60–64
Real (the), and the Idea and the phenomenon, **13**: 112
Real-Idea, **17**: 29*fn*; **21**: 125, 137–38, 155, 173, 201, 276, 281, 349; **22**: 798, 1012, 1021; **24**: 835, 845, 849
and independent Idea-Forces, **21**: 295
indwelling or involved, **21**: 319, 570
and Tapas and Ananda, **23**: 44
Cf. Idea(s); Supermind
Realisation(s), **10**: 16, 18, 22; **12**: 34
of all things as God or Brahman, **23**: 371–72
of Atman, *see* Atman, realisation of
authentic and reflected in mind, **27**: 21
can only take place when the inner being is awake, **30**: 212
concrete, **27**: 376–77; **29**: 112
of the cosmic self, **23**: 368–73
divine,
meaning, **29**: 413; **35**: 282
must not be clung to, **23**: 334
no royal road to, **29**: 217–18
of the Divine (God), *see* Realisation(s) of the Divine (God)
does not necessarily transform, **29**: 398
dynamic, **28**: 41; **29**: 305
four bases of, **30**: 319
fundamental, **30**: 319
and instrumental, **23**: 118
impersonal, **13**: 76; **30**: 393
of the inactive Brahman, **17**: 487
individual, and the collective aim, **23**: 22

integral, **23**: 47–48
of Jivatman, **28**: 73, 106
of knowledge, and of being, **17**: 418
of the Lord (as the Inhabitant), **17**: 303, 421
meaning of, **26**: 218
the means of, **18**: 421–23
mental, *see* Mental realisation(s)
mental-spiritual, **29**: 413; **35**: 282
no end to, **29**: 412
of oneness, **23**: 362–63
the only way to get to, **29**: 144
partial, **29**: 413
perfect, results of, **17**: 415
and perfection, **31**: 656
of the psychic, **28**: 97, 106–7
psychic and spiritual, **30**: 319–30 *passim*
and purification, **30**: 40
of the Purusha consciousness, **28**: 42
of Purusha-Prakriti, **28**: 82
of Sachchidananda, *see* Sachchidananda, realisation of
of the Self, *see* Self, realisation of
and service, **29**: 232
spiritual, *see* Spiritual realisation
supramental, *see* Supramental realisation
and thoughts about, **31**: 56
three, for the soul, **30**: 319–20
three successive movements, **23**: 304–7
and transformation, **29**: 398; **30**: 331
of the true being, **28**: 97
of unity (oneness), **17**: 38, 137, 187, 467, 470, 554–55
of the universal Brahman, **17**: 188
Vedantic, **29**: 502; **35**: 181, 666
and visions, **30**: 87–89
which are the end of other yogas but the beginning of ours, **32**: 334
and the Word, **27**: 714; **29**: 322
of the Yoga of Knowledge, **29**: 500; **35**: 165
Cf. Experience(s)

Realisation(s) of the Divine (God), **28**: 8–9, 135, 333, 573; **29**: 217–18
as Brahman containing all and as the Self in all, **17**: 414–15
more than one way, **29**: 212
the one thing needful, **35**: 784
partial, **29**: 413
possible on any plane, **29**: 412
and purification, **29**: 46
and service of the Divine, **29**: 232
and the supramental realisation, **29**: 29
three possible, **28**: 8–9
three roads to, **17**: 97
and true seeking for the Divine, **29**: 13
in the whole nature, **29**: 373
within, without and above, **23**: 116–18

Realism [general], and idealism, **25**: 241–42
illusion of, **27**: 112–13
need of on the spiritual path, **28**: 444; **35**: 196
spiritual, **22**: 1021; **25**: 242
universal, **21**: 432

Realism [in art and literature], **25**: 139; **26**: 108, 114–15, 119, 209, 228, 248–49, 283
the error in, **26**: 37
and idealism, **26**: 6, 7, 9, 36, 37, 115
and romanticism, **26**: 7
See also Objectivity, and subjectivity, in poetry

Reality, **12**: 187, 196, 218, 313, 330, 331, 361–62; **16**: 21; **22**: 1052, 1102; **25**: 168, 260
absolute, **28**: 397
and appearances, **23**: 301
to be known by other means than science or the intellect, **23**: 302
behind the outward aspects of the universe, **16**: 6
conceptions of, **22**: 668–80
contact with, **22**: 934–37, 972, 981
divine, **12**: 184, 356–58; **28**: 331–34
essential and phenomenal, **21**: 126
exceeds all definitions, **21**: 38
fundamental, **12**: 177; **22**: 679–80
fundamental aspects of, **21**: 337–39
to the Indian and the European, **1**: 465
infinite, **12**: 222, 359
integral, **22**: 659, 660
and its formations and manifestations, **22**: 1085–88
and Nirguna, Saguna, **28**: 156; **35**: 124
not cold, dry, empty, **28**: 322
not a rigid Indeterminable, **21**: 326
objective, as the entire truth, **22**: 673–74
omnipresent, **21**: 337–40; **23**: 115
orders of, **21**: 471; **22**: 675
as source and foundation of a perfected life, **22**: 1057–58

spiritual, and the significance of life and the world, **13**: 303
supracosmic, **28**: 137
supreme, *see* Supreme Reality
and symbols, **24**: 507
triple aspect: supracosmic, cosmic, individual, **22**: 687, 706
ultimate, *see* Ultimate reality
unreal reality, **21**: 482–83
Cf. Absolute; Being; Brahman; Existence; Sachchidananda; Spirit
Reason, **1**: 3; **13**: 186; **11**: 1461, 1462, 1471–73 *passim*; **16**: 471, 473, 518; **17**: 309, 346–47, 561–62; **19**: 502; **21**: 61–62, 489–92; **22**: 910; **25**: 86, 104–5; **28**: 323, 352, 474; **35**: 197, 199
acts by divisions, **13**: 307
age of, *see* Rational age
and artistic creation and appreciation, **25**: 137–41
business of: intermediate, **25**: 214
cannot deliver us, **18**: 426
characteristic action of, **23**: 310
characteristic power of, **24**: 851–52
and certainty, **13**: 262–63
collective, **25**: 208, 209
a convenient and accommodating instrument, **35**: 199
and conventions, **25**: 26–27, 195
critical, **25**: 109
criticising, **24**: 773–74
cult of, **13**: 246
descent of superreason into, **23**: 283
difficulties of, **13**: 285–87
and the Divine, **31**: 634
divine, **21**: 411; **24**: 812–15 *passim*
double action: pure and mixed, **21**: 66–68; **25**: 106–7, *see also below*: pure; *cf.* Intellect, double working
and emotions, **12**: 9
and the ethical being, **25**: 148–54 *passim*
and evolutionary progress, **22**: 1089–90
and faith, **13**: 439; **28**: 349
and instincts, **12**: 458
favours uniformity, **25**: 424, *cf.* Uniformity, demanded by…
first business of: observation of available data, **24**: 852
and force (Heraclitus), **13**: 250–53
and gnosis, **23**: 477, 481–84
and God, **27**: 554
godhead of, **24**: 796
and harmony, **24**: 828
helper and bar, **13**: 199; **28**: 346
higher, **24**: 670, 711–13, 716
and the higher *buddhi*, **23**: 312
highest work of, **21**: 355
and idea and fact, **25**: 194–95
and illumination, **25**: 85
incapable of playing the detective on itself, **19**: 29
in Indian spiritual thought, **28**: 365
and the Infinite and the finite, **21**: 341–47 *passim*
in the infrarational age of society, **25**: 185–91 *passim*
inherent defect of, **13**: 262–63; **25**: 213
insufficiency of: the measure of its value, **25**: 122
an insufficient guide which often turns traitor, **32**: 213
intermediary between suprarational and infrarational, **25**: 128–29, 136
an intermediate interpreter, **25**: 251
and intuition, **1**: 630–31; **21**: 72–77, 478–79; **22**: 982–84; **23**: 477–78; **24**: 797; **25**: 59, *see also* Intuition [faculty]; Intuitive mind
intuitive, **8**: 115, 134; **12**: 32; **13**: 22; **14**: 44; **17**: 308; **18**: 426–28; **23**: 477
and faith, **18**: 427–28
four faculties of, **15**: 36
poetry of, **26**: 226
and the supermind, **23**: 479
and the irrational or unethical, **21**: 345
and knowledge and wisdom, **12**: 423
and knowledge of past, future, **24**: 891
knows every detail of its prison, **18**: 425
last refuge of, **17**: 563
legitimate function of, **25**: 122
and life, **20**: 400; **21**: 343; **25**: 102–13, 120, 123, 164–65, 168, 173, 214–15, 454, 513, *see also* Intelligence, and life
logical reason(ing), **21**: 381–82, *see also* Logic
and machinery (mechanisation), **25**: 214–15, 220, 251
man's attempt to master himself by, **22**: 931, 933
measuring and arranging, **18**: 427
mental, and supramental, **24**: 821, 822, 851

must be trained into its highest possibilities, **17**: 243
and mysticism, **19**: 166; **21**: 390–91; **28**: 328, 364–65
normal and higher, conflict between, **21**: 388–89
and the objective and subjective views of life, **25**: 57–59
and occultism, **22**: 911
office and limitations of, **25**: 114–23
operation of, **24**: 853
an ordered ignorance, **12**: 256
and the physical mind, **31**: 773
place of, **31**: 634
and possibilities, **25**: 195
practical, error of, **21**: 62
pragmatic, **24**: 670, *see also* Pragmatic mind
proceeds from something greater than itself, **23**: 79–80
pure, **21**: 83–84; **31**: 14–15, *see also above*: double action
pure reason (Kant), **14**: 44
in the rational age of society, **25**: 192–207 *passim*
reasoning in vijnana and in mind, **17**: 546
and religion, **25**: 105, 129–35
revolt against sovereignty of, **25**: 105
and the seeking after Beauty, **25**: 136–45 *passim*
and the senses, **21**: 445, 489, 548
and separative knowledge, **21**: 548
social, **25**: 203, 204
as social renovator, creator, **25**: 193–94
and society, **12**: 415–17
source of: the Knowledge that acts as Law in the world, **21**: 128–29
and space and time, **21**: 81
spiritual, **24**: 773, 820–23
and spiritual/inner experience, **21**: 391, 480, 485–86; **24**: 578; **25**: 132–33**28**: 365, 383; **30**: 16; **35**: 254, *see also* Intellect, and mystic/spiritual experience
supramental, *see* Supramental reason
and the supramental transformation, **24**: 849–61 *passim*
tends to ignore its limitations, **24**: 851
and theology, **18**: 409
in things, **13**: 253, *see also* Logos, to Heraclitus
training of the logical reason, **1**: 408–9
a transitional instrument, **12**: 164
and Truth, **13**: 285; **25**: 109
truths attainable by, verification by experience, **21**: 71
two articles of faith, **25**: 121–23
as used by politicians and by intellectuals, **35**: 199
used to justify strife, **25**: 409
and the vital mind, **28**: 175, 190
Cf. Buddhi; Intellect; Intelligence; Thinking mind; Thought
Reasoning will, and vital mind, distinguished, **28**: 190
Rebirth, **1**: 625; **13**: 259–433 *passim*; **17**: 66, 67, 494, 502–3, 504, 525; **18**: 71, 351; **19**: 144, 297–98, 513–14; **22**: 771–94, 858, 877; **23**: 461, 462; **28**: 115–16, 532–55 *passim*
as an animal, **22**: 791–92; **28**: 534, 550
and the ascending unity of the Spirit, **13**: 315–16
in Buddhist and in Hindu books, **13**: 452, *cf.* Buddhism, on Karma and rebirth; Hinduism, and rebirth
escape from, as aim of Yoga, **23**: 268
and evolution, *see* Evolution, and rebirth
and Karma, **13**: 263, 267, 272, 340, 358–66; **20**: 128–29; **22**: 836–47 *passim*
lines of sex, **28**: 539, 548–49
and other worlds, **22**: 823–55
and personality, *see* Personality, and rebirth
popular idea(s) about, **22**: 826, 835–37, 847–48
preferred term: "rebirth", **13**: 259
process of, **22**: 824
proofs of, **29**: 396
and the psychic being, *see* Psychic being, and rebirth
purpose of, **28**: 116
reward and punishment theory of, **13**: 264–68 *passim*, *see also Pāpa* and *Puṇya*
significance of, **13**: 295–306
and soul evolution, **13**: 285–94 *passim*
spiritual, **19**: 251
stage at which the soul enters the new body, **28**: 539
and the supermind, **22**: 793

theory of, **13**: 259–69
true foundation, **13**: 267
traditional Indian ideas about, **28**: 554
transmigration, **13**: 259; **22**: 779, 824–27, 865
true dynamic belief in, **13**: 268
what survives and what does not, **28**: 544–46
See also Past lives; Reincarnation
Receptivity, **12**: 169; **29**: 266
and consciousness, **32**: 222
to inspiration, **27**: 572
and openness to the Mother's force, **32**: 150, 218–20
and silence, **27**: 584–85
Recognition, of the one right thing, **27**: 12
Recrudescence, of all that has to go out of the evolution, **13**: 33
Rectitude, intellectual, **23**: 315
Reculer pour mieux sauter, **32**: 49; **35**: 320
Recurrence,
of depression, doubt, revolt, **30**: 365
eternal, **12**: 141; **21**: 110
of illness at fixed times, **31**: 555
Rediscovery, continual, of ancient knowledge, **13**: 182
Referendum (plebiscite), **36**: 493–94, 517–20
Reformation, **13**: 133; **19**: 169; **25**: 100, 179
Calvinistic, **13**: 135
religious, **20**: 24; **25**: 18–19, 133–34
Refrigeration, secular, **23**: 152
Refuge, the real, **17**: 521–22
Regimentation, and liberty, **25**: 413–14, 423, 426, *see also* Liberty and order; Liberty [social], and uniformity
Regularity, **27**: 590
a great force in work, **29**: 277
in meditation or concentration, **29**: 312
Reincarnation, **20**: 128, 159; **28**: 220, 509
and the Avatar, **19**: 166
European resistance to the idea, **28**: 554–55
of fragments of a dead person, **28**: 547–48
popular account and truth of, **28**: 523–24, 539–40
and soul evolution, **28**: 543–44
and the physical being, **23**: 461–62
See also Rebirth
Reinsouling, **13**: 276
Rejection, **29**: 386
constant and integral, **32**: 3, 4
of the Divine,
and spiritual consequence, **32**: 4
of falsehoods *etc.* of the lower nature, **23**: 87; **29**: 64–66; **31**: 707–8; **32**: 6
a principal element of sadhana, **29**: 64
return of things rejected, **28**: 214, 215, 219, 220–21
and suppression, **31**: 265
and surrender and aspiration, **32**: 137–40
of thoughts, **29**: 301–5 *passim*
of wrong vital movements, **31**: 143–45, 158–64
See also Samyama
Relations,
between divine souls, **21**: 167
of difference in oneness, **23**: 378
primary,
of the Absolute, **21**: 389, 394, 399
beyond divisions of time, **21**: 400
ignorance and subjection, **23**: 451
Relations with the Divine (God), **23**: 45, 62–63, 129, 256–57, 262, 378; **24**: 556–58, 564, 565–70, 603–6, 765–66
in the divine life, **13**: 563–64
of the divine soul, **21**: 162, 167
of lover and beloved, **13**: 465; **24**: 569
of the true individual, and the attitude of the normal mind, **21**: 389–90
Relations with the Mother,
devotion or bhakti, **32**: 476–78
direct relations, **32**: 486–87
finding her inside, **32**: 570
inner contact, **32**: 456–60
inner union and outer relation, **32**: 482–85
nearness to, *see* The Mother, nearness to
psychic relations, **32**: 464–71
receiving what she gives, **32**: 463
the right way of loving her, **32**: 460–63
special relations, **32**: 502–9
telling her the whole truth, **32**: 463–64
true relations, **32**: 448–56
and the vital element of love, **32**: 471–76
and with others, **32**: 485–87
See also Interviews with the Mother
Relationships / Relations (human), **32**: 160, 185, 295, 349

assumed by the Divine, **19**: 392
between men and women,
in the Ashram, **35**: 712–13
Indian ideal of, **25**: 8
in Yoga, **31**: 306–10, 545
between parents and children, **31**: 293
can persist in successive births, **35**: 121
family ties, **31**: 291–92
friendship and affection, **31**: 294–98
helping and receiving help, **31**: 317–20
helping other sadhaks, **35**: 706–9
old relations, **31**: 293–94
in ordinary life, **31**: 344–45
must be created for the sadhak from within, **32**: 142
"partner" versus companion, **31**: 309
with people outside the Ashram, **35**: 740–41
right, between sadhaks, **35**: 705–6
special relations, inadvisability of forming, **35**: 709–12
sexual, and the Ashram, **35**: 713–24
"spiritual" or "psychic", **29**: 39
in yoga, **31**: 283–90, 302–4
See also Human love; Vital interchange; Vital love
Relativity,
of good and evil (Heraclitus), **13**: 241–42
law of, and the Isha Upanishad, **17**: 22; **28**: 397
theory of, **21**: 490*fn*; **27**: 525–26
Relaxation,
and vital excitement, **29**: 135–36
Reliance, **29**: 88
on the Divine Shakti / the Mother's Force, **29**: 111, 11
on God, must not be made an excuse, **29**: 87
on the Guru's guidance, **32**: 213–14
integral, **22**: 964
Religion(s), **1**: 13–23 *passim*; **12**: 115, 337–40, 414, 456; **13**: 21, 36, 62, 146; **14**: 14, 16, 25–36 *passim*, 91–92, 117, 179; **17**: 345, 476–77, 555–57; **19**: 567–68; **22**: 727–28; **23**: 140, 141, 171, 203, 458–60; **31**: 102
aim (business, function, object) of, **12**: 79; **17**: 43; **24**: 617; **25**: 155
all have some truth, none has the whole truth, **32**: 109
and art, **1**: 450
Aryan, **14**: 26
a bad one is better than none, **12**: 43
the best admits the truth of all, **13**: 89
catholic, **20**: 220; **36**: 516
catholic and protestant tendencies of, **22**: 904
changing one's religion,
for external reasons, **35**: 190
for an inner spiritual reason, **28**: 413
Christian, *see* Christianity
comparative science of, *see* Comparative religion (science of)
condemnation of life, matter, **36**: 290
condemnation of matter, **13**: 504
consummation of, to Vivekananda, **12**: 339
in the conventional age, **25**: 13–14
conversions and foreign rule, **6**: 368
of country, **25**: 562, *cf.* Nationalism
creed, **22**: 899, 903, 904
crudities of, and the education of the human mind, **24**: 563
cutting existence / life into two opposite categories, **23**: 140
at the dawn of individualism, **25**: 16
during the symbolic stage of society, **25**: 7
early forms of, **22**: 726, 901
in the East and in the West, **22**: 912
to the economic view of life, **25**: 487
esoteric and exoteric, **27**: 86
eternal, *see Sanatana dharma*
European / in Europe, **1**: 491; **8**: 21–22; **20**: 139–42, 191, *cf.* Christianity
and the evolution of the spiritual man, **22**: 892–906 *passim*
failure of, **25**: 226; **35**: 71
fundamental facts about, **6**: 85–87
Greek (and Roman), **14**: 27, 113, 117, 190–91; **17**: 219; **20**: 139, *cf.* Paganism
in the heyday of materialistic science, **25**: 78–79
Hindu religion, *see* Hinduism
historic insufficiency of, **25**: 176
history of ancient religions, **15**: 91–92; **16**: 680, *see also below*: primitive
of humanity, *see* Religion of humanity
and illumination, **25**: 85
ideal of perfection, **24**: 617, 620–21
imperfection of, **28**: 412; **35**: 702–3
inadequacy of, **28**: 485
Indian / in India, *see* Indian religion

to the Indian and to the European mind, **20**: 180–81
and the infrarational life, **25**: 133
in the infrarational age, **25**: 186
initial function and essence, **26**: 234
inmost essence, **25**: 131
and intellectual presentation, **13**: 439
intellectualities of, **12**: 11
Jewish, **24**: 562–63
justification of, **12**: 338
as the law of life, **25**: 173–81
of love and works, **19**: 339
meaning of, **17**: 219
to Europeans, **1**: 491
mediaeval, and science, **12**: 81
modern European revolt against, **25**: 174–75, 179
and morality, **1**: 13–17
mysteries, *see* Mysteries
and national unity, **7**: 667–69 *passim*
nationalism as, **7**: 818–20
often a power for evil, **25**: 120
one of the greatest comforts of, **12**: 430
origin of, **36**: 178
and other-worldliness, **13**: 189
outward, **19**: 330–31
and philosophy and science, **12**: 79–83 *passim*; **13**: 286; **18**: 408–12; **23**: 139–41; **25**: 78–79, 176
in India, **12**: 80; **25**: 181; **26**: 234
and poetry, **26**: 233–37 *passim*, 261–62
and politics, **6**: 237; **25**: 177
polytheistic, **24**: 583
popular, **24**: 555, 559
and the practical life, **25**: 156
pre-eminence of, not peculiar to Asiatic civilisations, **25**: 173–74
primitive, **22**: 726, 901, *see also above*: history of ancient religions
and progress of the internationalist idea, **25**: 551
Puranic, *see* Puranic religions; Indian religion, Purano-Tantric stage
rational, **25**: 131, 133–34
the real minimum and the maximum, **1**: 493–94
and reason, **25**: 105, 129–35
and the religion of humanity, **25**: 566
religious instinct, evolution of, **24**: 553–55
religious life, interference with, **7**: 992
the religious mind, **13**: 287–88
and revolt of individualism, **25**: 18–19
sattwic nature of, **17**: 155
and science, **14**: 196
no conflict between in India, **28**: 392
see also above: and philosophy and science
sects, **12**: 429
and sincerity, **29**: 54
and society, **22**: 1095–96, 1098; **25**: 225–26
a society governed by, **22**: 1095–96, 1098
of sorrow and suffering, **25**: 179
spiritual exclusiveness in, **20**: 197–98
and spirituality, **20**: 26, 39, 178–79; **25**: 178–81 *passim*, 263–65, 551
and Sri Aurobindo's object, **36**: 549
State and national religion, **25**: 460
and the subjective age, **25**: 249
and subjectivity, **25**: 38
Tantric, *see* Tantra(s)
towards which the World-Spirit moves, **8**: 26; **13**: 6
true, and religionism, **25**: 177–78
and Truth, **13**: 286; **28**: 411–12
in the typal age of society, **25**: 11
universal, **25**: 577
utility / value of, **12**: 111; **25**: 147
Vedic, *see* Vedic religion
and the vital instincts, **25**: 162–63
and Yoga, **23**: 460; **24**: 552; **28**: 411–15 *passim*

Religion of humanity, **25**: 547, 563–71, 573, 576–78
spiritual (spiritualisation of), **25**: 571, 577–78

Religionism, **28**: 329, 333

Religious code of conduct, **21**: 649

Religious community,
in India, **20**: 420–21

Religious cultures, defects of, **13**: 188–89

Religious equality, *see* Equality, religious

Religious fanaticism, **28**: 415

Religious ideal of perfection, **24**: 617–21

Religious liberty, and the State, **25**: 511

Religious life,
cannot be determined by the individual, **25**: 458
and ordinary and spiritual life, **28**: 419

Religious reformations, *see* Reformation, religious

Religious teaching, **1**: 392

Religious work, **29**: 248, 271
Remembering dreams, **31**: 473–75
Remembering the Mother, **28**: 91; **32**: 184–86, 203
in work, **32**: 258–59
Remembering past lives, **28**: 551–52
Remembering the Presence in work, **29**: 258–60
Remembrance, **13**: 86
of the one central liberating knowledge, **23**: 112–13
of the Divine, **19**: 300, 402–3
at the time of death, **19**: 295–96, 297
Remorse, **31**: 188
Renaissance (the), **1**: 95; **13**: 133; **20**: 3; **25**: 19, 77, 93, 100, 613; **26**: 107–8, 112; **27**: 525, 562; **28**: 502
in India, *see* Indian civilisation / culture, Renaissance in
meaning of, **26**: 69
Renan, Ernest, **1**: 611; **14**: 161, 162, 165, 188, 547, 547
Renunciation, **12**: 433, 445, 481; **19**: 37–38, 493–97; **21**: 27; **23**: 326–34
of attachment to works, **23**: 222
of desire, attachment, *etc.*, **17**: 38, 200, 381–82, 388, 421–22
and enjoyment, **17**: 5, 13, 16*fn*, 18–19, 85–86, 108–10, 183, 380, 426, 448–62 *passim*
of the fruit of works, **23**: 105, 221, 247
of the idea of oneself as the doer, **13**: 75; **19**: 38, 303–4, 496, 584, 587
inner (*tyāga*) and outer (*sannyāsa*), **17**: 469–70; **19**: 54, 55–56, 81, 86, 99, 129, 184–85, 193–94, 240, 484, 493–95, 530, 534
of life itself, causes of, **23**: 326–27
meaning of, **17**: 188–91, 469
quietistic (of works, life, the world), **17**: 384, 388, 399, 449–52 *passim*, 483, 489–90, 521–22; **19**: 106–7
and self-finding, **18**: 23
spiritual and physical, **17**: 192
tamasic, rajasic, sattwic, **19**: 496
what we have not renounced has no worth, **12**: 144
and the Yoga of Works, **19**: 82–83, 201
Cf. Asceticism
Repentance, **31**: 188
Representative (of a type),
change and purification of, **36**: 206
Repression, **8**: 13, 33–34, 37–38, 41,368, 382, 440–44 *passim*
policy of, *see* Policy of repression
See also Nigraha, Suppression
Republicanism, Western in origin, **25**: 467
Republics, Indian, **20**: 389–90, 412
Res (Latin), **16**: 485–86
Reservations,
and self-giving, **30**: 36
and surrender, **30**: 57
Resignation, **19**: 190, 206, 208–9; **23**: 102, 226, *cf.* Nati; Submission
Resistance, **29**: 110
assists more than impedes, **25**: 581
to (spiritual) change, **28**: 359, 405
defensive, *see* Defensive resistance
to the descent of the higher consciousness *etc.*, **22**: 976–78, 993; **28**: 190; **30**: 438, 470, 487; **31**: 195; **35**: 347, 351, 354, 524, 645
and feeling of weight, pressure, **30**: 445
to the Force, **32**: 194, 209, 233, 237
headaches due to, **30**: 482–83
and illness, **32**: 194; **35**: 503
internecine, of supraphysical forces, **28**: 131
of the lower nature, **22**: 993; **30**: 464, 487–90
of the lower vital, **31**: 38, 157–58, 179
of the material consciousness, **28**: 210
of the material vital, **28**: 196
mental / of the mind, **22**: 1096; **31**: 47; **31**: 668; **35**: 627
of the mental will, **31**: 517; **35**: 719
passive, *see* Passive resistance
physical (of the physical), **29**: 41, 463; **30**: 343, 485, 489; **31**: 361, 365–66, 392, 400, 407, 767; **35**: 608
the whole base of denial, **31**: 360
of the physical consciousness, **28**: 210; **31**: 179, 222, 397, 668; **32**: 194; **35**: 524, 787
of the physical mind, **29**: 41; **30**: 473; **31**: 38, 141, 208, 632
of the physical nature, **29**: 28; **31**: 359, 392, 408; **35**: 336
of the physical world, **36**: 286
and the psychic joining, **30**: 383
and restlessness, **30**: 446, 490
in Sadhana, **31**: 667–70
(of the) subconscient, **28**: 221; **31**: 396, 598; **32**: 233; **35**: 341, 347

subjective and objective, **31**: 668–70
to the supramental descent, **35**: 351
of universal Nature, **23**: 132; **31**: 195–96, 664, 668
vital (of the vital), **31**: 134–38; **35**: 608
and the hostile forces, **31**: 767–68
in the vital (human) nature, **29**: 28, 386; **31**: 668
of the vital-physical, **31**: 375
Cf. Obstruction
Resolution, **29**: 118; **31**: 712–13
causes all that stands in the way to rise up, **29**: 113
Respiration, *see* Breath
Responsibility, **13**: 159; **28**: 44, 561
Rest, **31**: 438–43
Restlessness, **29**: 262; **31**: 400–1
vital, **31**: 132–34
Restoration (the), **26**: 66
Restorations,
historical, and revolution, **13**: 135
Restrainers, **15**: 264–65
Resurgence,
of Asia, **13**: 7
in Japan, China, Turkey, Persia, **8**: 442
Resurrection, dogma of, **22**: 853
Retas, **1**: 372–73
and *ojas*, **31**: 500, 503, 505
Retirement, **29**: 381
dangers of complete, **31**: 337, 341–44
and dangers of the intermediate zone, **30**: 313
and living a free outer life, **32**: 138
the Mother's disapproval of, **35**: 660
and progress in Yoga, **35**: 659–60
qualified utility, **31**: 339–41
Sri Aurobindo's, **32**: 125; **35**: 539, 557, 578; **36**: 65, 103
temporary, of the Mother, **32**: 41–49; **35**: 320
See also Withdrawal
Revelation, **10**: 17, 18; **11**: 1461, 1462; **12**: 32, 434; **17**: 364, 551, 553; **18**: 85; **21**: 133; **23**: 17; **28**: 163
and inspiration, **27**: 99
intuitive, **24**: 814–15
luminous, mind of, **24**: 902
must include the intellect while exceeding it, **17**: 563
revelatory knowledge, faculty, process, **17**: 363, 553–57 *passim*
revelatory vision, **21**: 289
supramental, **24**: 820
Reversal,
of consciousness, **12**: 250; **22**: 753, 870–77 *passim*, 895, 951, 1000, 1020–25 *passim*, 1106; **23**: 132, 133, 135, 504
and mutation of the body, **22**: 876
gnostic, **22**: 1049, 1056
of the methods of mind, reason, intelligence, **24**: 800
of order in the conception of realities, **24**: 909
of our views of subjective and objective realities, **21**: 490
of the relation between the soul of man and his nature, **24**: 632
of values, **22**: 1093
Reviews and prefaces, **27**: 602
Revolt, **32**: 102
open, **36**: 40, 53, 71
of Spirit against Matter, **21**: 26
of the vital, **31**: 141–42
Revolution(s) [general], **12**: 437, 456; **23**: 180; **25**: 183, 193, 527
attempted in the integral Yoga, **23**: 72
of the human spirit, and poetry, **26**: 306
of man's attitude towards existence, **26**: 194–95
of Nature, **12**: 372
poetic, **26**: 49, 100, 276
of the spirit of English poetry, **26**: 57–58
spiritual, **12**: 394; **13**: 4, 211
three kinds of, **13**: 210
Revolution(s) [social / political], **25**: 612
in France, *see* French Revolution
in India, *see* Indian National Movement, and revolution
in Italy, **8**: 183–88 *passim*
in Russia, *see* Russian Revolution
social, *see* Social revolution
by violent means, **8**: 434–37, 439–44
Revolutionary activity, **36**: 33, 47–56
Revolutionary movement, **25**: 382–83; **36**: 46, 69–71, 478
Revolutionary mysticism, **25**: 205
Revolutionary thought,
and Nature's cataclysms, **12**: 44
Reward, supreme, **13**: 425–26
Reymond, Lizelle, **36**: 97, 101
Rhetoric, and eloquence, **1**: 126, 130; **26**: 291; **27**: 608–9

Rhyme, **26**: 162, 363
and ancient languages, **27**: 129
imperfect, **27**: 155–56
and inspiration, **27**: 155
sonnet rhyme, **27**: 157
spiritual value of, **26**: 20
Rhythm, **26**: 177
in everything, unheard by the physical ear, **30**: 283
poetic, *see* Poetic rhythm
prose, *see* Prose rhythm
Ribhukshan, **15**: 338
Ribhus, **15**: 67, 91, 187–88, 205*fn*, 337–42, 381, 383, 491; **16**: 677
naturalistic interpretation, **15**: 22
Richard, Mirra, *see* The Mother
Richard, Paul, **13**: 101; **32**: 583; **35**: 28, 70; **36**: 102, 195–96, 198–203 *passim*, 206, 208, 222, 245, 251, 297
extracts from letters to, **36**: 283–92
a Hindu in heart and faith, **36**: 201
L'Ether Vivant, **32**: 583
Richardson, Samuel, **26**: 48, 68
Pamela, **27**: 666
Riches, *see* Wealth
Riddle of existence, **23**: 126
Riddle of the universe, **13**: 583
Rig Veda, **13**: 182; **15**: 3, 7–8, 10–11, 32, 36; **16**: 5, 8, 11, 12, 17, 21, 22, 511, 513, 521, 545, 585, 678, 688; **17**: 43*fn*, 77; **23**: 400; **29**: 418, 419
arrangement of, **15**: 59–60
"as one climbs from peak to peak…", **23**: 132; **25**: 268; **31**: 688
double theme, **15**: 79
fundamental idea of, **19**: 470
funeral hymn, **15**: 221
Heraclitus and, **13**: 223, 229
the high-aspiring Song of Humanity, **15**: 384; **16**: 30
idea of supermind in, **29**: 444–45
interpretation of, *see* Vedic interpretation
one in all its parts, **15**: 58
parallelism between psychical and physical activities, **13**: 223–24
psychological and spiritual purport, **16**: 682
selected verses, **14**: 343–45
a triumph-chant of the powers of Light, **15**: 231
See also Rik; Veda; Vedic…
Right,
a greater and illimitable, **13**: 390
for its own sake, **13**: 416
and Might, **13**: 405
rule of, **13**: 382–83
in a subject country, **7**: 554, 589–91
and wrong, **17**: 301
Right (the) [Vedic], **16**: 11, 18, 22, 523, 528, 536, 541, 626, 684, 685, 708, 717–20 *passim*, 727; **17**: 29; **19**: 65, 66, 146, 249; **23**: 495
and (the) True / Truth, *see* Truth [Vedic], and (the) Right
and the True / Truth and the Vast / Large, *see* Truth [Vedic], and the Right and the Vast
See also Ritam
Righteousness, **17**: 478; **21**: 34, 631; **22**: 728, 1029; **24**: 561, 585
Rik (*ṛk*), **15**: 169, 185, 322, 520*fn*
Rimbaud, Arthur, **27**: 424, 425
Riots,
at Comilla, *see* Comilla riots
at Jamalpur, *see* Jamalpur riots
at Rawalpindi, *see* Rawalpindi riots
at Shyambazar (Calcutta), **7**: 718
at Tinnevelly, **7**: 935, 956–57, 962, 1002
Rishi(s), **1**: 637; **6**: 315–16; **7**: 611, 888; **13**: 424, 525; **15**: 10; **16**: 3–18 *passim*, 546, 622, 677, 678, 694, 709, 725, 738–39, 741; **17**: 179*fn*; **20**: 39, 246, 388–89, 404, 434–36; **23**: 47, 94, 304, 434; **24**: 597, 598, 775; **25**: 180; **27**: 14, 103; **29**: 323, 376, 417–20, 421, 423; **36**: 134–35
all do not belong to the past, **12**: 50
ancient, **12**: 131
and "modern", **15**: 12*fn*
clans / families of, **15**: 159
common aim of, **16**: 513
function of, open to all men, **25**: 360
as leaders, **36**: 520–21
meaning, **16**: 484
the path of, **35**: 301
and the poet, **27**: 102–3
the poet as, *see* Poet(s), as a Rishi
the seven original Seers (*maharṣayaḥ sapta pūrve*), **19**: 347, *see also* Seven Rishis; *cf.* Seven Angirasas
and the supramental plane, **35**: 278
symbolic use of Rishi's names, **15**: 161

and Yogi, **27**: 102
specific Rishis or families of Rishis:
Agastya, **1**: 580, *see* Agastya
Apnavana, **16**: 691–95 *passim*
Arcanānas, **15**: 528*fn*
Atharvan(s), **15**: 188, 240, 245
Atri(s), **14**: 74; **15**: 46, 60, 159, 194, 264, 383, 392, 535*fn*
Ayasya, *see* Ayasya
Barhishad Pitris, **15**: 188
Bharadwaja, **15**: 60, 150, 166
Bhargavas, **15**: 159
Bhrigu(s), *see* Bhrigu(s)
Brihaspati, *see* Brihaspati
Dashagwas, *see* Dashagwas
Dirghatamas Auchathya, **13**: 229; **15**: 56, 58, 347; **16**: 8
Gavisthira, **15**: 161, 392
Gotama Rahugana, **15**: 134, 161, 269, 277–78, 284, 383; **16**: 559, 582
Gotamas (the), **15**: 277*fn*, 284; **16**: 141*fn*, 556
Gritsamada, **15**: 59, 178–81 *passim*
Kakshiwan, **15**: 383
Kutsa, **19**: 19, 21–22
Madhuchchhandas, *see* Madhuchchhandas Vaishwamitra
Medhatithi Kanwa, **14**: 7, 37, 57–68 *passim*, 109–10; **15**: 58, 205*fn*
Navagwas, *see* Navagwas
Nodha Gautama, **15**: 180–81, 574*fn*
object of: ascent to the supramental plane, **29**: 417
Parashara Shaktya, **15**: 199–203 *passim*, 206, 218–20; **16**: 16
Praskanwa Kanwa, **15**: 129
Shunahshepa, **15**: 161, 383, 505, 507; **23**: 481
Ushanas Kavya, **15**: 161, 240, 514
Vamadeva, *see* Vamadeva
Vasishtha, *see* Vasishtha
Vishwamitra, *see* Vishwamitra
See also Vedic poets
Risley Circular, **6**: 385–88, 415–16, 428, 430–31; **7**: 453–57, 480, 481, 487–89, 498–99, 541–42, 624, 1085; **8**: 264
Risley, Herbert Hope, **8**: 451–53; **14**: 188
Rita, **16**: 545–46
Ritam (*ṛtam*), **12**: 81, 83; **13**: 372; **14**: 45, 54–79 *passim*; **15**: 26, 39, 44–45, 64–66 *passim*, 74, 77, 241–42, 287, 288, 475; **16**: 11, 17, 18, 521, 523, 528, 536, 541, 546, 684, 685, 707, 708, 717–20 *passim*, 727; **23**: 486*fn*; **24**: 835, 845, 882
and Dawn, **15**: 131–33
to Sayana, **15**: 110*fn*
See also Right (the) [Vedic]; Satyam Ritam Brihat; Truth [Vedic]
Ritam jyotih (*ṛtaṁ jyotiḥ*), **14**: 66, 68, 135, 140–41, 144; **15**: 95, 139, 209, 225; **22**: 1010; **23**: 481*fn*
Rites, **14**: 27, 117; **35**: 130
Ritu, **14**: 64
Ritwik (*ṛtvij*), **16**: 480, 481, 526, 528, 531, 542, 550, 551, 560, 593–94, 604, 605, 689, 692, 737
River(s), **14**: 38–39, 124–26, 137, 154; **15**: 100–8 *passim*, 503, *See also* Ocean(s); Seven rivers; Sindhu; Stream(s); Water(s)
Road, "back-returning" *etc.* (Heraclitus), **13**: 225, 233–37 *passim*
Robbers, *see* Dasyu(s)
Robert the Bruce, **7**: 581
Robespierre, Maximilien de, **1**: 513, 515, 516–17
Rodasi, **15**: 45, 118, 150, 176, 180, 312, 358; **16**: 578, *see also* Heaven and Earth [Vedic]
Rolland, Romain, **27**: 551; **35**: 210, 322
Roman (the), and the Greek, **31**: 210
Roman Empire ("Rome"), **6**: 30, 40–42 *passim*; **7**: 455, 642, 834, 908, 945, 952–54; **13**: 20, 142; **25**: 283, 314–17, 362, 507, 560, 561, 576, 587
and the barbarians, **1**: 20–21, 22; **20**: 430, 439–40 *passim*; **25**: 315, 316, 369, *see also* Graeco-Roman civilisation, and barbarism
collapse under the assault of an oriental religion, **17**: 560
destruction of its constituent units, **25**: 368–69
endurance of, **25**: 365–66
failure of, **8**: 305
idea of assimilation, **25**: 318
and the stagnation of the Graeco-Roman world, **25**: 299–300
transition Republic to Empire, **13**: 133
See also Rome
Roman ethics (morality), **17**: 219
Roman gods / mythology, *see* Greek (and Roman) mythology

Roman life and character, **1**: 147
Roman (Latin) **poetry**, **26**: 34–35, 55–56, 67, 72, 97, 187, 207
Roman religion, **20**: 139, *see also* Religion(s), Greek (and Roman)
Roman…, *see also* Graeco-Roman…
Romances, French "psychic", **27**: 551–52
Romanticism, **26**: 112, 114, 208–9; **27**: 93–95, 316–18
Celtic, **26**: 54–55
German, **26**: 103
modern, **26**: 104, 111–15 *passim*
failure in Germany, France, **26**: 208
romantic(ist) temper(ament), **1**: 154; **27**: 94; **36**: 126
See also Poetry, romantic
Rome [ancient], **17**: 159, 293; **20**: 119, 235, 246, 430; **25**: 189, 362, 365, 460; **26**: 35, 67, 90, 97, 245
creative political, juridical and military life, **25**: 361
democratic tendency in, **25**: 359
jurisdiction, **25**: 452
monarchy in, **25**: 358
poetic mind or thought of, **26**: 48
republican, **20**: 390
an ethical culture, **25**: 97–98
view of life, **25**: 158
and world-empire, **25**: 337–42 *passim*
See also Roman Empire
Roosevelt, Franklin Delano, **25**: 441*fn*
Root families, **14**: 543
an, **14**: 583–90
ar, **18**: 285
dyu, **14**: 368, 540
m, **14**: 591–95
mal (Greek), **14**: 596–97
Root sounds, **14**: 530, 534, 601–715
Root words, **15**: 51
Rose, **28**: 408
Rosicrucians,
and Theosophy, **12**: 66, 72, 73
Rossetti, Dante Gabriel, **26**: 149, 155, 159
Roth, Rudolf von, **14**: 82, 170, 187, 192
Rousseau, Jean Jacques, **1**: 41; **7**: 558; **13**: 135; **25**: 5; **26**: 108, 112
Roy, Anilbaran, **27**: 144, 148, 151–52, 248, 732; **36**: 396, 408–9
Roy, Charu Chander, **36**: 193
Roy, Dilip Kumar, **27**: 85*fn*, 215, 453, 454, 463–64, 465, 467–70, 573, 587, 589, 654, 737
Sri Chaitanya: A Drama in Three Acts, **27**: 468–70
Roy, Dinendra Kumar, **36**: 43, 44
Roy, Motilal, **36**: 91, 93, 101
letters to, **36**: 175–250
Roy, Ram Mohan, **1**: 94, 112, 664; **6**: 173, 372
Roy Chowdhury, Birendra Kishore,
a letter to, **36**: 448
Ruaru (Ruru), story of, **36**: 129–33 *passim*
Rubaiyat, translation by Edward Fitzgerald, **1**: 245
Rudra(s), **12**: 489; **13**: 61–62, 156; **14**: 112, 155, 180; **15**: 7, 345–48, 382–83, 491, 541*fn*, 491; **16**: 5, 655, 656, 678, 704; **18**: 292–93, 389; **19**: 277, 363, 380, 390; **24**: 736; **25**: 620–21
debt of, **19**: 386
meaning of, **15**: 82
See also Shiva
Rudra power (energy), **10**: 10; **24**: 705, 727, 736, 737; **31**: 271
Sri Aurobindo's use of, **35**: 47
Rules, **29**: 383
indispensable for work, **29**: 277–78
mental, **32**: 345–46, 349, 533, 576
and sadhana, **29**: 276
Rumania, **25**: 398
Rupa, **12**: 33, 78
Ruskin, John, **26**: 150, 195
Russell, Bertrand, **27**: 530–34, 541, 559–60; **31**: 17; **35**: 198–99, 322
The Conquest of Happiness, **27**: 559*fn*
Why I Am Not a Christian, **27**: 531
Russell, George, *see* A. E.
Russia, **6**: 277, 278, 388; **7**: 713; **20**: 62, 65; **25**: 31, 340, 341, 344, 380*fn*, 435, 444, 469, 526, 590–91, 652, 672; **26**: 150; **28**: 329–30, 401
and the Asiatic nations, **25**: 313, 535, 677–78
Bolshevist, **25**: 321*fn*, 347*fn*, 492, 529*fn*, 584, 677–78, *cf.* Bolshevism
change from imperialistic aggregate to federation of free republics, **25**: 529
Communism (Marxist Socialism) in, **25**: 205, 218
Communist, **25**: 21*fn*, 210*fn*, 588
congeries of nations (peoples), **25**: 535
fall of monarchy, **25**: 467, 469
and Finland, **25**: 318, 535–37, 540–42
martyrdom of, **1**: 629

and the overthrow of Napoleon, **1**: 521
and a "Pan-Slav(on)ic" Empire, **25**: 313, 314
patois or provincial tongues in, **25**: 519
phase of foreign domination, **25**: 309
place among European nations, **1**: 628
and Poland, **25**: 541
and the principle of free confederation, **25**: 527, 533–39 *passim*
race and national unity, **7**: 668
revolution in, **8**: 296–97
role of monarchy in nation formation, **25**: 379, 380
rule of the bourgeoisie, **25**: 479
and the rule of Labour, **25**: 653
Socialist, **25**: 404*fn*, 479*fn*
Soviet, **25**: 471*fn*, 472*fn*, 509*fn*
rights of component States, **25**: 533*fn*
See also Soviet Union; Sovietism
Russian Empire, **25**: 282
Russian literature, **26**: 48
psychological vitalism in, **25**: 31
Russian novelists, **26**: 118
Russian Revolution, **8**: 296–97; **25**: 471, 526, 529, 533, 560, 672–74
Russo-Japanese War, **25**: 609

S

Sa (*saḥ*), *see* He
Śabda, *see* Shabda
Sachchidananda (*saccidānandam*), **12**: 187, 203–9 *passim*, 248, 249, 351; **13**: 77; **14**: 56; **15**: 284*fn*, 292, 321, 349–50, 497; **16**: 471, 477, 482, 513, 515–17 *passim*, 613, 634, 642; **17**: 28, 68, 176, 442, 542; **18**: 366, 393; **21**: 39, 117, 134, 222–24 *passim*, 232, 581, 590–91; **22**: 688; **23**: 17*fn*, 412–13; **28**: 13–14, 16, 83–84, 156; **32**: 15
and ascent and descent, **12**: 371
characteristic action of, **24**: 641
concealed in matter, **28**: 6
concealment and self-finding, **21**: 118
and creation, **21**: 99
defined, **17**: 33–34
and the divine soul, **21**: 164
the divine nature of, **14**: 69
the essential being of, **23**: 492
the eternal reality of things, **13**: 65
experience of, **22**: 968
same on all planes, **28**: 134
God essentially, **12**: 54
manifestation of, **17**: 42
and mankind, **21**: 223
and matter, **21**: 253
and movement, **21**: 154
and Nirvana, **21**: 54
objectivised, **14**: 45
OM as, **14**: 33
the One with a triple aspect, **28**: 13
and (its) opposites, **21**: 52–53, 57
and the problem of evil and pain, **21**: 100–7 *passim*
and Purusha and Prakriti, **23**: 435
and real knowledge, **17**: 36
realisation of, **17**: 419–21; **23**: 386–90
active (dynamic) and passive (static), **23**: 391–92; **28**: 133–34
inert, **23**: 499
in work, **32**: 606
rest in the state of, during sleep, **31**: 442, 443
Sachchidananda consciousness, **21**: 117
the self-form (*svarūpa*) of the Absolute, **21**: 163
and spiritual perfection, **24**: 624–25
and suffering, **21**: 102
and Supermind, **21**: 334–35; **28**: 133–37
in the Veda, **15**: 98
in Vedanta, **12**: 84–87; **13**: 107; **15**: 200; **21**: 48
Cf. Ananda; Brahman; Chit; Sat; Spirit
Sacredness, and bias, **12**: 50–51
Sacrifice, **7**: 676–78, 1031, 1071; **8**: 55, 90, 137–41 *passim*; **12**: 455; **14**: 5–13 *passim*, 20–23 *passim*, 28–29, 39, 47–48, 51–52, 58, 63–65, 78, 135, 147; **17**: 453–56 *passim*; **19**: 6, 37, 43–44, 82, 110–13, 114–23 *passim*, 325, 328–29, 457–58, 484, 531; **21**: 652; **23**: 104–5, 106–14; **24**: 598; **28**: 432–34; **32**: 12, 97
ancient system of, in Greece and in India, **13**: 246
animal sacrifice, **12**: 51
to Heraclitus, **13**: 246
ascent of, **23**: 134–87
Ashwamedha, **15**: 468*fn*
Aswamedha and Rajasuya sacrifices (in Indian polity), **20**: 435; **25**: 308
a battle between evolutionary and reactionary powers, **14**: 35
and Brahman, **19**: 120

and the Brahmanas, **14**: 111, 118, 173–74, 176
and equality, **19**: 118
in the Gita, and of the Vedavadins, **19**: 89–90
to the gods and to the all-pervading Divine, **19**: 118
gradations of, **19**: 122
the great revealer of values, **12**: 144
the great Sacrifice, **28**: 258
Hindu idea of, **17**: 455
as a journey and a battle, **15**: 377–78
of knowledge, **19**: 122, 200, 327
law of, **19**: 126; **23**: 106, 108
the law of the world, **19**: 122
Lord of, **19**: 131; **23**: 114–30 *passim*
of love, **23**: 158
mental, and spiritual, **28**: 433–34
one must be prepared to sacrifice everything, **29**: 15
outer (external), **28**: 414
and inner, **16**: 20
psychological character / significance, **13**: 247; **14**: 20; **16**: 13
of the Purusha, **15**: 60, 366; **23**: 106
and of the Divine Mother, **32**: 17
recipient of, **23**: 109–10
self-sacrifice, *see* Self-sacrifice
spiritual meaning, **28**: 433
symbolism of, **16**: 12–14, 677–79
tamasic, rajasic, sattwic, **19**: 485–87
triple: of works, love, knowledge, **23**: 134
ultimate / culminating, **17**: 487; **19**: 487–88
Vedic, **12**: 471; **15**: 65, 66, 182–83, 242–43, 245, 279–80; **17**: 5*fn*; **19**: 119; **20**: 199; **23**: 417; **25**: 7; **29**: 418–19
three features of, **15**: 42–44
vulgar conception of, **23**: 108
works / action as, **23**: 105, 247; **29**: 44
Yoga of, **23**: 113
See also Yajna; *cf.* Offering

Sacrificer, **14**: 71, 76, 125–26, 128, 144–45, 154, 180

Sad Atman (*sadātman*), **13**: 76; **16**: 471, 481, 514–16 *passim*

Sad Brahman, **14**: 107; **16**: 471, 479, 481, 513; **21**: 73, 77; **30**: 392

Sadananda, **11**: 1481
Essence of Vedanta, **18**: 330–33

Sadducee (the), **12**: 75

Sadhak(s), **23**: 45*fn*; **30**: 6; **35**: 760–61
"advanced", **31**: 223; **35**: 670–71
attitude of most in the Ashram, **35**: 432
(Mother's and Sri Aurobindo's) awareness of sadhak's movements, **32**: 119
capacity for inner experience, **35**: 626
complete attitude of, **30**: 26
dealing with, **32**: 115–19
the Mother's way of, **32**: 345–53
each has his own sadhana, **31**: 630
egoism among, **35**: 662–63
full of pride and arrogance, **35**: 303–4
has to be tested by the world-forces, **30**: 301
helping other sadhaks, **35**: 706–9
ideal, **32**: 11
miles away from Supermind, **35**: 787
necessities of, **35**: 759–60
a neurotic company, **35**: 340
obstacles in the way of a smooth working in and through, **35**: 677
realisations by, **35**: 666–70
right relations between, **35**: 705–6, 709–12
and the Yogi, **30**: 6

Sadhana, **1**: 392; **23**: 45*fn*, 128; **28**: 89–91 *passim*, 124, 128, 180, 335–36, 337; **29**: 215, 225; **32**: 6, 135
acceptance of ordinary life in earlier stages of, **28**: 422
aim(s) of, **12**: 360; **29**: 151; **30**: 437; **31**: 233, 285; **32**: 243, 519, 587; **35**: 601, *see also below*: object(s) of
and aloofness, **31**: 325–26
alternations or fluctuations in, *see* Alternations; Fluctuations
and apparent upheavals, **28**: 564
and appearance of unyogicness, **30**: 24
in the Ashram, **35**: 634–71; **32**: 82, *cf. below*: outside the Ashram
best security in, **29**: 33
broad lines of, **32**: 332–33
in (Barin's) Calcutta centre, **36**: 340
central processes of, **29**: 207–15
communal, **35**: 634
(through) concentration and meditation, **29**: 297–321
and dance, **27**: 739–40
descending into the vital, **31**: 123, 124
done by the Divine, **29**: 81
done for the Divine, not for oneself, **29**: 240

done by the Mother, **32**: 329–30
double movement in, **30**: 415–17
each sadhak has his own, **31**: 630
ego-centricity in, **35**: 663
essential character of, **23**: 79
and exercise and sports, **35**: 776–84
failure in,
due to attachment, **30**: 338
temporary, **29**: 134
feeling of impossibility of, **28**: 322
and fiction-writing, **27**: 725–26
first fundamental experience, **32**: 232
foundation(s) of, **28**: 344; **29**: 123–63; **30**: 320–23, 394, 455; **31**: 195, 232; **32**: 455; **36**: 323
fundamental rationale of, **30**: 327; **32**: 205
going backwards or astray, **29**: 177
has come down to the Inconscient, **35**: 365
and human love, **29**: 341–44
influences of "A.G. and Mira" both necessary for, **36**: 329
judging progress in, **35**: 609
lack of intensity in, **35**: 660–62
law of, **29**: 108
on the level of the physical, **31**: 359–415
and literary activity, **27**: 722–24
through love and devotion, **29**: 333–67
through mantra and japa, **29**: 322–29
meaning of, **29**: 171; **31**: 78
and mental development, **27**: 731
mental knowledge about, not indispensable, **29**: 227
motive for beginning, **30**: 343
and music, **27**: 734–39
and novel-reading, **27**: 730
now taking place on the physical plane, **35**: 337
(first, central) object(s) of, **1**: 493; **28**: 442; **29**: 9, 208; **30**: 343; **31**: 167; **32**: 451, *see also above*: aim(s) of
and occasions of clash and quarrel, **29**: 278
the old sadhanas, **28**: 273
outside the Ashram, **32**: 106, 185–86; **35**: 811–13
and painting, **27**: 733–34
peace, the basis of, **29**: 123–28
perfect condition for, **30**: 227
periods of preparation, assimilation, emptiness *etc.*, **30**: 63–65, 70–81, *see also below*: stoppage of
physical, **31**: 367–71
place of work in, **29**: 209, 216–18
and poetry, **26**: 236; **27**: 711–21; **31**: 78–79
the principle of, **29**: 70
process of, in Integral Yoga, **29**: 20
progress in,
and the Mother's force, **32**: 193–98
and nearness to her, **32**: 491–502
and visions / voices, **32**: 292–93
psychic foundation of, **29**: 73
qualities needed for, **29**: 42–45
raising up things, **28**: 420–21
and reading, **27**: 726–29; **31**: 60–64
resistances in, **31**: 667–70
role of concentration and meditation, **29**: 298–99
role of the psychic in, **30**: 339–40
the (central) secret of, **31**: 729; **32**: 154
sincerity in, **29**: 51–54
and sleep, **31**: 444–45
of Sri Aurobindo, *see* Sri Aurobindo's sadhana
stages in, **23**: 46; **28**: 242, 422; **29**: 47, 189; **30**: 241, 273, 331, 479; **31**: 81, 229, 504; **32**: 93; **35**: 551
stoppage of, **35**: 372–74, *see also above*: periods of…
and study, **31**: 69
and the subconscient, **35**: 381–82
Tantric, **36**: 183, 207, *cf.* Yoga, Tantric
by tapasya and by divine action, **29**: 71
and tapasya, aradhana, dhyana, **29**: 215
three rules of, **36**: 371
true attitude of, **29**: 75
true basis of, **32**: 47, 190
two movements: ascent and descent, **36**: 301, *see also* Ascent and descent
two necessary powers: masculine and feminine, **36**: 340–41
and the Vaishnava theory, **29**: 465–66
Vedantic, **18**: 266
and work, **29**: 231–94; **35**: 742–50
and writing, **31**: 77–78
wrong movements in, **31**: 129–49, 158–64, 707–8
Cf. Integal Yoga; Yoga
Sādharmya (*mukti*), **19**: 137*fn*, 398, 421, 424; **21**: 19*fn*, 410; **23**: 48, 281*fn*, 380*fn*, 475; **24**: 623
Sadness, *see* Sorrow
Sadrishya (*sādṛśya mukti*), **12**: 333; **17**: 207; **19**: 137*fn*, 398; **21**: 410; **23**: 475; **24**: 573*fn*, 605, 623, 691

Saguna and Nirguna (Brahman), **16**: 515–16, 523; **19**: 229; **21**: 296, 325, 331, 359, 595; **23**: 379–80; **24**: 580; **29**: 394; **32**: 64–65, *see also* Brahman, active and passive; *cf.* Personal, and the Impersonal
Sahaituka ananda, 16: 484
Sahaituka chit / sat, 16: 471
Sahaituka tapas, 16: 471, 474, 484, 485, 486
Sahana Devi, 27: 552–53, 724, 737
Sahasa(m), 10: 9; **11**: 1469
Sahasradala, *see* Chakras, *sahasradala*
Saint, and siddhis, **10**: 14
Saint Hilaire, Philippe Barbier,
a letter to, **36**: 97–101
Sainthood, 29: 402
Sakaria Swami, 36: 75
Sakshi (*sākṣī*), *see* Purusha, as witness; Witness…
Salimullah, 6: 214–17 *passim*, 370, 405, 441–47 *passim*; **7**: 461, 477, 483–84, 579
Sālokya (*mukti*), **12**: 332; **19**: 137*fn*, 398; **21**: 19*fn*; **23**: 48, 131, 528; **24**: 605, 678
Salvation, 13: 49; **17**: 59; **22**: 723
beyond desire of, **23**: 269–70
of the human race, **13**: 143
individual / personal, **12**: 216; **13**: 121, 309; **18**: 96; **23**: 258, 328
mechanical, **25**: 67
not by outer law alone, **25**: 662
three means of, **17**: 192
three relative, partial kinds, **17**: 207, *see also Sālokya*, *Sādṛśya*, *Sāyujya*
in the Upanishads and in the earlier Vedic revelation, **18**: 95
for the world or God, **25**: 65
and works, **17**: 112, 202–5
Cf. Liberation
Sama (Veda), **14**: 167; **17**: 102; **19**: 329, 364
Sama ananda, 10: 25; **11**: 1467, 1468
Sama bhoga, 10: 25; **11**: 1467, 1468
Sama rasa, 10: 25; **11**: 1467, 1468
Samadhi (*samādhi*), **10**: 22; **11**: 1475–77; **12**: 25, 212, 216; **13**: 446; **16**: 518, 623; **19**: 69, 101–2; **21**: 196; **23**: 36, 295, 395; **24**: 574; **29**: 19, 200, 377, 378, 412, 437; **30**: 248–50; **32**: 41
and action, **19**: 495
condition for realising the Self, and transformation, **30**: 248
essential / divine, **23**: 322
to the Gita, **23**: 319, 322
in the integral Yoga, **23**: 321, 519, 525–27
jagrat (waking) samadhi, **11**: 1475–76; **23**: 397; **30**: 252
kinds of, **30**: 251–52
and meditation, **29**: 319–20
Nirvikalpa, **11**: 1477; **29**: 316, 433; **30**: 251
in Rajayoga, **23**: 319, 339
Satarka / Savichara, **11**: 1477
and sleep, **23**: 521, 523; **30**: 16–17, 253–56
sushupta (deep sleep) samadhi, **11**: 1476; **16**: 518, *see also* Sleep state
swapna (dream) samadhi, **11**: 1476; **30**: 251, *see also* Dream state
and the waking state, **30**: 252–53
in the Yoga of devotion, **24**: 574
See also Trance
Samain, Albert,
"Pannyre aux talons d'or", **27**: 406–7
Samana (*samāna*), **11**: 1462; **17**: 237–38; **18**: 19, *cf.* Prana, five powers of
Samarpaṇa, **30**: 330
Samata (*samatā*, *samatva*), **10**: 3–6; **11**: 1467, 1468, 1470, 1481; **17**: 36*fn*, 522; **28**: 424; **29**: 129–31
in the cells, **30**: 395
depends on three things, **29**: 131
and ego, **29**: 133
of indifference, **29**: 132
and loyalty to Truth, **29**: 131–33
negative / passive, **10**: 3–4, 25–28; **11**: 1467, *cf. below*: positive
perfect / consummation, **10**: 4; **11**: 1478
positive / active, **10**: 3, 5–6, 28–29; **11**: 1467, *cf. above*: negative
and vairagya, **35**: 373–74
and the working of the Force, **29**: 244
Yogic, and the mental principle of equality, **30**: 301
see also Equality [yogic]
Samata chatusthaya, 11: 1467–68
Sambara(s), 15: 46, 190
Sameness,
and change, **12**: 201
and oneness, **22**: 1046
and variety, **27**: 594–95
saṁhitā, *see* Sanhita
Sāmīpya (*mukti*), **12**: 333; **19**: 398; **23**: 131, 528; **24**: 605, 678

Samiti(s), **7**: 941, 987, 1047–51; **8**: 74–79
Anushilam Samiti, **8**: 276–77, 283–84
Samrajya (*samrajya*), **14**: 34, 59, 61; **17**: 537; **21**: 19*fn*; **23**: 37; **24**: 702; **36**: 334
Samrat (*samrāṭ*), **12**: 114, 152, 337; **14**: 59; **20**: 49; **24**: 641, 701–2; **25**: 308
Saṁsāra, **17**: 22
Saṁskāras, *see* Associations
Samudra, **14**: 121, 128, 129–30, *see also* Ocean(s)
Samudrik, **10**: 19
Samyama (*saṁyama*), **1**: 391; **10**: 19; **13**: 33–37 *passim*, 74; **16**: 481; **19**: 218; **23**: 493*fn*; **24**: 858
in Patanjali's Rajayoga, **1**: 510
See also Rejection
Sanatan Dharma, **7**: 928; **8**: 6, 10–12, 24, 26; **13**: 4; **13**: 4; **17**: 362; **18**: 412; **20**: 179; **23**: 203; **36**: 111, 170, 177–78
and Hinduism, **12**: 53–54
ideal of, applied to politics and national revival, **7**: 1017
as nationalism, **8**: 12
and scriptures, **13**: 6
and the Veda, **12**: 62
See also Dharma; Hinduism
Sanatkumar, **30**: 159
Sanatsujatiya, **13**: 87
Sanction, *see* Purusha, as giver of
Sand, George, **27**: 111
Sandhya [newspaper], **7**: 688, 971
Sangha (*saṅgha*), **19**: 171, 173–74; **36**: 231, 235, 237
at Chandernagore, **36**: 239, 261
and *mukti*, **36**: 250
"of our Yoga", **36**: 408
Sanhita (*saṁhitā*), **15**: 59, 241
represents the close of a period, **15**: 12
Sanity, the world's idea of, **12**: 497
Sanjnana (*Saṁjñāna*), **18**: 51–52, 56–58, 371, 424; **24**: 862–69 *passim*, *see also* Supramental sense
Saṅkalpa, **13**: 83
Sankhya (philosophy), **12**: 64, 195, 298; **13**: 54, 230, 320; **14**: 171; **17**: 47, 258, 267, 559, 570, 573, 574; **18**: 36; **19**: 70–77; **21**: 9, 17, 88, 90, 176, 294, 363, 364, 584; **22**: 670; **23**: 376, 402–3, 428; **28**: 40–51 *passim*, 82, 513; **29**: 437; **30**: 329
and the essential vibration, **18**: 419
and evolution, **13**: 171, 233, 234, 317; **17**: 47, 258, 267; **18**: 36, *cf*. Evolution, Eastern / Indian conception
five elemental conditions of substance, **18**: 59; **21**: 267
on the gunas, **17**: 286; **21**: 642; **24**: 683
of Kapila, **17**: 571; **18**: 353
and liberation, **19**: 75–76; **24**: 635
in the metaphysical synthesis of the Gita, **19**: 355
multiple Purusha, *see* Purusha, multiple
psychological order of, **19**: 96–97, *see also* Tattwas, the twenty-four
on Purusha and Prakriti, *see* Purusha and Prakriti, in the Sankhya
and Tattwas, **18**: 353–54
Tilak on, **1**: 604–5
traditional, and of the Gita, **19**: 7, 69, 70
and unity, **13**: 230
and Vedanta, **13**: 23; **19**: 68–69, 81–93 *passim*
Vedic ascription, **20**: 208
and Yoga, **17**: 114, 574; **18**: 421; **19**: 68–93 *passim*; **23**: 374*fn*, 383
and Vedanta, **19**: 7, 68–69, 81–93 *passim*, 111–12
Sankhya Karika(s), **19**: 69
a missing verse in, **1**: 604
Sannyasa / Sannyasin, **12**: 435, 466; **21**: 20; **23**: 23, 26, 28; **25**: 22; **28**: 308, 367, 440; **29**: 23, 384; **36**: 93–94, 173, 267
and the Gunas, **19**: 55
of the intellect, **23**: 25
justification of, **17**: 460
liberated, **13**: 453–54
real essence of, **19**: 240
true, **17**: 112; **19**: 83, 497
and Tyaga, **17**: 469–70; **19**: 185, 493–95, 530, 534, *see also* Renunciation, inner and outer
Cf. Asceticism; Renunciation; Tyaga
Sansiddhi Chatushtaya, **10**: 23, *see also* Yoga, four constituent elements
Sanskrit, **1**: 611–13; **14**: 523–718 *passim*; **15**: 50, 53, 54; **16**: 13, 21, 475–76, 487; **18**: 259–60; **20**: 314–15, 355, 376–77; **23**: 16; **25**: 514; **36**: 5, 44, 188
alphabet, **14**: 568
analysis of word-system, **14**: 526
classical, **20**: 357–58
and Vedic, **14**: 81
drama, *see* Sanskrit drama

European "discovery" of, **14**: 523
and Greek, **1**: 607–11
and Latin, Tamil, **14**: 553–59 *passim*
guna and vriddhi (of vowels), **14**: 570
key to a science of speech, **14**: 524
multi-significance of roots, **15**: 31, 49
and national education, **1**: 421
the neuter in, **18**: 168–69
and the origin of language, **1**: 611
poetry, *see* Sanskrit poetry
and Prakrit, **14**: 579
pre-Buddhistic, **14**: 168
present structure preserves original Aryan structure, **14**: 566
Roman transliteration of, **1**: 579–80
sandhi in Vedic and in classical Sanskrit, **15**: 17–18
and Tamil, **14**: 524, 526, 553–58 *passim*
a true primary form of speech, **14**: 524
Vedic, **15**: 54, 367; **16**: 22, 465, 676
Sanskrit drama, **1**: 187–93; **20**: 365–66; **26**: 74
and Elizabethan drama, **1**: 190–92
Seal of Rakshasa, **26**: 126
The Toy-Cart, **1**: 218; **26**: 126
Cf. Kalidasa
Sanskrit poetry, **1**: 163, 213, 319, 616; **26**: 125–26
classical, **1**: 163; **20**: 354–67, 368
and Elizabethan poetry, **26**: 125–26
epic, *see* Indian epics
gnomic verse, **20**: 364
metre, **1**: 246
philosophical, **20**: 370
the *śloka*, **20**: 358
See also Indian poetry
Santayana, George, **27**: 409–10, 444
Sappho, **27**: 111, 145
Sapta chatusthaya, **10**: 3–23; **11**: 1466
outline, **10**: 24
scribal version, **11**: 1467–81
Sar Suba, letter to, **36**: 152
Sarada(mani) Devi, **36**: 88–92 *passim*
Sarama (the hound of heaven), **14**: 49, 190; **15**: 29, 36, 73, 141, 160, 183–84, 211–22, 232, 237–38, 243, 261, 331, 365, 369, 381; **16**: 704
and Ila, **15**: 211
and the Panis, **15**: 220, 237–38
and Saraswati, **15**: 99, 211
Sarameya dogs, **15**: 221–22
Saraswati, **12**: 28; **14**: 36–40, 47–48, 52, 102, 123–39 *passim*, 151, 159; **15**: 36, 73, 90, 91–99, 100–2, 108, 243, 381; **16**: 5, 12, 16, 18, 562, 678, 681, 704; **17**: 163, 327; **30**: 155–56
and the Angirasa legend, **15**: 143–44
of the epics and the Puranas (as Muse *etc.*), **14**: 137; **15**: 7; **36**: 136
and Sarama, **15**: 99, 211
Sarat Chandra, *see* Chattopadhyaya, Sarat Chandra
Saravane, Lambert, **36**: 494
Sardesai, Govind Sakharam, **36**: 16, 17
Sarojini, *see* Ghose, Sarojini
Sarvabhūtañi (*sarvāṇi bhūtāni*), **17**: 7*fn*, 26, 37, 334–35, 353, 416, 417, 464, 523
Sarvam Brahma, **10**: 23; **11**: 1478
Sat, **10**: 18; **11**: 1459–61, 1473, 1481; **12**: 77–79, 99, 100, 103, 205; **13**: 65, 120; **14**: 42, 56, 131; **16**: 469–71 *passim*, 479, 481, 484, 507, 514, 518–19, 523–24, 549, 614, 623, 713, 718–19, 721, 723; **17**: 25; **18**: 366, 377; **19**: 491–92; **21**: 98; **28**: 14
and Asat, **18**: 282, 283, 393; **21**: 32, 39, 40; **29**: 435, *cf.* Asat
and Chit (and Ananda): really the same, **18**: 367–69
objectivised, **14**: 45
See also Being; *cf.* Sachchidananda
Sat Purusha (*sat puruṣa*), **17**: 33; **24**: 579
and Chit-Shakti, **12**: 100
Satan, **12**: 486, 487; **13**: 60
Sati, **7**: 1073–77; **31**: 753
Satiety, **18**: 370–71
Satire, *see* Poetry, satirical
Satkosha, **16**: 472, 473, 519
Satsaṅga, **1**: 391; **13**: 74; **35**: 437
Sat-tapas, **16**: 589
Sattwa (*sattva*), **1**: 373–75, 377; **13**: 81–85 *passim*; **17**: 286, 296–97; **19**: 71, 372, 426, 427, 428–29, 466; **23**: 99, 232, 234, 237; **24**: 685, 686–87; **28**: 47–48
as a chain, **19**: 431
danger of, **13**: 85
development of (resort to *etc.*), **19**: 280–81, 468–69, 507–8, 592; **21**: 652
disappearance into pure *prakāśa* and *jyoti*, **13**: 81
passage through, replaced by cultivation of equanimity, **28**: 424

replaced by illumination and spiritual bliss, **23**: 241
replaced by pure prakasha, **11**: 1480
in the spiritual being, **24**: 689
and social evolution, **17**: 296–99
transcendence of, **23**: 238
Sattwic community, **17**: 297–98
Sattwic man, **19**: 53, 198–99, 281, 544; **28**: 495
and the battle of life, **19**: 53
difficulties of, **28**: 427–28
and the spiritual man, **28**: 424–28
Sattwic qualities, development of, **30**: 257
Satya (Yuga), *see* Yuga(s), Satya
Satyadharma, **10**: 16, 18; **13**: 75; **14**: 34; **15**: 221; **17**: 9*fn*; **18**: 423, *see also* Law of the truth
Satyadṛṣṭi, **17**: 564, *see also* Sight, direct
Satyagraha, **35**: 20, 751; **36**: 14, 461
and Sri Aurobindo Ashram, **36**: 491–92
See also Passive resistance
Satyakarma, **14**: 46
Satyaloka, **14**: 33; **17**: 69; **28**: 14
Satyam, **12**: 54, 81, 83, 96; **13**: 58; **14**: 13, 42, 45, 55–56, 131; **15**: 64, 66, 288, 475; **16**: 21, 471, 480, 481, 511, 522, 536, 548, 638, 708; **17**: 72; **18**: 377; **23**: 486*fn*; **24**: 835, 845, 882
the subjective idea of existence viewed objectively, **18**: 371
See also Truth
Satyam Ritam Brihat (*satyam ṛtam bṛhat*), **14**: 45, 47, 69, 75, 159; **15**: 45, 64–65, 288; **16**: 20, 521, 617, 626, 678; **17**: 48, 543, *see also* Truth, the Right, the Vast
Satyapratijna, **14**: 46
Satyaradhas, **14**: 34
Satyavadi, **14**: 46
Saundarya(m), **10**: 23, 24; **11**: 1490–91
three stages of, **11**: 1477
Saurin, *see* Bose, Saurin
Savage, **1**: 41; **13**: 19; **17**: 287–88, 289; **25**: 10, 185–86
regarded as the degenerate descendant of a previous civilisation, **23**: 14
idea of time, **28**: 403
Cf. Barbarism; Man, early
Savanam, **14**: 35
Śavas, **15**: 81, 267*fn*
Savitri (*savitṛ*), **15**: 287, 288–92 *passim*, 302–3, 477, 489–90, 517; **17**: 78
Bhaga Savitri, **15**: 301–5, 516–17
Surya Savitri, *see* Surya Savitri
Savitri (*sāvitrī*), in the Mahabharata, **1**: 311–13 *passim*, 319
Savitri (by Sri Aurobindo), **27**: 30–31, 66, 169, 186, 211, 317–18, 340–44, 509; **29**: 375; **31**: 205
aims at an exhaustive exposition of a world vision, **27**: 340
belongs to the future, **27**: 349
the characters of the poem, **27**: 276
comments on criticisms, **27**: 309–31
comments on specific lines and passages, **27**: 280–309
the composition of, **27**: 261–71
an experiment in mystic poetry, **27**: 282
inspiration and writing of, **27**: 271–75
a means of ascension, **27**: 272
not for the general reader, **27**: 315
the philosophy of, **27**: 318
preparedness to respond to its poetic appeal, **27**: 353
a seeing very far from what the general human mind sees, **27**: 343
tries to express exactly something seen, felt or experienced, **27**: 343
verse and structure, **27**: 276–80
Sayajirao III, Maharaja of Baroda, *see* Gaekwar, Sayajirao
Sayana,
and European scholarship, **15**: 24–25
interpretation of the Veda, **1**: 672, 667, 668, 669; **12**: 34, 35, 40; **14**: 6-7, 9, 31–32, 81–82, 112, 139–42, 145, 146, 165, 169–75 *passim*, 187, 373; **15**: 4, 17, 19–23, 33, 39–40, 124, 127, 526, 595; **16**: 4; **17**: 320
rendering of specific Vedic hymns / words, **14**: 72, 124–27, 132, 137, 150–51, 157, 190–94 *passim*, 365–91 *passim*, 396–408 *passim*, 414–19 *passim*, 471, 474–75; **15**: 61–63, 70, 81, 87–88, 101, 149, 164, 166, 170*fn*, 175, 179*fn*, 188*fn*, 233*fn*, 258*fn*, 259–60, 266*fn*, 301; **16**: 14*fn*, 17, 18, 541–742 *passim*
Sāyujya (*mukti*), **12**: 332; **19**: 137*fn*, 398; **23**: 48, 131; **24**: 605, 678
Saxon (the), **1**: 80, 81, *cf.* Anglo-Saxon
Scandinavian States (peoples), **25**: 434
Scandinavian writers, **26**: 108
Scent, *see* Smell

Scepticism, **1**: 527; **12**: 62; **13**: 184; **19**: 204–5; **21**: 7; **28**: 271, 332
and modern literature, **26**: 122
revolt against, **17**: 563
the sceptical mind, **13**: 287
and siddhis, **10**: 14
and spirituality, **7**: 977
utility of, **24**: 555, 778
Schiller, Friedrich von, **1**: 244; **26**: 112
Schleswig-Holstein, **25**: 312, 648
Scholarship, **16**: 676–77
European, *see* European scholarship
French; German, **1**: 284
Indian / Sanskrit, **1**: 284–85, 603, 612
Schopenhauer, Arthur, **1**: 629; **12**: 392; **13**: 358; **14**: 83; **18**: 167; **20**: 70, 100; **31**: 476; **36**: 112
Schweitzer, Albert, **22**: 783*fn*
Sciatica, **31**: 589–90
Science [including modern, materialist, and physical science], **1**: 501, 555, 672; **7**: 891; **8**: 92; **12**: 42, 67, 128, 291, 413, 436; **13**: 19, 176, 192, 237; **17**: 160, 537, 553, 580, 582; **18**: 63, 340–41, 351, 381; **19**: 41, 153, 425; **20**: 38; **21**: 58, 74, 89, 190*fn*, 312–13, 395; **22**: 679, 758, 760, 860, 1071; **25**: 77–79, 109, 593, 635; **28**: 174, 380–408 *passim*
and agnosticism, **17**: 377; **28**: 380–81
all sciences meet in a supreme Science, **22**: 728
ancient psycho-physical, **21**: 274
of the ancient races, **1**: 672; **15**: 32
and art, **26**: 37
and astrology, **1**: 599
the business of, **12**: 79
can never satisfy (achieve happiness for) the human race, **12**: 64; **22**: 758
Christian science, **13**: 14
and classification, **31**: 16
compelled in the end to perceive the divine intelligence and will, **23**: 513
concerned with process, not fundamentals, **12**: 181; **13**: 186; **28**: 378, 382, 392
and conquest of death, **21**: 62
and consciousness, **28**: 19, 23
of consciousness, **12**: 302–23, *see also* Psychology
deals with actualities, **21**: 451
the dharma of, **25**: 229
draws the world together, **25**: 331
to the economic view of life, **25**: 487
and education, **1**: 394–95, 409, 419, 421, 438
a (vast) extension of the physical mind, **21**: 430
and faith and intuition, **13**: 439
false notions popularised by, **23**: 346
and Force, **21**: 89
a future science, and superstitions of the past, **23**: 454
gives only truth (and not whole truth) of process, **28**: 331
and God, **8**: 109–10
to the God lover and knower, **12**: 494
a great seer and magician in her own way, **13**: 277
has a purifying influence on the mind and moral nature, **23**: 516
has overpassed itself, **25**: 22–23
and Hindu thought, **17**: 228, 258, 263–66
and hypnotism, **13**: 23–25
in (ancient) India, **1**: 625; **20**: 70–71, 123–24, 206, 244, 331
indicative, **10**: 19
and the individualistic age in Europe, **25**: 16, 20–21, 28
and (the carnival of) industry, **26**: 241
of the Infinite, **23**: 460
international in its nature, **25**: 550–51
intuitive, **26**: 233
in Japan and India, **7**: 815, 1091
and Karma, **13**: 331
of language, *see* Philology
limitations of, **12**: 131, 232; **28**: 391–95
the lower sciences, **23**: 139
become easily a sacrifice offered to false gods, **23**: 141
on matter, **21**: 248; **28**: 405
medical, *see* Medical science
mental and psychic sciences, **25**: 78
of a mental and psychic subjectivism, **25**: 252–53
of mental life and spiritual existence, **21**: 213
and metaphysics and spiritual experience, **28**: 375–79
method of, *see* Scientific method
and the method of negative reasoning, **12**: 441
mistake of, borrowed from Christianity, **17**: 160

modern mind as much blinded as enlightened by, **25**: 600
and the modern spirit, **22**: 1088–91 *passim*
must be completed, corrected and illuminated, **17**: 348
must be overtaken by psychological and psychic knowledge, **25**: 22–23
nature of a thing according to, **12**: 123
and Nescience, **18**: 378–81 *passim*, 384
never entirely disinterested, **25**: 111
objections to teleology, **22**: 866
occult science, **13**: 451; **22**: 910; **28**: 391, 396
and occultism, **22**: 678, 908–9
and the passing of war, **25**: 609–10
on physical evolution, **13**: 280; **17**: 236; **22**: 870
physics and metaphysics, **28**: 395–401
the plaything of babies, **12**: 435
and poetry, **1**: 173; **26**: 37, 122, 209–10
and the possibility of a world-empire, **25**: 342, 589
a power for uniformity, **25**: 503
and the practical life, **25**: 156
and predestination, **13**: 159
preoccupation with the mechanical appearance of Prakriti, **24**: 752
pseudo-science, *see* Pseudo-science
psychic(al) (and spiritual) science, **13**: 277–78; **26**: 234, 236; **28**: 203
and psychical phenomena, **13**: 14–16
and psychology, **13**: 178, 264
and reality, **13**: 288; **18**: 401; **21**: 489–90; **28**: 400
reason for its success, **21**: 451
reborn from the liberal civilisation of the Arabs, **17**: 155
of (comparative) religion, **15**: 3, 9, 28
and religion, **18**: 408–12 *passim*; **25**: 78–79
not in conflict in India, **28**: 392
and religion and philosophy, *see* Religion, and philosophy and science
and the religion of humanity, **25**: 565
and Sankhya, **19**: 73–74
scientific facts and metaphysical conclusions, **12**: 11–12; **28**: 392, 393
the scientific spirit, **17**: 156
scientific view of the universe, **18**: 38
and the scientifically inexplicable, **30**: 89
serving both good and evil, **25**: 120
in a spiritualised society, **20**: 36; **25**: 256
and spirituality, **25**: 228–29; **28**: 381–85, 391
and (existence of) a soul, **1**: 546; **17**: 502
study of, and sadhana, **31**: 75
and the study of Soul and Mind, **25**: 5
and the subjective age, **25**: 248–49
and the supernormal, **28**: 385–88
and superstition, **28**: 388–91
and supraphysical certitudes, **13**: 195
theory of cosmic origins, **17**: 257
the true method of, **15**: 50–51
and truth and half-truth, **1**: 523–26
and the truth of things, **28**: 233
and (spiritual or ultimate) truth, **13**: 287; **26**: 37; **28**: 379–82 *passim*; **35**: 90–91
two (cardinal) errors, **13**: 332; **17**: 159
of the Upanishads, **17**: 369
and Vedanta, **21**: 16–17; **28**: 398
and Vedantic theory of Maya, **18**: 381
and the Vedantic view, **28**: 398
veridical sciences, **24**: 893
and vital force, **18**: 63
and vitalistic egoism and collectivism, **25**: 56–57
works huge, gross, soulless miracles, **25**: 32
the world according to, **29**: 179
and Yoga / the Yogin, **14**: 184; **23**: 30, 141–42, 460; **28**: 380–81

Scientific method, **13**: 195; **17**: 349, 585–86
of the adult and senescent West, **7**: 575
disadvantages of, **17**: 585–86
of the synthetic Yoga, **23**: 47

Scotland,
and the British nation, **25**: 310, 325, 327–29 *passim*, 371
failure of clan-life to combine, **25**: 286
survival of the clan-nation, **25**: 370

Scott, Sir Walter, **1**: 109, 110; **26**: 48, 55; **27**: 174, 414, 512, 548
Marmion, **27**: 176

Scripture, **12**: 434; **19**: 3–5 *passim*, 92–93
interpretation of, **12**: 33–37
as a stumbling-block, **19**: 87–88
temporary and eternal elements, **19**: 4
See also Shastra

Sculpture, **1**: 25; **27**: 679, 681
Egyptian, **20**: 287, 288
European, **20**: 288

Gandharan, **20**: 264
Greek, **20**: 262, 288–90 *passim*
Indian, *see* Indian sculpture
Javanese, **20**: 283, 296, 297, 301
and painting, **20**: 287, 301
Sea(s), **14**: 38–39, 129, 130, *see also* Ocean(s)
Séances, **28**: 568–69, *see also* Spiritism
Seats (*dhāmāni*), seven, *see* Seven seats
Seclusion, and Yoga, **13**: 13
Second sight, **22**: 803
Secrecy, **16**: 6, 8, 13
with regard to yogic practices, **13**: 13
and telling lies, **35**: 24
Secret,
complete, of universal action, **19**: 456
supreme (*rahasyam uttamam*), **19**: 14, 125, 132–33, 140, 145, 232–33, 290, 301–21 *passim*, 526–61 *passim*, 594; **23**: 94–95
Secret knowledge (words), **16**: 7–8, 11, 13
Secret societies, **36**: 32–33, 49–51, 71
Sectarianism, **23**: 66
Sects, **12**: 429
fragments of a single truth, **23**: 41
Secularism, **13**: 186; **23**: 152; **25**: 19
Secularist centuries, **13**: 189
three things that will remain, **13**: 195
Security, in sadhana, **29**: 33
Sedition, **7**: 578; **8**: 405–7, 439; **36**: 7, 14, 15, 57, 264, 269
and the Indian Penal Code, **6**: 327–29; **7**: 473
and the law, **6**: 288–89; **7**: 883–85
Seed-sounds, **15**: 51; **18**: 32, 33
and root-sounds, **14**: 534
Seed-state (condition), **17**: 48, 229, 233, 246; **18**: 396, 398
Seeing, *see* Vision
Seeker, two elements overstanding each seeker of the Truth, **35**: 643
Seeking,
intellectual, **29**: 168
for God (the Divine), **25**: 146, 155; **29**: 5–18 *passim*
motives for, **29**: 8–15
spiritual, true object of, **29**: 5–8
Seer(s), **13**: 219, 424, 488; **17**: 7, 9, 44, 161, 541; **22**: 915
"who are hearers of the Truth", **16**: 3
seven, *see* Seven Rishis
See also Kavi; Rishi(s)
Seer-will (*kavikratu*), **15**: 66, 136–37; **16**: 14, 18, 458, 460, 544–52 *passim*, 557, 562, 564, 566, 570–72 *passim*, 577–84 *passim*, 739
Self, **10**: 28; **12**: 180, 185, 190, 195, 213, 215, 239, 225, 313, 332, 333, 342, 345, 362; **13**: 274; **17**: 45, 58–59, 60, 137, 240, 494; **19**: 255–56, 567, 572; **21**: 26, 361–62, 534; **22**: 921; **23**: 401, 409; **24**: 666, 698; **25**: 626, 633; **28**: 30–33, 106, 395
the adventurer in time, **21**: 528
in all things, all things in, all things becomings of, **13**: 76; **17**: 36, 399, 409; **23**: 27, 369–70; **24**: 822–23, *see also below*: three poises…
apparent, and true / real, **19**: 215; **25**: 44
causal, **17**: 232, 233
in classical illusionism, **21**: 457–58
collective, **20**: 403; **25**: 59, 208
and individual and universal, **25**: 59–60, *see also* Cosmic (universal) self; Individual Self
complete internal experience, **23**: 305–6
of conscious energy, **12**: 312
corresponds in microcosm to Sachchid-ananda in macrocosm, **17**: 181
cosmic, *see* Cosmic (universal) Self
and cosmic consciousness, **23**: 409–10; **30**: 396
and the Divine / the Mother, **32**: 58–60
dream self, *see* Dream self
equal, **19**: 303, 375, 454, 578
and all existences, **19**: 319–20
experience of, **28**: 141, 232
on various planes, **30**: 397
expresses itself in perpetual soul-forms, **23**: 376
felt as a vast peaceful Void, **29**: 431
felt as one in and above all, **30**: 326
four states (waking, dream, sleep, "the fourth"), **18**: 361–65; **21**: 443–44, 466–68
four truths of the dealings of Self with Nature, **13**: 337
a fundamental determinate, **21**: 329
gratification of (five senses of), **17**: 151
a great dynamic spirit individual, universal and transcendent, **23**: 296
identification with, **30**: 391
imaged as ether, **23**: 340
and immortal life, **13**: 273

impersonal, *see* Impersonal self
individual, *see* Individual self
infinite and finite, **17**: 96, 98
inmost, and outward nature, separation between, **13**: 347
intuitive, *see* Intuitive self
and life, **30**: 398
as Lord of universal Nature, **23**: 410–11
lower and higher, **7**: 937–38; **19**: 218–19, 529
and Maya, **23**: 427–28
meaning of, **28**: 30
mental, *see* Mental self
and mind, **29**: 162
and life and body / matter, **23**: 338; **25**: 62, 73, *see also* Spirit, and mind, life, body / matter
of modern psychology: subconscient or inconscient, **13**: 178
modes of, **23**: 374–82
not intellectual conceptions, **23**: 383
and the Mother, **32**: 58–60
movement towards its own reality, **18**: 88
and name and form, **17**: 400; **23**: 340, 406–7, 465
and nature, *see* Self and Nature
not the ego, **23**: 97
not the individual mental being, **23**: 370
one in all, **13**: 66; **17**: 281; **28**: 60
one with the supreme Existence which has become the universe, **23**: 296
our "noble self", **29**: 184
and pain, **31**: 575
partial realisation of, possible on any plane, **29**: 413
and the psychic or soul, **28**: 105–6, *see also* Atman, and the psychic being
real / true, **11**: 1464; **13**: 491; **17**: 31, 120, 174, 183, 186, 193, 210, 211, 243, 267, 270, 274, 385, 402, 407; **18**: 25–26, 356; **30**: 393–94
and the "own self" gospel, **28**: 480
and the so-called self, **30**: 324–25
realisation of, **17**: 34, 39, 62, 187, 401; **28**: 32, 69–70; **29**: 160, 169–70
as the All, **23**: 407–8
only with the Self, **18**: 364
two kinds, **23**: 391–92
the Upanishads on, **35**: 231
cf. Self-realisation
and reincarnation, **13**: 274
and sense of individuality, **30**: 394–95
silent (static, passive), **21**: 291; **22**: 663; **23**: 366, 405, 406, 409; **24**: 698
and dynamic, **30**: 326; **32**: 60, *see also* Brahman, active and passive
not itself the Supreme, **23**: 290
Sri Aurobindo's first experience of, **35**: 231–33
sleep self, *see* Sleep self
and the spirit, **28**: 105
subjective aspect of Brahman, **29**: 500
subliminal, *see* Subliminal self
superconscient, **13**: 495–96
three poises: containing, contained in and identical with all, **21**: 166, 566, *see also above*: in all…
and time (timeless and in time), **21**: 526–27; **22**: 728; **30**: 397–98
transcendent(al), **17**: 14, 37, 39, 220, 222, 233, 426; **18**: 357, 360
and unity, **21**: 384–88 *passim*
universal, *see* Cosmic (universal) self
vision of the (One) Self, **17**: 146, 400
in its becomings, **17**: 36–37
and voidness or emptiness, **30**: 81
waking, *see* Waking self
Western conception of, **28**: 554–55
and the world / universe, **23**: 335, 339–40, 368–70, *see also* God and the world
See also Atman; Spirit; *cf.* Soul

Self (Soul, Spirit) **and Nature**, **12**: 194–95, 483; **13**: 52, 324–28; **17**: 16, 304–5, 353–54, 430–41 *passim*, 444; **19**: 252, 264, 267, 417–18, 424, 454, 455, 574; **21**: 365–66, 370; **23**: 122, 338, 428–35; **24**: 627; **28**: 32–33
power of soul over its nature, **24**: 628
and problem of existence, **23**: 428–29
unity of, **17**: 435
veil between, **24**: 629
See also Purusha and Prakriti

Self-abandonment, **23**: 110

Self-absorption, **21**: 122, 358–59, 526–27, 603–4, 617

Self-affirmation, **21**: 552, 641, 644–47; **22**: 719, 1084; **25**: 59
and the gnostic being, **22**: 1009, 1011, 1041, 1102
for (not at expense of) others, **21**: 652
and self-negation, **21**: 649
vital, **21**: 641, 644–46

Self-analysis, **23**: 303

Self-assertion, individualistic and collective, **25**: 157, 627
Self-awareness, **17**: 540; **21**: 71–73, 138; **22**: 1060
inherent in existence, **21**: 565
of the Infinite, **21**: 123
Self-concentration,
and self-extension, **21**: 136
Self-consciousness, **12**: 99, 103, 131, 133, 135, 199; **13**: 485, 490–93; **16**: 713, 716, 721; **23**: 371
direct, of the mental being, **21**: 526, 529–30
divine, and the material world, **13**: 200
Self-consecration, **23**: 69–88, 221; **29**: 103; **32**: 7
and self-surrender, **23**: 86
See also Consecration
Self-control, **29**: 289
psychic, **31**: 87
Self-creation, **13**: 364; **21**: 158, 329, 482
birth as, **13**: 328
evolution as, **13**: 322, 357
and gnostic consciousness, **22**: 1106
nature as power of, **24**: 752
of nature (*etc.*) by Spirit, **12**: 196; **13**: 320, 325; **19**: 362
Yoga as, **12**: 369
See also Self-expression; Self-manifestation
Self-criticism, **21**: 552; **27**: 12–13
Self-deceit (-deception), **12**: 462; **21**: 552
Self-delight, **17**: 41–42, 68, 436, 542, 543; **21**: 99, 232, 278, 280; **23**: 16, 391, 510
infinite mutual, **22**: 817
our true aim, **19**: 99–100
See also Ananda; Delight
Self-delusion (*moha*), **17**: 38
Self-denial, **12**: 470
Self-depreciation, **21**: 552
Self-destruction, **21**: 109
Self-determination [general], **19**: 35; **22**: 1039; **28**: 514
of the Eternal (*etc.*), **18**: 157; **23**: 271
and apparent necessity, **13**: 345
evolutive, **21**: 477
increase of the power of, **20**: 48–49
and self-limitation, **21**: 330, 357–59
the Supermind's power of, **21**: 281, 327; **22**: 1002
See also Self-determinations
Self-determination [political], **1**: 642; **25**: 435, 534*fn*, 539, 540, 559, 603, 623–33, 648, 660, 669; **36**: 256
and communal freedom, **20**: 405–6
War and, **25**: 606–81
Cf. Liberty [social, political]
Self-determinations, **22**: 1036–39 *passim*
fundamental (original), of the Infinite, **21**: 329, 335
individual, of the Supermind, **21**: 293
of the Supreme, **23**: 380
See also Determinations
Self-development, **6**: 265–69 *passim*, 275–80 *passim*, 283, 298–302 *passim*
and reception from outside, **20**: 48–50
Self-discipline, **18**: 91
Self-discovery (-finding), **21**: 222, 302, 426–27, 613; **22**: 708, 887, 1017, 1018, 1064, 1096, 1107
momentous, **25**: 103
See also Self-realisation
Self-division, **21**: 149, 150
Self-esteem, **19**: 472; **28**: 214, 303, 429; **31**: 154, 242, 798; **32**: 343
Self-examination, **12**: 431; **17**: 196; **32**: 254
and raising up difficulties, **31**: 761–62
Self-exceeding,
man's impulse towards, **22**: 875; **25**: 84
man's only way of true, **22**: 750
Self-existence (the Self-existent), **17**: 7, 40, 41, 44, 47, 48; **21**: 338–42 *passim*, 361, 369–72, 373; **22**: 672, 1015–17, *cf.* Existence; Existent (the)
Self-experience, **21**: 529–42 *passim*
mental, **21**: 531–32
in time and space, **13**: 492
Self-expression, **13**: 356; **14**: 60–62, 128; **21**: 255, 333, 351; **22**: 1008–9, 1032–38 *passim*, 1045, 1104; **25**: 33, 62, 66, 101, 254, 419, 577; **27**: 123
possibilities of, **22**: 708
See also Self-creation
Self-extension, **15**: 280; **17**: 42; **19**: 343; **21**: 136–37, 144, 156, 164, 208, 269, 272, 351, 353, 375
conceptive, **21**: 253, 255
nāsti anto vistarasya me, **19**: 360
spiritual, **21**: 267
See also Space; Time
Self-extinction, **13**: 202, 300, 335, *see also* Nirvana

Self-forgetfulness (-oblivion), **13**: 406; **21**: 258, 277, 333, 570, 608–9, 611; **22**: 667, 787; **23**: 247
power of, **12**: 204
Self-fulfilment, **12**: 97, 112, 191, 222; **13**: 534; **17**: 488; **18**: 38, 89, 422; **19**: 290; **21**: 11, 30, 140, 208; **22**: 1011–12; **23**: 109, 281, 291–92, 299, 443–44; **25**: 35, 126, 425; **29**: 10
of the ego, **23**: 60
of India, **8**: 375
integral, **23**: 291–92
of mind and life, **21**: 30
twin obstacles to, **12**: 41
work and life as "self-fulfilment", **35**: 603
Self-giving, **19**: 209, 290, 330, 333, 491; **23**: 71, 87, 89, 108–11 *passim*, 204, 221, 227–28; **28**: 108; **29**: 69, 212–14, 356; **32**: 140; **36**: 441
and the Brahmic condition, **29**: 78–79
change from ego-centricity to God-centricity, **31**: 229
condition of complete change, **29**: 109
each has his own way of, **29**: 103
in the internal and the external, **30**: 35–36
to the Mother, and struggle with the ignorance of the nature, **35**: 638
recall of, and spiritual consequence, **32**: 4
and vital bargaining, **32**: 374
See also Self-offering
Self-government, **6**: 170, 209–10, 358
colonial, **36**: 7, 55, 71*fn*
complete, **36**: 55, 86, 220
See also Swaraj(ya)
Self-help, **36**: 7, 51, 54, 75
Self-ignorance, **21**: 183, 203
sevenfold, **13**: 497–99
Self-immolation, **21**: 652; **23**: 108–9
Self-imprisonment, **21**: 550
Self-improvement, **23**: 21
Self-interest, divine, **23**: 444
Self-justification, **21**: 644; **29**: 54; **31**: 154
Self-knowledge, **12**: 181, 196, 307, 343, 344–45, 473; **13**: 84, 85–86; **21**: 166, 577; **22**: 723–29 *passim*, 768; **23**: 303–4; **25**: 44, 46, 60; **28**: 120
complete, **22**: 769, 1008
creative or determinative, **21**: 138, 154
imperfect, **21**: 549
and knowledge of the universe, **18**: 357, 407
mental (based on ego-sense), **21**: 525–26, 540
ordering, **21**: 141–42
Self-limitation, **13**: 486, 573; **21**: 203, 263, 357–58, 616
an act of omnipotence, **28**: 476
beginning with Overmind, **13**: 589
carried to a farthest point of self-forgetfulness, **21**: 611
of consciousness (conscious being), body as, **12**: 303–4
ego(ism) as, **21**: 63, 117
proceeding from infinite liberty / absolute omnipotence, **21**: 281, 420
See also Exclusive concentration
Self-manifestation, **21**: 120–21, 327, 329–30; **22**: 1044
Self-mastery, **18**: 90; **28**: 63
Self-nature, **19**: 271; **21**: 357; **23**: 213, *see also* Swabhava; *cf.* Swadharma
Self-observation, **21**: 322, 533; **23**: 303; **32**: 119
and mastery over the inner universe, **31**: 26
Self-offering, **15**: 67; **19**: 328, 442, 491, 510; **22**: 723, 940; **28**: 433; **29**: 68, 77, 139, 214; **30**: 321, 349; **35**: 431, *see also* Offering; Self-giving
Self-opening, **21**: 59, 64; **32**: 159
exclusive, **12**: 373; **29**: 20; **32**: 3
object of, **29**: 106
physical, **29**: 68–69
Self-opposition, **21**: 333
Self-perfection, **13**: 443; **14**: 78
psychology of, **24**: 623–31
Yoga of, *see* Yoga of self-perfection
Self-pity, **12**: 497; **19**: 59
Self-power, **19**: 348; **21**: 371–72, 615, 655
of the Idea, **22**: 974
and medicine, **12**: 475
of the Spirit *etc.*, **13**: 313; **17**: 508; **18**: 57; **19**: 531; **21**: 99, 335, 361
many centres of, **19**: 308
See also Atmashakti
Self-preservation, **21**: 100, 109, 261
Self-realisation (realisation of the Self), **14**: 92; **17**: 31, 34–39, 137; **18**: 77–78; **20**: 183–84; **21**: 332, 362; **22**: 1006; **25**: 59–62 *passim*, 72, 73; **30**: 321; **32**: 60
the aim of human existence, **17**: 34
birth and, **13**: 329
cosmic consciousness and, **30**: 279–80

and the Integral Yoga, **12**: 358; **23**: 401
a long process, **29**: 415–16; **35**: 303
method of in the path of Knowledge, **29**: 496
the Mother and, **32**: 60
progressive, **23**: 20
of the Self in all, containing all, all as the Self, **29**: 496–97; **35**: 176
steps toward, **21**: 654
the true rule of, **21**: 41
two kinds of, **23**: 391
Vedanta and other paths of, **35**: 301–7
See also Atman, realisation of; Self-discovery; *cf.* Spiritual realisation
Self-repetition,
the characteristic energy of life, **23**: 21
Self-respect, **31**: 243
Self-righteousness, **12**: 428
Self-ruler, *see* Swarat
Self-sacrifice, **8**: 137–41 *passim*; **17**: 186; **19**: 44; **23**: 175, *see also* Sacrifice
Self-slayers, **17**: 385, *see also* Suicide
Self-space, mental, **30**: 258–59
Self-surrender (*ātmasamarpaṇa*), **10**: 10–11; **11**: 1470; **12**: 171, 365; **13**: 35, 73, 83–85 *passim*, 88; **14**: 35, 36*fn*; **19**: 209, 334, 491; **23**: 86; **24**: 748, 766, 767
chief enemies of, **13**: 82–83
chief mainstay of the sadhaka, **24**: 723
and freedom, **13**: 35; **19**: 406
illimitable in potency, **13**: 74
the principle of the integral Yoga, **24**: 613
in works, **23**: 89–105
See also Submission; Surrender
Self-transcendence,
Nature's method of, **22**: 766
Self-vision, **15**: 477; **17**: 48, 74; **19**: 245, 367, 498; **21**: 604; **31**: 26
and all-vision, **17**: 72; **21**: 357
and Indian art, **20**: 301
introspective, and sincerity, **29**: 51
of the Jivatman, **28**: 73
from many centres of conscious self-power, **19**: 308
original formative, **21**: 128
and the Upanishads, **20**: 329
Self-will, to be renounced, **23**: 330
Selfishness, **12**: 455; **17**: 140; **28**: 428; **31**: 238–39; **32**: 4, 6
the only sin, **12**: 436
Selflessness, **7**: 827–28
basic rule of Karmayoga, **17**: 183–86
man's true nature, **17**: 185
Semites, **12**: 490; **23**: 23
Semite intellect, **17**: 561
Semitic nations, **25**: 286, *cf.* Israel; Jewish nation; Judea
Sen, Baikunthanath, **6**: 244–45
Sen, Keshab Chandra, **1**: 96, 116, 117
Sen, Narendranath, **6**: 117, 141, 167, 237, 335–37, 339–40; **7**: 882
Sen, Nobin, **1**: 96
Sen, Prabodh, **27**: 144, 145, 149–52 *passim*, 385
Sen, Sarat Chandra, **7**: 1133
Sensation(s), **15**: 261; **18**: 38
of burning, **30**: 487
as experienced by supermind, **24**: 823
and life, **21**: 194–99 *passim*
in the process of descent, *see* Sensations or feelings in the process of descent
spiritual, **22**: 981
and the spiritual reason, **24**: 821
supramentalisation of, **24**: 870–71
taken up and transformed by the gnosis, **23**: 493–94, 495
throbbing, **30**: 469, 483
See also Feeling(s)
Sensational man, **25**: 89–91, *see also* Philistine (the)
Sensational mind (mentality), **12**: 30–31, 32; **16**: 708; **17**: 547, 548; **19**: 592; **23**: 417; **24**: 650, 652, 656, 659, 662, 668, *cf.* Sense mind
Sensationalism, **23**: 140; **25**: 90–91
Sensations or feelings in the process of descent, **30**: 469–78
biting or pricking in the head, **30**: 471
coolness, **30**: 476–77
drizzle or shower, **30**: 475–76
electricity, **30**: 384, 474, 483
flow or stream, **30**: 475
in the inner centres, **30**: 469
perforation of a covering, **30**: 473
pressure, **30**: 469–73
of resistance to the descent of the Force, **30**: 487
sounds, **30**: 477–78
splitting of head or skull, **30**: 417, 482
stoniness, **30**: 477
vibrations, **30**: 473–74
waves, **30**: 475

Sense(s), **12**: 259, 485; **21**: 88, 93, 251, 251, 266–67, 489; **24**: 862
absolute, **18**: 23, 48, 53, *see also below*: behind…
action of, illuminated by gnosis, **23**: 493
become pure fires of sacrifice, **19**: 121
behind / of our sense(s), **18**: 23, 26, 43, 48, 53, 54–62, 79, *see also above*: absolute
cause of impurity in the understanding, **23**: 313
consistent falsifiers of values, **12**: 120
contact, the foundation of, **18**: 50
defects of, and nerve currents, **1**: 397–98
differentiation of, **18**: 53
double: physical-nervous and mental-nervous, **24**: 664
each the Divine in dynamic conscious force, **19**: 273
of early man, **17**: 286
in its essence, **18**: 48–49
essential sense, **18**: 57, 59, 60, *see also Saṁjñāna*
ethical, *see* Ethical sense
by incapacity invented darkness, **12**: 188
inner (subtle), **12**: 323, 328; **13**: 551–52; **21**: 22, 70, 442, 555–56; **28**: 161; **29**: 183, *see also* Psychic(al) senses; *cf.* Inner vision; Smell, subtle; Subtle sounds
of knowledge and of action, **19**: 73, 97, *see also* Action, organs of; Indriya(s); Knowledge, organs of
and liberation, **30**: 279–80
material, **12**: 240
in a mental world, **18**: 50
and mind, **18**: 48–62 *passim*; **24**: 864
openness to the Divine, **30**: 280
physical,
a projection of inner sense, **24**: 875–76
supramentalisation of, **24**: 867–70
psychic(al), *see* Psychic(al) senses
pure action of, **24**: 865
in its purity is beyond mind, **24**: 864
and reality, **21**: 20–22
and reason, **21**: 489
and intuition, **21**: 444–45, 547–48
and the supreme vision, **12**: 434
sixth sense, **1**: 386, 398–99, 404; **18**: 56; **21**: 68; **24**: 664, 821, 864, 878, *cf.* Manas
and the spiritual reason, **24**: 821
and substance, **21**: 255, 265, 268–70 *passim*
subtle, *see above*: inner
in the Supermind, **13**: 559, *see also* Supramental sense
supraphysical, **21**: 21
supreme, *see* Supreme sense
the thing sensed results from a triple process of translation, **18**: 49
three kinds of action, **18**: 309–10
training of, **1**: 386–87, 397–403
transfiguration of, **18**: 87
true activity of, **28**: 207
universal, **21**: 249
vital, **24**: 871–72
taken up by supermind, **24**: 873–74
See also Indriyas
Sense evidence, **21**: 40, 66–70 *passim*; **22**: 675, *cf.* Objectivity, and subjectivity
Sense experience(s), **10**: 17; **13**: 505; **21**: 70, 73; **23**: 388, 426; **24**: 866
and manas, **24**: 664
and matter, **13**: 505
Sense faculties, danger of enlargement without knowledge, **21**: 58
Sense images, and reality, **21**: 444–45
Sense mind (*manas*), **16**: 577, 707, 717, 719; **18**: 56–57; **19**: 97; **23**: 310; **24**: 649–51
and *buddhi*, **24**: 663
and *citta*, **24**: 663
creates the forms it seems to perceive, **13**: 505
passive (static) and active (dynamic), **24**: 659, 661–62
practical values given by, **21**: 58
proper action of, **23**: 351; **24**: 650
and purification of the understanding, **23**: 313–14
and *rasa*, **23**: 354
sense-mind intuition, **21**: 547
See also Manas; *cf.* Mind-sense
Sense organs, **17**: 236; **18**: 48; **21**: 12
creations of the cosmic sense, **21**: 270
physical, developed by Mind, **18**: 57
See also Indriya(s)
Sense-perceivedness, gives forms the appearance of matter, **35**: 85
Sense values, **21**: 58; **22**: 741
spiritual sense of things, **18**: 61
Sensibility, **17**: 298; **22**: 741, 1024; **36**: 340

of early man, **17**: 286–87
of plants, **12**: 253
poetic / aesthetic, **1**: 165; **12**: 404; **24**: 619; **25**: 95
Sensitivity (Sensitiveness), **31**: 210–13, 368
to smell, **31**: 425–26
vital, stage of, **32**: 96
Sentience,
is ultimately self-sentience, **18**: 367
Sentimentalism, **29**: 351–52; **31**: 210
religious or ethical, **23**: 167
Separation (separateness),
between outward nature and inmost spiritual self, **13**: 347
of mind, vital and physical from each other, **29**: 405
of oneself from body, life, mind, **11**: 1466
sense of, **11**: 1464
an unreal reality, **21**: 482
See also Division
Separatism, and particularism, **25**: 327
Serbia, **25**: 306, 320, 489, 526, 529
a greater Serbia, **25**: 398
Cf. Yugoslavia
Serenity, **29**: 156
Sergi, Giuseppe, **14**: 25, 182
Seriousness, **31**: 174–75
and smiles, **32**: 541–43
Serpent, **12**: 490; **15**: 191, 378, *cf.* Vritra(s)
Serpent power, **13**: 551, *see also* Kundalini
Service, **10**: 7, 10–11; **28**: 336
governed by kama and prema, **11**: 1470
to the Mother, origin of the idea, **8**: 73
Service of the Divine, **29**: 85–86, 245–46
and realisation of the Divine, both necessary, **29**: 232
Servitude, and freedom, **13**: 206
Seven, importance in the Vedic system, **15**: 97, 313
Seven angels of Ahuramazda, **15**: 160
Seven Angirasas (Angirasa Rishis), **15**: 161, 181, 198, 227, 242, 383, 432*fn*, *see also* Seven Rishis
Seven Beloved (the), **15**: 204, 391
Seven delights, **15**: 97, 303, *see also* Ecstasy, thrice seven
Seven hotras (sacrificial energies), **15**: 290
Seven lights, **15**: 123
Seven Mothers (in the Veda), **15**: 97, 123, 391
Seven principles, *see* Principles, seven
Seven rays, **15**: 97, 98, 123, 145, 169, 182, 227, 243, 371; **16**: 514, 524
Seven Rishis (sages, original seers), **15**: 154, 156, 159, 174, 185, 206–8 *passim*, 214, 216, 319–20, 383; **16**: 564, 650; **19**: 347, *see also* Seven Angirasas
Seven rivers, **15**: 31, 93–94, 97–99, 108, 109–22 *passim*, 123, 138, 147, 176, 178–79, 182, 184, 189, 195, 201–3 *passim*, 205, 213, 391, 434*fn*, 547, 548*fn*; **16**: 10, 561, 614, 619, 628, 690
Seven seats, **15**: 123, 131, 204–5, 207, 215, 458*fn*
Seven sisters, **15**: 116, 121, 503; **16**: 614, 625–26
Seven streams, **16**: 617, 620, 623, 626
Seven Suns of the Supermind, **11**: 1342
Seven thoughts, **15**: 98; **19**: 347, *see also* Seven-headed / rayed thought
Seven waters, **15**: 123, 184, 200, 322, 371, 376, 476
Seven words, **15**: 117, 120, 243
Seven worlds (planes), **15**: 45, 98–99, 372–73, 458*fn*; **16**: 514, 519–21, 723–24; **17**: 6*fn*, 68, 354, 442; **28**: 38–39, *cf.* Plane(s) (of consciousness); Supraphysical worlds; Worlds
Seven(fold)…, *see* Being, sevenfold chord of; Conscious Being, sevenfold; Consciousness, sevenfold nature; Cosmic existence, sevenfold mode; Ignorance, seven types; Manifestation, sevenfold medium; Objectivity, sevenfold; Puranas, sevenfold world; Subjectivity, sevenfold
Seven-headed / rayed thought, **15**: 98, 174–82 *passim*, 191–198 *passim*, 202, 214, 243, *see also* Ayasya, the seven-headed thought of; Brihaspati, the seven-headed thought of
Severity, avoiding, **29**: 279–82
Sex, **13**: 543–44, 547, 554; **30**: 443, 484; **31**: 485–88; **32**: 10; **36**: 295–96, 304, 309, 353
and the Avatar, **28**: 473
conquest of, **29**: 381
control of sexual desire, **32**: 400–2
and disorders of the system, **31**: 503
and ethics and religion, **25**: 162–63
fear of the sexual impulse, **36**: 325
and going to sleep, **36**: 326

harm of, **31**: 495–96
indulgence and sadhana (the Integral Yoga), **31**: 494–99; **35**: 136
"lighter movements", **31**: 491–92
lines of in rebirth, **28**: 539, 548–49
and love, **31**: 490–93
mastery of, **13**: 543; **31**: 500, 502, 508–14
masturbation, **31**: 531–34
mixing spirituality with, **31**: 500, 502
the Mother and the sex trouble of sadhaks, **32**: 401
and the new European mystics, **31**: 493–94
not always feeble in its going, **31**: 514
occult, **31**: 499; **35**: 718
and pranayama, **31**: 511–12
and prolongation of the race, **13**: 547–49
and psychic joy, **30**: 374
and psychic love, **31**: 301, 307–8
and purely psychic relations, **31**: 306–7
and the Radha-Krishna cult, **29**: 494
rejection from the various parts of the being, **31**: 514–19
renunciation of, **30**: 43
right attitude towards the sexual impulse, **36**: 322
rising of,
to resist or be dealt with, **30**: 462
and tamasic inertia, **31**: 522
sex-centre, *see* Chakras [specific], sex-centre
sex dreams and emissions, **31**: 524–31
sex principle, *see* Sex principle
sex-vampirism, **31**: 336
sexual aberration and madness, **31**: 809–10
sexual difficulties,
among men, **31**: 524–31
among women, **31**: 534–38
sexual impurity, and descent of Ananda, **22**: 948–49
and skin diseases, **31**: 545
smell of, **30**: 113
and social contact, **31**: 538–40
and the subconscient, **31**: 520–21
subtle forms of indulgence, **31**: 499–504
suppression of, **13**: 543; **31**: 521, 539, 543, 545
thoughts and imaginations, **31**: 522–24
and touch, **31**: 540–41
and the transformation of the body, **13**: 542–44
and vital force, **36**: 330–31
vital sexuality, **31**: 534
Sex-energy, transformation of, **31**: 504–8, *see also* Brahmacharya
Sex principle, in one aspect a cosmic and even a divine principle, **13**: 543
Shabda (*śabda*), **12**: 198; **18**: 59, *see also* Word (the)
Shabdabrahman (*śabda-brahma*), **13**: 80
Shah, Nadir, *see* Nadir Shah
Shah, Punamchand Mohanlal, letters to and about, **36**: 428–39
Shaivism, **1**: 165, 166; **14**: 80, 171; **32**: 58
Shaivite poetry, **20**: 377, 380; **26**: 264
Shaivite sculpture, **1**: 579, 581
Kalasanhara image, **1**: 584; **20**: 291
Nataraja image, **1**: 584; **20**: 282, 292
Shakespeare, William, **1**: 82, 103, 289; **12**: 407; **17**: 176, 178; **18**: 386–91, 394; **26**: 40, 72–81 *passim*, 87, 88, 91, 126, 179, 184–91 *passim*, 209, 342–44; **27**: 47, 72, 121–22, 145, 180, 390–95, 398, 468, 512, 539, 545, 558, 577, 599, 657, 682, 702; **28**: 467, 518, 550
and Blake, **27**: 666
blank verse, **27**: 131
and Browning, **26**: 118, 119
(his) characters are universal types, **12**: 440–41
conceals the general inadequacy of the work of his time, **26**: 72
continental discovery of, **26**: 48–49
Cousins on, **26**: 8
and Dante, **27**: 666
earlier style, **27**: 345
a (supreme) genius, **12**: 119; **27**: 368
and Goethe, **27**: 367
greatness of, **26**: 32, 124, 207, 249; **27**: 367, 612, 665; **28**: 505–6
and the Greeks, **12**: 440
his world a parable of ours, **18**: 389
holding up the mirror to Nature, **1**: 464; **12**: 441
and Homer, Valmiki, Vyasa, **27**: 122
inspiration of, **12**: 28–29; **27**: 26, 47–48, 390–92
intuitive seeing of life, **20**: 259
intuitive speech, **26**: 184–86, 296–97
and Kalidasa, **1**: 161–62, 230, 272; **27**: 368

language of, **26**: 185
melody of, **27**: 142
metrical devices of, **26**: 179
minor characters, **1**: 227, 230
and Nature, **1**: 178, 313, *see also above*: holding up …
overhead lines, **27**: 32, 33, 35
"Absent thee from felicity awhile, And in this harsh world draw thy breath in pain", **27**: 32, 64*fn*, 126, 497
"In the dark backward and abysm of Time", **27**: 33
"Wilt thou upon the high and giddy mast…", **26**: 177; **27**: 37–38, 64*fn*, 195, 282–83, 286, 345*fn*, 370
and poetic intensity, **26**: 30
poet of life (the life-soul), **1**: 126; **26**: 79–80, 81, 88, 118, 175, 188, 207, 225, 244, 265
and Racine, **27**: 69, 70
rajasic ideality of, **12**: 31–32
and satire, **27**: 158
sonnet rhyme structure, **27**: 157, 612
"splendid barbarism", **20**: 279
style not imitable, **1**: 290
two sides of the national mind welded into a supreme phenomenon, **26**: 70
use of iambic metre, **27**: 141–42
use of images, **26**: 186
as a Vibhuti, **1**: 520
and Virgil and Hugo, **27**: 389–90
vitality (vital force) of, **27**: 669, 671
women in, **1**: 110, 209, 230
works:
Antony and Cleopatra, **27**: 173
Hamlet, **27**: 64–65, 375, 542
"To be or not to be / that is the question", **27**: 133, 287
"Or take up arms against a sea of troubles…", **27**: 29–30
Julius Caesar, **27**: 468
King Lear, **26**: 80; **27**: 122, 174
Lucrece, **1**: 177; **27**: 614
Macbeth, **26**: 80, 185; **27**: 122, 186
"Life is a tale / Told by an idiot…", **27**: 391
A Midsummer Night's Dream, "Sees Helen's beauty / in a brow of Egypt", **27**: 133
Richard II, **1**: 196
Romeo and Juliet, **17**: 515
"Sonnet CVII", **27**: 390
Sonnets, **1**: 169, 170
Timon of Athens, **27**: 674
Venus and Adonis, **1**: 177; **27**: 614
Shaking,
of the body, **30**: 481–82
of the subtle body, **30**: 193
Shakta poetry, **26**: 264
Shakta religion (Shaktism), **14**: 80, 171
and women, **25**: 8
Shaktas (Tantrics), **1**: 570; **19**: 107; **32**: 58, *see also* Tantra(s)
Shakti (*śakti*), **12**: 54, 99, 299; **13**: 78, 87, 424; **14**: 56; **16**: 523, 524, 715; **17**: 176, 177; **24**: 669, 675, 694, 740, 752–61; **29**: 179; **36**: 177, 186, 222, 233, 237–45 *passim*, 301, 329, 336, 337, 399, 400, 428
action of, **24**: 762–70
through the individual, **21**: 654–55
Adya Shakti, *see* Adya Shakti
Asuric, **28**: 451
Atmashakti, *see* Atmashakti
bhāgavatī śakti, **24**: 693
concentrated, **21**: 591–95 *passim*
cosmic, **28**: 26; **32**: 225
each being an instrument of, **32**: 243
and (cosmic) Ishwara, **32**: 55; **35**: 111
creation by, **16**: 481
defined, **8**: 464; **11**: 1460
descent of, **23**: 86, 183; **29**: 125; **30**: 459; **35**: 545; **36**: 428
direct radiators of, **36**: 239
divine, *see* Divine Shakti
divinisation of nature, **24**: 693
does in a brief period the work of many lives or ages, **23**: 183
faith and, **24**: 771–82
and force, energy, power, **28**: 25–27
the four Shaktis, **28**: 452
and the Indian National Movement, **6**: 79–89
and intuitivisation, **24**: 807
and Ishwara, *see* Ishwara and Shakti
as Kali, **11**: 1478; **13**: 29, 75
known and felt as the true and sole worker, **23**: 223
and Krishna, **36**: 179
Mahashakti, *see* Mahashakti
material, **12**: 248
and Maya and Prakriti, **12**: 194; **21**: 339–40, 361, 371–72; **24**: 627

Parashakti, *see* Parashakti
and Prakriti, **12**: 193, 195; **13**: 27; **16**: 486; **17**: 26*fn*; **18**: 36; **21**: 86; **23**: 215, 239; **28**: 44–45
pranic, *see* Pranic force
Radha Shakti, *see* Radha Shakti
supramental, **21**: 372; **23**: 231; **24**: 764, 782, 888–89; **32**: 26, *see also* Mahashakti, supramental
supreme, and Yoga, **12**: 365
in the Tantra, **19**: 107; **24**: 612
Tantric and Vedantic conceptions of, **23**: 443
(original) transcendent, **19**: 538; **23**: 229; **32**: 14–15, *cf.*: Adya Shakti
universal, **24**: 755
vijnanamayi, **10**: 22
world Shakti, **13**: 424
See also Chit-Shakti; Conscious Force; Ishwari Shakti; Kundalini; The Mother; Power; Yoga Shakti

Shakti chatusthaya, **10**: 7–13; **11**: 1466, 1468–71

Shakuntala, **36**: 127, 130

Shama (*śama*), **11**: 1480; **13**: 81–82
and tamas, **28**: 48–50, *see also* Calm, and tamas

Shame, **12**: 432

Shankaracharya (Shankara), **1**: 153, 166; **12**: 9, 38, 105, 392, 393; **13**: 51; **14**: 52, 80, 187; **17**: 111–16 *passim*, 197, 323, 336, 361, 497–502 *passim*, 558, 559, 569; **18**: 265; **19**: 84–85; **20**: 251, 369; **21**: 432, 477–81 *passim*; **23**: 271; **27**: 72; **28**: 397, 488; **29**: 220; **32**: 56–57, 113
Advaita of, **13**: 88; **29**: 447–58 *passim*
analytical method of the intellectual reason, **1**: 606
and Buddhism, **1**: 331; **12**: 58, 96
on the Brihadaranyaka, **18**: 283–84
commentary on the Upanishads, **12**: 34; **13**: 10; **14**: 83, 187; **17**: 364–67 passim, 579
specific words and passages, **18**: 125*fn*, 144*fn*, 316*fn*
on creation, **18**: 326–27
explanation of the universe, **29**: 391–92
on the Gita, **13**: 461; **27**: 523–25
the greatest genius in the history of philosophy, **18**: 273
illusionist metaphors, **29**: 457
on the Isha Upanishad, **14**: 83–84; **17**: 83, 500
specific words and passages, **17**: 5*fn*, 6*fn*, 120–21, 211–12, 252, 256–57, 270, 335, 380–81
on Jnanakanda and Karmakanda, **14**: 6, 175
on the Karikas of Gaudapada, **18**: 319–29
and karma (action, works), **17**: 201–2, 206, 382, 581
Maya / Mayavada of, **12**: 77; **13**: 88, 89; **14**: 181–82; **16**: 516; **17**: 167, 372; **21**: 9; **28**: 451; **29**: 447–51; **35**: 103, 250
meaning of liberation, **35**: 312
monism of, **12**: 40
more fatal than Buddha to the divine power and joy in India, **17**: 499
order (authority) of, **20**: 189, 421
as a philosopher, **17**: 366
philosophy of, **1**: 377, 605; **12**: 64; **20**: 240; **29**: 391–92
qualified illusionism, **21**: 471
Shankara knowledge, **29**: 448; **32**: 56
three times god laughed at, **12**: 463
on the Vedanta Sutras, **17**: 366
and the Vedas, **14**: 111, 167, 177; **17**: 320, 329
as Vibhuti, **1**: 518; **28**: 486
Vivekacūḍāmaṇi, **20**: 370
Cf. Illusionism; Mayavada

Shanks, Edward, **27**: 431–32

Shanti (*śānti*), **10**: 27–28; **11**: 1468, 1478–79; **29**: 157
based on either udasinata or nati, **10**: 5
See also Peace [in Yoga]

Shanti chatusthaya, **10**: 3–6, 24–29; **11**: 1490

Shape, **18**: 59, *see also* Form

Sharira chatusthaya, **10**: 23; **11**: 1477, *cf.* Body, perfection of

Sharirasiddhi, **10**: 23

Sharma, Daulatram,
a letter to, **36**: 328–31

Sharma, R.S., **36**: 189–90

Sharman, Mr. and Mrs.,
a letter to, **36**: 382–83

Shastra (*śāstra*), **1**: 551; **12**: 38, 105, 444, 471, 472; **13**: 80, 87; **19**: 6, 475, 477; **20**: 9; **23**: 203
each age has its own, **12**: 52

Hindu, **25**: 454, *see also* Hinduism
of the integral Yoga, **23**: 53, 57
in older India, **20**: 224–25
social, of India, **20**: 342–43
turning away from, **19**: 478–81
written, a partial expression of the eternal Knowledge, **23**: 55
See also Scripture
Shaw, George Bernard, **27**: 469, 534–43; **31**: 17
a mystic?, **27**: 538–42
personality and place in literature, **27**: 542–43
Caesar and Cleopatra, **27**: 538
Candida, **27**: 541
Sheath(s), **14**: 28, 33–34, 131; **18**: 50; **21**: 273, 561
bliss sheath, *see* Bliss sheath
chitkosha, *see* Chitkosha
discarded remnants, **22**: 929
discarding of, **22**: 832
and evolution, **13**: 21
knowledge sheath, *see* Knowledge sheath
mental sheath, *see* Mental body; Mental / mind sheath
panchakosha, **16**: 470
physical (material, food) sheath, *see* Physical sheath
preserved, **22**: 854
in the process of rebirth, **22**: 832; **28**: 115–16, 117
satkosha, *see* Satkosha
subtle, **28**: 130, *see also* Body, subtle
vital sheath, *see* Nervous envelope; Vital body; Vital sheath
Shelley, Percy Bysshe, **1**: 82, 125–26, 135, 139, 248; **12**: 31; **26**: 57, 59, 82, 98, 102–5 *passim*, 112, 125, 130, 147, 149, 177, 178, 187, 265, 272, 292, 293, 294, 297; **27**: 88–89, 119, 161, 183, 219, 369, 397–400; **35**: 130
earlier poetry, **26**: 142
and the ideal super-world from which he came, **27**: 400
influence on Sri Aurobindo, **27**: 219
and Keats, **26**: 145; **27**: 377–78
melody, **27**: 141, 142
and Milton, **27**: 21
not a spiritual poet, **27**: 399
psychic inspiration, **27**: 36
rhythm, **26**: 177
as seer, **27**: 106–7
spiritual vision *etc.*, **26**: 29, 105–6, 140–45 *passim*, 208
and terza rima, **1**: 247
"I can give not what men call love…", **27**: 36, 83
"One word is too often profaned", **27**: 202–3
"Our sweetest songs are those that tell of saddest thought", **26**: 187; **27**: 35–36, 70
works:
Adonais; *Alastor*, **26**: 142
The Cenci, **26**: 82; **27**: 377
Epipsychidion, **26**: 142; **27**: 400
Prometheus Unbound, **1**: 215; **26**: 142–44 *passim*
Queen Mab, **1**: 215; **26**: 142
The Revolt of Islam, **26**: 142
To a Skylark, **27**: 40, 69, 141, 397–98, 613, 674
The Triumph of Life, **1**: 248
The Witch of Atlas, **1**: 212, 215; **27**: 400
Sheridan, Richard, **27**: 537
Shett, Durgadas,
letters to and about, **36**: 407–28
Shiva, **10**: 28; **12**: 208–9, 442–43; **13**: 77, 78, 191; **15**: 345; **16**: 5, 527, 614; **17**: 177, 223; **23**: 381; **24**: 586, 601, 736; **28**: 459, 460; **29**: 14; **30**: 155; **31**: 287; **32**: 58
dance of, **21**: 85
and Rudra(s), **13**: 61–62; **19**: 41, 363, *see also* Rudra(s)
shantimaya, **30**: 235
and the Titan, **13**: 154
Cf. Shaivism, Shaivite…
Shivaji, **6**: 365; **7**: 1032; **17**: 139; **20**: 251, 442, 443
Shivashakti, **10**: 10
Shivi, **7**: 1096; **13**: 417; **28**: 492; **29**: 471
Shocks, which disintegrate the teguments of the soul, **23**: 53
Shraddha (*śraddhā*), **1**: 536; **10**: 12–13; **11**: 1471; **12**: 76; **19**: 295, 302, 358, 478, 480–84 *passim*, 492, 493, 573; **35**: 130
and the English word "faith", **24**: 774
kalyāṇa-śraddhā, **24**: 737
See also Faith
Shraddha (*śrāddha*), **28**: 414, 535, *see also* Ceremonies; Rites

Shrishti (*sṛṣṭi*), **16**: 721; **17**: 126, 226, *see also* Creation, Indian idea of
Shruti (*śruti*), **10**: 17, 19; **11**: 1462, 1472, 1473; **14**: 34, 42, 46, 105–6, 113, 133; **15**: 10, 63, 65, 96; **16**: 3, 18, 535, 717, 718; **17**: 101–2, 367–68, 552, 553; **18**: 169–70, 429–30; **20**: 330, *see also* Truth-hearing
Shuddhananda, **11**: 1481
Shuddhi (*śuddhi*), **10**: 23, 28; **36**: 229–31
of body, buddhi, citta, manas, **11**: 1479
of the pranas, **11**: 1478
and siddhi, **10**: 11
See also Purification
Shudra (*śūdra*), **7**: 683, 1096; **8**: 19, 20; **10**: 10–11; **11**: 1470; **12**: 470; **17**: 195; **19**: 522; **20**: 170, 410; **25**: 362
in the caste system, **19**: 510–11
in the economic period of caste, **25**: 12
as imaged in the Purushasukta, **25**: 9
in Indian civil life, **20**: 411, 413
morality of, **6**: 237
qualities of, **1**: 391
Swabhava (and Dharma) of, **10**: 7; **24**: 746–48
in typal (stage of) society, **25**: 11, 126
and the twice-born, **20**: 200
work of, **19**: 509, 515
Cf. Caste; Four orders; Personality, fourfold
Shudrashakti, **10**: 7, 10–11
Shunya, **12**: 103, 188, 189, 192, 210; **13**: 76; **28**: 16, 231; **29**: 428–35 *passim*
Shushna, **15**: 216, 246, 378
Shyama, **32**: 68
Shyness, **31**: 213
Siam, **6**: 313; **25**: 525
Siddha body, **29**: 402
Siddhar, Stair, **36**: 206
Siddhi(s), **10**: 23; **11**: 1463, 1473–74, 1481; **12**: 14–16, 334, 484; **13**: 76; **16**: 483, 484, 634; **23**: 463, 464, 541–42; **24**: 695, 875; **28**: 571–80 *passim*; **36**: 231
Adhara-siddhi, *see* Adhara-siddhi
and Ananda, **29**: 157
Ashtasiddhi, *see* Ashtasiddhi
attachment to any particular, **13**: 85
attempt to establish the working of the siddhis, **36**: 181
and experience, **30**: 5
first condition for, **29**: 126
first fundamental, of the integral Yoga, **23**: 85
four parts: moral, mental, physical, practical, **36**: 173
four things necessary: teaching, zeal, Guru and time, **13**: 87
and gnosis, **23**: 496
Hathayogic, **1**: 504–5; **23**: 533
justification and dangers of using, **10**: 14–16
of the life-plane, **23**: 463
of the mental plane, **23**: 464
not miraculous, **10**: 15
not to be pursued for their own sake, **10**: 16
physical, **1**: 504–5; **10**: 22; **24**: 695
of power, conditions of, **10**: 21
practical, **36**: 173
the principal means of, **32**: 205
psychical, **1**: 505
Rajayogic, **23**: 541–42
and shuddhi, **10**: 11
three of the body, **10**: 19, *see also* Anima; Laghima; Mahima
three of power, **11**: 1474, *see also* Aishwarya; Ishita; Vashita
Yoga-siddhi, *see* Yoga-siddhi
See also Occult powers; Powers of consciousness
Siddhi chatusthaya, **11**: 1478–81
Sidgwick, Henry,
Elements of Politics, **7**: 512–13
Sidney, Philip, **12**: 426; **26**: 319, 320, 332, 335
Sieyès, Emmanuel, **12**: 9
Sight, *see* Vision
Signs (of the Zodiac), **1**: 759–60
Sigurd, **15**: 191
Sikh Gurus, **20**: 189
devotional poetry of, **20**: 186, 380
See also Nanak, Guru; Singh, Guru Govind
Sikh Khalsa, **20**: 189, 246, 442, 444
Sikh religion, **20**: 189
and Hinduism, **20**: 182
Sikhs, **1**: 369; **25**: 22, 377
Silence, **12**: 94, 256; **21**: 523; **22**: 887, 978; **28**: 42, 70–71, 358; **29**: 158–63; **30**: 46, 79–81, 228, 233–34, 248, 276
absolute, not indispensable, **29**: 161
and action (activity), **12**: 143, 460; **27**: 590; **29**: 162–63

active and passive, **29**: 163
behind the cosmos, **29**: 163
behind life, **12**: 88
beyond the Silence, **21**: 34
and blankness, **30**: 80
complete, **22**: 887; **29**: 138, 297; **30**: 233
and incapacity of thought, **23**: 316
and realisation of the Self, **30**: 397
at will, **27**: 527
cosmic, **29**: 163
and creative activity, **27**: 590
descent of, **30**: 213, 323, 453–54, 464; **35**: 357
does not mean absence of experiences, **36**: 300
the foundation of spiritual experience, **30**: 430
fundamental and absolute, distinguished, **29**: 158
of the gods and of Brahman, **18**: 86
of the great peace, **30**: 276
in the head and in the heart, **30**: 278, 397
and immortality, **13**: 59
inner, **22**: 886; **23**: 77; **28**: 69–70; **29**: 162–63, 413; **30**: 79; **31**: 93, 94, 214
and action (activity), **29**: 255; **31**: 61; **35**: 260, 749
and true artistic expression, **32**: 573
mauna (keeping silence), **31**: 92–94
mental / of mind, *see* Mental silence; *cf.* Quiescence, of the mind; Quiet mind
necessary for the manifestation of the higher mentality, **30**: 259
need not bring lassitude, **31**: 394
and peace and calm, **29**: 162
periods when it is imperative, **35**: 46
and quiet, calm, peace, **29**: 137–38
and quietude, **29**: 142, 159–62
and receptivity, **27**: 574, 584–85
and the Self / Atman, **30**: 391–93, 453
and speech, **13**: 57
of the Spirit,
and boundless movement, **21**: 351
feared by physical and vital mind, **22**: 1065
spiritual, **21**: 363, 596; **24**: 807; **28**: 105; **32**: 573
and thought and action, **35**: 259–62
in trance and in waking, **30**: 248
transcendent, **21**: 26; **22**: 796
and true knowledge, **29**: 159
out of which the Word creates, **21**: 31
word, knowledge, activity coming out of, **27**: 718
Cf. Quiet; Stillness
Silliness, **31**: 25
Simla Government, **7**: 481, 491
Simplicity,
and complexity, **17**: 262; **22**: 1104; **23**: 503; **24**: 848
and the divine life, **22**: 1103–4
Sin, **12**: 430–31, 461, 487, 491; **13**: 60, 62; **14**: 29, 65–67 *passim*; **17**: 10, 154, 300, 544–45; **19**: 180–81, 280; **23**: 246
and the *gunas*, **17**: 162
Indian idea of, **15**: 100
and love, **1**: 6–7
original, **21**: 169; **24**: 680
sins of the body caused by sins of the mind, **12**: 448
sins *etc.* governed in their last result by the One, **23**: 110
Vedic conception of, **15**: 504
and the *vijñānamaya* will, **23**: 495
and virtue, **12**: 431, 444, 491; **13**: 81, 367; **19**: 182, 275; **22**: 842–46 *passim*; **23**: 212
and soul evolution, **13**: 264–68
the worst: hate of the sinner, **12**: 428
Sincerity, **22**: 939; **29**: 50–54; **32**: 8, 13, 164–65, 225
central, **29**: 43, 52; **35**: 283; **36**: 379
and total, distinguished, **29**: 414
and hostile forces, **28**: 462
indispensable, **29**: 42
insincerity, **31**: 661
meaning, **29**: 50–51
the Mother's definition of, **32**: 165
and purification of the heart, **30**: 43
vital, **31**: 113
Sindh, **1**: 154
Sindhu, **14**: 33, 121, 128; **15**: 104–6 *passim*, *see also* Ocean
Singh, Ajit, **6**: 337–38, 410; **7**: 663
Singh, Deepnarain, **6**: 228–30
Singh, Guru Govind, **6**: 365; **8**: 21; **12**: 38; **20**: 189; **25**: 377, *cf.* Sikh Gurus
Singh, Pratap, **17**: 139
Singing, **32**: 575–76; **29**: 294
and poetry, **27**: 159–61
Sinn Fein, **6**: 440; **7**: 639; **36**: 7, 52, 116
Indian, **36**: 6, *see also* Swadeshi
See also Ireland

Sinnett, Alfred Percy, **12**: 69
Sircar, Mahendranath, **35**: 72–73, 142, 164
Sirish, *see* Ghosh, Srishchandra
Sisters, **15**: 119, 121, 335
  seven, *see* Seven sisters
  ten, **15**: 85, 467*fn*, 494; **16**: 690
  two, **15**: 312, 365, 482, *see also* Day / Dawn and Night; Rodasi
Sita and Rama, **1**: 333, 462; **12**: 113; **20**: 102, 253, 353
Skanda, **15**: 346
Skill in works, **13**: 119–26 *passim*; **19**: 103, 180, 404; **29**: 285, *see also Kauśala(m)*
Slagha, of the aham and of the Atman, **10**: 9–10
Slavery, **1**: 434; **35**: 218
  in America, **25**: 430
  in ancient India, Greece, Rome, **25**: 361–62
  in Islamic civilisation, **25**: 375
Slaying, when God bids one, **12**: 455
Sleep, **12**: 129–31; **21**: 438–44 *passim*, 596; **29**: 382
  amount needed, **31**: 440–41
  (conscious) aspiration in, **30**: 254
  asserting one's will in, **31**: 449
  and assimilation of descending forces, **30**: 485
  attacks in, **30**: 208; **31**: 469, 572
  attacks by thoughts in, **31**: 605–6
  awakening of the inner being in, **30**: 259–62
  calling the Mother in, **29**: 327
  concentration before, after, **31**: 450–51
  conscious, **21**: 441–42; **31**: 438, 448–50
  a curative agency, **31**: 440
  depression in, **31**: 452–54
  (full of) dreams, **31**: 455
  "dreamless", **21**: 440
  during the day, **31**: 444
  entering the vital plane in, **28**: 191; **31**: 446
  of experiences, **30**: 261
  feeling the Mother's Presence in, **32**: 188–89
  getting good sleep, **31**: 443–44
  and going inside, **30**: 370
  hearing music after waking, **31**: 452
  and illness, **31**: 572
  leaving the physical body in, **28**: 127
  loss of consciousness in, **31**: 445–47
  and meditation, **29**: 319–21
  of the Mother, **32**: 130
  necessary things done in, **36**: 307
  need of, **31**: 438–40
  nightmares, **28**: 128; **31**: 469
  pressure or tendency to sleep, **30**: 76, 78, 253, 370
  and sadhana, **31**: 444–45
  and samadhi, *see* Samadhi, and sleep
  survival of evil habits in, **36**: 365
  throughout, one is acting on one plane or another, **31**: 455
  two accounts of: scientific and occult-spiritual, **31**: 443
  under the Mother's protection, **30**: 463
  and the waking mind, **31**: 452
  Yogic, **29**: 320
  Yogic attitude towards, **31**: 437–38
Sleep self, **12**: 130; **17**: 275; **21**: 443, 466; **28**: 203
Sleep state (condition, *suṣupti*), **12**: 103; **13**: 53; **16**: 470; **17**: 105, 126, 229–35 *passim*, 244, 248; **21**: 443, 466–69 *passim*, 468*fn*; **23**: 321*fn*, 520, 525–26; **28**: 37–38, 64, 83
  and supermind, **28**: 38
  See also Prajna
Slesha, **18**: 259
Sloane, Anna Bogenholm,
  letters to and about, **36**: 389–96
Slough of Despond, **31**: 201, 681
Smell (scent), **1**: 236–37, 404; **17**: 251; **19**: 87, 272
  essential inhalation, **18**: 60
  sensitivity to, **31**: 425–26
  subtle, **30**: 101, 113, 371, *cf.* Sense(s), inner
  See also Odour
Smiles, and seriousness, **32**: 541–43
Smith, Adam, 7: 880
Smith, Lockhart, **7**: 1006–7
Smoking, **31**: 436
Smriti (*smṛti*), **10**: 17, 19; **11**: 1462; **14**: 34, 42, 46, 113; **16**: 471, 491, 717; **18**: 429–30, *see also* Remembrance
Snigdhata, **11**: 1471
Social aggregate, *see* Aggregate(s)
Social culture,
  English, Irish, French, **1**: 446
Social democracy (democratic socialism), **25**: 200, 201, 202*fn*, 204, 345–46, 470; **36**: 256, 524

Social development,
and coming of the spiritual age, **25:** 260
cycles of, **25:** 6, 292, *see also* Society, cycles in the life of
Social duties, and the Divine, **28:** 438–44
Social evolution, 13: 6; **17:** 290–99
three factors: individuals, communities, mankind, **25:** 421
three stages: infrarational, rational, suprarational, **20:** 398–400; **25:** 184–85
Cf. Social development
Social hierarchy,
and nation formation, **25:** 375–78
Cf. Class(es)
Social ideals, 25: 11
Social law, *see* Law [customary], social
Social machinery, *see* Machinery
Social orthodoxy, 36: 247
Social principle, 25: 192–93
and anarchistic thought, **25:** 216
Social reform, 12: 50–58
and political freedom, **7:** 1068–69
Social revolution, embracing the world, **12:** 54
Social standard, and ethics, **25:** 151
Socialised life, 22: 1094
Socialism, 1: 522, 547; **12:** 465, 468; **13:** 37; **25:** 21–22, 162, 200–1, 202*fn*, 301, 414, 502, 552, 667, 677, 678
and Capitalism, *see* Capitalism, and (orthodox) Socialism
and commercialism (economism), **25:** 486*fn*, 488
and democracy, **7:** 684–85
democratic, **25:** 200
and the democratic/equalitarian idea, **25:** 488*fn*
economic, **13:** 169
in England, **6:** 124
importance of, **25:** 446
and internationalism, **25:** 548, 551–52
and the League of Nations, **25:** 650
possibility of extension to all nations, **25:** 591–92
principle of, **25:** 454
and the religion of humanity, **25:** 565
and the State, **25:** 345–48, 461, 505
State socialism, **25:** 385, 404, 497, 592, 624
and totalitarianism, **25:** 204–5
two types: national (Fascist) and Marxist, **25:** 404*fn*, 502*fn*
and war, **25:** 480–81
Socialist Party, 36: 481, 487, 492
Socialistic State,
central defect, **25:** 212–13
movement towards, **13:** 133
Society, 1: 20; **25:** 161–62
collectivist idea of, **25:** 208
conventional stage of, *see* Conventional age
cycles in the life of, **20:** 396–97, *cf.* Social development, cycles of
development of, and legislative function, **25:** 445–46
each a collective being, **25:** 208
elements essential to its safety, **17:** 294
evolution of, *see* Social evolution
flight from for spiritual growth, **25:** 226
governed by religion or by men of spiritual attainment, **22:** 1095–96, 1098
(normal) human, **25:** 222–23
a ramshackle affair, **12:** 234
Indian, *see* Indian society and polity
and the individual, *see* Individual and the collectivity
individualistic stage of, *see* Individualistic age
and institutions, **25:** 263
a means, not an end, **12:** 64
modern European, **25:** 157–59 *passim*
natural (organic), **25:** 451–53 *passim*, 460, 462
normal human, **25:** 222–23
object of, **25:** 65–66
objective view of, **25:** 36
perfect, and perfection of the individual, **25:** 285, 287
perfected economic, **22:** 1088–89, 1093
primal law and purpose of, **25:** 35
principle of, **25:** 192–93
and private property, **1:** 433–34
psychological stages of, *see* Social development, cycles of
and (growth of) rajas, **17:** 290
rajasic stage of, **17:** 294
rajaso-tamasic stage of, **17:** 295
rational evolution of, **25:** 445–47 *passim*, 454–61 *passim*
rational stage of, *see* Rational age
and religion, **25:** 225–26
in the spiritual age, **25:** 266
spiritual aim in, **25:** 227–31

and spiritual change, **25**: 248
spiritual(ised), **25**: 183, 254–60
subjective stage of, *see* Subjective age
sub-tamasic state of, **17**: 290
symbolic stage of, **25**: 7–11, 44, 260
tamasic state of, **17**: 288
typal (stage of), **25**: 11, 44, 126–27
utilitarian, **17**: 152
to the Vedic seers, **25**: 10
See also Collectivity; Community; *cf.* Aggregate(s); Group
Sociology,
and methods of modern science, **25**: 5
no help in understanding man's collective life, **25**: 279
in a spiritualised society, **25**: 257
Socrates, **1**: 37–38, 500; **13**: 220, 245, 411; **14**: 121; **17**: 295; **25**: 176, 360; **28**: 513–14, 562
So'ham, **12**: 344; **17**: 37, 74; **18**: 337, 357; **29**: 324–25, *see also* He
Solar Purushas, **16**: 720, 727–30 *passim*
Solidity, **13**: 77
Solitude, **12**: 436; **29**: 380, 381
Soma (Soma-wine), **14**: 8, 37, 38, 47, 48, 54, 62, 69, 100, 135, 145, 146, 148, 149, 153, 511–13; **15**: 7, 85–86, 184, 245, 261, 302–3, 307, 380, 491, 494; **16**: 473, 482, 566, 579, 610–11, 627, 643, 654–55, 678–80; **21**: 275; **24**: 737; **26**: 254
and the Angirasa legend, **15**: 142, 144, 145, 147
as delight, beatitude, Ananda, **15**: 193–94; **29**: 420–21
and Dionysus, **16**: 680
the god of Ananda, **15**: 102–3
Lord of Delight and Immortality, **15**: 351–60
and the nectar or ambrosia of the Greeks, **29**: 420
outwardly and inwardly, **16**: 678
wine / nectar of immortality, **14**: 29, 52, 64, 71, 110, 360; **15**: 260, 320, 321, 354, 359, 367, 398*fn*; **19**: 119–20; **23**: 220
See also Amrita(m)
Somaliland, **25**: 525
Son (*apatya*, *prajā*), **15**: 123, 124, 135, 138, 408*fn*, 461*fn*
Sonnet(s),
rhyme schemes, **27**: 157
and satire, **27**: 158
writing, **27**: 612–13
Sophists, **1**: 41; **13**: 215, 220; **25**: 188
Sophocles, **1**: 209, 304; **25**: 360; **26**: 168; **27**: 46, 70, 165, 369, 382
Antigone, **26**: 235
Sorley, Professor, **35**: 117, 120, 246
Sorrow (sadness), **28**: 257; **30**: 371; **31**: 378
gospel of, **29**: 431; **31**: 189–206; **32**: 221
and joy, **31**: 177
and pain and suffering, **31**: 177–80
psychic, **28**: 108; **29**: 28, 431; **30**: 374–75; **31**: 378; **32**: 289–90
See also Grief; *cf.* Depression
Sortileges, **24**: 893
Soul, **7**: 611, 889; **12**: 166, 177, 180, 223, 314, 368–69, 373, 424, 434–49 *passim*, 455–72 *passim*, 482–96 *passim*; **13**: 50, 346, 355; **17**: 46, 108, 352–57 *passim*, 433, 440; **18**: 70, 87; **19**: 574; **21**: 228, 233–43 *passim*; **23**: 308; **25**: 103; **26**: 176; **28**: 57–58, 104; **29**: 396
after leaving the body, **28**: 115–17, 534, 536
in all things, **28**: 117
of animals, *see* Animal soul
and appreciation of beauty, **25**: 143
approaches to direct contact with the Reality, **22**: 934–37
and Atman and the psychic being, **28**: 31–32, 536–37
behind the heart (*hṛdaye guhāyām*), **25**: 267
beyond the nature of mind, life, body, **30**: 270
and the body, **7**: 888; **17**: 183; **19**: 276; **22**: 791
European idea of, **27**: 520–21; **28**: 109, 176–77
to the Buddhist, *see* Buddhism, denial of self or soul
and the central being, **28**: 57, 60–61
as the central being, **19**: 521; **22**: 931, 934, 941
collective, *see* Group-soul
and collectivism, **25**: 210
coming forward, *see* Psychic emergence
"complementary" soul, **31**: 310
connections between souls across lives, **28**: 527–28
conscious assent to the manifestation, **21**: 425–27

Soul (cont.),
constant knowledge of self-existence, **23**: 430
cosmic, **17**: 34
as creation of Maya, **22**: 776
as creator / determiner of its (life and) Karma, **13**: 341; **26**: 285
and (the principle of) Delight / Bliss, **21**: 232–234, 278
of desire, *see* Desire-soul
different views of its earth experience, **22**: 699–700
discovery of and living in, **36**: 548
divine, *see* Divine soul
and the Divine Being, **21**: 373; **22**: 688
double, *see* Double soul
"dry" and "moist" (Heraclitus), **13**: 218–19
each is Brahman regarding the world from a centre of cosmic consciousness, **17**: 23
education and, **25**: 33
emergence of, *see* Psychic emergence
ensoulment of the body, **21**: 198*fn*
an eternal portion of the Divine, **28**: 56
ethical, *see* Ethical soul
evolution of, *see* Soul evolution
experience of world and life seated in Ananda, **17**: 460–61
and faith, **28**: 349–50
and the fall of mind from Supermind, **21**: 178–79
false, *see* Desire-soul
fivefold, **23**: 461
and the Force, **21**: 228
and freedom, **17**: 431, 437–39
and equality, brotherhood, **25**: 570
fully evolved, **23**: 509
gnostic, *see* Gnostic soul
group-soul, *see* Group-soul
growth of, **13**: 423; **21**: 236, 239, 633; **22**: 721, 847; **28**: 518
and heredity, **13**: 354
human / of man, *see* Human soul
idea of fall and redemption, **13**: 292, *see also* Man, fall of
and the illusion of agency, **13**: 55
internatal period, **22**: 829–35
and the Ishwara, **13**: 380
and the Jiva (Jivatman), **28**: 60, 106, 107; **32**: 61
as Jiva (Jivatman), **19**: 80, 269–70, 272, 283, 322; **23**: 63, 409
and Karma, **13**: 337, 379–85 *passim*
and consequence, **13**: 353–55
liberated, *see* Jivanmukta
liberation of, **21**: 45; **23**: 436–45, *see also* Liberation
and life, **23**: 336; **28**: 123–24
life-soul, *see* Life-soul
and the lower nature, **28**: 121–23
in man, animal and subanimal nature, **13**: 311–13
and manifestation, **22**: 685–86, 824–55
and mind, **22**: 886; **23**: 337–38
and the Mother, **32**: 61
nation-soul, *see* Nation-soul
and Nature, *see* Self and Nature
need (seeking) of experience, **21**: 205–6; **22**: 840, 846–47
needs no proof of its rebirth and immortality, **13**: 268
not a compound, **29**: 394–95
not in the body but containing it, **17**: 437; **23**: 491
one in the multitude of its habitations, **17**: 431
only plays at being bound, **17**: 64
persistent identity, **22**: 767
and personality, **22**: 774, 847–49, *see also* Psychic personality
of plant or animal, **28**: 115, 117
and the psychic being, **28**: 31–33, 57, 82, 114–19, *see also* Psychic being
question of immortality, **22**: 775–76, 852–55
and reason, **25**: 106
reason for descent into manifestation, **28**: 257
and rebirth, **13**: 268; **22**: 771–94 *passim*, *see also* Rebirth
rediscovery of, **26**: 120
retains and assimilates the essence of its past, **28**: 533–36 *passim*
ripened, does not revolt or condemn, **23**: 225
and the Self or Spirit, **28**: 105–6
self-vision in all things, **26**: 176
a single soul in humanity, recognition needed of, **25**: 563
souls often meet to help each other on the journey, **28**: 527
subhuman births, **13**: 312
and suffering, errors, misfortunes, **28**: 509, 524

Soul (cont.),
three realisations for, **30**: 319–20
and traditional Indian systems, **28**: 110–14
triple reality of, **19**: 410–11, *see also* Purusha, triple
the true creator and hearer of poetry, **26**: 12
and Truth, Good and Beauty, **21**: 632; **22**: 925, 934
in two possible views of the universe, **18**: 36
unity with other souls, **21**: 600
use of the word "soul", **18**: 168; **28**: 103, 109–10, 112, 449; **29**: 28
usually follows the same line of sex, **28**: 539
vital, *see Prāṇamaya puruṣa*
and the vital, **28**: 123–24
voice of, **23**: 154
without a past but with a future, dogma of, **13**: 291–92
Cf. Jivatman; Psychic being; Purusha; Spark of the Divine
Soul-essence,
and the psychic being, **28**: 114
and soul-form, **21**: 157
See also Psychic essence
Soul evolution, **20**: 159; **28**: 537; **31**: 379
and Karma, **13**: 267, 343, 365
and memory, **21**: 205
and rebirth, *see* Evolution, and rebirth
Tantra on, **22**: 869–70
See also Spiritual evolution
Soul-feeling, **28**: 59
Soul-force (soul-power), **19**: 42; **20**: 254; **24**: 631; **25**: 235; **28**: 188; **32**: 161
all power is really soul-power, **24**: 611
and the fourfold personality, **24**: 740–51 *passim*
and nature-power, **23**: 215; **24**: 631
Soul-forms, perpetual, **23**: 376
Soul-influence, **13**: 349; **22**: 927, *see also* Psychic influence
Soul-instinct(s), **19**: 249; **23**: 179
Soul-personality, *see* Psychic personality
Soul-spark, *see* Spark-soul
Soul stages, **17**: 195, *see also* Four orders
Soul states,
past: the womb of our future, **17**: 504
three: intellectual, actional, emotional, **17**: 66, 97–98
Soulhood, **23**: 212
Sound(s), **26**: 15; **30**: 477–78
creation by sound-vibration, **18**: 30, 32
and ether, **21**: 87
families of root sounds, simple sounds, seed-sounds, **14**: 543, *cf.* Root sounds; Seed-sounds
formation and constitution of, **18**: 60
and intellectual sense, **26**: 15
original quality/*guṇa* of, **14**: 528; **15**: 52
soul of the body of sound, **26**: 289
and speech, **14**: 542; **16**: 725; **18**: 30
subtle, *see* Subtle sounds
to the supramentalised ear, **24**: 869–70
Vedic conception of, **17**: 249
Cf. Hearing; Language; Word (the)
South Africa, **8**: 59; **25**: 331–33 *passim*, 439, 572; **36**: 8, 86, 216
Transvaal Indians, **6**: 110; **7**: 729, 802, 925; **8**: 347–50, 383
South East Asia, **36**: 507
Sovereign (authority),
absolute, **25**: 372, *see also* Absolutism
and legislative power, **25**: 445
Cf. King; Monarchy
Soviet Union, **25**: 313*fn*, 336*fn*, *see also* Russia
Sovietism, **25**: 539*fn*
Space, **12**: 141, 142, 177–80 *passim*, 245–46, 298; **21**: 584
basic reality of, **21**: 376
as an indeterminate, **21**: 312
and infinity, *see* Infinity, and space
and matter, **21**: 375–77
mind space, **21**: 376–77
and time, *see* Time and Space
and time and causality, *see* Time and Space, and causality
Spain, **8**: 191–92; **25**: 53*fn*, 282, 371, 404*fn*
the Catalonian in, **25**: 310
fall of monarchy, **25**: 467
Franco regime, **25**: 501*fn*
Islamic invasion of, **13**: 142
losses to the United States, **25**: 531
and Napoleon, **1**: 521
phase of foreign domination, **25**: 309
race and national unity, **7**: 668
role of monarchy in nation-formation, **25**: 379, 380
separate clan-life, **25**: 370
Spanish Civil War, **35**: 211*fn*

and the struggle between Church and State, **25**: 376
Spark of the Divine (Fire) (Divine spark), **23**: 150; **28**: 56–64 *passim*, 104–8 *passim*, 113–19 *passim*; **30**: 319–20
Spark-soul, **25**: 169–70; **28**: 64–66
and psychic being and Jivatman, **35**: 148–50
evolving into an individual psyche, **25**: 169–70
Sparkes, H.W.S., **7**: 1007–8
Sparsha, **17**: 395, *see also* Contact
Sparta, **6**: 363–64; **12**: 448; **17**: 293, 295; **25**: 359, 360
example of ethical culture, **25**: 97–98
Spartan society, **27**: 73
State idea at the expense of the individual, **25**: 292
Cf. Greece [ancient]
Species,
differentiation of, **13**: 279–80
Swabhava of, **13**: 380
Specific colours,
blue, **30**: 127–28, 482, 494
whitish blue, **30**: 126
gold(en), **15**: 296, 333; **30**: 129–30
gold-green, **30**: 130
golden red or red gold, **30**: 130–31
green, **30**: 132
orange, **30**: 131
pink or rose, **30**: 132
purple and crimson, **30**: 132–33
red, **30**: 133–34
and black, **30**: 134
violet, **30**: 128
white, **28**: 129, 200; **30**: 124–25
with other colours, **30**: 125–26
yellow, **30**: 131–32
Specific symbols,
aeroplane, **30**: 162
Akasha, *see* Akasha; Ether
animals, *see* Symbolism, of animals
arrow, *see* bow and arrow
As(h)wattha, *see* As(h)wattha tree
(newborn) baby, **30**: 160
beautiful place, **30**: 370
being dead, **30**: 164
bells, **30**: 185
boat, **27**: 518; **30**: 151, 162
book, **30**: 186
bow and arrow, **30**: 186
bridge, **30**: 370
building, **30**: 181
burning, **30**: 147, *see also below*: fire
carriage, **30**: 162
chakra, **30**: 185, 203, *see also below*: disk, revolving
child, **30**: 160–61
golden, **27**: 518
clouds, **30**: 139
conch, **30**: 184–85
cross, **30**: 183
crossing rivers, **30**: 137
crown, **30**: 183
dawn, *see* Dawn(s)
death's head, **30**: 158
diamond, **30**: 183–84
disk, revolving, **30**: 185, *see also above*: chakra
divine and semi-divine beings, **30**: 155–59 *passim*
ears, **30**: 163
earth, **30**: 153, 369, *see also* Earth
ether (etheric space), *see* Akasha; Ether
facing lurking enemies, **30**: 137
fire, **27**: 517; **30**: 139, 147, 369–70, 373–74; **31**: 270
white, red, blue, **30**: 147
flames, **30**: 120
flesh, **30**: 164
flowers (nonspecific), **30**: 177–78
rain of, **30**: 138, 370
flowers (specific), **30**: 178–80
flute, **30**: 184
flying, **30**: 163
footpath, **31**: 464
fruits, **30**: 177
garland, **30**: 370
gramophone, **30**: 187
hand, the Mother's, **30**: 139
Hanuman, *see* Hanuman
hibiscus, **30**: 180
high platform, **30**: 166–67
house, **31**: 270
human figure with dog's face, **30**: 108
incense stick, **30**: 186
journey, **30**: 162–63, *see also* Journey
jungle, **30**: 177; **31**: 464
key, **30**: 186
Krishna and Radha, **30**: 157
ladder, **31**: 472
lake, **30**: 151
leaves, **30**: 177
legs, **30**: 463

light, *see* Light(s)
lightning, **30**: 149
lotus, **30**: 178–80, 370, *see also* Lotus(es)
maidān, **30**: 139
milk, **30**: 165
mirror, **30**: 186
moon, **30**: 139, 140, 144–46
moonlight, **30**: 369
the Mother standing on the right / left side of Sri Aurobindo, **32**: 127
mother or aunt, **30**: 161
motor car, **30**: 98, 162
mountain, **30**: 152–53; **32**: 531
narrow path, **32**: 281
night and dawn, *see* Day / Dawn…
numbers, **30**: 188, *see also* Numbers
OM, **30**: 188, *see also* OM
parents and relatives, **30**: 161
Patala, *see* Patala
pearl, **30**: 184
peepul, **30**: 177
pond, **30**: 151
pyramid, **30**: 181–82
rain; rainbow, **30**: 149
rectangle, **30**: 102
river, **30**: 151, *see also* River(s)
robbers, **30**: 162
rocks, **32**: 280
room, **30**: 369
  closed, **30**: 161
rose, **30**: 180
running away, **30**: 163
saffron, **30**: 180
sea or ocean, **30**: 140, 150–51, *see also* Ocean(s); Sea(s)
shield, **30**: 183
Shiva, stone image of, **32**: 280
skin, thin curtain of, **30**: 140
skull, lid of opening, **30**: 120
sky, **30**: 148–49
snow, **30**: 149
Sphinx, **30**: 182
square, **30**: 102, 103, 138, 186
staircase, **30**: 139
star, **30**: 140, 146–47
steamer, **30**: 162, *see also above*: boat
stone, **32**: 275
sun, **30**: 137–38, 142–44, 482
  rising, **32**: 143
  twelve-rayed, **30**: 370
  see also Sun
teeth, **30**: 163–64
temple, **30**: 181; **32**: 310
tobacco, **30**: 186
train, **30**: 162
tree, **30**: 140
triangle, **30**: 138, 186
tuberose, **32**: 127–28
tulsi plant, **32**: 271
village, **31**: 464
vina, **30**: 185
water, **30**: 150, *see also* Water(s)
water, flowing from a peak, **30**: 152
wheel, **30**: 185
wide plain, **30**: 370–71
workshop, **30**: 181
writing, **30**: 188
See also Vedic symbols and images
Speech, **18**: 73–74; **26**: 287–301
  askesis of, **19**: 489
  both morally and physically creative and effective, **14**: 194
  and Brahman, **12**: 78, 134; **18**: 27–34 *passim*, 43, 298, 359; **22**: 661
  and the chakras, **28**: 239–40
  constituted by a subtle conscious force, **26**: 289
  control of in sadhana, **31**: 85–87, 94–95
  created by the nerves, not the intellect, **15**: 51
  degrees of the force of, **26**: 289
  dissimulation and falsity of, **31**: 153
  evolution of, and evolution of action, **26**: 75
  free / freedom of, *see* Free speech
  and the gods, **18**: 19, 75, 81, 85
  history of speech-origins, **14**: 563
  and the horse of sacrifice (Brihad-aranyaka), **18**: 275, 281–82
  human,
    and the creative Word, **18**: 29–30
    mostly mechanical, **31**: 83
    relation to sound, **18**: 30
  intellectual knowledge and, **24**: 831
  intellectual and poetic use of, **26**: 288
  metrical, **26**: 20–21
  modern and early, **14**: 559–62
  OM and, **18**: 259
  ordinary, **26**: 14
  an organism, a growth, a terrestrial evolution, **15**: 50
  one part of the being speaking to another, **30**: 195

outer, and the inner life, **31**: 80–81
in the past has worked mostly as an expression of the vital, **31**: 88
poetic, *see* Poetic speech
poetic view and use of, **26**: 288, 291
prompted by the universal intelligence and will of Nature, **23**: 404
prose speech, **26**: 290
revealing, **26**: 293
science of, **14**: 524
seeing, **26**: 290
and silence, **13**: 57
speaking about experiences, **30**: 50–52
"speaking as a fool" (St. Paul), **18**: 364
speaking in one's mind to another person, **28**: 192
of (our) speech (Kena), **18**: 5, 27–33 *passim*, 48, 63, 92
supramental, **24**: 836–37
supreme, **18**: 69
Tantric theory of, **26**: 184, 289
and true knowledge, **29**: 159
truth of, **29**: 126, 245; **31**: 86
two elements: outward (instrumental) and real (spiritual), **26**: 18
useless, unnecessary, light, **31**: 36, 83–85
See also Language(s); Talking; Words
Spencer, Herbert, **1**: 376; **8**: 84
Spender, Stephen, **26**: 351; **27**: 423, 436–37
Spenser, Edmund, **12**: 31; **26**: 29, 73, 83–85, 88, 91, 103, 319, 321; **27**: 143, 161, 369, 370, 743
greatness of, **26**: 124
Faerie Queene, **26**: 68, 83, 126; **27**: 89
Spine (spinal cord), **28**: 229–34 *passim*; **30**: 216, 420, 474
current in, **29**: 462; **32**: 207, 210
Spinoza, Baruch (Benedictus de), **13**: 374; **27**: 72, 539, 540; **31**: 190; **32**: 221
Spirit, **12**: 36, 146, 151–52, 222–26 *passim*, 236–44 *passim*, 248; **13**: 65–67; **17**: 129, 230–31; **18**: 415–16; **19**: 267–71, 314–16, 548, 574–81 *passim*; **22**: 728; **25**: 220
absorption into, **22**: 890
and action/creation, **13**: 356–57
and Beauty, Delight, Life and Truth, **26**: 222, 224
the beginning, middle and end of all, **12**: 177
behind idea, force and word, **31**: 48
birth of, into new body/forms, **12**: 397
"bloweth where it listeth", **29**: 30
characteristic law of, **23**: 21
cosmic, *see* Cosmic Spirit
creator of mind and body, **22**: 790
as described in the Upanishads, **21**: 26
dynamics of, **24**: 872
emergence (evolution) of, **22**: 733–34, 790, *see also* Spiritual evolution
ensouling the evolution, **13**: 293
false conceptions of, **13**: 581
and form, *see* Form(s), and spirit
and freedom, **13**: 343–50 *passim*, *see also* Liberty [general], spiritual
the fundamental reality of existence, **22**: 679
and the gnostic being, **22**: 1007–34 *passim*
growth in, **22**: 1081–82
growth of its power, **26**: 268–75
heals the scission between thought and life, **26**: 246
higher instrumentation of, evolution, **22**: 890–91
to the Hindus, **13**: 64–65
and the individual and the universal, **13**: 315
instruments of, **24**: 643–53
and intelligence, **13**: 65
and Karma and rebirth, **13**: 299–306 *passim*, 313–16, 342–57 *passim*, 365–67, 373, 379–83 *passim*, 389–90, 427–28
and Law of Nature, **12**: 437
and life, **28**: 29
division between, **25**: 226
and matter, *see* Spirit and Matter
meaning, **19**: 153
and mind, **22**: 801, 884–90; **28**: 341
and matter, **23**: 29
Western ideas of, **28**: 173–77, 333
and mind, life, body/matter, **12**: 196; **13**: 210, 325; **21**: 247–48, *see also* Self, and mind, life and body
and nature, *see* Self and Nature
nature of, **25**: 264–65
new relation with body, **22**: 1020–23
original substance of, **28**: 14
and perfection of the body, **13**: 521–22, 535, 547, 556–57
poetic expression of, **26**: 268–308 *passim*

and poetry, **26**: 224
popular use of the term, **28**: 67
and the psychic or soul, **28**: 105–6
quarrel between its members, **25**: 179
realisation of, *see* Spiritual realisation
science and, **12**: 494
the secret seed of our divinity, **25**: 233
and Self, **28**: 105
silent and dynamic, **21**: 351, *see also* Brahman, active and passive; Saguna and Nirguna
and substance, **21**: 255
three characteristics, **17**: 266–67
three tones of its being, **12**: 311
true normality of, **22**: 1082
and truth, **13**: 106, 145, *see also* Truth(s), spiritual
universal, *see* Universal spirit
and the universe (the movement), **13**: 327; **17**: 13, 16, 17, 30, 430–31, *cf.* God and the world; Self and Nature
and the vital, **31**: 116
way of, not a mental way, **23**: 186
witness spirit, **12**: 207; **23**: 178, 255, *see also* Witness
See also Brahman; Divine (the); God; Sachchidananda

Spirit communications, **13**: 38–42 *passim*, 43

Spirit and Matter, **12**: 161–62, 165, 197, 247–48, 254, 261, 342; **13**: 309, 478, 482–83, 485, 505, 581–83, 591; **17**: 68, 95, 225, 244–46, 249, 257, 266–70 *passim*; **18**: 354, 394; **21**: 8–11, 26–28, 29–30, 34, 137, 249–50, 254–60 *passim*, 267–72; **22**: 668, 691, 816–17, 791, 1022–23; **23**: 29, 160, 422; **36**: 552
considered as the only two planes of existence, **22**: 796–97, 800–2
evolve coevally, **17**: 233–34, 244
highest and lowest rung of a series, **23**: 369

Spiritism, **28**: 329, 567–68, *see also* Occultism; Spiritualism; *cf.* Ghost(s); Hauntings; Poltergeist phenomena; Psychic(al) phenomena; Séances

"Spiritual",
and "psychic", **35**: 151
and "supramental", **28**: 273–74; **35**: 141–42

Spiritual (suprarational) **age**, **20**: 13; **25**: 184, 193, 256–60 *passim*, 263, 265
advent and progress of, **25**: 263–69
conditions for the coming of, **25**: 247–60 *passim*

Spiritual achievement, cannot be defined in a mental formula, **31**: 659–60

Spiritual action, **19**: 456
three stages, **24**: 768–70

Spiritual aim in society, **25**: 227–31

Spiritual atmosphere, more important than outer conditions, **29**: 140

Spiritual awareness, **19**: 266; **21**: 565–67, 572; **22**: 753, 988, 996; **24**: 832, *see also* Spiritual consciousness

Spiritual being, **22**: 760, 888, 947
call of, **22**: 1057
creation of, **22**: 913
discovery of, **22**: 917–18
evolution of, **22**: 892, *see also* Spiritual evolution
preparing for human manifestation, **13**: 293
and transcendence, **22**: 960

Spiritual change, *see* Spiritual transformation

Spiritual coexistence, **19**: 319

Spiritual(ised) consciousness, **12**: 248, 362; **13**: 193, 524, 563; **19**: 313, 444, 461, 526, 528, 549, 570, 574; **20**: 56, 196; **22**: 678, 704–5, 756, 888, 935–36, 944, 995, 1066; **23**: 69, 130, 153, 168, 284; **24**: 783–84; **25**: 171; **26**: 270; **27**: 333, 546; **28**: 44, 105, 395, 417; **30**: 327, 399; **36**: 65, 440
appearance of manifest existence to, **19**: 369
ascent and descent of, **20**: 212
awakening to, **22**: 898–921 *passim*
and the body, **22**: 1021–22
and bhakti, **19**: 265
breaking into, **30**: 401–2
the innermost sense of Indian culture, **20**: 155
collective, **35**: 592
and cosmic and ordinary consciousness, **30**: 271–73
defined, **30**: 271
development of, **30**: 40; **35**: 230
and Divine Consciousness, **28**: 5
dynamism proper to, **29**: 378; **35**: 288
evolution (emergence) of, **12**: 248; **22**: 730–31, 800, 821, 892; **28**: 270
and equality, **29**: 130

felt as sure and solid, **30**: 489
free of dualities, **23**: 153
growth of / into, **20**: 214; **21**: 654; **23**: 222; **29**: 209–10, 489–90
hostile forces and, **31**: 768
imperatives, **22**: 920
integral, **22**: 660
law of action, **28**: 422–23
and liberation (Mukti), **36**: 250
to live and act in, **19**: 540
light / colour of, **30**: 121, 124, 144, 175, 181, 369
manifestation of, **13**: 533–34
miracles of, **24**: 599
and Nirvana, **19**: 237
and ordinary mortal mind, essential difference, **24**: 783
in poetry, **26**: 135; **27**: 291, 333, 495
principle of, applied to action, **29**: 443
ranges of, **13**: 539; **21**: 564; **22**: 967
and reason, **25**: 173
and religion, **22**: 897
self-expression of, **23**: 164
and spiritual man, **30**: 6
a statement of fact about the power inherent in, **29**: 183
symbols associated with, **30**: 139, 145, 150, 153, 370–71
transformation into, the central purpose of the Integral Yoga, **23**: 89
and Yoga, **23**: 143; **29**: 179; **35**: 485
See also Divine Consciousness; Higher consciousness; Spiritual awareness
Spiritual conservatism, **22**: 752
Spiritual destiny, **13**: 248, 352; **24**: 587; **25**: 63; **28**: 510; **29**: 30–31, 42–43; **31**: 635
and staying in the Ashram, **35**: 567, 575, 613
Spiritual determinates, **21**: 329, 331
Spiritual endeavour, aim of, **22**: 751
Spiritual evolution, **13**: 295, 297, 303–5, 313, 320, 322, 324, 355–56, 373–74, 418; **16**: 728; **17**: 226–34 *passim*, 239, 244; **22**: 694, 704–9 *passim*, 856–79 *passim*, 880–921 *passim*, 944, 1059; **23**: 130, 186; **24**: 695, 748; **25**: 128, 265, 269; **28**: 253–55, 262–63, 366, 527; **29**: 396–97, 408; **36**: 10, 66
conscious, method and result, **22**: 770
conversion of consciousness inevitable, **28**: 272
double: esoteric and exoteric, **22**: 903
and human history, **28**: 265–73
and Karma, **13**: 418
the meaning of existence here, **29**: 396
pace of, **22**: 966–67
and physical evolution, **12**: 7, 242–44, 246, 251
and rebirth, *see* Rebirth, and evolution
and the scientific / Darwinian theory of evolution, **22**: 868; **28**: 273
Cf. Evolution; Human evolution; Soul evolution; Spirit, emergence of; Spiritual being, evolution of; Spiritual consciousness, evolution of
Spiritual excitement, **26**: 13, 17–18
Spiritual existence,
ascent into, **21**: 240
deepest, most intimate truth of, **19**: 594
complete, **19**: 568
and gnosis, **22**: 1007
the great ocean of, **17**: 180
integralisation of, **23**: 50
man's ascent into, **20**: 397
pure, **13**: 143; **19**: 530, 564, 567; **22**: 968, 1049; **23**: 400, 442
unity of, and religion, morality, **17**: 182
See also Spiritual life
Spiritual experience(s), **8**: 26; **12**: 105; **14**: 4, 15, 32, 86, 93, 95, 114, 180–82, 186; **15**: 33; **17**: 364, 367; **19**: 346, 434, 438; **21**: 289, 488; **22**: 678, 892–94, 899, 910, 913–16, 920, 942–47; **24**: 549, 765; **28**: 10, 262–63, 431, 464–65
of the Absolute, **21**: 328–31
age-old testimony of, **28**: 257
all men can have and verify, **22**: 677
assimilation in sleep, **31**: 439
attempt to sexualise, **31**: 809
Delight being the eternal Reality: a fact of, **17**: 486
dangers of, **21**: 13
difficulties of, to be resolved by wider experience, **21**: 381
and discrimination, **28**: 384
dynamic, **21**: 372
of each, ultimately leads to the same Truth, **24**: 550
and ego, **30**: 29–32
expression of, **32**: 113
in the English tongue, **27**: 443, 444
intellectual, **28**: 357–68

a language to be created for, **21**: 337
in mind and life, **22**: 920–21
in poetry, **26**: 14
use of metaphors, symbols, images, **28**: 361–62
the final aim and achievement of religion, **22**: 892
first truth of, **21**: 339
fundamental character of, **28**: 358
guiding law of, **23**: 137–38
hampered by the mentality created by physical science, **35**: 91
and Indian philosophy, **28**: 365
Indian / in India, **12**: 38; **28**: 198
an indubitable fact of, **17**: 486
and intellectual truth, **28**: 321–24
as experience of the Infinite, **21**: 486
main forms of: feeling and vision, **29**: 7
and mental knowledge, **30**: 9–11
and metaphysical knowledge, **13**: 88
and metaphysics and science, **28**: 378
must be accepted as it is, **31**: 37
negation of, **22**: 904
obstacles to, **31**: 14
one-sided, **21**: 159
overmastering, behind the traditional way of Knowledge, **23**: 292–93
in overmind, **22**: 987
and perfection, **31**: 656
permanence of, **28**: 339
and philosophy in the East and in the West, **28**: 353–54
and power of expression, **27**: 106
questioning of, **31**: 37
and realisation, **30**: 391–411 *passim*
and the reasoning intellect, **28**: 364
a single decisive may undo a whole edifice erected by the logical intelligence, **21**: 485–86
substantial, **30**: 12
sudden opening to, **29**: 103
sum and goal of, **18**: 350
summit of, **29**: 485
testing, proof or verification of, **22**: 677; **28**: 325, 383; **35**: 254
and transformation, **28**: 273–74; **35**: 141
tremendous actuality of, **23**: 293
ultimate, **17**: 497
underlying illusionism, **21**: 485–86
unifying, **21**: 387
universal aspects of, **28**: 10
and the world's scriptures, **13**: 6
Yoga and, **18**: 412; **19**: 250, 351; **23**: 115; **28**: 321
See also Experience(s), inner; mystic; Psychological experience(s); Yogic experience(s); *cf.* Spiritual realisation

Spiritual fall (downfall), **28**: 575; **31**: 500

Spiritual force, **25**: 241; **26**: 45; **36**: 61, 239, 261
alternations in the working of, **24**: 764, *see also* Force (the), alternation…
and the body, **35**: 497–98
concreteness of, **29**: 183, *see also* Force (the), concreteness of
and cure of illness, **29**: 180–81
of India, **36**: 469
nature of, **29**: 179–85
poetry and, **26**: 140
and resistance of the physical world, **36**: 286
results of, **29**: 180
use of by Sri Aurobindo, **36**: 63, 65, 66; **35**: 386
writing about, **29**: 186–87
See also Force (the); Spiritual power(s)

Spiritual freedom,
see Liberty [general], spiritual

Spiritual individual,
see Individual (the), true; Jivatma(n)

Spiritual individuality, **12**: 42; **13**: 289; **21**: 357
and the Absolute, **28**: 493
and the ego, **19**: 549; **23**: 215
a rather vague term, **28**: 113

Spiritual intelligence, **22**: 913

Spiritual journey,
ardours and ordeals of, **12**: 155
and external standards, **23**: 273
Cf. Path(s) [of Yoga]

Spiritual knowledge, **21**: 653–55; **22**: 919, 1060; **28**: 152, 265, 308, 357
awakening of, **19**: 418–19
fundamentally a consciousness, not a thought or formulated idea, **35**: 252
opening to, **29**: 198
and the reasoning intelligence, **28**: 346
mind of, **19**: 415
Cf. Knowledge by identity

Spiritual life, **22**: 1054–56, 1103–4; **23**: 26–28, 209
and the arts, **29**: 290–91
basis of action in, **23**: 164
chief dangers of, **28**: 575

collective, **22**: 918, 1097–99 *passim*, *see also* Gnostic collectivity
a constant ascent, **25**: 268
dedication to, **29**: 15–18
and destiny, **28**: 509–10
in the East and in the West, no essential difference, **29**: 37
and family, **28**: 438–41
glory of, **23**: 21–22
of India, *see* India, spiritual life of
and Karma, **28**: 517
law of, **29**: 56
and morality, **28**: 422
perfection of, **25**: 243
and religious and ordinary life, **28**: 419–22
rule of: to give, not to demand, **29**: 9
transcendence aspect of, **22**: 1014
true, beginning of, **28**: 537
See also Divine life; Gnostic life; Spiritual existence
Spiritual(ised) man, **12**: 244; **15**: 376; **19**: 43, 114, 166; **20**: 127; **22**: 750, 936, 1013, 1017, 1055; **23**: 26, 400; **25**: 180, 182, 243, 255; **28**: 420, 479; **30**: 6; **35**: 6
action of, **29**: 184
evolution of, **22**: 880–921
and the gnostic individual, **22**: 1007
morality and, **28**: 422–23
and occult powers, **30**: 42
and the sattwic man, **28**: 424–28
and the supramental being, **22**: 923, 1011, *see also* Supramental being
See also Gnostic being; Person
Spiritual(ised) mind, **21**: 241–42, 333; **22**: 749–51, 915, 918–19, 935, 944, 971; **26**: 206, 212, 256, 302, 304, 306; **28**: 158; **29**: 412, 448; **30**: 145
achievements of, **21**: 241
ascending planes / ranges of, **21**: 300; **22**: 749
highest sublimation of, **23**: 293
Indian / of India, **20**: 25, 215, 235, 403
ordinary yoga does not go beyond, **29**: 377; **35**: 286
and religion, **12**: 288
and supermind, **21**: 242
Spiritual mind-range, **21**: 291–92, *see also* Gradation(s), between mind and…
Spiritual(ised) nature, **12**: 349; **13**: 535; **19**: 268–81 *passim*, 290–95 *passim*, 335, 366, 411, 475, 497, 506, 518–23 *passim*, 571–72; **22**: 1000, 1033, 1081; **24**: 614, 716, 721
essential, **19**: 268; 295, *see also* Swabhava
greater worlds of, **23**: 474
highest / supreme, **19**: 274–78 *passim*, 424, 518, 520, 535, 550, 580–81, 585, 590, 594; **22**: 765
and / of the Jiva, **19**: 270, 293, 308, 543, 550
of man, **17**: 232
motive power of, **19**: 396
of the One, **19**: 80
and phenomenal nature, **19**: 266, *see also* Nature, higher and lower
of the supreme Purusha, **19**: 550
See also Divine Nature; Para Prakriti; Supreme Nature
Spiritual path, *see* Path(s) [of Yoga]
Spiritual person, inner life of, and the biographer or historian, **35**: 6
Spiritual philosophy / thought, **22**: 892–94, 902, 910–13; **25**: 132–33
in ancient India, **21**: 649; **29**: 437
Spiritual poetry, **26**: 65, 102, 124, 126, 273, 302; **27**: 95, 99
in India, **27**: 101
and the occult, **27**: 512–13
and popular taste, **27**: 673–74
use of "high light" words in, **27**: 100
and vital force, **27**: 668
Cf. Mystic poetry
Spiritual power(s), **13**: 539; **19**: 574; **24**: 702; **36**: 226, 375
concealed behind phenomena, **19**: 271
of democracy, **7**: 610
of the Indian mind, **20**: 17
of man, **22**: 873
and gnostic supernature, **22**: 1079
and material power, **7**: 610
struggle between, **15**: 241
of Swabhava, **19**: 273, 279
See also Spiritual force
Spiritual pragmatism (of the Vedic Rishis), **17**: 83
Spiritual progress, *see* Progress [inner…]
Spiritual realisation, **12**: 357; **19**: 109, 287, 357–58; **22**: 892–94, 910; **23**: 205, 434, 469, 472, 498; **29**: 413; **35**: 151, 282
can be had on any plane, **28**: 274

does not come by changing place, **35**: 619
and entering the occult regions, **28**: 576
exclusive, **21**: 400–1; **22**: 680
and the future poetry, **26**: 307
and life-force, **23**: 173
and Rasa, Bhoga, Ananda, **27**: 700–1
and sin and virtue, **21**: 649
two opposite forms, **31**: 302
See also Realisation(s), divine; Self-realisation; *cf.* Spiritual experience
Spiritual reality, **19**: 167; **22**: 710
behind all religions, **35**: 701
integral, **22**: 682
of things and beings, **22**: 891
Spiritual reason, **24**: 820–823; **25**: 27
and mental logic, **29**: 194
Cf. Supramental reason
Spiritual search (seeking), **23**: 287
first indispensable postulate, **12**: 179
in India (the East) and in Europe (the West), **29**: 38; **36**: 551
(true) object of, **29**: 5–8, 416; **35**: 302
passes beyond the domain of scientific or rational enquiry, **28**: 386; **35**: 254
renascent, in the West, **13**: 138
Spiritual seeker,
first business of, **22**: 892; **30**: 19
and intellectual thinker, misunderstanding between, **28**: 363
two possibilities for, **31**: 753
Spiritual(ised) society (community, culture, civilisation), **20**: 15, 36, 68; **23**: 24; **25**: 126, 183, 254–62
Spiritual transformation (change), **19**: 560; **21**: 240; **22**: 751, 888, 915, 918, 924, 943–51, 963–66, 990; **25**: 221, 247–48, 665, 670, 680; **29**: 307, 403, 414; **30**: 332; **35**: 174, 586
difficult but supremely worth doing, **30**: 18
and the Divine Shakti, **23**: 86
and individual and society, **25**: 246–48
meaning of, **30**: 415
and moral change, **29**: 95
See also Spiritualisation
Spiritual truth(s), *see* Truth(s), spiritual
Spiritual utility of art, **1**: 450–52
Spiritual view of existence, **20**: 34
Spiritual vision, **1**: 465; **12**: 320; **19**: 440; **20**: 289, 302, 304, 313, 318, 336; **21**: 344, 488; **22**: 1001; **23**: 179; **24**: 585, 833–34, 883; **30**: 13, *see also* Poetry, and / of spiritual vision
Spiritual will, **13**: 303; **16**: 693; **19**: 464–65; **24**: 671, 725, 727; **25**: 128, 241
austere, **23**: 165
secret, the dominant hidden force of our nature, **23**: 290
and the will of man, **24**: 791, *see also* Divine will, and human will
Spiritualisation, **22**: 914, 969–71 *passim*; **23**: 282
of the body, **13**: 431
of human feeling, intelligence, **26**: 303
of man / mankind, **13**: 210–11; **25**: 253
meaning, **29**: 404
of mind, life and body, **28**: 268
of mundane nature, **22**: 1000
of the powers of mental man, **22**: 749–50
and psychisation, **30**: 380–81
and supramentalisation, **29**: 399
and transformation, **29**: 404–7
of the West, **13**: 137
of the world through India, **7**: 1000
See also Spiritual transformation
Spiritualism, **1**: 161; **12**: 24, 81; **13**: 14, 43; **28**: 399
in America, **17**: 210
of ecclesiastical Christianity, **25**: 564
See also Spiritism
Spirituality, **1**: 436, 450; **12**: 112; **22**: 888–92 *passim*, 914, 923; **25**: 85, 241
above the dualities, **29**: 42
ancient and later, **22**: 874
ascetic or other-worldly, **23**: 169–70
in Asia, **25**: 680
and commercialism, **25**: 488
essence of, **28**: 425
in Europe, **28**: 329, 418
false (intellectual) idea of, **13**: 581
golden age of, **14**: 95
and idealism, **28**: 416–18
incompatible with life in the world, **23**: 8
"India's only politics", **36**: 170
Indian, *see* Indian spirituality
in the infrarational age of society, **25**: 185–90 *passim*
intellectual arguments against, **28**: 324–30
and life, **13**: 12; **20**: 10, 15, 32–37
and life problems, **22**: 916–19
and the lower nature of man, **25**: 230

and material man, **23**: 23–24
and materialism, **36**: 551
meaning, **20**: 39, 121; **25**: 262; **26**: 270
metaphysical, **14**: 182
and morality, **23**: 137
and nationalism, **7**: 977–79
need for, **26**: 269
ordinary meaning in the West, **27**: 540; **28**: 424, 426
and politics, **36**: 255, 514
practical, **1**: 585, 663–65
and religion, **20**: 26, 39, 178–79; **25**: 178–81 *passim*, 263–65, 551
and scepticism, **7**: 977
and science, **25**: 228–29; **28**: 381–85, 391
subjective, and objectivised in life, **22**: 995, *cf.* Subjective experience, objectivisation of
things often misnamed as, **28**: 270
the ultimate hope for the perfection of man, **25**: 182–83
Spontaneity, **27**: 596
Sports,
in an Ashram for spiritual seekers, **13**: 525; **35**: 138, 776–84
and character development, **13**: 517–19
and perfection of the body, **13**: 527–28; **35**: 780
See also Physical exercise
Squire, John C., **27**: 67
Śravaṇa, **23**: 289, 305*fn*
Śravas, **14**: 104–5; **15**: 39, 63, 136; **16**: 18, 22
Sri Aurobindo [general], **7**: 659, 666, 689, 692–94, 781, 807, 845, 871–72, 892–93, 983–84, 1002, 1028, 1034, 1134
all is for "an awkward best", **36**: 285
attitude towards violent revolution, **36**: 71
August 15, 1947, **36**: 474–80
and avatarhood, **35**: 419, 433
avoiding public controversy, especially political, **35**: 191
becoming "like" Sri Aurobindo, **29**: 22
burden of, only divine love can bear, **35**: 46
can manifest in different forms, **32**: 128
carried on a daily newspaper and made speeches without inner activity, **35**: 261
and the challenge of forces, **27**: 455
changes and corrections in writing poetry, **27**: 211–13
in communication with "some very great powers", **36**: 283
concentration to prevent catastrophes in times of world-crisis, **35**: 37
demands true spiritual heroism from his helpers, **36**: 231
development of style by development of consciousness, **27**: 215
difficulties: "I have had worse than any human mind can think of", *see also below*: has passed…; knows all…; *see also* Sri Aurobindo and the Mother, have born their full share…
direct knowledge of Supermind, confirmed by Upanishads, Veda, **35**: 109
discovery of profound psychological thought/experience in the Veda, **15**: 39
does not convert, preach or ask to be accepted, **32**: 109–10
does not give advice on mundane matters, **35**: 526–28
does not give instructions in Yoga to outsiders, **35**: 528–30
does not give marks, **27**: 621, 624, 625
does not grant interviews or personal darshans, **35**: 530–33
does not transform men against their will, **35**: 638
and doubt, **31**: 673; **36**: 360
"dream" of leading the world towards the spiritual Light, **36**: 507
effects of pranayama, **27**: 216, 217, 459
"fatalism" censure, **8**: 88
first contact with Vedic thought, **15**: 36
first to publicly advocate complete Independence, **36**: 472
Force of, *see* Sri Aurobindo's Force
future work, **36**: 173–74, 180, 261, 386
guidance through correspondence, **35**: 450–78
habit in action, **36**: 107
has done the most violent kind of revolutionary politics, **35**: 770
has commenced a work of spiritual, social (*etc.*) reconstruction of an almost revolutionary kind, **36**: 258
has not called himself a superman, **35**: 349
has not written the history of his sadhana, **29**: 224

Sri Aurobindo [general] (cont.),
has passed through most of the difficulties of the sadhak, **31**: 196
has supported war and sent men to it, **35**: 770
help through writings and other means, **35**: 447–49
a hero more by necessity than choice, **31**: 682; **35**: 256
on himself as a writer,
avoidance of certain subjects, **35**: 64
literary development, method of writing, **27**: 214, 216, 220, 261–75
Yoga and intellectual development; literary expression, **35**: 63–64
horoscope of, **35**: 57–59
"I don't think, I see or I don't see", **35**: 148
illnesses, **35**: 40–41, 59, 500
an attack of smallpox, **35**: 13–14
eye problem, **35**: 41, 295–96, 337, 468
the immediate object of his endeavours, **35**: 138–39
inability to participate in politics (1934), **35**: 27
inborn intelligence, **35**: 238
infinite capacity for waiting for the true inspiration, **27**: 344
influence of poets on, **27**: 219–22, 349
knowledge of supermind: direct, not derived, **28**: 309
known by the Mother in her childhood as "Krishna", **32**: 36
knows all human difficulties, struggles as well as their cure, **29**: 487
and Krishna, **35**: 367, 431–32
letters (excluding on himself, the Mother, Yoga, poetry, the Ashram), *see* Letters
life of,
and attempts to write about it, **35**: 5–7; **36**: 11–12, 92
a battle from its early years, **35**: 44
life and Yoga of, both this-worldly and other-worldly, **29**: 374–75; **35**: 233
light of, *see* Sri Aurobindo's light
"living dangerously", **35**: 21–24
making men for the new age, **36**: 178–79
"the man who never smiles", **35**: 48, 51
mental activity of, an overmind action, **29**: 161
message of,
novelty, **29**: 445
three parts, **36**: 225
two main elements, **29**: 373
see also Messages by Sri Aurobindo
mind of, has "a habit of running inconveniently ahead of the times", **36**: 256
and miracles, **35**: 374–75, 484; **36**: 231
mission of, **36**: 109, 173, 174, 177–79, 222, 258
and the Mother, *see* Sri Aurobindo and the Mother
name of, **35**: 8; **36**: 36
the nature of his help, **35**: 439–41
the nature of his Yogic power, **36**: 441
never had a (persistent) will for anything (any major event) which did not eventually happen, **35**: 26, 208
never pressed anyone to accept him as an Avatar, **29**: 495
not attached to past forms, **28**: 412
not aware of emanations of himself, **32**: 180
not grim and stern, **35**: 48–51
not his object to develop any religion or to found a new one, **36**: 549
not impressed by failure *etc.*, **36**: 285
not a pacifist, **36**: 48–49, 72–73
not a Sannyasin, **36**: 93, 172–73, 504
opening of vision to painting, **35**: 264
original reason for taking up Yoga, **36**: 61, 107
and passive resistance, **36**: 48, 62, 71–72
personal contact with, **35**: 37
as a philosopher, **27**: 216, 220, 318, 346, 453–54
philosophy and writings, **36**: 112–16, *see also* Sri Aurobindo's philosophy
and the predictions of a Calcutta astrologer, **31**: 551–52
prefers general breaking up to premature formation, **36**: 288
principle of interpretation (of the Sruti), **18**: 274, *cf.* Interpretation of the Veda
public writings and writings to sadhaks, **31**: 657–58
on the publication of his poetry, **27**: 359–63
on his published prose writings, **35**: 74–140
recovery of the ancient sense of Veda and Vedanta (Upanishads), **36**: 174
rejects more than he accepts into his path, **30**: 304

Sri Aurobindo [general] (cont.),
relations with the Government of French India, **35**: 30–32
relations with three kinds of people (in India, in 1920), **36**: 240
a reluctant Guru, **35**: 398
remarks on Indian affairs (1930–1946), **35**: 205–8
remarks on public figures in Europe, **35**: 203–4
remarks on public figures in India, **35**: 184–202
remarks on spiritual figures in India, **35**: 161–82
remarks on the world situation (1933–1949), **35**: 209–22
"even if all smashed, I would look beyond to the new creation", **35**: 209
before World War II, **35**: 209–11
on World War II, **35**: 211–19
the War and Sri Aurobindo's work, **35**: 219–21
after World War II, **35**: 221–22
seeing him in vision, **35**: 517–19
sense of humour, **35**: 51–52
special relations with disciples, **35**: 441–45
speculations about his past lives, **35**: 55–57
spiritual force put by him on human affairs, **35**: 368
spontaneous development of faculties through Yoga, **27**: 215–17
and sports and physical exercise, **13**: 517–18, 520, 525–28; **35**: 776–86
study of languages, **35**: 11–12, 16; **36**: 25, 43–44, 96
the teaching of, **36**: 547–50
temperament and character, **35**: 44–54
terminology of his writings, **35**: 141–58
thoughts about his possible return to British India, **36**: 8, 173, 234, 239, 247–48, 333
three stages of his work, **36**: 529
use of Rudra power, **35**: 47
use of Sanskrit terms and figures, **28**: 412
viewpoint altered from "for the sake of humanity" to "for the sake of the Divine", **35**: 94
and war and politics, **29**: 249
a way to be opened, not a religion to be founded, **28**: 411; **35**: 696
(when concentrating) works on others, the world, the play of forces, **35**: 745
a work of spiritual creation not physical destruction, **36**: 394–95
on World War II (1940–1943),
contributions to Allied War Funds, **36**: 103–4, 453–54
an unreleased statement on the War, **36**: 455–62
India and the War, **36**: 462–63
private letters made public, **36**: 463–68
"a worshipper of Kali", **36**: 99
writing,
for publication, **35**: 67–69
through a silent mind or consciousness, **27**: 214–15, 217
writings of,
misunderstanding, **35**: 449
mostly a statement of Vedantic experience, **29**: 502; **35**: 181
not meant for everybody, **35**: 475
Yoga of, *see* Integral Yoga
Sri Aurobindo [biographical] (in chronological order),
a life sketch, **36**: 5–13
incomplete life sketches, **36**: 14–15
early life in India and England (1872–1893), **36**: 25–36
life in England (1879–1893), **35**: 9–12
exposure to Christianity, **35**: 10
at Manchester, **36**: 26
school studies, **36**: 26–27
in London, **36**: 5, 14, 25–28 *passim*, 31, 32, 150
at Cambridge, **36**: 29–30
Classical Tripos (1892), **36**: 5*fn*, 13, 19, 21, 30–31
"Indian Majlis", **36**: 32, 68
"Lotus and Dagger", **36**: 32–33
early impression of his future role in world events, **36**: 32
Indian Civil Service (riding) examination, **35**: 10–11; **36**: 5, 30–31, 32, 34, 149–50
first reading of the Upanishads (1892), **35**: 12
meeting with the Maharaja of Baroda (1892), **36**: 33–34
early political interests and activities (1892–1902), **36**: 31–33
dropping the name "Acroyd", **36**: 36

departure from England (1893), **36**: 34–36
intellectual and emotional attachment to France, **36**: 35
life in Baroda (1893–1906), **35**: 13–16; **36**: 37–46
service in Baroda State (1893–1906), **36**: 37–43
poetry writing at Baroda (1893–1906), **36**: 44–45
political life (1893–1910), **36**: 47–87
political ideas and activities, **36**: 47
meetings with his grandfather at Deoghar (after 1894), **36**: 45–46
health circa 1902, **36**: 140–41, 145
beginnings of the revolutionary movement (circa 1902), **36**: 33, 69–71
plan / programme of political action (circa 1902), **36**: 7, 8, 49, 52–53, 56, *see also* Nationalist policy
meeting with Tilak at the Ahmedabad Congress (1902), **36**: 51
joins a secret society in Western India (1902–03), **36**: 33
a day in Srinagar (1903), **36**: 16–18
early poetry, **36**: 29
general influences on, **27**: 220–22
meeting with Sister Nivedita (1904), **36**: 73–74
initial refusal to take up Yoga, **36**: 39
start of Yoga (1904), **8**: 9; **36**: 91, 98, 107
practice of Pranayama (from 1904), **35**: 237, 239
in Indian politics (1906–10), **35**: 17–27
Barisal Conference and start of the *Yugantar* (1906), **36**: 76–77
Prinicipal of the Bengal National College (1906–7), **36**: 21, 78
resignation, **7**: 655, 983–84; **36**: 78, 116
start of *Bande Mataram* (1906), **36**: 78–80
Calcuttal Congress (1906), **36**: 54–55, 71*fn*, 76
Bande Mataram Sedition Case (1907), **36**: 81–82
comes forward as leader of the Nationalist Party (1907), **36**: 52, 59
Bengal Provincial Conference at Midnapore (1907), **7**: 788–89, 790–94 *passim*; **36**: 59, 76
Surat Congress (1907), **1**: 649; **6**: 253–56; **7**: 786–88, 795, 797, 799–803, 847–54 *passim*, 1004, 1028–29, 1071–72; **8**: 117, 353; **35**: 26; **36**: 8, 59, 75, 82–84
meeting with Vishnu Bhaskar Lele (1908), **35**: 242–45; **36**: 109–10
arrested (May 2, 1908), **8**: 5; **36**: 60
Alipore Bomb Case (1908–09), **36**: 84–85
a general note referring to the Alipore Case and his politics, **36**: 72–73
in Alipore Jail (1908–9), **36**: 8, 60–61, 90, 94, 97–98, 179, 238
a birthday interview (15 August 1908), **7**: 1145–46
starts the *Karmayogin* and *Dharma* (1909), **36**: 61
"the most dangerous man in India" (1909), **35**: 51
Karmayogin Case (1910), **36**: 87
Bengal Provincial Conference (Hughly, 1909), **8**: 223–24, 230–33, 364; **36**: 59–61
watched by C.I.D. spies (1909–10), **8**: 416–18
leaving politics (1910), **35**: 26–27
departure from Calcutta (February 1910), **36**: 88–101
life in Pondicherry (from 1910), **35**: 28–32; **36**: 102–6
meeting Paul Richard (1910), **35**: 28
meeting the Mother (1914), **36**: 102
recognition of the Mother, **32**: 34
development of the Ashram, **36**: 102–3
the realisation of November 24, 1926, **35**: 270–73
retirement (1926), **32**: 125; **35**: 35–38, 366
remarks on his life in Pondicherry after 1926, **35**: 35–43
an attack on his life-work from outside (1934), **35**: 30
support for the Cripps Proposal (1942), **36**: 469–71

Sri Aurobindo [sadhana, experiences and realisations],
acting as "an automaton in the hand of Another", **36**: 191
aim of, **35**: 326–27
arrests in, **31**: 782
aspects of (in Pondicherry), **35**: 371–82
before Pondicherry, **35**: 227–30
change of nature, **35**: 44–45

conquest of death, **35**: 295–97
contact with Vivekananda, **35**: 264–65
the crowning movement of his sadhana, **36**: 181
descent of peace, **35**: 45
development of siddhis, **36**: 173, 231
drops during (stoppage of) sadhana, **31**: 782; **35**: 372–74
early spiritual development, **36**: 39, 91, 98, 106–11, 116
the early years in Pondicherry (1910–1926), **35**: 269
edited *Bande Mataram* and *Arya* and conducted a strenuous political activity out of an absolute silence of mind, **35**: 346–47
elimination of anger, **35**: 377
"every week and day brings me nearer to my goal", **35**: 322, 324
an experience in England, **35**: 231
an experience in Kashmir, **35**: 235
experience of ecstasy and Ananda, **35**: 46
experience of liberation and Nirvana, **35**: 15
experience of the world as a cinematographic play in the Absolute Brahman, **35**: 239–40
experiences in Alipore jail, **35**: 263–65; **36**: 60
fasting, **35**: 28
first experience of the Self, **35**: 231–33
first turn towards spiritual seeking, **36**: 106
"formula" of, **35**: 344–46 *passim*, 356
general remarks on the sadhana of the 1930s, **35**: 277–97
had the world's past to assimilate before he could found the future, **35**: 239
sadhana of,
  foundation for a great spiritual work for India and the world, **36**: 529
  founded upon personal experiences, not books, **36**: 98
map of advance, **36**: 289
meditation while walking, **35**: 29
meeting with Vishnu Bhaskar Lele, **35**: 242–45; **36**: 109–10
mental silence, **35**: 245–46
"my faith and will are for the now", **35**: 334
a new power of action, **36**: 261
Nirvana and the Brahman, **35**: 247–59
no formal initiation, **36**: 95
not a freak or miracle outside the laws of Nature, **35**: 402
"nothing left but Krishna and Kali", **36**: 290
"now I have got the hang of the whole hanged thing", **35**: 344
overcoming of unfitness for physical work, **35**: 53
physical transformation, **35**: 291–95
practice of pranayama, **35**: 237, 239
practice of Yoga, **36**: 9, 64, 113, 332
  beginning of, **35**: 238; **36**: 106–9
principle (rule, foundation) of his sadhana, **36**: 91, 94–95, 110
prophetic visions, **35**: 383–84
the realisation of January 1908, **35**: 239–62
the realisation of November 24, 1926, **35**: 270–73
realisation of the magnitude of the spiritual work taken up, **36**: 64
realisations on which his Yoga and philosophy are founded, **36**: 94
sadhana 1908–1909, **36**: 110–11
sadhana 1927–1929, **35**: 274–76
sadhana 1931–1947,
  remarks on, **35**: 319–68
  struggle in the material plane: critical stage of the whole action, **35**: 323
  struggle in the general sadhana now in the subconscient, **35**: 341
sadhana for the Earth Consciousness, **35**: 278–85
spiritual experiences since setting foot on Indian soil, **35**: 233–35
sufferings and struggles, **35**: 420
the supramental Yoga,
  and descent, **35**: 286–89
  and humanity, **35**: 289–91
testing a great ground of knowledge day and night for years, **35**: 322
thoughts occuring in the wideness above the head, **35**: 260
transmission and application of will-power, **36**: 181
unusual experiences and states of consciousness, **35**: 383–89
Sri Aurobindo [works],
Ahana (and Other Poems), **26**: 348*fn*; **27**: 227–30, 748; **28**: 393
Arya, *see Arya* [magazine]

Baji Prabhu, **27**: 224, 360, 615
Bande Mataram (newspaper), *see* *Bande Mataram* [newspaper]
Bande Mataram (hymn),
translation of, **27**: 335
Bases of Yoga, **29**: 399*fn*, 518; **32**: 292; **35**: 131–37, 154, 721–22
Bird of Fire, **27**: 86, 239, 243–44, 250–51, 384
Chitrangada, **27**: 225–26
The Cloud Messenger (*Meghaduta*),
translation, **1**: 215*fn*, 253, 261–62; **27**: 223
Collected Poems, **27**: 346, 349, 351, 358; **35**: 139
The Defence of Indian Culture, **35**: 75, 139, 702
Descent, **27**: 333
The Doctrine of Passive Resistance, **6**: 263–303
Envoi, **36**: 35
Essays on the Gita, **27**: 726; **31**: 277; **35**: 74, 99–100, 139, 415, 585; **36**: 72, 114, 386–87
comments on passages, **35**: 100–1
his rendering not to be published as his translation, **35**: 99, 100
Flame-Wind, **27**: 333
The Future Poetry, **27**: 26, 98, 185; **35**: 102, 139–40; **36**: 114, 387
God, comments on a translation, **27**: 228–29
Goethe, **27**: 350
Hic Jacet, **36**: 29
The Human Cycle, *see The Psychology of Social Development*
Hymns of the Atris, **13**: 101
The Ideal of Human Unity, **13**: 108; **35**: 75, 98, 139; **36**: 286, 386
The Ideal of the Karmayogin, **35**: 76–77
Ilion, **27**: 138, 226, 748
In Horis Aeternum, **27**: 231–34, 242–43
translation, **27**: 251–52
In the Moonlight, **27**: 229, 248
Isha Upanishad, **36**: 9, 128*fn*, 178, 295
Jivanmukta, **27**: 139, 242
translation, **27**: 249–50
Karakahini, **1**: 566–67
Karmayogin, *see Karmayogin*
The Life Divine, **13**: 107; **29**: 375, 393–94; **35**: 91–93, 139; **36**: 9, 387
central idea of, **29**: 393–94
The Life Heavens, **27**: 241–42, 247; **28**: 198–99
Tagore and, **27**: 247–48
Lights on Yoga, **29**: 399; **30**: 504; **35**: 96, 123–30; **36**: 419
The Lines of Karma, **35**: 98
Love and Death, **27**: 201*fn*, 221–25 *passim*, 229, 350, 360, 361–62, 615
influences on the poem, **27**: 219–20
a message to America, **36**: 551–53
Moon of Two Hemispheres, **27**: 86, 235–36, 254
The Mother, **28**: 451–55; **35**: 96, 102, 107–17; **36**: 115
terminology, *see* Terminology of *The Mother*
New Lamps for Old, **36**: 51, 67
Nirvana, **27**: 87, 254, 315, 330, 384
O pall of black Night, **27**: 236–37
An Open Letter to My Countrymen (his "last will and testament", July 1909), **8**: 150–60; **36**: 63, 89, 93
Perseus the Deliverer, **36**: 113–14
poems of the 1930s, **27**: 256–59
poems in quantitative metres, **26**: 369
The Psychology of Social Development (*The Human Cycle*), **13**: 108; **35**: 139; **36**: 386
Rebirth and Karma, **13**: 433–34; **35**: 97–98
Revelation, on translations of, **27**: 227
The Riddle of This World, **28**: 253–61, 357; **29**: 399; **35**: 117–123
The Rishi, **27**: 230, 350
Rose of God, **27**: 238, 256
Savitri, *see Savitri* (by Sri Aurobindo)
The Secret of the Veda, **16**: 21; **35**: 140; **36**: 297
Shiva, **27**: 239–41
on a translation of, **27**: 248–49
Six Poems, on a review of, **27**: 252–54
Songs to Myrtilla, **36**: 44
Songs of the Sea, **27**: 334, 346
Speeches (in chronological order),
speech drafted for the Maharaja of Baroda (ca. 1901–02), **1**: 685–72
Advice to National College Students (23 August 1907), **7**: 655–57
Our Experiences in Bengal (Poona, 13 January 1908), **7**: 807–9
National Education (Girgaum, 15 January 1908), **7**: 810–17

The Present Situation (Bombay, 19 January1908), **7**: 818–32, 892
The Meaning of Swaraj (Nasik, 24 January 1908), **7**: 833–36
Swadeshi and Boycott (Dhulia, 26 January 1908), **7**: 837–44
Bande Mataram (Amravati, 29 January 1908), **7**: 845–46
The Aims of the Nationalist Party (Nagpur, 30 January 1908), **7**: 847–54
Our Work in the Future (Nagpur, 31 January 1908), **7**: 855–60
Commercial and Educational Swarajya (Nagpur, 1 February 1908), **7**: 861–64
at Pabna (12–13 February 1908), **7**: 871–72
at Panti's Math (3 April 1908), **7**: 1002
United Congress (Panti's Math, 10 April 1908), **7**: 1028–29
at Baruipur (12 April 1908), **7**: 1034–37
Palli Samiti (Kishoregunj, 20 April 1908), **7**: 1047–51
Uttarpara Speech (30 May 1909), **8**: 3–12, 109; **35**: 233; **36**: 61, 94, 98
Beadon Square Speech (13 June 1909), **8**: 13–17
Jhalakati Speech (19 June 1909), **8**: 33–42, 87–89 *passim*
Bakarganj Speech (23 June 1909), **8**: 43–47
Khulna Speech (25 June 1909), **8**: 48–53
Kumartuli Speech (11 July 1909), **8**: 100–7
College Square Speech (18 July 1909), **8**: 122–26
at the Hughly Conference (6 September 1909), **8**: 223–24
College Square Speech (10 October 1909), **8**: 274–75
Bhawanipur Speech (13 October 1909), **8**: 276–78
Beadon Square Speech (16 October 1909), **8**: 279
The Superman (and other essays), **35**: 139
The Supramental Manifestation upon Earth, **35**: 137–39
The Synthesis of Yoga, **13**: 108; **31**: 232; **35**: 82, 93, 96; **36**: 9, 383, 386
passages from, **35**: 94–96
A System of National Education, **35**: 77–78
Thought the Paraclete, **27**: 238, 254–56, 352
Trance, **27**: 86, 239, 244–46, 485
Transformation, **27**: 315, 384
translations of Vedic Hymns, **35**: 98
Urvasie, **27**: 224, 350, 351, 615
The Vedantin's Prayer, on translations of, **27**: 227–28
Vidula, **36**: 45, 80
Vikramorvasie (*The Hero and the Nymph*), translation, **27**: 200, 223–24
A Vision of Science, **28**: 393
War and Self-Determination, **36**: 386, 387
Winged with dangerous deity, **27**: 234–35
The Yoga and Its Objects, **35**: 82–86; **36**: 190, 382
Yogic Sadhan, **35**: 78–82
Sri Aurobindo and the Mother,
attitude towards sadhaks, **32**: 101–3
carrying on the evolution, **32**: 88–91
finders of the Way, **29**: 471
had a far heavier burden to bear than anyone else, **32**: 94
have born their full share of difficulties to ensure an easier path to others, **29**: 471; **32**: 96
have not sought perfection for their own sake, **32**: 95
help from, **32**: 121–25
helped each other in perfecting the sadhana, **32**: 81–82
meeting of, **36**: 102
one Consciousness, one Force, **32**: 79–80
one path and one goal, **32**: 80–82
one in two bodies, **32**: 79, 82–83
patience of, **32**: 120–21
same Knowledge and same Power acting through both, **36**: 392
sole duty to sadhaks, **32**: 115
together can alone bring down the supramental Truth, **36**: 329
two sides of one indivisible action, **32**: 79–80
violent attacks on, **32**: 114
went for years through utmost self-imposed bareness of life, **32**: 97

were not on earth as Avatars, **32**: 91
Sri Aurobindo Ashram, *see* Ashram
Sri Aurobindo's Compassion, **35**: 445
Sri Aurobindo's Force,
concreteness of, **35**: 479–84
not a personal property of his body or mind, **35**: 485
not miraculous, **35**: 484–89
power to help, **35**: 494–95
receptivity to, **35**: 489–93
use of, **35**: 496
variability of action, **35**: 495
works under conditions, **35**: 500–3
and world events, **35**: 495–96
Sri Aurobindo's light, **27**: 574; **30**: 119, 126; **32**: 79, 80, 265; **35**: 515–16
receiving, **35**: 516
Sri Aurobindo's philosophy,
general remarks on, **35**: 64–66
the intellectual side of his work for the world, **36**: 209
little argument in, **35**: 66
owes nothing to intellectual abstractions, **36**: 113
sources of, **36**: 112–13
writing of, **35**: 70–72
Sri Aurobindo's Yoga, *see* Integral Yoga
Sri Krishna, *see* Krishna
Sriharsha, **1**: 198
Srinagar, a day in, **36**: 16
St. Paul's School, **36**: 5, 14, 19, 21, 25–28 *passim*
Stability, **12**: 211; **17**: 484–87 *passim*; **18**: 350, 356
and change, *see* Change, and stability
indubitable fact of spiritual experience, **17**: 486
and mobility / motion, **12**: 200; **17**: 260; **21**: 80–81, 85–86, *cf*. Movement
Stairs (or states) **of Being**, **14**: 361–62, *see also* Gradations
Stalin, Joseph, **28**: 195; **36**: 507–8
and Lenin and Trotsky, **35**: 203–4
Stalingrad, **35**: 220
Stammering, **31**: 588–89
The Standard Bearer [journal], **36**: 232, 235, 248
a letter to the editor, **36**: 278–79
message and ideal of, **13**: 509–11
Standardisation,
and the gnostic being, **22**: 1036–46 *passim*, 1068, 1104
of life, **12**: 416
and reason and science, **22**: 1091
See also Regimentation; Uniformity
Standards, **12**: 471
Standard(s) of action / conduct, **22**: 1036; **24**: 680
all temporary, **23**: 191–92
ascending scale of four, **23**: 192–93
divine, at once an imperative law and an absolute freedom, **23**: 202
human, **12**: 445
and the Self, **21**: 347
and spiritual freedom, **23**: 188–207
See also Dharma(s); Ethics; Law(s); Standardisation
State (the), **22**: 1085, 1087, 1093; **25**: 21–22, 58, 162, 208–13 *passim*, 296–303 *passim*, 454–55
in ancient times, **25**: 299*fn*
Church and, **25**: 376–78, 380–81
and communism, **25**: 202*fn*
history of the growth of, **25**: 462
ideal of the perfectly organized State, **25**: 345–48
and the (free) individual, **13**: 169; **25**: 49, 52, 209–13 *passim*, 291–303 *passim*, 509, 631
and morality, **25**: 50
principle of, **25**: 503, 505, 512, 584
and socialism, **25**: 461, 505
socialistic,
central defect, **25**: 212–13
and the individual, **25**: 209
to a spiritualised society, **25**: 257
and war, **25**: 50
World-State, *see* World-State
State control,
principle of, **25**: 414*fn*, 584
State idea, **25**: 292–95, 319, 465
and the human idea, **25**: 291
inadequacy of, **25**: 296–303
inherent defect of, **25**: 213
and liberty, **25**: 410
and Nation idea, **25**: 534
State socialism, **25**: 385, 404, 497, 592, 624
Statesman [newspaper], **6**: 151–52, 163, 164, 171–72, 178, 182–83, 190, 193–95, 419–22, 424–27, 445, 446–47; **7**: 489, 492, 506, 515–16, 521, 542–43, 692, 696–700; **8**: 117, 244, 328, 377–78, 380, 427, 429; **36**: 57, 81

the "friend of India", **6**: 171, 178, 417, 419, 431, 433; **7**: 521–22, 542, 687, 692, 695, 697, 709–10; **8**: 319, 337
a letter to the editor, **36**: 491–91
Stead, W.T., **13**: 38–45 *passim*
Steadfastness (*dhṛti*), **13**: 86
Steiner, Rudolf, **31**: 483
Stevenson, Robert Louis, **28**: 193
Sthairya(m), **10**: 9
Stillness, **22**: 887; **28**: 358
descent of, *see* Descent, of stillness
and immortality, **13**: 59
two kinds: inertia and the calm of the Yogin, **13**: 57–58
See also Calm; Quiet; Silence
Stillness of mind, **12**: 24; **21**: 129; **23**: 324; **24**: 636; **28**: 337, 360–63
and poetry, **12**: 28
See also Mental silence; Quiet mind
Stimulus, tamasic, rajasic, sattwic, **12**: 30–32
Stoics (stoicism), **13**: 245, 248, 251; **20**: 112, 158; **22**: 912; **23**: 25, 104; **25**: 99
Stoma, **15**: 270–71; **16**: 586, 702, 726
Straightforwardness, **29**: 54
Straining, **31**: 191–94 *passim*
Strata, of consciousness *etc.*, **1**: 435–36; **13**: 181, 275; **14**: 28, 34; **15**: 502; **22**: 790, *see also* Plane(s) (of consciousness); *cf.* Gradations
Stream(s), **14**: 40, 129–30, 360, 367; **16**: 29, 486, 565, 621, 622, 624
of consciousness, **16**: 615
of Heaven, **16**: 20, 618
seven, *see* Seven streams
of Truth, **15**: 340; **16**: 20
See also Ocean(s); River(s); Water(s)
Strength,
and the All-strength, **31**: 454
defined, **28**: 26
descent of, *see* Descent, of strength
divine, substituting itself for our weakness, **23**: 46
egoless, **31**: 255
and Grace, **29**: 172
human and divine, **12**: 498
of ideas, **7**: 493–96
(need for) and the Indian National Movement, **6**: 80–87 *passim*, 251, 379; **7**: 807–9, 822, 825, 912, 830–31, 1016–17
moral, three elements of, **1**: 639
the only virtue needed, **8**: 41–42
physical, replaced by Yogic, **29**: 273
spiritual, and rajasic vehemence, **35**: 47
and weakness, **12**: 497; **13**: 239; **21**: 79
See also Power
Stri, **14**: 36–37
Strife, **19**: 43–45, 48–49; **21**: 209; **25**: 290, 396
between collective egos, **21**: 1072
between egoism and altruism, **19**: 127
between quietism and pragmatism, **17**: 483
between nations, **25**: 549
between Vedantists, **17**: 574
civil, **19**: 25; **25**: 392, 657; **36**: 476, 478
of classes, **20**: 412; **20**: 412
of forces, **27**: 229
of Gods and Titans, **19**: 361
of the gunas, **19**: 147, 434; **23**: 239; **24**: 688–90
Heraclitus on, **13**: 225, 238–39, 249–50, 253, *see also* War, Heraclitus on
of the members, *see* War (strife, conflict) of the members
the necessary and salutary beginning, **21**: 209
of opposites, **24**: 682
of positve and negative forces, **17**: 28
and progess towards harmony, **25**: 290
and reason and Love, **13**: 253
See also Struggle; War
Strike(s), **6**: 113–14, 151, 153
at Coconada, **7**: 520–21
Coral Mills (Tuticorin), **7**: 924–26, 957
educational, **7**: 454, 487, 498, *see also* Risley Circular
and lockout(s), **25**: 491, 657–58
See also Labour, trade unions
Strindberg, August, **26**: 53
Structure(s), mental, **21**: 469, 552, 641; **22**: 975
Struggle, **13**: 480, 483; **21**: 259–60; **29**: 177, 470
against universal forces, **23**: 133
attraction of, **13**: 208
(war, battle) between Devas and Daityas: to Veda, Purana, Tantra the fundamental view of life, **16**: 483, 513
between forces of Darkness and forces of Light, **29**: 178
greatness of, **19**: 387

habit of constant, **29**: 80
inner and outer, **19**: 174–75
internal, period of, **23**: 60
for the lives of others, **13**: 20
Manichean, **13**: 386
not indispensable to progress, **31**: 173
periods of, **30**: 480
for self-preservation, **21**: 261
and the working of the Force, **30**: 489–90
Stubh, **15**: 169, 185, 322
Students, and politics, **6**: 386–88 *passim*, 428–29, 430–31; **7**: 453–57, 487–89, 498–99, 541–42
Study, **29**: 246
of languages, *see* Language(s), learning of
of logic, **31**: 74
and mental development, **31**: 69–71
of philosophy, **31**: 73–74
and sadhana, **31**: 69
of science, **31**: 75
Stumble(s) (stumblings),
because it is best to stumble, **13**: 86
past, should not be regretted, **31**: 610
source of, **23**: 71–72
utility of, **23**: 62
Stumbling-blocks, in the way of the integral Yoga, **23**: 170
Stupidity, **8**: 80; **12**: 492; **31**: 412
essential to safety of society, **17**: 294
religion and, **12**: 456
of the tamasic mind, **19**: 505
Subconscient (subconscious) (the), **12**: 294–95; **13**: 276; **15**: 307–9; **21**: 64, 71, 225, 438–40, 564, 576–81 *passim*; **22**: 762–63; **28**: 208, 210, 546
almost fantastically subrational, **23**: 181–82
and the body, **32**: 233
and the body consciousness, **28**: 209
change (transformation) of, **31**: 595
clearing or emptying, **31**: 611
dealing with, **31**: 608–10
dream of, *see* Subconscient dreams
and environmental consciousness, **28**: 215; **31**: 601–2
and the gnostic being, **22**: 1021
habits and, **21**: 319; **24**: 729–30; **28**: 216, 218, 233; **31**: 267, 449, 596, 600–1, *see also below*: resurgence…
and illness, *see* Illness, and the subconscient
illumining, **31**: 611–12
and the Inconscient, **28**: 225–26
and inner and outer being, **31**: 596–97
in the Integral Yoga, **28**: 216–21
no centre for, **28**: 244
persistence of dreams from, **35**: 380–81, *see also* Subconscient dreams
and the physical being, **31**: 597–600
resurgence of old habits *etc.* from, **21**: 439; **22**: 977–78; **28**: 218–20, 243; **31**: 603–8; **36**: 365, *see also above*: habits and
revolt of, **35**: 340
sadhana and, **35**: 381–82
seat of, **28**: 242, 243
and the subliminal, **13**: 495; **21**: 93–94, 236, 438–443 *passim*, 564, 576–81 *passim*; **28**: 216, 223–24; **31**: 596, 613
and the superconscient, **15**: 106–7, 318; **28**: 220, 223
true, **21**: 579
universal forces acting through, **30**: 290
in the Veda, **15**: 106, 307–9; **28**: 222
Subconscient (subconscious) **dreams**, **21**: 437–41 *passim*; **27**: 15, 427; **28**: 127–28, 219–26 *passim*; **30**: 154, 161, 233; **31**: 125, 456–60 *passim*, 471, 600, 604–6; **35**: 126, 380–81
Subconscient (subconscious) **mind**, **18**: 54–55; **21**: 92, 93, 185–86, 195–96
Subconscient (subconscious) **physical**,
much of the ordinary physical being lives in, **31**: 605
and ordinary sleep, **31**: 446
and past memories, **31**: 607
sending up past impressions, **21**: 319, *cf.* Subconscient (the), resurgence…
Śubh, **15**: 81
Subject and object, differentiation into, **21**: 566, *see also* Supermind, presents
Being as subject-object
Subjection,
to Maya: part of the free movement of the Spirit, **21**: 587
of mind, life to matter, **22**: 732, 1075
of mind, life and matter to Ignorance, **21**: 277
to the not-self, **21**: 206, 217
subordination to others, **21**: 652
Subjective age, **25**: 23, 40–45 *passim*, 125, 206, 224–25, 261

an adventure full of perils, **25**: 254
business of, **25**: 72
the coming of, **25**: 29–34
and the evolution of a spiritualised society, **25**: 183–84
its whole effort may go wrong, **25**: 183
may stop short of spirituality, **25**: 249
a most fruitful period of human development, **25**: 63
signals that are precursors of, **25**: 248–49
Subjective experience,
the basis of existence, **17**: 310
and error, **22**: 803
and objective existence, **30**: 21–23
objectivisation of, **22**: 803–7 *passim*, *see also* Spirituality, subjective, and objectivised in life
Cf. Spiritual experience
Subjectivism, **25**: 31, 58–62; **26**: 117–21 *passim*
emergence in nations, **25**: 38–41
German, errors of, **25**: 48–54
Germany's turn to, **25**: 40–43
mental and psychic, **25**: 251–53
"objective", **25**: 54
and objectivism, **25**: 57
true and false, **25**: 44–54
of the vital self, **25**: 250–51
Subjectivity,
a greater and universal, **26**: 194
of ideas about life, **25**: 623
in literature, **26**: 116–23
mental, value of, **22**: 673
and objectivity, **21**: 377; **22**: 671–72, 674–75, *cf.* Subjective experience, and objective existence; objectivisation of and the supraphysical, **22**: 673–79 *passim*, 802–8 *passim*
pure, **17**: 47
sevenfold, **16**: 524
Subjects Committee, **6**: 255, 257; **7**: 792, 811, 918, 964, 966–67, 1009–13, 1141–44
Subliminal (the), **21**: 442, 581; **22**: 764
action of higher planes in, **22**: 833, 956
can do things the physical cannot, **30**: 194
and cosmic consciousness, **21**: 561, 564
in early man, **22**: 898
a greater dream-builder, **21**: 440–41
has a larger direct contact with the world, **21**: 555
knowledge and ignorance in, **22**: 942–43
science of, **22**: 910, *see also* Occultism
still a movement of the Knowledge-Ignorance, **21**: 555, 559
and the subconscient, *see* Subconscient, and the subliminal
and time, **21**: 583
Subliminal being, *see* Subliminal self
Subliminal consciousness, **12**: 317, 329; **18**: 55; **21**: 225, 468, 557–58, 636; **22**: 761, 803–4; **23**: 182
and supernormal powers, **23**: 283
and surface consciousness, **22**: 1003
See also Inner consciousness; *cf.* Psychic(al) consciousness
Subliminal memory, **21**: 541; **22**: 852
Subliminal mind, **12**: 305; **21**: 69, 92, 233, 322; **22**: 748–49; **23**: 524; **24**: 874, *see also* Inner mind
Subliminal nature, **22**: 938
Subliminal self / being, **13**: 180, 182, 495; **21**: 93–94, 442–43, 553–61 *passim*, 577–78, 580, 584; **22**: 821–22; **24**: 893; **28**: 203–4; **31**: 613
can project itself into past and future states of consciousness, **24**: 894
entry into may result in serious dangers, **21**: 553
intimations from coming to the surface, **24**: 896–97
and surface self, **22**: 1003, *see also* Inner being and outer being
See also Dream self; Inner being
Submission (*nati*), **30**: 329; **23**: 133, 257, 354; **24**: 720; **36**: 391
to (the will of) God (*etc.*), **10**: 4, 28; **13**: 90; **17**: 10*fn*, 81; **19**: 190, 208–9; **23**: 102, 226, 228, 431; **24**: 603, 713; **30**: 375; **32**: 5, 410
new sense of, **23**: 228
Cf. Equality, religious; Nati; Resignation; Subjection; Surrender
Subramania Iyer, N.P.,
Kalaprakasika, **1**: 595–602
Substance, **21**: 249–53 *passim*, 255; **28**: 14
ascending series of, **13**: 482, 485
of being, *see* Substance of (the) being
conscious, **18**: 51; **19**: 483; **23**: 296; **36**: 400
to supermind all is, **24**: 869
transformation of / into, **23**: 184, 486

of conscious being, supramental transformation of, **24**: 881, 882
different orders of, **29**: 152
different planes of, **28**: 386; **35**: 385
and energy, **17**: 262–63
five elemental conditions of, **18**: 59
of mind, *see* Mind, substance of
of nescience, to be transformed into substance of superconscience, **22**: 996–97
original, **17**: 258; **28**: 14
to Heraclitus, **13**: 223, 234–35
Prakriti as, **19**: 72
cf. Ether
in other worlds, **21**: 283
physical, subtler degrees of, **12**: 248, *see also* Subtle matter
pure, **21**: 250–53 *passim*
scale (grades, series) of, **21**: 255–56, 266–75, *cf.* Gradations
spirit-substance, **23**: 119–20
subtle, **22**: 803, 806
Cf. Matter
Substance of (the) being, **22**: 672
essential purity in, **31**: 512
Matter as form of, **21**: 277
spiritual experience takes place in, **30**: 11
and supramental thinking, **24**: 856
and transformation of human nature, **22**: 997
Substantial being, sevenfold, **16**: 709
Subtle body, **13**: 451–52, 485, 555; **17**: 104, 122, 213, 233–35 *passim*, 266; **21**: 233, 273–74; **22**: 828; **23**: 16, 454; **24**: 695; **30**: 326
ancient idea of, **22**: 778
ascent of, **30**: 434
and the chakras, **28**: 231, 232
and gross body, **28**: 115, 117
mental, not supramental, **24**: 805
shaking or vibration of, **30**: 193
survival between births, **22**: 854
Subtle force(s),
use of, **28**: 565; **29**: 183; **35**: 483
Subtle form, photograph of, **30**: 109
Subtle matter, **17**: 230, 235–36, 246–55 *passim*, 266; **18**: 59
world of, **12**: 238
See also Substance, physical, subtler…
Subtle phenomena, universe of, **18**: 362
Subtle physical (the),
and gross physical, **28**: 210–11
See also Physical world, subtle layers of; Plane(s), subtle physical
Subtle properties of energy and matter, **19**: 72–73, *see also* Tanmatras
Subtle senses, *see* Sense(s), inner
Subtle smell (scent), *see* Smell, subtle
Subtle sounds, **16**: 725; **18**: 281; **30**: 111–13, 431
bells, **30**: 185, 111–13, 431
conch shell, **30**: 112
crickets, **30**: 111, 112
heard in the process of descent, **30**: 477–78
Subtle worlds, **28**: 402, 466, 489, *cf.* Supraphysical worlds
Success, **13**: 209
in doing something at the cost of the greater aims of Yoga, **30**: 308
and failure, **24**: 726; **25**: 557
first condition of: disbelief in appearances, **36**: 298
in the outer field, requisite for, **29**: 244
secret of, in Yoga, **23**: 71
spiritual, two elements, **32**: 123
Sudhā, **30**: 462
Suffering, **6**: 399; **7**: 825, 828, 902, 1034; **12**: 445, 460, 493, 496; **17**: 57, 545; **18**: 155; **21**: 56, 57, 184, 260, 405, 416–26 *passim*, 622; **23**: 246
and Ananda / Delight, **12**: 188, 207, 438, 492, 493, *see also* Pain, and Ananda
attraction of, **13**: 208
badge of human consciousness, **29**: 476
causes and cessation of, **28**: 527
chosen by the spirit within, **28**: 524
each a step on the path to perfection, **23**: 47
elimination of, **21**: 116–17
and the ethical soul, **13**: 419
and evil, not the root of the matter, **21**: 405
has no terrors for the sadhaka of the integral Yoga, **23**: 328
and ignorance, **13**: 202
made use of by the Divine Guidance, **29**: 177
meaning of, **23**: 62
a means towards victory, **10**: 9
not imposed by a supracosmic personal Deity, **28**: 256
origin of, **21**: 105

and pain, *see* Pain and suffering
possibility of escape from, **17**: 448
preparation of strength and bliss, **17**: 38
problem of, **28**: 253–64
and sensibility, **22**: 1024
and soul evolution, **13**: 267–68
spiritual, gospel of, **31**: 681
transformed into beatitude, **21**: 54
and vital nature, **13**: 394
See also Pain; *cf.* Evil
Sufi poetry, **1**: 616, 617; **20**: 72, 323; **26**: 128
Sufism, **18**: 413; **20**: 330, *cf.* Muslim(s), Mahomedan yoga
Sugar, "I do not want to become; I want to eat", **23**: 377
Suggestion(s), **21**: 626
adverse, hostile, wrong *etc.*, **32**: 100–1, 103, 140–41, 148, 160–61, 302, 320–21, 505, 537, 549–50, 558
of being an instrument to help someone else on the path, **31**: 236
false, of the Mother's displeasure, **32**: 487–91
intended to produce depression, **29**: 34
of unfitness *etc.*, **32**: 104, 121
used by hostile forces, **31**: 776–80
vital, **31**: 130–32
Suicide, **17**: 210–15; **18**: 369; **31**: 206; **32**: 101; **35**: 53, 620, 673; **36**: 319, 419, 424, 425, *see also* Self-slayers
absurdity of, **31**: 747–53
solves nothing, **29**: 174
Sukha(m), **11**: 1468, 1480; **24**: 722
comes by the fulfilment of samata and shanti, **10**: 5
See also Happiness; *cf.* Ananda
Sukshma annam; Sukshma deha, **16**: 470, *see also* Subtle body; Subtle matter
Sūkṣma dṛṣṭi, **1**: 399, 541
Sukshma prana, **16**: 470, 471
Sukshma worlds, **16**: 468
Sumati, **15**: 262–63, 511
Sun, **15**: 6, 149–50, 166, 287, 475, 492; **16**: 473, 642, 670, 673, 679, 694, 712
of gnosis (the eye of the gods), **23**: 481
of poetic truth, **26**: 227–40
and the dark sun of the Vedic image, **26**: 239
symbol of Light and Truth, **16**: 13–14, 16–20 *passim*
twelve-rayed, **30**: 370
vision of its fairest form, **23**: 486
See also Surya
Sunday Times [newspaper], a letter to the editor, **36**: 90–91
Sunlit path (road, way), **29**: 113, 469–75; **31**: 192, 618, 628; **32**: 95, 96
and the path of gloom or darkness, **31**: 173, 681–91
Sūnṛtā, **15**: 133
Sun-treatment (for eyes), **31**: 588
Superconscience (the superconscient), **12**: 235–39 *passim*, 247, 249, 273, 290, 294, 305, 346; **13**: 173, 276, 303; **19**: 483; **21**: 71, 358, 443, 495, 581, 582; **22**: 765; **28**: 42, 220, 223
contact with, **22**: 946
descent of the powers of, **22**: 955–56, *cf.* Descent
and the Inconscience, **21**: 333; **22**: 1049–50, 1053
seat above the body (head), **28**: 242–43
and the subconscient, **15**: 318; **28**: 220, 223
the true foundation of things, **31**: 616
Superhuman race, **23**: 90; **25**: 65*fn*, 587, *see also* Supramental race
Superhumanity, **12**: 365; **13**: 542, 553, 585, 590; **20**: 347
Superiority, **31**: 243–44
legitimate sense of, **32**: 113
Superlife, **13**: 552; **18**: 63–67, 87; **20**: 216; **23**: 132
Superman, **12**: 102, 111, 150–52, 168, 221, 230, 231, 260, 262, 265–66, 439, 443; **13**: 151–52, 160, 502, 503, 574, 502, 503, 574; **19**: 58, 137; **21**: 6, 49, 222, 284; **23**: 91; **25**: 185, 232–34, 244; **27**: 74; **28**: 514; **35**: 283
consciousness of, **12**: 157, 158, 251; **27**: 74, *see also* Supermind
to create one here and there not the object of the Yoga, **28**: 296
ideal of, **13**: 151
infraspiritual, **22**: 1058
Nietzschean, *see* Nietzsche, concept of
Sri Aurobindo "called" a superman, **35**: 349
wanting to be a superman a mistake, **29**: 57
See also Gnostic being; Race, new
Supermanhood, **12**: 158, 160, 223, 231, 264, 372, 440; **13**: 151–57 *passim*,

504; **19**: 137, 375; **21**: 213; **22**: 745, 857, 1104–5; **25**: 234; **26**: 274
divine, **13**: 251
not the object of the integral Yoga, **23**: 280; **29**: 21–22
true, the gospel of, **13**: 151
Supermind, **12**: 152, 164, 168, 170, 207–8, 209, 311; **13**: 107, 432, 477, 479; **15**: 278, 290–91, 373; **18**: 32–47 *passim*; **21**: 141–51, 225; **22**: 1054; **23**: 417, 423; **24**: 841; **27**: 74, 76, 272; **28**: 133–51 *passim*, 281, 288, 309; **29**: 404, 407, 477; **32**: 26, 57, 229; **35**: 142–43, 259, 347; **36**: 94, 553
absolute freedom from error, **30**: 408
action of, **22**: 951–52; **27**: 699
and Ananda, **29**: 466
apprehending (consciousness of), **21**: 133, 138, 149, 157, 251, 157, 175, 201, 251, 277, *see also* Apprehending consciousness; Prajnana; Truth-consciousness, apprehending; *cf. below*: comprehending
and the (ascending / descending) scale / chord of being, **12**: 312; **13**: 486
attempt to bring it down into the physical plane, **35**: 321
to be realised, not explained, **35**: 141
between Sachchidananda and Mind, **21**: 133
bringing down of, the aim of the Integral Yoga, **29**: 376
the characteristic action of spirit in its own native reality, **24**: 625
characteristic nature of, **24**: 625
comprehending (consciousness of), **18**: 45, 51; **21**: 132–33, 139, 143, 146–49, 156–57, 165, 166, 201, 251, 277, 279, *cf. above*: apprehending
comprehends all in static awareness and dynamic knowledge, **21**: 146
contains and pervades all forms, **21**: 145
covert, **13**: 591
as creator, **21**: 130–40
descent of, *see* Supramental descent
differentiation by, **21**: 137, 139–40
in a divine being and in man, **24**: 799
and divine reason and intuitive mind, **24**: 812–13
effect of its presence on the lower evolutionary stages, **22**: 1004–6
effect on ordinary people, **35**: 310
essential character, **13**: 588–89; **21**: 166
evolution of, **21**: 284, 615; **22**: 690, 1001–6 *passim*, 1054; **28**: 277, 289, *see also* Evolution, and the descent of
evolutionary aspect and significance, **13**: 582
feeling, emotion, sense in, **13**: 559
first foundations of its manifestation, **22**: 1001–2
first operative principle, **21**: 146
fixes the points from which mind acts, **18**: 46
full emergence of, **13**: 583
fusion of truth and beauty in, **27**: 44
a golden corona of Light, **23**: 254
gradations of, **24**: 811–24
grades of ascension to, **24**: 797–98
and harmony, **13**: 429; **21**: 144; **22**: 1005–6
and the higher planes, **30**: 405–6
and the ideative mind, **24**: 844–45
and the Inconscience, **12**: 206–7; **13**: 506, 588; **21**: 303; **22**: 690, 988–89, 997
and the individual, **24**: 822
inevitability of its evolution / descent / manifestation, **13**: 536, 561, 581–82; **21**: 284; **22**: 690; **35**: 322, 334, 357
instrument of the Supreme Will, **12**: 355
involved, **12**: 162, 312; **13**: 560; **21**: 187, 200, 303; **22**: 955, 997; **30**: 416; **35**: 108
in its own plane and in the earth existence, **22**: 1016
and law of nature, **24**: 794
and the life divine, **13**: 558–67
a light that cannot be distorted, **28**: 297
and the lower creation, **28**: 279–80
and man, **12**: 157–60
may take a long time before being available to the race, **35**: 359
meaning, **12**: 259–60, 363
mental description of, **22**: 954–55, 999–1001; **28**: 146, 289
and mind, *see* Supermind and mind
and mind, life and matter / body, **13**: 558; **24**: 625, 793
and the Mind of Light, **13**: 588–92
(fundamental) nature of, **13**: 559–60; **24**: 786–98, 799
(logical) necessity (of its existence / emergence), **13**: 580; **21**: 153; **24**: 785

next step of evolution, **36**: 547
no division in, **35**: 654
no use in explaining, **35**: 354
not advisable to discuss what it will do and how, **35**: 330
objections to its manifestation, **22**: 860–63 *passim*
and objects, **22**: 1019
and the old Yogas, **29**: 23
and other planes, **28**: 144–46
and the outer nature, **21**: 243–44
and overmind, **21**: 292–94; **27**: 33, 44, 74; **28**: 134, 137–39, 144, 146–51, 155, 274–75; **35**: 143–44, 331, 353, 356
distinction not made in the *Arya*, **28**: 148–49
not distinguished by the Indian systems, **28**: 83
premature claims of possession, **28**: 303–4
preparation of the conditions for its emergence, **18**: 39–40
presents Being as the subject-object of its active consciousness, **21**: 251, *see also* Subject and object
and the psychic, **30**: 387–88
pulling it down by a pitchfork, **23**: 282
and the Purushottama, **28**: 133
and rebirth, **22**: 793
representative, **24**: 827
represented by a new race, **32**: 32
reverses the whole order of mind's thinking, **24**: 844
rising above mind to, and descent of: the principle of the Integral Yoga, **28**: 292
and Sachchidananda, **21**: 334–35; **28**: 133–37
self-awareness and power of self-determination of the Infinite, **21**: 327
the seven Suns of, **11**: 1342
spirit in which it is sought, **35**: 281–82
the supreme cognitive principle, **18**: 45
symbolic hue of, **35**: 299
the "tail" of, **35**: 148, 347, 352–53, 356, 359, 364, 377
the term "supermind", **21**: 132–33
on the terrestrial plane: creation from above and from below, **12**: 372
and Time and Space, **21**: 144
and transformation of the vital, **29**: 477
triple status of, **22**: 1006
truth in, **12**: 255
unity in diversity, **21**: 227, 229; **22**: 1006
unity of awareness, will and force, **32**: 153–54
and the Upanishad, **21**: 281–82
and the Veda, **21**: 132–33, 281–82
and the voice of poetry, **26**: 298–99
Yoga not for the sake of acquiring, **23**: 280
and the Yoga of Works, **23**: 279–84
See also Gnosis; Supramental (the); Supramental consciousness; Truth-Consciousness; Vijnana; *cf.* Mahas; Satyam Ritam Brihat; Real-Idea

Supermind and mind, **12**: 157–58, 259–60, 262, 303, 366; **13**: 471; **18**: 45–47; **19**: 571–76; **21**: 131, 146–47, 170–84, 177–78, 186, 201, 209, 279, 282; **22**: 954; **23**: 322; **24**: 625, 758–59, 786–98, 810, 826–30, 844–45; **28**: 133–34, 136, 280–81, 294–95, 304; **30**: 143; **31**: 5–6
all action of mind a derivation from supermind, **24**: 826
mind a final action / individualising operation of supermind, **21**: 201, 250
mind instinct with the stuff of Supermind, **18**: 39
mind used by supermind principally for the work of differentiation, **13**: 572
mind a working of supermind founded on its self-concentration on different points, **18**: 46
and the Overmind Maya, **21**: 285–304

Supermoralism, **13**: 242

Supernals, the three, **28**: 83; **35**: 298–300

Supernatural (the), **12**: 109–13 *passim*, 336, 432; **22**: 907; **26**: 112, 138, 251
in poetry, **1**: 127, 133, 138, 139

Supernature, **12**: 108, 111, 114, 115, 121, 132, 135, 336, 338, 340; **21**: 369, 655; **22**: 726, 955, 959–63 *passim*, 1007, 1034, 1043, 1070, 1072, 1078, 1080, 1096; **26**: 122, 138–40 *passim*, 173, 251, 273, 301
growth into, **12**: 228; **22**: 1080
and the individual, **22**: 1020
rule of, **22**: 962
values in, **22**: 1101–2

Superreason, **22**: 1078
descent of into reason, **23**: 283

Superstition(s), **28**: 388–91
of the past, and future science, **23**: 454

Superterrestrial beings, in the vision of the ancient Hindus, **18**: 284
Super…, *see also* Supra…
Suppression,
desire and, **31**: 264–66
and food, **31**: 424, 426; **35**: 775
and (inward) rejection, **31**: 265–66
on the same level as indulgence, **31**: 419
and self-control, distinguished, **31**: 266
See also Nigraha; Repression
Supracosmic (the), **28**: 134
and the supramental, **28**: 137
Supracosmic theory of existence, **22**: 694–96, 702–3
Supra-intellectual (the), a field of spontaneous automatic action, **27**: 217
Supra-intellectual consciousness, and spiritual experience, **35**: 253
Supra-intellectual things, statements of not arrived at by speculative thinking, **35**: 252
Supra-intelligence, **17**: 235, 255; **18**: 338
evolution of, **17**: 243–44
"Supramental",
and "spiritual", **28**: 273–74; **35**: 141–42
use of the word by Sri Aurobindo and by others, **28**: 144; **35**: 142
Supramental (the), **28**: 133–51 *passim*, 294–95; **36**: 10, 301, 319, 326, 337, 359, 361, 403
advent of inevitable, **35**: 334, *see also* Supermind, inevitability of…
alone can transform the material being, **30**: 388
ascent to and descent of, **28**: 292
bringing down, **29**: 422
can overcome resistance without dramatic struggle, **28**: 292–93
cannot be taken by storm, **30**: 481
descent of, *see* Supramental descent
first condition of, **36**: 354
meaning, **28**: 137
no separate centre (yet), **28**: 236
not cold, distant and remote, **29**: 344
not cold, hard and rocklike, **29**: 472
not grand, aloof, cold, austere, **29**: 482
reproductive method of, **28**: 315
and spiritual evolution, **28**: 265–73 *passim*
and the straight and thornless path, **29**: 472
and the supracosmic, **28**: 137
See also Supermind
Supramental action, **32**: 24; sbf27: 699
and the individual and the collectivity, **23**: 207
present in matter, **24**: 793
will not follow any single principle or limited rule, **23**: 206
Supramental Avatar, **27**: 213
Supramental being(s), **21**: 166, 264; **22**: 952; **28**: 277
establishment of an order of, **13**: 566
See also Gnostic being(s)
Supramental beauty, **27**: 699
Supramental change, *see* Supramental transformation
Supramental consciousness, **12**: 184, 288, 352, 355, 358; **13**: 539; **16**: 551; **18**: 45, 49; **23**: 169, 174, 192; **36**: 319, 547–50
and attacks on the body, **28**: 309
descent of, *see* Supramental descent
four powers of, **24**: 862–64
and individual and collective perfection, **23**: 204
no problems in, **28**: 133
perfection of, **24**: 881
role of individual in establishing, **28**: 296, 299
three poises, **21**: 156–59
and time, **24**: 886, *see also* Supramental time-vision
See also Supermind; Supramental (the); Truth-consciousness
Supramental Consciousness-Force, **22**: 733, 956, 961, 998, *see also* Supramental force
Supramental creation, **28**: 131, 283–84, 298–99; **29**: 485; **31**: 161–62; **32**: 16, 86; **36**: 391, 393
effect on mankind and the rest of terrestrial existence, **28**: 282–83
and the Jivatman, **28**: 66–67
and the money-force, **32**: 11
Cf. Creation, and gnosis; to the gnostic being
Supramental descent, **13**: 560, 564–65, 582; **22**: 1001–6; **28**: 282–83, 287–93; **29**: 376; **32**: 92–93; **35**: 280, 327–30 *passim*, 357–58; **36**: 548
brought about by the Mother making possible her full manifestation, **32**: 34
and change of the earth-consciousness, **28**: 135

and difficulties, **13**: 565; **35**: 351
into the earth-life, **13**: 568
and evolution, **13**: 561–84 *passim*; **22**: 989, 1001–6, *see also* Supermind, evolution of
and the existence of the Ashram, **28**: 296; **35**: 658
and humanity, **13**: 568, 578; **22**: 1096; **28**: 277
inevitable, *see* Supermind, inevitability of…; Supramental (the), advent…
necessary for complete transformation, **30**: 416
need not bring about catastrophes, **28**: 292
and the occult tradition, **28**: 283
opening of a few, sufficient for it to be possible, **35**: 330
and overmind, **28**: 148, 155
and perfection of mind, life, body, **13**: 577
into the physical (being), **24**: 872
means a long and trying period of difficulty, **35**: 335
and physical immortality, **28**: 310–11
a rapid evolutionary process, **35**: 330
resistance to, **35**: 351
and sadhana, **28**: 312–13
speculations about, **28**: 280–84, 288, 292
and the vital world, **28**: 297
Supramental energy, **24**: 807, 850, 855, 862
Supramental force, **28**: 26, 291, 296, 307; **29**: 182, 472; **32**: 3; **36**: 10, 391, 395, 548
creates its own conditions, **35**: 500
See also Supramental Consciousness-Force; Supramental power(s)
Supramental intelligence, **24**: 863
Supramental knowledge, **13**: 429, 562; **16**: 544–45; **23**: 493; **24**: 799, 831–40, 861; **28**: 272
and mental knowledge, **24**: 786–90, 831, 837
triple action: representative, interpretative and by identity, **24**: 823–24
Supramental knowledge-will, **17**: 29; **21**: 201, *see also* Supramental will
Supramental life, *see* Gnostic life
Supramental love, **29**: 483
Supramental Mahashakti, **32**: 16, 24
Supramental manifestation, **13**: 517–92
Supramental nature, **22**: 1000–1
mental account of in the *Arya*, **35**: 87
Supramental power(s), **36**: 393, 399, 532
cannot be acquired by personal effort, **23**: 542
See also Supramental force
Supramental principle(s), **28**: 277, 283–84, 289, 290
establishment of, **22**: 998
and the life of the Ignorance, **22**: 1101
secretly lodged in all existence, **23**: 473
two: ideal consciousness and bliss consciousness, **17**: 441–42
Supramental race, **13**: 568, 578, 583, 585; **22**: 1006; **23**: 509
defined, **23**: 91
and the mental race, **25**: 65*fn*
See also Gnostic race; Supramental being(s)
Supramental realisation, **23**: 308; **28**: 146; **29**: 29, 90, 144; **31**: 155–56; **32**: 23, 99, 229, 492; **35**: 320
and Ashram sadhaks, **35**: 664–65
and spiritual realisation, **29**: 413, 416; **31**: 260; **35**: 282, 302
Supramental reason, **24**: 818–23, 855, 856
an elementary formulation of the supermind, **24**: 819
and mental reason, **24**: 821, 822, 851
Cf. Spiritual reason
Supramental sense, **24**: 862–84
Supramental Shakti, **21**: 372; **32**: 26
Supramental substance, **21**: 275; **24**: 811; **35**: 646; **36**: 317
Supramental thought (ideation), **12**: 255; **23**: 493; **24**: 834–40, 841–861
creative or pragmatic, **24**: 845–47
and mental (intellectual) thought, **24**: 835, 837, 844–45
three elevations, **24**: 835–36
Supramental time vision, **24**: 838, 839, 846–47, 885–904, 907–10
memory of the preknown, **24**: 860
See also Trikāladṛṣṭi
Supramental transformation (change), **12**: 365; **21**: 242; **22**: 924, 951–72 *passim*, 997–98, 1017; **28**: 290, 301–4 *passim*; **29**: 404, 483; **30**: 332–33; **36**: 330–31
completeness comes by a change of the whole substance of our conscious being, **24**: 881–82
and death, **28**: 310–12, 313
decreed and inevitable, **32**: 26
the end of a far-off vista, **23**: 281

and Grace, **28**: 304
the only way to advance towards, **29**: 144; **32**: 98–99
and the overmind descent, **30**: 408
of the physical consciousness, **24**: 870
preparation for, **28**: 301; **30**: 333–34
of the psychical consciousness, **24**: 880–83
of the reason, **24**: 849–61 *passim*
and spiritual realisation, **29**: 412–15
and the spiritual-mental transformation, **29**: 414
state of the being after, **24**: 883
ultimate results of, **28**: 288; **35**: 330
an ultimate stage (of siddhi), **23**: 281; **28**: 299
of the vital, **24**: 872–74
See also Gnostic change; Supramentalisation
Supramental truth, **12**: 372; **15**: 376; **16**: 548, 549; **28**: 144, 145; **36**: 329, 394, 403
bringing down of: the final aim of the Integral Yoga, **32**: 98
Supramental vision (sight, seeing), **13**: 429; **15**: 104; **21**: 144; **23**: 371; **24**: 727, 832, 834, 844, 868, 869
Supramental will, **18**: 87; **23**: 393, 421; **24**: 732, 792, 831, 883; **28**: 295; **29**: 263–64, *see also* Supramental knowledge-will
Supramental word, **24**: 836–37
Supramental world(s), **15**: 297, 408*fn*; **18**: 23; **22**: 817; **23**: 485; **27**: 277; **28**: 137, 291, 295
ascent to, the most difficult thing for the human being, **23**: 456
and evolution, **22**: 811
See also Gnostic world
Supramental Yoga, **12**: 169, 361, 364–67 *passim*; **29**: 482; **36**: 337, 367
and descent, **35**: 286–89
and humanity, **35**: 289–91
and other spiritual paths, **35**: 298–318
and use of the word "Guru", **29**: 192–93; **35**: 395
and Vaishnava traditions, **29**: 475–83 *passim*
See also Integral Yoga
Supramentalisation, **23**: 176; **24**: 820, 826; **28**: 281, 292, 302; **29**: 399, 408, 458; **35**: 135, 283
and death, **35**: 125
of humanity at large not intended, **28**: 289
and immortality, **28**: 312–14
of the mind, **24**: 867
not possible without psychicisation and spiritualisation, **28**: 290
of overmind, **28**: 149, 154, 309
and the body, **35**: 355
of the physical senses, **24**: 867–70
and spiritualisation and psychicisation, **35**: 154
and the true vital, **35**: 127
Cf. Supramental transformation
Supraphysical (the), **22**: 678, 804–7 *passim*
and objectivity, **22**: 674–78 *passim*, 803–7 *passim*
and occultism, **22**: 907–10
laws and force of, **21**: 18
method of verification, **22**: 675
Supraphysical being(s), **21**: 624
receiving help or harm from, **22**: 806
Supraphysical phenomena, **21**: 12; **30**: 90
and the "scientists", **30**: 16
See also Psychic(al) phenomena
Supraphysical / higher worlds (planes), **13**: 276; **17**: 69–70; **21**: 22, 268, 624; **22**: 802, 806, 818–19, 821, 945
action / influence on the material / physical world, **22**: 816, 819–21; **28**: 129–30
images of, **22**: 808
internatal dwelling in, **22**: 830–31
invariable evidence of, **22**: 818
man's creative powers can have repercussions on, **35**: 120
opening to influences of, **29**: 108
physically valid proof of, **22**: 802
regarded as created subsequent to the material, **22**: 809–10
subjective annexes to, **22**: 820–21
See also Planes(s) (of consciousness)
Suprarational (the), **21**: 341, 343
marks of in life, **25**: 165–66
turned at its heights to the Absolute, **25**: 127–28
Suprarational age, *see* Spiritual age
Supraterrestrial theory of existence, **22**: 698–702, 705
Supreme Being (the Supreme), **12**: 115, 160, 183, 190, 198, 208, 251, 334–35,

372; **13**: 201; **23**: 394; **24**: 576, 698; **28**: 13, 28; **32**: 15
deals with the child soul according to its childishness, **13**: 266
and the Inconscient, **28**: 276
and individual and universe, **23**: 293
as object of spiritual knowledge, **23**: 293
static and dynamic sides, **29**: 448; **32**: 56, *see also* Brahman, active and passive
two methods of living in, **29**: 384
See also Brahman; Divine (the); God; Supreme Reality
Supreme Nature, **18**: 83; **19**: 267–69, 277, 490, 525; **21**: 372; **22**: 1037; **23**: 206, 502; **24**: 760; **30**: 142; **35**: 84
and the Jiva, **19**: 269–72, 278–79, 283; **28**: 57
and the lower nature, **19**: 270–71
and the supreme Soul, **19**: 355, 535
See also Divine Nature; Para Prakriti; Supernature; Supreme Prakriti; *cf.* Aditi; Mahashakti; Uma
Supreme Prakriti, **15**: 117; **19**: 8, 267–69, 273, 370, 536, 550; **21**: 365; **23**: 239; **36**: 399, *see also* Supreme Nature
Supreme Reality, **13**: 561; **17**: 270; **21**: 336, 373; **22**: 707, 784
an Absolute not limited by either oneness or multiplicity, **29**: 393
descent of, **21**: 49
hundred ways of approaching, **21**: 486
in the supracosmic view, **22**: 694
See also Supreme Being
Supreme sense, **14**: 407; **18**: 53, 48–53, 54, 61, 69
Supreme Will, **12**: 351, 354, 355; **17**: 223, 271, 283–84; **19**: 488; **23**: 208–20, 232
conditions laid down by, **32**: 26
difficulties and, **36**: 477, 480
the one will that is really free, **19**: 223
See also Divine Will
Surdas, **1**: 153; **20**: 380
Surface being, **21**: 236; **22**: 720, 764, 930; **28**: 45, 98, 218
the adventurer in time, **21**: 528
direct contact with Reality, **22**: 934–37
See also Outer being; Surface self; *cf.* Waking self
Surface consciousness, **12**: 184, 328, 361; **21**: 112–13, 529–42 *passim*, 574–85 *passim*, 633–44 *passim*; **22**: 1065; **28**: 19, 31, 168–69, 171, 216, 223, 514; **29**: 404
emergence (evolution) of, **21**: 636–38
and inner consciousness, **27**: 425; **30**: 239, 457–58, *see also* Inner consciousness, and outer consciousness
and knowledge, **21**: 549–52, 560–61
and the psyche, **22**: 926–27
and subliminal consciousness, **22**: 1003
See also Frontal consciousness; Outer consciousness; Waking consciousness; *cf.* Surface mind
Surface existence, **21**: 236; **22**: 1056
Surface knowledge (cognition), **21**: 543–50 *passim*, 560–61
Surface mind, **12**: 267; **18**: 54–55; **21**: 180, 556–58, 560–61; **22**: 669; **26**: 26, 258, 260, 262; **28**: 85, 514; **29**: 6–7, 140, 177
and becoming in time, **21**: 582
See also Mind, external; Outer mind
Surface (frontal) **personality**, **22**: 833–34
and the inner Person, **21**: 553–54
and the inner self, **22**: 834
Surface self, **21**: 583; **22**: 994
and subliminal self, **22**: 1003
See also Surface being; Surface consciousness; Waking self
Surrealism, in poetry, *see* Poetry, surrealist
Surrender (*samarpaṇa*), **12**: 169–71, 349, 351, 352, 365, 373, 466; **19**: 542; **21**: 118, 372, 373; **22**: 723, 956, 963; **23**: 86, 104, 133, 204, 210, 213, 220; **24**: 693; **28**: 336, 292; **29**: 67–87 *passim*, 212–14; **32**: 3, 7, 8, 347
absolute, **29**: 72–74
of action, **19**: 458–59
best foundation for action, **13**: 80
active and passive, **29**: 79–80
and aspiration, rejection, **32**: 137–40
best way of opening, **29**: 106
and bhakti, **29**: 78
bound to be progressive, **29**: 207
and the brahmic condition, **29**: 78–79
central, **29**: 72
of the central being, **28**: 61
the central secret of the Gita, **23**: 95
complete, **29**: 72–74, 207
and outward struggles, **29**: 241
concealment and, **29**: 68–69
conscious, **18**: 84; **19**: 30, 333; **30**: 199
crown and consequence of, **23**: 86–87

demanded but not imposed, **32**: 4
of desire for the fruit of works, **23**: 221
to the Divine, not the psychic being, **29**: 77
to the divine Will, **17**: 81
and ego, **29**: 210
essence of, **29**: 67–68; **32**: 143–44
to the formless Divine, **29**: 194
free, **29**: 68–69
and freedom, **12**: 354; **13**: 50; **23**: 60, 97–98, 242; **29**: 508; **31**: 155; **32**: 7
of the fruit of action, **13**: 78, 80, 82, 86
and "getting the Divine", **29**: 21
to God, **13**: 55; **25**: 131–32
to the Guru, **29**: 193–94
on the higher spiritual planes and in the psychic, **29**: 78
to the Impersonal, not enough, **29**: 79
inner (and outer), **29**: 69–71
integral, **23**: 72
to the Ishwara, **22**: 940
by love, and by mind and will, **28**: 385
meaning, **28**: 385; **29**: 67–68; **32**: 146
method (main power, principle) of the Integral Yoga, **13**: 74; **23**: 46; **29**: 207
to the Mother (and her Force), **29**: 78; **32**: 140–49; **32**: 213–14
must be total and seize all the parts of the being, **32**: 3
of the nature and of the self, **31**: 746
a new sense of, **23**: 228
and obedience, **32**: 346–47
only perfect as surrender of love, **23**: 165
only the psychic knows how, **29**: 84
and personal effort, **29**: 82–87; **32**: 6, *see also below*: and tapasya
progressive, of the ego, **23**: 46
and the psychic, **29**: 76–78
and reservations, **30**: 57
and the sunlit path, **31**: 233
"surrender": a rather inadequate rendering of *samarpaṇa*, **30**: 330
tamasic (passive), **29**: 79–81; **32**: 7, 140
and tapasya, **29**: 81–82, *see also above*: and personal effort
and transformation, **29**: 79
true, and absolute or complete, **29**: 72
two movements with a transitional stage between them, **23**: 86
and true love, **28**: 384–85
and the unillumined mind and the vital, **36**: 380
unreserved, **32**: 24–25
of the vital, **29**: 74–76; **31**: 109–10
will to, **29**: 69, 70
and the witness attitude, **30**: 245
of wrong movements, and physical contact with the Mother, **32**: 499
See also Self-giving; Self-surrender
Survival,
of all experience in a lasting record, **18**: 309
of the fittest, **13**: 26, 27, *see also* Darwinism
of personality, *see* Personality, survival and rebirth, **28**: 544–46
Surya (*sūrya*, Sun, Sun-God), **1**: 761; **12**: 461; **14**: 28, 66, 75, 97, 107–9, 118, 178, 190, 363, 366–67; **15**: 6–7, 56, 73–74, 95–96, 104, 111, 113, 194, 240, 287, 289–91 *passim*, 380, 473–81; **16**: 26–27, 471–73 *passim*, 707–8, 719–20; **17**: 9*fn*, 10*fn*, 67–78 *passim*, 321–22, 554; **20**: 201, 335–36; **25**: 8
and Agni, **17**: 68
fulfilment in man, **17**: 73–74
outwardly and inwardly, **16**: 678
and Swar, **15**: 149–51
See also Sun
Surya (*suryā* or *sūryā*, daugther of the Sun), **14**: 192; **25**: 8
and the Ashwins, **15**: 83, 85, 328
Surya Savitri (*sūrya savitṛ*), **15**: 123, 132, 190, 285–92, 294, 301–5, 480; **16**: 556, 677; **23**: 485
Suryaloka, **16**: 491, 520
Suṣupti, *see* Sleep state
Sutras, **20**: 343
Suvitam, and *duritam*, **15**: 67, 134, 304
Suvitāya, **15**: 135
Svabhāva, *see* Swabhava
Svabhāva-niyataṁ karma, **19**: 110, 405, 495–96, 510, 514; **25**: 632, *see also* Action, determined by…; Dharma, defined by the Gita as…
Svadharma, *see* Swadharma
Svapna, *see* Dream state (condition)
Svar, *see* Swar
Svarūpa, *see* Swarupa
Swabhava (*svabhāva*), **1**: 389; **13**: 48, 49; **16**: 512, 716, 722; **17**: 200, 226; **19**: 117, 271, 273–74, 279, 293, 308, 519–21, 592; **20**: 223; **21**: 187, 328; **24**: 693, 858

of the Brahmana, **24**: 743–44
controlled like a machine by God, **13**: 80
and Dharma, **19**: 275
of individual and of species, **13**: 380
and Karma, **19**: 228, 474
of the Kshatriya, **24**: 744–45
of the Shudra, **24**: 746–48
and Swadharma, **19**: 372, 507–25 *passim*
and Swarupa, in art, **25**: 140
universal, and the Jiva, **13**: 54
of the Vaishya, **24**: 745–46
Swabhavashakti, **10**: 7
Swadesh Bandhab Samiti, **8**: 75–77, 82
Swadeshi (movement), **1**: 645; **6**: 96–99, 127, 132–33, 149, 208, 220–23, 268, 275; **7**: 480, 986–87, 1026, 1040; **8**: 15, 35, 40, 77, 86–87, 164–65, 216, 248, 274–75, 277, 385; **20**: 63; **36**: 14–15, 50, 51–52, 56–58
and boycott, **6**: 276, 283, 350–52 *passim*; **7**: 808, 837–44; **8**: 206, 375, 396–401 *passim*
and swaraj, **7**: 472, 826; **36**: 71*fn*
and national education, **36**: 78
education, **7**: 592–93
God as leader of, **8**: 38–39
"honest", **6**: 276; **7**: 544, 639, 670, 737
Indian Sinn Fein, **36**: 6
industries, concerns, trade, **36**: 7, 14, 413
and later developments, **35**: 18–21
repression, persecution, **6**: 428–31 *passim*; **7**: 604–7, 981
Swadeshis, **36**: 176, 190, 200, 221–23, 265
Swadeshism, root-meaning, **25**: 38–39
resolution by Principal Ghose, **6**: 96
and Tilak, **1**: 653, 656
Swadeshi Steam Navigation Company, **7**: 956, 976, 981–83, 1002
Swadharma (*svadharma*), **17**: 226; **19**: 64, 141, 154, 220–21, 372, 514, 519–20, 524, 592; **20**: 49, 87, 403; **21**: 187, 347; **31**: 244
of art, **25**: 230
to follow one's own rather than an alien law, **19**: 217–18
and the four orders, **19**: 508–9
general and individual, **13**: 380
of man, **25**: 235
Swar (*svar*), **14**: 34, 55–56, 78, 122; **15**: 73–74, 109, 132, 139, 144, 149–53, 166, 202, 224, 229–30, 288, 474, 495–96; **16**: 16, 20, 468, 491, 520, 569, 578, 737; **17**: 535; **18**: 258, 280; **29**: 417
and Agni, **16**: 690
and the Angirasas, **15**: 242; **16**: 678
conquering thought, **15**: 176
and Indra, **14**: 22, 151; **15**: 73–74, 144, 147–53 *passim*, 177, 185, 227–28, 287
and Surya, **15**: 104, 149–50, 194, 309
and Swarnara, **15**: 447*fn*, 526*fn*
world / kingdom of pure mind, **14**: 33, 41, 120, 130, 131; **15**: 178; **16**: 517
Cf. Vyahritis
Swarloka, **14**: 33, 41; **16**: 519; **17**: 71; **18**: 91; **28**: 39
Swaraj [newspaper], **8**: 29
Swaraj(ya), **1**: 653; **6**: 265, 298, 306; **7**: 472, 480–81, 539, 557–59, 572, 840–1, 873–74, 905–6, 910, 939–40, 1031, 1036, 1047–51 *passim*; **8**: 16, 28, 39–40, 152–53, 155–58 *passim*, 408; **14**: 34, 59; **21**: 19*fn*; **23**: 35, 37; **24**: 702; **36**: 6, 51, 55, 56, 78, 170, 334
and the coming anarchy, **7**: 903–6
commercial and educational, **7**: 861–63
inner, **13**: 8
meaning, **7**: 833–36
true (Indian), **7**: 1085–86; **36**: 262
See also Self-government; *cf.* Independence [of India]
Swarat, **23**: 431; **24**: 638, 641–42, 701–2
Swarat Samrat, **12**: 152, 337, **17**: 524
Swarga, **12**: 206; **14**: 108, 151; **16**: 480, 520; **29**: 407
Swarloka (swargaloka), **14**: 33, 41; **16**: 480, 519, 527; **17**: 122, 123, 212–13, 214
and Swarga of the Puranas or Brahmaloka of the Mundaka, **17**: 71; **18**: 91
Swarnara (*svarṇara*), **15**: 177, 447*fn*, 526*fn*
Swarupa (*svarūpa*), **12**: 33, 78; **13**: 63; **21**: 163*fn*, 328, 347
in art, **25**: 140
Swayambhu, **13**: 228; **17**: 47–48, 165
Swayamprakasha, **10**: 17
Sweden, **25**: 327, 434
Swedenborg, Emanuel, **14**: 121
Swetaswatara Upanishad, **12**: 131*fn*; **17**: 228, 494, 508; **18**: 57*fn*, 235–49, 378

allegory of the two birds, **7**: 1034–35; **13**: 52–53; **18**: 236, 292
Swinburne, Algernon Charles, **1**: 84, 248; **13**: 468*fn*; **26**: 82, 148–49, 155, 159, 179, 241–42, 321; **27**: 117–18, 164, 221, 232, 349, 370, 401–3
and Heredia, **27**: 384
influence on Sri Aurobindo, **27**: 221, 349
and rhythm, **26**: 177
works:
Atalanta in Calydon, **26**: 82, 155, 159; **27**: 142, 221
Dolores, **26**: 155; **27**: 141, 221
The Garden of Proserpine, **26**: 155; **27**: 221
Hertha, **26**: 155; **27**: 221
Sapphics, **27**: 139–40
Switzerland, **25**: 439, 441
no common culture, **25**: 521
no common language, **25**: 503
race, language and national unity, **7**: 642, 668
unity of, **25**: 432
Symbol(s), **27**: 89–92 *passim*
all things are, **22**: 672–73
of animals, *see* Symbolic animals
dynamic, **30**: 102
each a partial expression of God, **12**: 336
of the hidden nature of things, **25**: 7
and the inner and outer life of the Avatar, **28**: 478–79
kinds of (*e.g.* conventional; life-symbols; mental), **30**: 137–38
mystic (expressive of mystic experience), **27**: 91–92; **28**: 327, 361–62
Puranic, **12**: 384
and reality (the thing it itself), **12**: 109; **23**: 507
religious or traditional, **22**: 902
representative, **30**: 102
spiritual, a meaningless ticket unless realised, **25**: 262
as understood by Sri Aurobindo, **30**: 137
usual symbols seen in sadhana, **30**: 142
Vedic, *see* Vedic images and symbols
which have inherent appositeness and power, **30**: 137–38
in worship, **23**: 163
See also Specific symbols; Symbolic…; Symbolism; *cf.* Image(s)
Symbolic age (stage of human society), **25**: 6–11, 44, 260
Symbolic animals,
antelope, **30**: 168
ass, **30**: 167
bats, **30**: 161
bird, **30**: 140, 173–74
boar, **30**: 168
buffalo, **30**: 168–69
bull, **30**: 166
butterfly, **30**: 140
calf, **30**: 165
camel, **30**: 168
cat, black, **30**: 170
cobra, **30**: 141; **32**: 281, *see also below*: snake
cow, **30**: 137, 165–66, 491
crane, **30**: 175
crocodile, **30**: 173
crow, **30**: 176
deer, **30**: 168
dog, **30**: 139, 169–70
dove, **30**: 176
white, **30**: 100
dragon, spectator and, **30**: 243
duck, **30**: 175
eagle, **30**: 176
elephant, **30**: 167–68
fish, **30**: 173
flies, **30**: 176
frog, **30**: 173
giraffe, **30**: 168
goat, **30**: 169
Hansa, **30**: 174–75, *see also below:* swan
horse, **30**: 166–67; **32**: 273
white, **30**: 162
kite, **30**: 176
lamb, **30**: 100
lion, **30**: 167
with Durga, **30**: 158; **32**: 69
monkey, **30**: 169
ostrich, **30**: 176
peacock, **30**: 175
pigeon, **30**: 176
scorpion, **30**: 171, 173
snake or serpent, **30**: 156, 170–73; **32**: 280, *see also above:* cobra
spider, **30**: 176
swan, **15**: 332–33; **30**: 172, 174–75, *see also above:* Hansa
tiger, **30**: 167
and children, **32**: 127
white ants, **30**: 176

Symbolic dreams and visions, **21**: 441
effect of symbolic visions, **30**: 138
some interpretations of, **30**: 139–41
on the vital plane, **31**: 463–65
Symbolic language, **26**: 128
Symbolism, **14**: 85, 172; **15**: 14, 41–42, 163–64, 227; **27**: 382
and allegory, **27**: 89–90
of the Brahmanas, **15**: 493
of colours, **16**: 614; **30**: 122–24
conscious, period of, **15**: 392
esoteric, **14**: 27, 118; **16**: 694
Greek and Egyptian, **15**: 498
mystic, **14**: 27, 175; sbf15: 64, 161; **16**: 16
mystic identity between symbol and symbolised, **14**: 130
psychological, **14**: 360; **15**: 44, 295, 307
Puranic, **15**: 318
Vedic, *see* Vedic symbolism
Yogic, **15**: 94*fn*; **16**: 614
Sympathy, **31**: 321
Synchronicities, **28**: 562
Synge, John Millington, **26**: 7
Synthesis,
of material, mental, spiritual life, **23**: 49
new, of religious thought and experience, **13**: 6
of science and religion, **13**: 439
of Yoga, complete aim for, **23**: 29–30
Syrian republics, **25**: 530*fn*
System(s), **20**: 171, 232
of chakras, **28**: 229–44, *see also* Chakras
concentric and vertical, **28**: 82–86
failure of, **25**: 108–9
no exact correlation between, **28**: 82
not the thing in itself, **12**: 18
our own and others', **12**: 105
philosophical or religious, **12**: 105
of planes or worlds, **28**: 127–32
transitory and incomplete, **12**: 431
and truth, **12**: 50
Upanishadic and Puranic, **28**: 37–39

T

Taccittaḥ, **13**: 82
Tacitus, **27**: 168, 548
Tad ekam, **15**: 492*fn*; **16**: 17, 21; **20**: 202
tad vanam, **18**: 89, *see also* Delight; That Delight
Tagore, Abanindranath, **8**: 64, 246; **20**: 286*fn*
"Slaying of the Enchanted Deer", **1**: 462
Tagore, Debendranath, **1**: 94
Tagore, Jyotindra Mohan, **1**: 95, 114
Tagore, Rabindranath, **1**: 96, 118, 565; **7**: 947; **20**: 29, 266, 323; **26**: 61, 173, 175, 231, 236, 271, 311; **27**: 87, 98, 143, 144, 204, 215, 247, 248, 356, 385–86,465, 594–95, 656–57, 672, 676, 737; **28**: 417; **31**: 17; **35**: 35–36, 209–10, 319, 692; **36**: 33
and the dramatic form, **26**: 9
and Bengali metre, **27**: 150–51, 152
free verse in Bengali, **26**: 168
genius of, **1**: 565–66; **20**: 21
and intuitive poetry, **26**: 212, 299
position as a poet, **27**: 385
philosophy of, **1**: 630
and rhythm, **26**: 165, 168
success (fame, greatness) of, **26**: 221, 247, 303; **27**: 454, 548–49
translations of his lyrics, **26**: 163–65
works:
"Duhkhabhishar", **1**: 565
Gitanjali, **27**: 200, 447
"Sonar Tari", **1**: 566
Tagore, Swarna Kumari, **1**: 118
Taijasa, **17**: 230, 275; **18**: 194, 195, 320–29 *passim*; **28**: 37–38, 82, *see also* Dream self; Hiranyagarba
Taine, Hippolyte, **1**: 131; **7**: 558; **26**: 125
Taittiriya Upanishad, **12**: 385; **13**: 108, 181, 338*fn*; **14**: 41, 102, 130, 360; **15**: 178*fn*, 260, 510; **16**: 721; **17**: 32*fn*, 238, 370; **18**: 89, 151–56, 167, 206–15; **23**: 400*fn*; **24**: 585*fn*; **28**: 33, 111; **29**: 378, 425, 484, 498; **35**: 177, 288, *see also* Bhrigu Valli; Bhrigu Varuni
Taiwan, *see* Formosa
Talavakara Upanishad, *see* Kena…
Talion, *see* Law [general], of the talion
Talking,
about others, **31**: 334–35
and dispersion of consciousness, **31**: 81–82
and fatigue, **31**: 82–83
and vital interchange, **31**: 333–34
See also Speech
Tamas (*tamoguṇa*), **1**: 373–74; **10**: 10; **13**: 81–85 *passim*; **16**: 470, 483, 505; **17**: 286, 395; **19**: 71, 372, 427,

429–30, 465; **22**: 869; **23**: 99, 232, 233, 236–37; **24**: 684, 686; **32**: 6; **35**: 764
danger of, **13**: 84–85
dealing with, **31**: 396
difficulty of eliminating, **31**: 398
must be dominated by Sattwa, **19**: 468
physical, removal of, **31**: 398; **35**: 776
represented by black colour, **14**: 391
and *śama* (divine peace), **11**: 1480; **23**: 241; **28**: 48–50; **35**: 379
in the spiritual being, **24**: 689
See also Inertia
Tamasic ego, *see* Ego, tamasic
Tamasic man, **19**: 544
and the battle of life, **19**: 53
Tamasic state(s) of society, **12**: 38; **17**: 288, 290–99 *passim*
Tamil language, **13**: 468
and Sanskrit, **14**: 524, 526, 550, 553–58, 717–18; **15**: 49; **17**: 318
and Sanskrit, Latin, Greek, **1**: 608, 611; **15**: 38, 72; **27**: 148
Tamil literature, **20**: 377, *see also* Alwars
Tamil saints, **20**: 186
Tanmatras, **17**: 246; **19**: 272; **28**: 51, *see also* Element(s); Subtle properties…; Tattwas
Tantra (Tantric …), **1**: 569–75 *passim*; **12**: 242; **13**: 216, 302, 311, 551; **14**: 4, 28, 29, 32, 80, 114, 171; **16**: 483; **18**: 32; **19**: 9; **20**: 341, 369, 376; **21**: 274; **23**: 42–43, 447*fn*; **24**: 611–12, 613, 695; **29**: 377, 459–64 *passim*; **30**: 351, 420, 421; **36**: 187, 196, 210
bijamantras, **16**: 476
cosmic God of the Tantriks, **21**: 91
distinction between men, **20**: 221*fn*
gradation of sadhana, **24**: 572
ideas and practices, **35**: 722–24
and the Integral Yoga, **29**: 459–60
Kundalini, chakras and the Integral Yoga, **29**: 460–64
and levels of speech, **29**: 464
the Mother in the Tantra, **32**: 55, 58
and Sankhya and Vedanta, **19**: 84*fn*
Shaktas (Shakta Tantrics), **19**: 107; **29**: 448; **32**: 57, 58
and soul evolution, **22**: 869–70
Tantric philosophy, **23**: 538
Tantric processes, **10**: 22; **11**: 1474
theory of speech, **26**: 184, 289
three stages of Tantric discipline, **36**: 211–12
and the Veda, **15**: 5, 9
and Vedanta (the Vedantic tradition), **25**: 8; **29**: 443, 459; **32**: 56, 57
and Vedic / Vedantic methods, **23**: 43
and women, **1**: 570–71
See also Kriyā, Tantric; Kundalini; Yoga, Tantric
Tantras (the), **1**: 569; **13**: 548; **20**: 323, 372, 374; **22**: 909; **28**: 263
Tantricism, **36**: 206–07
and Buddhism, **13**: 136
Tao, **12**: 189, 192; **26**: 257; **28**: 16; **29**: 431, 433, *see also* Nonexistence
Taoism,
and the Gita, **19**: 547–48
Taoist priests, **35**: 180
Tapas, **1**: 373; **10**: 18, 21; **11**: 1480; **12**: 334, 343; **13**: 81–82; **14**: 35, 42, 55, 56, 131; **16**: 471, 478–86 *passim*, 511, 522, 524–25, 526, 531, 588–99 *passim*, 611–23 *passim*, 644, 659, 678, 689, 712–30 *passim*; **17**: 29, 47, 69, 541, 567–68; **18**: 67*fn*; **21**: 591*fn*, 592–95; **24**: 675, 791
and Ananda and real Ideas, **23**: 44
and Chit, **12**: 100, 205, 206, 351
concentration of, and the Ignorance, **21**: 600–1, 602–15 *passim*
defined, **25**: 101*fn*
the spirit's tapas, **19**: 490
transformation of rajas into, **28**: 48–49
translation of, **18**: 168, 390
See also Chit-Tapas; Conscious Force
Tapasya, **1**: 373, 374; **7**: 938; **8**: 464; **12**: 96, 98, 108, 334, 335, 359, 459; **16**: 9, 15, 527; **19**: 484; **20**: 129, 254; **21**: 591*fn*; **22**: 963–64; **25**: 163, 180; **28**: 343; **29**: 352, 381–82, 456; **32**: 94
as Asuric energism, **23**: 469
defined, **29**: 81, 215
Divine action and, **29**: 71
and Grace, **29**: 81, 172–73
and the Indian tradition, **17**: 308–9
moral element in, **13**: 405–7
sometimes none necessary, **29**: 196
and surrender, **29**: 81–82, *see also* Surrender, and personal effort
tamasic, rajasic, sattwic, **19**: 488–89
and will, **31**: 714–15
See also Askesis

Tapoloka, **14**: 33, 56; **17**: 69; **28**: 39
Tasso, Torquato, **26**: 46
Taste, **17**: 251
(of food) attachment to / suppression of, **31**: 424–25
essential, **18**: 60
subtle, **30**: 113
See also Rasa
Tat (That), **11**: 1459; **15**: 349; **16**: 471, 515; **17**: 40, 42–43, 58; **18**: 393; **19**: 491
approached through the mind, **22**: 935–36
and the One, **21**: 136
and *Sa*, **18**: 289, 406
(OM) Tat Sat, **12**: 77, 344; **17**: 406, 491; **18**: 163, 344; **19**: 491–92
Tat (Tad etat) satyam, **12**: 59; **15**: 177, 492*fn*; **16**: 21, 548; **17**: 405; **19**: 201; **20**: 202
Tathāstu, **21**: 370
Tattvajñāna, **19**: 290; **23**: 336*fn*, 383*fn*
Tattwas, **12**: 10; **15**: 97–98; **18**: 353
the twenty-four, **13**: 234; **19**: 72–73, *see also* Lower nature, stated in terms of the Sankhya; Sankhya, psychological order
See also Principles
Taxation, **6**: 7, 271, 337, 383; **7**: 490, 517, 581
and passive resistance, **6**: 283–86, 301
Teacher,
authority to become, **29**: 200; **30**: 51–52
divine (of the Gita), **19**: 17, 19, 20
inner (universal within), **12**: 26; **13**: 11
See also Guru
Teaching,
drawing, **1**: 403
example more powerful than instruction, **23**: 67
is revealing, **23**: 54
and knowledge, **1**: 93
religious, **1**: 392
simultaneous and successive, **1**: 393–96
See also Education
Tearers, **15**: 46, 378
Tears, of Ananda / love for the Divine, **29**: 351
Tejas (*tejaḥ*), **1**: 372, 374; **11**: 1462, 1471; **16**: 465, 689; **17**: 250
and Agni, **16**: 474
seven kinds of, **16**: 472–73, 524
See also Agni
Telang, Kashinath, **1**: 105
Telegrams,
about a planned political reception, **36**: 168–70
to Amarendra Chatterji, **36**: 471
to B.G. Tilak, **36**: 170
to C. Rajagopalachari, **36**: 470
on the Cripps Proposal, **36**: 470–71
by Stafford Cripps, **36**: 469*fn*
Teleology,
of evolution, **22**: 867
in Nature, **12**: 124, 125
objections to, **22**: 859–67 *passim*
teleological necessity of limitation, **21**: 270
See also Purpose
Telepathy, **1**: 399; **10**: 19; **13**: 14, 27; **17**: 314; **21**: 22, 555; **23**: 524; **24**: 651, *cf.* Psychic(al) phenomena
Temper, incompatibilities of, **29**: 284
Temperament, **24**: 740–41
of the artist, **27**: 690
Indian, **27**: 177–78, 447
which the gods will not help, **31**: 698
Temptation, **12**: 457, 463, 486–87
flight from, **17**: 190
Yoga beset with, **18**: 170
Tennyson, Alfred Lord, **1**: 29, 31, 62, 64, 174, 248, 438; **7**: 506–7, 545; **12**: 78; **26**: 55, 68–69, 82, 149, 151, 152–59 *passim*, 201, 319, 323; **27**: 68, 326, 349, 378, 582, 671
and Arnold, **26**: 158–59
blank verse, **27**: 129
and Browning, **26**: 156
influence on Sri Aurobindo, **27**: 349
and quantitative metre, **26**: 319
and Wilde, **27**: 378–79
works:
"Boadicea", **1**: 248
"Crossing the Bar", **27**: 378
"Enoch Arden", **26**: 69
Idylls of the King, **26**: 69, 152; **27**: 129
"In Memoriam", **27**: 378
"The Lady of Shalott", **26**: 68
"Lotos-Eaters", **26**: 153, 189
"Morte d'Arthur", **26**: 68, 153; **27**: 129
"Oenone", **26**: 153
The Princess, **26**: 69; **27**: 129
"Ulysses", **26**: 153; **27**: 129
Tension, **31**: 190–93 *passim*
Teresa, Saint, **29**: 505

Terminology of *The Mother*, **28**: 451–55; **35**: 103–7
Emanations, **35**: 105
Falsehood and Ignorance, **35**: 103
Gods, **35**: 105–6
Powers and Appearances, **35**: 104
Powers and Personalities, **35**: 104
Presence, **35**: 106
the Transcendent Mother, **35**: 106–7
"Terrestrial", meaning of, **22**: 811*fn*
Terrestrial existence,
raison d'être of, **23**: 255
Terrestrial law, **13**: 387–97 *passim*
Territorial expansion,
and liberty, **8**: 148–49
Terrorism, **36**: 170
and the Indian National Movement, *see* Indian National Movement, and terrorism
Sri Aurobindo's view on, **36**: 48, 72
Tests, **12**: 460
not applied by the Divine, **32**: 322
of sadhak by the world-forces, **30**: 301
by spiritual experience, **14**: 86, 94
of Vedantic truth, **14**: 4
of Vedic interpretation, **14**: 30–32
Teutonic characteristics, **26**: 52–54
passim, 258*fn*, *cf.* German…
Teutonic (Nordic) **races**, **25**: 51
Thackeray, William Makepeace, **1**: 110
Thakur, Dayananda, **36**: 246
That (*Tat*), *see Tat*
That (the) Delight, **18**: 22, 23, 89, *see also* Delight; *Tad vanam*
That One, *see Tad ekam*
Theism, **14**: 15, 114; **19**: 350; **20**: 141
Theist (the), and the Adwaitin, **1**: 573
Themis, **13**: 368
Theocracy,
rationale of, **25**: 459
theocratic element,
in judicial administration, **25**: 452
in a perfect society, **25**: 459*fn*
true inner, **25**: 231
Theocritus, **26**: 322; **27**: 70
Theology(ies),
Christian, **17**: 264
have failed to save mankind, **13**: 90
and reason, **18**: 409
Western, **22**: 912; **25**: 132
Théon, Max, **28**: 307; **32**: 37, 38; **35**: 295
Theories, mental, **29**: 92
Theories of existence, **12**: 289; **22**: 683–709
cosmic-terrestrial, **22**: 695–98, 700–1
integral (synthetic), **22**: 693–94, 703–8
mushroom theory of existence, **12**: 382
pessimist, **21**: 263
supracosmic, **22**: 694–96, 702–3
supraterrestrial (other-worldly), **22**: 695, 698–702, 705
vitalistic, **13**: 181
Theory,
an idea-script representing an imperfect human observation, **31**: 583; **35**: 514
may be wrong or imperfect yet extremely useful, **35**: 250–51
Theory of Karma,
complete, four pillars of, **13**: 336–37
current, must be left far behind, **13**: 427
in the East and in the West, **13**: 330–31
misreadings of, **13**: 47
modern materialistic, **17**: 495
philosophical reality of, **13**: 332
popular, **13**: 369–70
weakness of, **17**: 504
Theos ouk estin alla gignetai, **17**: 280; **21**: 410
Theosophical Society, **12**: 66, 69, 72
Theosophy, **12**: 61, 66, 67–74, 460; **13**: 142; **18**: 349*fn*; **20**: 63, 70, 158; **28**: 329, 387–88, 549; **29**: 511; **35**: 318
an ancient and venerable branch of knowledge, **12**: 72
the better mind of India revolts against, **12**: 70
experiences of theosphists, **30**: 10
and other aberrations, **36**: 195
Therapeutic force,
and Grace, **35**: 498–500
and homeopathy, **35**: 508–14
and medical diagnosis, **35**: 505–6
and medicines, **35**: 506–8
the Mother's, **32**: 234–38
Thing in itself, and symbol, **12**: 109
Thing to be done (the), **13**: 417, *see also Kartavyaṁ karma*
Thing(s),
each is all in the universe and That which is beyond it, **12**: 191
the law of things, **17**: 47–48
outward,
dealing with, **30**: 229–30
and inner attitude, **30**: 26

physical / material, *see* Physical objects
the process of things, **17**: 48–50; **21**: 414
science and, **12**: 181, 306; **21**: 62
sensing supraphysical things, **30**: 89–91
See also Objects
Thinker, **13**: 424; **17**: 7*fn*, 44, 89, 161–64 *passim*
imprisoned and emerging from objective Fact, **17**: 49
true / original, **13**: 131–32; **17**: 118
See also Manu, Manishi
Thinking about others, **31**: 334–35
Thinking mind (thought-mind), **15**: 75, 104, 106, 234; **20**: 336; **21**: 248, 251, 429, 430–31, 535; **22**: 911, 980, 1053; **23**: 350–55 *passim*; **24**: 658, 667, 712, 849; **26**: 89, 192, 245–46; **28**: 169, 175–76; **35**: 80
and dynamic mind and externalising mind, **28**: 177
equality of, **24**: 706–7, *see also* Intelligence, equality of
higher, **25**: 549
(its) joy of existence, **22**: 1018
liberation from subjection to, **23**: 354–55
luminous, **22**: 974
perfection of, **24**: 738
and physical mind, **28**: 179
proper function of, **23**: 351–52
reflective, **26**: 263
sensational, **24**: 664
soul's contact with the Reality through, **22**: 934–35
stilling of, **24**: 670
triple thought-action, **24**: 842–43
and the vital being, **21**: 552
and vital mind, **28**: 178–79
and physical mind, **30**: 358
See also Buddhi; *Dhī*; Intellect; Reason; *cf.* Intelligence; Mentality; Mind; Thought(s)
Third eye, **24**: 596; **28**: 239, *see also* Chakras [specific], *ājñā*
Thompson, Francis, **26**: 4; **27**: 353–55 *passim*, 423
The Hound of Heaven, **27**: 349, 353
The Kingdom of God, **27**: 349, 353, 354
Thomson, James, **1**: 134, 135; **26**: 103
Seasons, **1**: 178
Thor, **15**: 191
Thought(s), **13**: 505; **18**: 38; **21**: 476–77
absence of, **29**: 137; **30**: 233
ancestral (*pitryā dhīḥ*), **15**: 191–92
an arrow shot at truth, **12**: 431
and breathing, **13**: 57
and the brain, **30**: 436
cessation of, **12**: 23; **13**: 57
cessation of identification with, **30**: 454
characteristic movement of, **23**: 289
coming as mind-waves from a vast mental space or ether, **30**: 258
coming from outside, **23**: 454; **29**: 301, 303; **31**: 40–43, 44
coming in a quiet or silent mind, **29**: 159
consecration to the Divine, **24**: 574
control of, **31**: 43–47; **35**: 242–43
a diminution of knowledge, **24**: 832
divine thought, **11**: 1471–73; **19**: 180
in Eastern and in Western philosophy, **28**: 353–54
effect on others, **31**: 334–35
effective power of, **31**: 457
experience of, by supermind, **24**: 823
freedom from, **29**: 158
functions of, **23**: 289
in the gnosis, **22**: 1043
from the higher planes, **28**: 183–84
human, a rough and crude acceptance of unexamined ideas, **13**: 270
an instrument for becoming, **13**: 200
and intuition, **28**: 160–61
and knowledge, **31**: 48
and language, **25**: 413
and life, balance between, **26**: 244–46
mental (intellectual) and supramental, **24**: 835, 837, 844–45
as mind determinations, **21**: 322–23
occidental, natural bent of, **13**: 247
and order, **21**: 316
original thinking, **12**: 38–45
original substance of, **21**: 566
originates from above, **24**: 818
ought not to follow its own exclusive satisfaction, **23**: 290–91
in overmind, **30**: 407
and the overmind descent, **22**: 985
passing from one human being to another, **30**: 242
philosophical,
in the East and in the West, **28**: 353–54
and Yoga, **28**: 351–79 *passim*

in poetry, **26**: 32–35, 242, 279–80
power of dismissing thought, **23**: 316
and the progression of humanity, **13**: 140–41
from the psychic, **31**: 9
and realisation, **31**: 56
receiving and reading, **28**: 577–78
rejection of (thought-suggestions), **23**: 324; **29**: 301–5 *passim*
right thought: a necessary preliminary, **23**: 303
of sadhaks, the Mother's awareness of, **32**: 181–82
of sadhana during work, **29**: 253
a secondary and not indispensable process, **22**: 979
separation between intuitive and intellectual elements, **23**: 315–16
separation of the thinker from the thinking, **21**: 546
the seven Thoughts of the Veda, **15**: 98; **19**: 347, *see also* Seven-headed / rayed thought
sex-thoughts, *see* Sex, thoughts…
silencing of, one of the most effective disciplines of Yoga, **24**: 670
speaking one's thoughts freely, **32**: 125
and spiritual experience, **28**: 358
supramental, *see* Supramental thought
surface thoughts, imaginations, **29**: 315
a tangle of truth and falsehood, **13**: 58
thinking outside the body, **35**: 388–89
thought in itself, **22**: 979–80
transmutation into intuitive thinking, **24**: 808
two elements: intellectual idea and soul-idea, **26**: 18
two groups of functions, **1**: 438, *see also* Intellect, two classes of functions
two sides: reason (judgment) and imagination, **1**: 436–37
unspoken, effects of, **28**: 520
verbal, **22**: 979–80
and vision, **22**: 979–80
we think according to what we are, **27**: 532
without the need of words, **35**: 252–53
and words, **31**: 47
See also Thinking mind

Thought currents, **28**: 362; **29**: 183; **35**: 483

Thought evolution, great defect of the modern account of, **13**: 220

Thought-forces, **28**: 245
divine, **31**: 335
Indra and, **15**: 266–75 *passim*

Thought formations, **21**: 286, 452; **22**: 805; **28**: 362; **30**: 258, *see also* Mental formations
true dynamic, **29**: 159

Thought gods, **15**: 562–63

Thought impulses, **11**: 1479

Thought-mind, *see* Thinking mind

Thought-vision, **15**: 238; **20**: 330; **23**: 312, 324; **24**: 835, 883, 895, 901

Thought reading, **1**: 399, 600; **28**: 577

Thought substance, **18**: 429; **19**: 562; **31**: 40
free verse and, **26**: 344

Thought systems, **12**: 318, 470–71

Thought-waves, **14**: 88; **18**: 306; **21**: 323; **22**: 908; **24**: 610; **28**: 245; **31**: 40, 44; **35**: 243

Thousand and One Nights, **1**: 146

Thousand-petalled lotus, *see* Chakras [specific], *sahasradala* or *sahasrāra*

Thrace, **25**: 390
Thracian rites, **14**: 27

Throat centre, *see* Chakras [specific], *viśuddha*

Thunderbolt, "which steers all things" (Heraclitus), **13**: 217, 226, 234

Tibet, **25**: 378, 525, 591
use of occult processes, **28**: 386; **35**: 385

Tiger / Tigress, **12**: 429; **28**: 406

Tilak, Bal Gangadhar (Lokmanya), **1**: 642–57; **6**: 116–17, 128, 201, 253, 402; **8**: 38, 175, 228, 343, 396; **15**: 26; **35**: 21, 26; **36**: 6, 14, 48, 51, 54, 57, 73, 76, 82–83, 95, 170, 240, 258, 275–78
on Boycott, **6**: 349–50
on caste, **7**: 679
eulogy, **1**: 658–59
meeting with Sri Aurobindo at the Ahmedabad Congress [1902], **36**: 51
and Presidentship of the Calcutta Congress [1906], **6**: 148, 150, 154, 157, 160–64 *passim*
and Presidentship of the Surat Congress [1907], **7**: 736–39, 765–66, 999
work in Maharashtra, **1**: 644–48 *passim*, 652–53
works:
Arctic Home in the Vedas, **1**: 643; **13**: 449; **15**: 31

Gita-rahasya, **1**: 643, 644; **13**: 461–62
Kesari, **1**: 644
"A Missing Verse in the *Sankhya Karikas*", **1**: 604
Orion, **1**: 643
Time, **12**: 141–44 *passim*, 177–80
passim, 187, 218; **13**: 87; **18**: 268*fn*, 278–79; **21**: 376–77, 522–28 *passim*; **28**: 374, 402–4
as an aid in Yoga, **13**: 87–88; **23**: 53, 68
and Being, **18**: 282
in the Brihadaranyaka Upanishad, **18**: 278–83 *passim*
cannot explain the primary relations of the Absolute, **21**: 399
and causality, **18**: 352, *see also* Time, space and causality
on different planes of existence, **21**: 399
dream time, **21**: 377
duration, *see* Duration
and the Eternal, *see* Eternal, and time
and eternity, *see* Eternity, and time
as an indeterminate, **21**: 312
influence upon human beings and events, **1**: 598–99
as instrument of the soul, **23**: 53, 68
"The Marbles of Time", **12**: 379
mental knowledge of past and future, **24**: 891
needed for change, **31**: 726–30
past, present and future as conventions of the mind, **1**: 269*fn*
and prediction of future events, **28**: 399
reality of, **21**: 473–74
release from temporal ignorance, **22**: 766
and the Self, **30**: 397–98
and space, *see* Time and Space
statuses of, **21**: 376–79
in supermind, **13**: 562, *see also* Supramental time vision
three determining powers: past, future and present, **13**: 128–32
time the destroyer, **13**: 30; **19**: 47, 377–87 *passim*, 390; **25**: 616
and the timeless (Spirit), **12**: 184, 185; **21**: 374–75, 378
and timelessness, **19**: 269; **21**: 767; **28**: 403, 404
Time and Space, **13**: 486, 496; **17**: 22, 131, 540; **18**: 279, 282–83, 352, 356, 366; **19**: 312, 318, 361, 362–63, 576; **21**: 50, 81–82, 84, 142–44, 375–78; **23**: 371; **28**: 401–4; **28**: 401–4
and causality (condition), *see* Time, space and causality (condition)
and circumstance, **19**: 435, 439
infinite, not limited, **28**: 403
and mind (the mental being, human mentality), **21**: 142–44, 531, 573–74
the perspective in God's creative Art, **13**: 78
for the reason and for the gnosis, **23**: 483–84
Time, space and causality (condition), **12**: 6; **13**: 54–55; **17**: 245; **18**: 351–52, 366, 372, 375, 377, 397–98; **19**: 292–93; **21**: 142, 153–54, 531–32
conception and appearance, **17**: 269
created by Avidya, **17**: 224
and motion, **17**: 260
nature of, **17**: 393–94
and Prakriti, **17**: 26, 268
Timeless (the), **21**: 374–75
eternity of, **21**: 83
Timeless existence, and time-existence, knowledge of, **21**: 565
Time-sense, **22**: 606
in animals, **28**: 407
and living in the inner being, **28**: 404
Time-Spirit, **13**: 29–31; **19**: 383–84, 386–87; **23**: 120
demands of on the human race, **25**: 39
evolving, **23**: 509
See also Zeitgeist
Time vision,
and cosmic movement, **30**: 290–91
seeing images of the past or the future, **24**: 876
supramental, *see* Supramental time vision
The Times [London newspaper], **6**: 137–40, 197, 198, 249; **7**: 634–36, 649–50, 688; **8**: 146, 147
Times of India [newspaper], **7**: 618, 1044; **8**: 116, 421
Tinders (*araṇis*), **15**: 119, 389, 425*fn*, *cf.* Heaven and Earth
Tintoretto, **20**: 263, 306
Tiphareth, **35**: 299–300
Tiredness, **30**: 485
Tirupati, V.,
letters to and about, **36**: 306–28
Tiruvalluvar, **20**: 378
Kural, **1**: 629–30; **20**: 382

Titan(s), **12**: 365, 384, 438, 454–55, 494, 496; **23**: 469; **13**: 152–54; **14**: 28, 53, 108; **15**: 190, 347, 378, 473, 478–79; **16**: 472, 517, 519, 633, 679; **17**: 324, 386–87, 538; **18**: 75–76
and Gods, *see* Gods and Titans
See also Asura(s) / Titans
Titiksha (*titikṣā*), **10**: 3, 4, 25–28 *passim*; **11**: 1467; **19**: 190, 196; **21**: 117
and *samatā*, **29**: 135
See also Endurance; *cf.* Equality, Stoic
Tolstoy, Leo, **8**: 21, 84; **26**: 118; **27**: 112, 670, 676
Torquemada, **12**: 494
Tortoise [simile], **19**: 99
Torture, **12**: 46
root of, **17**: 287
Totalitarianism, **25**: 204, 380*fn*; **36**: 457–62 *passim*
Totalitarian mysticism, **25**: 206
Totality, realisation of in each part, **22**: 867
Touch, **18**: 49; **17**: 250
essential, **18**: 59
and sex, **31**: 540–41
spiritual, of the truth, **24**: 834
supramentalised, **24**: 870
See also Contact
Traditions,
of the past: great in their own place—the past, **29**: 480
questioned by reason, **25**: 195
Tragedy(ies), **20**: 365
classical, **26**: 284
and comedy, **1**: 84
in fiction, **27**: 628
like the weeping of children, **12**: 453
purifying force of, **1**: 439, *see also Katharsis*
Traiguṇātītya / triguṇātīta, **13**: 81; **19**: 186, 223, 231–33, 425
and equality, **19**: 189
See also Gunas, beyond
Trailokya, **14**: 120; **23**: 464
Training,
artistic, **27**: 693–95
of the emotions, **1**: 389, 399
of the intellect, value of art in, **1**: 449–50
of judgment, **1**: 406
of the logical faculty, **1**: 408–9
of memory, **1**: 405
mental / of mental faculties, **1**: 404–7; **31**: 69
of the moral nature, **1**: 389–91
of the senses, **1**: 386–87, 397–401, 402–3
See also Education
Trance, **12**: 129, 321; **21**: 193, 196, 360, 443, 468*fn*, 468–69, 596; **22**: 945; **23**: 37; **30**: 13, 248–50; **31**: 639
dream trance, **21**: 469; **23**: 522; **30**: 16, *see also* Dream state
and higher planes, **30**: 411
and ill-health, **31**: 550
of mediums, **30**: 256
not essential, **30**: 250
sleep trance, **21**: 469, *see also* Sleep state
and the waking state, **30**: 248, *see also* Samadhi, and the waking state
See also Samadhi
Transcendence (the Transcendent), **18**: 46; **22**: 687–88; **28**: 10, 14, 143, 260, 373
a continuous series of transcendences, **13**: 390
and cosmic consciousness, **30**: 269–71
and the gnostic individual, **22**: 1008, 1102
and the individual, **21**: 389, 480; **23**: 254
and the universal, **21**: 42, 324, 356, 394, 401–2; **22**: 706, 786; **23**: 31–32, 259–60, 296, *see also* Individual, Universal, Transcendent
kinds of, **17**: 54
the ladder of self-transcendence, **23**: 465–74
and overmind, **22**: 988
Shankara on, **21**: 478–80
and the spiritual life, **29**: 1014
supramental, **23**: 262–63
See also Absolute (the); Parabrahman
Transcendent(al) Divine, **19**: 578, 579; **23**: 255, 263, 677; **29**: 20
becoming one with, **23**: 374
and the cosmic Divine, **29**: 90
the individual and, **23**: 275
and the individual and the cosmic Divine, **28**: 7–10, 376; **35**: 89
the psychic and, **28**: 102
Cf. Divine Being, three states of; Transcendence
Transcendent Mother, **23**: 218; **28**: 454, 455; **32**: 15; **35**: 106; **36**: 399

and the embodied Mother, **32**: 52
and the higher hemisphere, **32**: 52–53
See also Adya Shakti
Transcendentalism, **14**: 13, 16, 29; **26**: 112
of Emerson, **14**: 83
German(ic), **26**: 103, 125
ideal, **26**: 112, *see also* Idealism [philosophic], transcendentalist
intellectual, **26**: 195
philosophic, **26**: 122
of Shelley, **26**: 208
and theism, pantheism, polytheism, **14**: 15
Transfiguration, of the gods or cosmic principles, **18**: 85–88, 93–94
Transformation, **12**: 160, 170, 276, 352, 357, 371; **13**: 71; **19**: 250, 295, 395; **22**: 711; **28**: 84, 297–98; **29**: 23–24; **35**: 152–56, 174
of the body, **13**: 521, 523, 537, 540, 552; **28**: 289, 305–9
basis for, **29**: 125
in other traditions, **28**: 306–9
see also Body, divinisation of; *see also below*: (of the) physical
can only be done by being like a child in the hands of the Mother, **32**: 143
cannot be done individually in a solitary way, **28**: 296; **35**: 649, 657
complete, **23**: 114; **24**: 839, 881; **28**: 214; **29**: 414, 444; **31**: 686
can only come by the supramental descent, **30**: 416
of the earth-life in a number of human beings, **29**: 1098
not a hope but a certitude, **29**: 404
conditions for, **32**: 13, 24
conversion and, **35**: 664
and descent, *see* Descent, and transformation
different statuses of, **29**: 414
and divinisation, **29**: 23–24
of earth-life, **29**: 401–4
in a number of human beings, **22**: 1098–99
and (human) evolution, **13**: 536; **22**: 731
of the external being, **31**: 207
of the external nature, *see* Outer nature, transformation of
final, **22**: 951; **28**: 292; **35**: 135
four elements, **12**: 368
of the functioning and structure of the bodily system, **13**: 550–54
and the Gunas, *see* Gunas, transformation of
of human life, **36**: 332
of human nature, **22**: 997, 1096–97, *see also* Change of (human) nature
ideal of, need for its general admission, **22**: 752
Ignorance and, **22**: 878
impeded by the imperfections of the vessel, **22**: 948–49
of the Inconscience, *see* Inconscience, transformation of
integral, **12**: 372; **21**: 651; **22**: 756; **23**: 131–32
in the Integral Yoga, **29**: 398–408 *passim*; **30**: 385
of the intellect, **23**: 422; **24**: 806–7
is done on the surface, **30**: 230
isolated individual transformation, **22**: 997, *cf.* Salvation, individual
of life, *see* Life, transformation of
of the lower (human) nature, **19**: 335; **22**: 992; **23**: 45; **29**: 43; **30**: 416, *see also below*: of nature
made possible by wideness and silence of the being, **30**: 454
material, **13**: 532
meaning, **29**: 398–401; **30**: 423
of mind/mental…, *see* Mind, transformation, of…
of mind, life and body, *see* Mind, life and body, transformation of
of (human) nature,
always takes time, **35**: 664
complete, **12**: 358
by Mahasaraswati, **32**: 22
see also Change of (human) nature
of Nescience, **22**: 996–97
and Nirvana, **35**: 45
not liberation but, **29**: 22–23
overmental, **27**: 257
and overmind, **27**: 76
of overmind, *see* Overmind, transformation into supermind
of the parts and activities of the nature, **24**: 867–70
personal, and of the world and the hostile forces, **31**: 796
(of the) physical, *see* Physical, transformation of; Physical transformation

of the physical nature, **31**: 163
by creating a new, **28**: 308; **35**: 108–9
of the physical senses, **24**: 867–70
principle of, **13**: 537
psychic, *see* Psychic change (transformation)
and the psychic, **31**: 114
psycho-spiritual, **22**: 943–44
of pure ideative knowledge, **24**: 841
and purification, **30**: 43
real, two conditions for, **22**: 956–57
and realisation, **29**: 398; **30**: 331
and rejection, **32**: 4
and remaining in the higher consciousness, **30**: 422–223
and replacement, **29**: 354
secret of, **25**: 241
self-transformation, **22**: 682
of the sex-energy/centre, **31**: 501, 504–8
and siddhis, **28**: 308
spiritual, *see* Spiritual transformation
and spiritual experience, **28**: 273–74; **35**: 141
and spiritualisation, **29**: 404–7
from the state of the mental to that of the supramental Purusha, **24**: 867
of the subconscient, **31**: 595
supramental, *see* Supramental transformation
and surrender, **29**: 79
and Tantric knowledge, **29**: 459, 460
triple, *see* Triple transformation
turning our present instruments into channels for, **36**: 261
two transformations in this Yoga, **30**: 385
and union with the Divine, **30**: 218
and vision, **30**: 88–89
of the vital, *see* Vital, transformation of
of the vital and nervous energies, **23**: 11–12
of the vital movements, **31**: 126; **35**: 725
of vital nature, **13**: 396
of the waking mentality, **23**: 397
of the whole race, not necessary or possible, **22**: 752
Yoga of, **12**: 367, 371
yogic, constant principle of action, **32**: 174
Cf. Change; Change of consciousness; Change of nature; Divinisation

Transition(s),
from the lower to the higher nature, three periods of, **23**: 138–39
from mind to supermind, **24**: 825–26
from mind-self to knowledge-self, **23**: 475
momentous, **22**: 956–57
radical, **22**: 871–72
Transitional movement,
between law of vital energy and law of mind and spirit, **13**: 404
first, towards human perfection and freedom, **22**: 758
of life informed by mind, **13**: 420
of man's mind, **13**: 419
Transitionality,
of man / the mental being, *see* Man, a transitional being; Mental being, transitional
of our present nature, **21**: 412
Translation,
of the English Bible, **27**: 206
literalness and freedom, **27**: 199
problem of, *see* Poetry, problem of translation
of prose into poetry, **27**: 200
remarks on some translations, **27**: 201–6
on translating Kalidasa, **1**: 239–63
on translating the Upanishads, **18**: 163–70
of the Veda, **15**: 363–69; **16**: 22–23, 683–87
Transmigration, *see under* Rebirth
Transmutation, **13**: 549; **32**: 5
of the very substance and functioning of our body, **12**: 366
Transubstantiation, **18**: 165–66
Trātak, **29**: 308, 313; **30**: 90, 97
Tree, idea of involved in the seed, **13**: 65–66; **17**: 548; **18**: 415–16; **21**: 319
Treitschke, Heinrich von, **25**: 41
Trench warfare, **36**: 286
Treta (Yuga), *see* Yuga(s), Treta
Tribe(s),
disappearance of, **25**: 524
survival in Africa, **25**: 528
tribe idea, **25**: 554
Tribhuvana, **14**: 33, 120
Tribune [newspaper], **6**: 407–8
Tridhātu, **15**: 347, 349
Trieste, **25**: 537, 542

Triguṇātīta, **13**: 81; **23**: 242
Trikaladrishti (*trikāladṛṣṭi*), **10**: 19, 22; **11**: 1473; **24**: 792, 839, 885–904 *passim*, *see also* Time vision
Trimarga, *see* Triple Path
Trimurti, **32**: 71
Trinity,
Christian, **19**: 163; **28**: 8
cosmic (Vishnu, Brahma, Rudra), **19**: 277, 427
of Vishnu, Brahma, Maheshwara, **13**: 130
Triple (triune) Path (*trimārga*), **13**: 73; **17**: 174; **23**: 33, 37–38, 40, 56, 81; **24**: 545–51, 610–11
of the Gita, **19**: 37–38
harmony of its results, **23**: 48
and integral knowledge, **23**: 424
instruments of, **24**: 610
key-note of the whole Yoga, **24**: 614
really one path, **17**: 201
and the way of integral knowledge, **23**: 424
Cf. Yoga of Devotion; Yoga of Knowledge; Yoga of Works
Triple transformation (psychic, spiritual, supramental), **12**: 369; **22**: 922–52; **29**: 497–98; **30**: 331–33; **32**: 93; **35**: 176–77
and control over death, **30**: 331; **32**: 93
See also Psychic change; Spiritual transformation; Supramental transformation
Tripoli, **25**: 348, 525
Trita (Aptya), **15**: 382, 390, 425*fn*, 447*fn*
Trotsky, Leon, **35**: 204
True being, **28**: 97–98, 217; **35**: 126
and ego, **17**: 81; **19**: 411, 532; **21**: 574, 652; **23**: 249, 264, 439; **28**: 97; **30**: 244, 403; **31**: 230, 236
may be realised in one or both of two aspects, **28**: 97
True consciousness, **21**: 459; **22**: 731; **28**: 99–101; **30**: 370
first step towards, **30**: 213
and good and evil, **21**: 621–22
living in, **31**: 265
and meditation, **29**: 300; **35**: 229
two main centres, **29**: 6
True individual, *see* Individual, true
True inner being, **28**: 98; **30**: 214; **31**: 274
True mental being, **21**: 233; **22**: 939; **23**: 454; **28**: 59, 98
not the same as the inner mental, **28**: 86
See also Manomaya Purusha; Mental being
True person, *see* Person
True physical being, **22**: 940; **28**: 59, *see also* Annamaya Purusha; Physical being
True vital (being), **21**: 233, 646; **22**: 940; **23**: 175; **28**: 59, 98, 185–87, 197; **35**: 126–27
and ego, **31**: 764
emergence (coming forward), **23**: 178; **30**: 356–57; **31**: 111–13; **35**: 96
See also Pranamaya Purusha; Vital, inner; *cf.* Vital being
Truman, Harry S., **36**: 507–8
Trust,
defined, **29**: 88
in the Divine, **28**: 509; **29**: 70
in the Divine Grace, **29**: 174
in the Mother, **32**: 157
Truth, **12**: 57, 75–77, 150, 255–56, 351–55 *passim*, 432, 440, 498; **13**: 144; **15**: 26, 64–69 *passim*, 202; **16**: 3, 11–12, 16–21 *passim*, 546–49; **18**: 157; **21**: 140; **32**: 3–6 *passim*, 16
and aesthetics, **27**: 45
ambiguity of "truth", **26**: 227
and Ananda, **15**: 96–97
ascent to, in the Veda, **18**: 91; **26**: 222
and beauty, **27**: 43, 703
behind the outward aspects of the universe, **16**: 6
cannot be shut up in,
a single book or religion, **32**: 109
a single trenchant formula, **19**: 4
complete (comprehensive), of (our) existence, **19**: 456–57; **23**: 407–8
conversion of falsehood and error into, **32**: 17
cosmic, **28**: 257
and cosmic ignorance, **21**: 517; **30**: 281–82
and overmind, **21**: 297, 300, 323
and Dawn (Usha), **15**: 131–33, 484
divine, *see* Divine Truth
does not insist on blind adherence to the spoken word, **32**: 359–60
each plane of consciousness has its own standard of, **31**: 90
and error, **22**: 897; **26**: 230, *cf.* Error(s)
eternal truths overlaid by trashy superstructures, **17**: 154

Truth (cont.),
and experience, **22**: 804
the face of Infinity and Aditi herself, **26**: 229–30
face of, covered with a golden lid (or brilliant shield), **16**: 17; **17**: 72; **20**: 336; **28**: 138
and falsehood, **7**: 882; **12**: 485, 497, *see also* Falsehood
the foundation of the universe, **23**: 115
fundamental and particular, **12**: 77
and gnostic consciousness, **22**: 1068–70
half-truth worse than error, **1**: 523
a highly explosive substance, **1**: 530
ideal, **14**: 33, 34, 41, 44, 46, 55, 57, 64, 69, 70–71, 103, 108, 141, *see also* Knowledge, ideal; *cf.* Ritam; Vijnana
immense forces arrayed against, **29**: 132
an infinitely complex reality, **12**: 12
integral way to the Truth, **28**: 355
intellectual notion of, responsible for much harm, **22**: 920
intellectual truth, and truths of the spirit, **20**: 180–81
law of, **13**: 576; **14**: 55, 64–65; **15**: 221, 281, 332, 359, 476, 478, 494; **17**: 9*fn*, 65*fn*, 72–73, 90; **23**: 504; **24**: 696; **29**: 182; **35**: 480, *see also* Satyadharma
of life, **12**: 416; **19**: 128; **22**: 1092
and the descent of the supramental, **29**: 483
poetic expression of, **26**: 18, 212
and truth of being, **22**: 693
and truth of the idea not yet manifested in life, **24**: 842
and truth of Spirit, **13**: 106, 108; **19**: 563
master-word of the Vedic teaching, **1**: 665
and mind, **12**: 255; **21**: 429, 514
the mystery of things is the true truth of things, **21**: 372, *see also below*: of things
neither antiquity nor modernity can be the test of, **12**: 50
not complete below the supramental, **28**: 144
not logical, **12**: 10
objectivising, **30**: 23
old and new, **29**: 411
and overmind, **21**: 297–300 *passim*
poetic, *see* Poetic truth; *cf.* Poetry, and truth
and politics, **1**: 527–31
psychic response to, **32**: 25
pursuit of, **13**: 374; **19**: 475; **22**: 841
rational conception of, **26**: 229
realisation of, **17**: 37, 154
relativity of, **21**: 487–88, 620–21
and religion, **13**: 89, 500; **22**: 896; **25**: 146–47; **28**: 411–12; **32**: 109
and representations, **21**: 621
for the sake of truth, **13**: 416; **25**: 119
and science, **1**: 523–26; **13**: 287; **26**: 37; **28**: 331, 379–82 *passim*; **35**: 90–91
seat or native home of (*ṛtasya sve dame*), **21**: 500; **24**: 581
seekers of, must take sides for, **29**: 132
speaking (telling the whole), **29**: 126, 245; **31**: 86, 89–92; **32**: 463–64
in speech and in thought, **29**: 126
spiritual (of the spirit), **22**: 919–21; **25**: 214
and intellectual truth, **20**: 180–81
likely to gain from physical knowledge, **13**: 187
and political, social action, **1**: 587
structures of, **22**: 975
supracosmic, **19**: 264, 314
supramental, *see* Supramental truth
and the Supramental, **30**: 405
of things, **21**: 48, *see also above*: the mystery of things
and theory, **13**: 262–63
and thought, **22**: 979–80
"Truth covered by a Truth", **16**: 17
truths attainable by reason are verifiable by experience, **21**: 71
ultimate, scientific and yogic views of, **28**: 380–81
vast abysses of, below the physical surface, **25**: 109
Vedantic, *see* Vedantic truth
Vedic , *see* Vedic truth
which is now most necessary to humanity, **23**: 41
which Yoga searches after, **23**: 115
whole, about any object, **12**: 498
world of, **15**: 178, 522; **16**: 16, 19, *see also* Mahas
See also Satyam; Truth-Consciousness; *cf.* Right (the); Ritam

Truth (the), and the Right (Law, Ritam) and the Vast (Large, Brihat), **14**: 45; **15**: 64–65, 173, 278, 288, 373, 474–75, 528*fn*, 565*fn*; **16**: 20, 678–79; **17**: 9*fn*, 29, 33, 48, 543–44, 553; **21**: 500; **22**: 954; **23**: 414*fn*, 486*fn*; **24**: 702, 845, *see also* Satyam, Ritam, Brihat
Truth-action, **21**: 292, 655; **22**: 988, 1046
Truth-Consciousness, **12**: 260; **13**: 251, 424, 533–538 *passim*, 542, 557–66 *passim*, 588–90; **15**: 75–79, 88–90, 95–96, 98, 202, 320–25 *passim*, 329–31 *passim*, 341; **21**: 125, 136, 141–51 *passim*, 164; **22**: 671, 1002, 1044; **23**: 137–38, 148, 254, 293, 296; **28**: 137, 146–50 *passim*, 295, 303–4; **29**: 376; **32**: 24; **35**: 138, 171, 259, 277, 310, 346; **36**: 10, 315
and Agni, **15**: 65–66, 68, 71; **16**: 655
the aim (object) of the Supramental Yoga, **12**: 366; **29**: 447
apprehending, **21**: 151, 175–76, 182, 183–84, *see also* Apprehending consciousness; Prajnana; Supermind, apprehending
ascent to, **29**: 396–97
and descent of, **21**: 242; **29**: 483
of the body, **13**: 533
can only manifest when ego and desire are overcome, **30**: 287
defined, **28**: 13
descent of, **36**: 548–49, *cf. above*: ascent to
dynamic and creative, **29**: 455; **35**: 251
and the gnostic being, **22**: 1040
and the Idea, **21**: 138–40
inevitability of appearance, **22**: 690
influence on the untransformed earth-life, **13**: 538
and mind, **12**: 355, 363, 364, 366; **13**: 533–38 *passim*, 561–66 *passim*, 577–84 *passim*, 589–90; **15**: 69; **18**: 38; **21**: 136, 138, 149–51, 181–82, 186, 286–87, 291–92, 453–54; **23**: 137, 148, 298; **24**: 791; **36**: 10, 548–49, *see also* Supermind and mind
and physical transformation, **13**: 551
rapid development of, not the intention in Nature, **21**: 638
relations in, **21**: 335
in the Rig Veda and the Upanishads, **29**: 444
and Saraswati, **15**: 101
sevenfold, **15**: 200
and transformation of human mentality, **13**: 571
Vivekananda about (to Sri Aurobindo in Alipore jail), **35**: 265
in the Vedas, **15**: 65–66; **18**: 38; **21**: 133; **29**: 425, 444; **36**: 553
See also Gnosis; Supermind
Truth-contact, **22**: 1043
Truth-discernment, **23**: 477
Truth-dynamis, **22**: 1040
Truth-feeling, **21**: 292, 655; **22**: 1040
Truth-finding, intuitive and experiential method of, **14**: 184
Truth-Force (truth-power), **13**: 432, 570; **21**: 226; **22**: 1004, 1010; **23**: 253, 475–76, 485, 496; **28**: 150; **32**: 24; **35**: 346
action in the Truth-Force of the Supreme Mother, **23**: 253
Truthfulness, **31**: 89, 159, 711; **32**: 360
Truth-hearing (Truth-audition), **15**: 73, 96; **21**: 133; **22**: 984; **23**: 477; **26**: 31*fn*; **29**: 323, *cf.* Saraswati
Truth-knowledge, **15**: 216; **21**: 243, 638; **22**: 1040, 1042; **29**: 498; **30**: 129; **35**: 177, *see also* Truth-consciousness
Truth-light, **21**: 292; **23**: 231, 484; **27**: 20; **28**: 282, 283; **30**: 142
colour of, **30**: 118
Truth-memory, **23**: 477
Truth-mind, which corresponds in the mental being to the Supermind, **23**: 422
Truth-nature, **22**: 984; **23**: 501; **32**: 281
Truth-plane, **15**: 547; **16**: 562, 563; **23**: 388–89, 417; **30**: 173, *cf.* Supermind
Truth-self, **12**: 121; 23: 486
Truth-soul, **23**: 502; **30**: 161
Truth-sense, **21**: 292; **22**: 958, 1040, 1043–47 *passim*; **35**: 281
Truth-thought, **15**: 507, 517; **21**: 292; **22**: 1044
Truth-vision (truth-sight), **15**: 73, 96, 479–80; **21**: 133, 292; **22**: 964, 1040–46 *passim*; **23**: 477, 489; **28**: 160; **35**: 281, *see also* Drishti; *cf.* Ila
Truth-Will, **21**: 243, 655; **22**: 937, 1040; **23**: 495, 671; **24**: 671, 791
Tuberculosis, **31**: 586–87
Tukaram, **12**: 38; **20**: 186, 246, 380, 382

Tulsidas, **1**: 153
translation of the Ramayana, **1**: 461; **20**: 381, 382
Turiya, **18**: 289, 329, 401; **19**: 329*fn*, 491; **23**: 520, *see also* Fourth (the) Turiya Atman, **17**: 229, 275
turīaṁ svid, **21**: 282*fn*
See also Absolute, beyond…
Turkish Empire (Turkey), **8**: 189–91, 289–90; **25**: 306, 344, 352, 439, 526, 528, 529
Caliphate, **25**: 313, 468–69, 677
Europeanising turn, **25**: 321*fn*
monarchy, **25**: 468
Turner, Walter J., **27**: 437–39
Twashtri, **15**: 17, 341, 339, 477, 490, 491
Tyaga (*tyāga*), **17**: 108; **19**: 534; **35**: 48, 761
and Bhoga, **8**: 450; **17**: 381, 385, 397, 451
and Sannyasa, **17**: 440, 469–70; **19**: 185, 493–95, 530, 534, *see also* Renunciation, inner and outer
true, **19**: 496, 497
Cf. Renunciation; Sannyasa
Typal (stage of) **human society**, **25**: 11, 44, 126–27
Typal worlds, **12**: 219, 236; **22**: 707, 814; **28**: 282, 288, 450
Type(s), **25**: 127
of being, **22**: 859–74 *passim*
ethical, **25**: 12, 126
evolution of, **13**: 586–87
psychological, **25**: 10

U

Ucchvāsa, **27**: 177, 179, 180–81
Udana, **11**: 1462; **17**: 237–38; **18**: 19, *cf.* Prana, five powers of
Udāsīna, **23**: 227*fn*, 365*fn*, 430; **24**: 690
Udasinata (***udāsīnatā***), **13**: 35; **10**: 3–4, 5, 25, 28; **11**: 1467; **19**: 190
four kinds of, **10**: 26–27
See also Indifference; Equality [yogic]
Udgata, **16**: 593
Udyoga Parva, **7**: 944
Ujjaini, **1**: 152, 154–55, 238
Ulster, **25**: 317
Ultimate reality, **18**: 358; **21**: 10, 509
of all that is in the cosmos, **21**: 276
and ideals, **13**: 111
for the soul and for thought, **12**: 484
Uma, and Maheshwari, **28**: 457; **32**: 67
Uma Haimavati (daughter of Himavan), **1**: 204; **14**: 28, 36, 177; **18**: 83
Unconsciousness, **12**: 86–87; **13**: 202
and accidents, **31**: 800
of the body, **35**: 388
defined, **23**: 386
an error, **18**: 309–10
and the hostile forces, **28**: 464
human, and the inconscience of material nature, **21**: 609
and the inner consciousness or being, **30**: 235–36; **31**: 642
and resistance to spiritual change, **28**: 405
and sadhana, **31**: 105, 191, 391, 574, 797; **32**: 456
in sleep, **31**: 449–50
supreme, and supreme consciousness, **12**: 235
Undelight, **22**: 1061; **23**: 387
Understanding, **24**: 693
meaning of, **23**: 309–10
the Mother's actions, **32**: 354–56
purified, **23**: 308–16, *see also* Purification, of the Buddhi
tamasic, rajasic, sattwic, **19**: 503–4
and the true or higher light, **31**: 52–53
two kinds: by the intellect and in the consciousness, **31**: 53
See also Buddhi; Intellect
Undivine (the), **21**: 403–27 *passim*
meaning of, **32**: 80
Uneasiness, and the psychic, **30**: 378–79
Unfitness, **30**: 57, 67, 343, 366, 457
idea of, **29**: 9
no sadhak to indulge in thoughts of, **29**: 34
Unification,
the basis of the supramental consciousness, **29**: 485
of the entire being, **22**: 965
of Spirit and Matter, **21**: 29–30
Unity / Unification of mankind (Human unity, International unity), **12**: 391; **18**: 422; **20**: 63–64; **26**: 274; **36**: 9, 475, 476
by association of free nationalities, **25**: 337, 395–96
on a basis of the principle of free grouping, **25**: 427–35, 437
by a combination of free nations and empires, **25**: 349, 395–401, 408

by domination of a few great empires, **25**: 311, 403, 406, 427, 558–59
by domination or conquest by a single empire, **25**: 337–43, 402, 406, 427, 496, 558, 588
by extension of Socialism, **25**: 591–93
by federation of free nations, **25**: 311, 350–51, 405
by formation of continental agglomerates, **25**: 589–91
by formation of imperial aggregates (combines, hegemonies), **25**: 311, 399, 401–2
ideal of, **25**: 167, 280, 586, 595
inevitable, **25**: 571–74
by an inner oneness, **13**: 147
military unification, **25**: 475–84, 485, 497, 541
and the nation, **25**: 410–12, 432, 437
a necessity of Nature, **36**: 479
part of Nature's scheme, **25**: 284
political, administrative, economic, social, **25**: 323, 337, 355–57, 523, 571
implies a single World-State, **25**: 463
more than possible, **25**: 405
not necessarily a boon, **25**: 281
urgent power likely to be the effective force, **25**: 427
probable results, **25**: 283–84
possibility of a first step towards, **25**: 384–94 *passim*
and the present morality of the race, **12**: 467
real, founded on spiritual oneness, **25**: 578
and the religion of humanity, **25**: 571, 576–78
some possible lines of fulfilment, **25**: 395–404, 558–63
by State machinery, **25**: 302
two difficulties: collective egoism and mechanisation by the State, **25**: 304
under way, **36**: 476, 479
See also Association, of free nations; Confederation, of free nations; World-State; World-union; Free association; Free confederation; Free grouping

Uniformity, **25**: 502
absolute, **25**: 288, 423
of culture, **25**: 412, 503–4
demanded by the human intelligence, **25**: 442–43
favoured by reason, **25**: 424
and free variation, **25**: 291, 413
in the history of the growth of the State, **25**: 462
judicial, legislative and social, **25**: 451–61 *passim*
and liberty, **25**: 406–14 *passim*, 423, 426, *cf.* Liberty and order; Regimentation, and liberty
of mankind, **25**: 412, *cf.* Unity / Unification of mankind
in matter, the sign of the group, **25**: 291
and the State, **25**: 301
and unity, *see* Unity, and uniformity
and the World-State, **25**: 465–66, 497, 500, 505–6, 575

Union,
active / waking, of the individual with the Divine, **21**: 385
the aim of Yoga, **12**: 331–35, 360
with the Divine Reality: the one essential object of Yoga, **23**: 280
the final aim: to be in full union with the Divine, **29**: 24
immediate, by departure from the evolution, **22**: 968
joy of, **24**: 599
material, with the Divine (a Vedic experience), **36**: 288
meaning of, **12**: 332
with the Mother, **32**: 189–91
inner, and outer relation, **32**: 482–85
not between psychic beings, **35**: 150
with the Purushottama, and with the immutable Self, **19**: 234
threefold character of, **23**: 130–32
with the universal Divine, and integral perfection, **24**: 622
and Yoga, **24**: 552
Cf. Oneness; Unification; Unity

Unions, *see* Labour, trade unions

United Kingdom, **25**: 538, *cf.* England; Great Britain; Ireland

United Nations Organisation (U.N.O.), **25**: 387*fn*, 579–85 *passim*, 590, 593; **36**: 495, 503, 518–19, 521, 524
Security Council, **25**: 582

United States of America ("America"), **8**: 147; **25**: 372, 401, 439, 509, 520, 572, 643, 647, 666, 675
American cast of mind, **6**: 38
annexation of Texas, **25**: 531

attachment to individualism and capitalism, **25**: 592
and central (federal) government, **25**: 440–41, 441*fn*
civil war, **25**: 430
and Cuba, **25**: 501, 531; **36**: 465
danger of retiring into a selfish isolationism, **35**: 214–15
defence of Korea, **36**: 507
English language in, **25**: 516–17, 517*fn*
and enjoyment, **8**: 449
evolutionary recoil in, **13**: 36
example of the homogeneous empire, **25**: 312–13
external and false psychism, **13**: 144–45
formation, **25**: 307
has forsworn her past imperialistic policies, **35**: 214
and imperialism, **25**: 348–49, 526
influence of Yoga on, **13**: 11
language and national unity, **7**: 642, 668
and the League of Nations, **25**: 526, 531, 582, 649–50
a message to, **36**: 551–53
and Mexico, **25**: 348
Monroe doctrine, **25**: 352
Navy, **25**: 341*fn*
Oriental influences, **13**: 142
and the Philippines, **6**: 313; **25**: 348, 353, 531
spiritual future in the balance, **36**: 388
Supreme Court, **25**: 440
traditional policy / temperament, **25**: 440, 531
War of Independence, **7**: 721
Cf. America [continent]
United States of Europe, **25**: 336*fn*, 344–54, 589, 609
Unity, **13**: 155, 157, 201; **17**: 161; **18**: 356; **21**: 384–88 *passim*, 515
with all, perfection of, **22**: 962
ascending, **13**: 307–16
and association, **23**: 108
the basis of the gnostic consciousness, **22**: 1070
behind phenomenal life, **18**: 350
complete realisation of, essence of the integral Yoga, **23**: 420
by co-operation, **7**: 941–43
and diversity (differentiation, variation *etc.*), *see* Unity and diversity
and the divine life, **22**: 1000
and the divine soul, **21**: 45, 156–57, 162–68 *passim*, 177
and duality, **13**: 67
exclusive, **21**: 386
experience of, **17**: 14; **30**: 399
external, with others, **22**: 1066
and foreign rule, **6**: 373
and freedom, **13**: 206–7; **25**: 603, 621, 662
fundamental, of bodies, **12**: 304
gnostic / of gnostic nature, **22**: 1047, 1077–78
and God and freedom: three things which are one, **25**: 255
of God, Man and Nature, **22**: 725–29 *passim*
of God, broken up by mind, **13**: 158
greater social or political, not necessarily a boon in itself, **25**: 281
and harmony, **22**: 1077
human, *see* Unity / Unification of mankind
imperial, and national unity, **25**: 325
inalienable, and discords, **21**: 421
indefinable in its nature, **21**: 38–39
and the Indian National Movement, *see* Indian National Movement, and unity
the justification of all religion and morality, **17**: 161
of the knower, knowledge and the known, **23**: 506; **24**: 832, 857
and Knowledge, Love, Power, **13**: 155, 157
large, of the free spirit (*bhūmā*), **24**: 681
of the Lord with the world, **17**: 21
many-sided, **21**: 488, *see also* Unity and diversity
and multiplicity, *See* Unity and multiplicity
national, *see* National unity
with others, **21**: 227; **22**: 1066, 1077, *see also* Oneness, with others
of the three paths (Jnana, Bhakti, Karma), **17**: 200–1
perception of, **17**: 19
pluralistic, **17**: 35
political, *see* Political unity
principle of, **13**: 477; **17**: 397; **21**: 213, 229
psychological, **25**: 308, 309, 314, 319, 323, 372, 430–31, 560

spiritual, **19**: 136, 344; **24**: 622, 727; **25**: 166, 423, 570
dynamic realisation, **22**: 1047, 1066
the essential idea of Vedanta, **20**: 208
a large and flexible thing, **20**: 431
recovery of, **22**: 587
spiritual and psychological, and free diversity, **25**: 425–26
and the Supermind, **21**: 147–50 *passim*
for Supermind, Overmind and Mind, **21**: 332–33
the third word of the Spirit, **25**: 259
true, **12**: 198; **23**: 108, 166; **24**: 680; **31**: 283, 285
and uniformity, **20**: 44, 431; **25**: 411, 423–25, 513, 578; **36**: 286, *see also* Oneness, and sameness
to which our nature is most recalcitrant, **36**: 290
world-unity, **25**: 593, *see also* World-union
See also Identity; Oneness; *cf.* Unification; Union
Unity (oneness) and diversity (differentiation, variation), **17**: 23; **18**: 350–52, 418; **21**: 134–40 *passim*, 216, 224, 227, 229, 347, 354–55, 384–87, 448; **22**: 727, 919–21, 989, 1006, 1018, 1046–47 *passim*, 1077; **25**: 66, 422–25, 513–33, *see also*: Unity, many-sided
Unity (oneness) and multiplicity, **6**: 372–73; **12**: 198; **13**: 64; **17**: 22, 27, 43, 260–62, 369, 375, 575–76; **18**: 312; **20**: 44; **21**: 19, 30, 39, 135; **22**: 1077; **23**: 129; **25**: 423–25 *passim*, 438–40 *passim*, 513, 543; **29**: 392–93
biune principle of, **21**: 277
Conscious Being bound by neither, **21**: 44
See also: One and the Many
Unity Party, a letter on, **36**: 514–15
"Universal" and "cosmic" (defined), **30**: 267
Universal (the),
and the Absolute, **22**: 685
and the individual, *see* Individual (the), and the universal
and the individual and the transcendent, *see* Individual (the), and the universal and the transcendent
Universal action, **18**: 20; **19**: 20, 210, 308, 549
and ego, **23**: 188–89
of God / Spirit, **12**: 148; **13**: 350
the indivisible movement of the One manifesting himself progressively in the cosmos, **23**: 188–90
law of, **18**: 46
of the Mother, and her embodied physical action, **32**: 51–52
revealed by Supermind, **23**: 423
and Sachchidananda, **23**: 423
secret of, **19**: 456
Cf. Karma
Universal Being, **25**: 60–61, *see also* Cosmic being
Universal consciousness, **12**: 212, 213; **13**: 453–55; **18**: 400; **21**: 6, 123
and beauty, **27**: 704
and evolution, **28**: 268
and the individual (consciousness), **12**: 302; **21**: 42, 394; **30**: 268
veil between, **30**: 307
and Maya, **21**: 356
of the Mother, **28**: 100
and the subliminal, **28**: 442
and supermind, **24**: 857
and universal force, **21**: 147
See also Cosmic consciousness
Universal Divine, **23**: 255
and the cosmic Self, **23**: 255–56
and individual Divine, **21**: 157
See also Cosmic Divine; *cf.* Brahman, reveals himself in three ways; Individual Divine; Transcendent(al) Divine
Universal energy, **8**: 464; **12**: 292; **13**: 230, 379–80, 384; **18**: 63; **19**: 426–28 *passim*
and Divine Force, **30**: 288–89
drawing upon, **13**: 545
Karma and, **13**: 331, 340, 349, 353, 381
Life and, **21**: 196
and the Path of Works, **23**: 39–40
three movements of, **21**: 630
and the transition to a state of supernature, **22**: 958–59
See also Cosmic energy; Prana
Universal Force, *see* Cosmic Force
Universal forces, *see* Cosmic forces
Universal Good, **12**: 500; **22**: 1032
acting for, **19**: 237, 281
belief in and will to, **24**: 737
and love and hatred, **13**: 371
Universal life, *see* Cosmic life
Universal love (all-love), **23**: 160–61, 330; **24**: 591, 727, 737; **27**: 42; **35**: 189

and evil, **13**: 61; **21**: 102
expression of, **31**: 305
and personal relations, **31**: 304–6
and psychic love, **29**: 337–38, 346
Universal mind, **12**: 159, 318; **13**: 353, 505; **21**: 249–53 *passim*, 270, 299, 300, 322, 323; **22**: 671, 878; **23**: 183
and creation of thoughts, **23**: 183
opening to, **30**: 284
Universal Mother, **32**: 16; **32**: 50–51
aim of, **23**: 31
misunderstanding, vilifying or misusing, **23**: 30
the one and only worker, **23**: 215
See also World-Mother
Universal Nature, **28**: 20, 218, 535
and individual nature, **31**: 361
meaning of, **35**: 110
resistance of, **31**: 668–69
source of thoughts and activities, **36**: 336
Universal Prakriti,
and the vital (being), **28**: 43–44; **31**: 252; **35**: 134, 635
Universal Self, *see* Cosmic Self
Universal sense, **21**: 249
Universal Spirit, **13**: 268, 342; **21**: 562
and evolution, **22**: 789
hidden in the greatness of its processes, **13**: 303
and the human soul, **13**: 50
and the liberated man, **19**: 498–99
and the sattwic doer, **19**: 507
and universal Nature, **24**: 754
See also Cosmic Spirit; *cf.* Virat
Universal vital, a deceptive attraction and an exhilarating rush of power, **30**: 285
Universal Will, **13**: 50, 382; **17**: 77, 135, 506–7, 518–24 *passim*, 541, 549; **18**: 297, 311, 406; **19**: 153, 385; **22**: 210, 250; **25**: 64–65, 602
in the apparently brute action of material Nature, **23**: 405
and conflict with personal wills, **19**: 209–10
and egoistic propitiation and entreaty, **24**: 566
execution of, not altogether effected by mechanical law, **24**: 567
and mental will, **25**: 64
perfection of unity with the individual will, **22**: 962
and prayer, aspiration, faith, **24**: 567
and the Siddha of active integral perfection, **24**: 644
total surrender to, **23**: 213
and the will of man, **13**: 351–52
See also Cosmic Will
Universal Will-to-be (Nietzsche), **13**: 230
Universal…, *see also* Cosmic…
Universalisation, **17**: 357; **30**: 245, 273
of the individual, **13**: 121–22; **21**: 51, 561; **22**: 965, 986; **23**: 258, 431, 434; **24**: 641–42, 873, 880; **25**: 241
on the surface, **22**: 1065
Universalism, **25**: 57
Universality, **21**: 289; **22**: 1061, 1065–67; **28**: 106
basis of gnostic consciousness, **23**: 490
of the gnostic being, **22**: 1037
and vital disturbance, **30**: 452
Universe, **12**: 190, 222, 241, 276, 432; **13**: 201; **17**: 43, 351–52; **21**: 50, 481–82; **32**: 15
and the Absolute, *see* Absolute (the), and the universe
arrangement (Vedic) of, **16**: 520
based on contradictions, **12**: 10
of consciousness, **28**: 138
and the Divine, **19**: 312–17 *passim*, *see also* God and the world
as dynamism, **28**: 135
each part a little universe in itself, **17**: 231
every part contains the whole, **14**: 36
exists only in or for consciousness, **21**: 23
a form and definition occupied by the Formless and Indefinable, **21**: 42
from a harmony of discords to a harmony of harmonies, **30**: 282–83
has no beginning or end, **12**: 219
Hindu analysis of, **17**: 258
humorous, **12**: 490
an indeterminate determination, **21**: 310
and the individual, *see* Individual (the), and the Universe
knowledge of, through knowledge of the Self, **21**: 71
a lie, **13**: 308
a manifestation of the Reality, **22**: 1085
man's knowledge of, **22**: 726–29, *cf.* World-knowledge
material, *see* Material world

materialistic view of, **1**: 598
meaning of, **21**: 47
and mind's subjective image, **22**: 672
as motion, **13**: 228, *see also* Jagat
as much conscious as a whole as the individual is separately, **30**: 269
not only a material but a spiritual fact, **29**: 374
order of, **21**: 589
ours only one of many, **28**: 132
physical, *see* Physical world
probability of life and mind elsewhere in the material universe, **18**: 303
and Reality, **21**: 29–37 *passim*; **22**: 672
seen by the Yogin as within himself, **13**: 123, 361
as seen by our mind, **18**: 74
and the Self, *see* Self, and the world
a series of images, **18**: 379
seven universes, **16**: 514
and the Spirit, **13**: 327, *see also* Spirit, and the universe; God and the world
as a system of designs, **1**: 49–50
the time existence of the timeless Spirit, **12**: 185
two possible views of, **18**: 36
Vedantic view of, **18**: 280; **21**: 118
See also Cosmos; World (the); *cf.* Universal (the); World(s)
Universities Act, **6**: 364–65; **7**: 541
University Coercion Circular, **6**: 406
Unknowable (the), **12**: 144, 191; **15**: 370; **21**: 11–12, 14–15, 33–39 *passim*, 588, 590; **22**: 665
experienced as the one thing real, **23**: 117
See also Absolute (the); Brahman; Parabrahman; Transcendence
Unmanifest (the), **21**: 494
beyond the unmanifest principle of the original cosmic Prakriti, **19**: 437
to the mind, **12**: 189
supracosmic, and the cosmic non-manifestation, **19**: 298
to the integral knowledge, **23**: 420
Cf. Avyakta; Parabrahman
Unmatta, **13**: 59
Unmoving, that is swifter than mind, **17**: 6, 21–22, 124, 223, 304, 389, 393
Unselfishness, *see* Selflessness
Unyogicness, appearance of, **30**: 24
Upadhyaya, Brahmabandhab, **7**: 1031, 1036, 1040
Upanishad(s), **1**: 147; **10**: 18; **12**: 182, 344, 381, 392, 393; **13**: 21, 72, 76, 77, 86, 89, 108, 228, 229, 239, 279, 363, 390; **14**: 4, 114, 115, 163; **16**: 7, 468, 472, 516; **17**: 13, 460; **19**: 9; **20**: 318, 329–41, 342, 373; **21**: 39, 159; **22**: 782; **23**: 9, 55, 72, 74, 107, 303, 352, 414; **24**: 587, 643, 833, 866; **25**: 7, 188; **26**: 46, 233, 302; **27**: 18, 240, 559, 561, 594, 714; **29**: 376; **36**: 60, 98, 113, 174, 209
on the Absolute, **22**: 661–62
Aitareya, *see* Aitareya Upanishad
all things arranged in septettes, **19**: 347
Ananda the true creative principle, **23**: 506
ascension of the soul, **23**: 474, 498; **36**: 553
ascent into the Sun and into its rays, distinguished, **23**: 472; **29**: 417
attitude towards life and existence, **17**: 493
basal idea of, **18**: 350
on body and spirit, **1**: 267
and Brahman, **13**: 17, 51, 230, 490; **14**: 36, 41, 152–53; **23**: 374, 379; **24**: 865
and matter, **23**: 467
Brihadaranyaka, *see* Brihadaranyaka Upanishad
and Buddhism, **17**: 493–505 *passim*; **20**: 330, 332
and *caitanyaghana*, **23**: 477
central truth and process of revelation, **18**: 429
Chhandogya, *see* Chhandogya Upanishad
commentaries: most written out of reasoning or speculating intellect, **31**: 73
common theme, field of thought, experience, knowledge, **17**: 369–70
a "Conscient in unconscious things", **25**: 169
a consummation, not a beginning, **17**: 326
on creation, **13**: 322
creation of higher and higher species, **12**: 243
discussions in, **14**: 180, 182–83
and the eternal guardian Mind of the race, **18**: 349
form, expression and diction, **17**: 362

Upanishad(s) (cont.),
fivefold soul, **23**: 461
and the Gita, **19**: 92, 206, 264, 340, 438
gods in the terminology of, **17**: 271, *see also* Gods, of the Upanishads…
gods as symbols of sense-functions, **15**: 7
golden lid (overmind), **29**: 423–24
hints of evolution in, **22**: 869
hṛdaye guhāyām (secret heart-cave), **23**: 149–50
imagery, **20**: 334–36
ocean or water, **14**: 129
importance of opening lines, **18**: 258
indications of higher planes, **29**: 378
indications of a preexisting philosophical system, **17**: 325
indispensable aid to humanity, **18**: 96
inspired thought, **26**: 128
interpretation / understanding of, **14**: 83–87; **17**: 320
and intuition, **20**: 258; **21**: 75
Isha, *see* Isha Upanishad
as Jnanakanda, **17**: 567
justification of religion and morality, **17**: 161
Kaivalya, *see* Kaivalya Upanishad
Katha, *see* Katha Upanishad
Kena, *see* Kena Upanishad
key to their sense, **17**: 442
on Knowledge and Ignorance, **21**: 508–9
on Krishna, **23**: 54
language of, **17**: 323, 333–35
on life, death and immortality, **13**: 218
logical structure, **17**: 335–36
on love, **29**: 339
man as harp of God, **26**: 221
Mandukya, *see* Mandukya Upanishad
on Manomaya Purusha (mental being), **13**: 182, 275, 433, 530
on matter and food, **21**: 204
meaning of "He", **23**: 382
meaning of "Upanishad", **17**: 319; **18**: 11*fn*
meaning of, shown to Sri Aurobindo by Krishna, **36**: 178
meditating on verses of, **29**: 322
method of arriving at truth, **17**: 567–69; **21**: 75; **22**: 912
metre, **17**: 334–35
and morality, **13**: 9
Mundaka, *see* Mundaka Upanishad
passages having the overmind accent, **27**: 27
pantheistic, theistic, polytheistic, yet not pantheistic *etc.*, **18**: 416–17
on Parabrahman, Parapurusha, **12**: 107
as philosophy, **18**: 350
philosophy of, **20**: 328
has affected the thought of the West, **18**: 345
four mighty pillars, **18**: 357
as poetry, **18**: 349–50; **26**: 35; **27**: 183
Prashna, *see* Prashna Upanishad
profound system of psychology, **17**: 329
and the psychological statements of Sri Aurobindo, **28**: 72
psychology of, **14**: 19, 28
purpose of, cannot be served by a translation, **18**: 170
and realisation of the Self, **29**: 169–70
on rebirth, **13**: 452; **22**: 782, 783*fn*
reconciliation of many conflicting conclusions, **13**: 308
record of experiences, not ideas, **18**: 305
scientific consistency of, **18**: 358
secret of, **18**: 349
on the self or soul, **8**: 54; **21**: 466–68
on the Self and its realisation, **35**: 231
seven principles (planes), **23**: 448
as *shabda-brahman*, **18**: 433–34
Shankara's commentary on, **12**: 34
on the sheaths of our being, **23**: 454
subject and purpose of, **17**: 368–71
and Supermind, **21**: 281–82; **29**: 444
suprarational method of, **17**: 323
Swetaswatara, *see* Swetaswatara Upanishad
synthetic and intuitive, **1**: 606
Taittiriya, *see* Taittiriya Upanishad
terms and verses of, **29**: 423–25
theme of, **17**: 368–69
real work of: to found Vedanta rather than to interpret Veda, **15**: 15
three great declarations, **21**: 74
three poises of the Self, **21**: 166
transformation, hints of, **29**: 402
on translating, **18**: 163–70
two great periods of Upanishadic thought, **17**: 83
union of beauty, power and truth, **26**: 255
and Veda, *see* Upanishads and the Veda
and Vedanta, **13**: 66

vehicles of illumination, not instruction, **17**: 13
what is important for Europe to know about them, **18**: 164
works of inspiration, **17**: 370–71; **27**: 48
Cf. Vedanta
Upanishad(s) and the Veda, **1**: 668; **14**: 5, 9, 12, 25, 27–28, 112, 118, 131, 132, 152–53, 169, 171, 173–87 *passim*; **15**: 4, 5, 9, 13–16 *passim*, 33, 36, 39, 64, 370, 594; **16**: 3–4, 16–17, 19, 21, 513, 680–82, 687–88, 693; **17**: 325–28, 362; **20**: 203, 320
created Ancient India, **26**: 264
Upas tree, **12**: 476
Upendra, and Vishnu, **16**: 472, 473; **29**: 486
Upendratwa, **16**: 474
Upholder, **13**: 55
Upward movement,
and downward movement, **12**: 336
the master movement of Nature, **12**: 109–11
Uranus (Ouranos), **14**: 53, 68
and Varuna, **15**: 30, 91, 111, 501
Urdu literature, **20**: 377
Uru, **14**: 55, 69; **15**: 77
Usha (Dawn), **14**: 190, 391; **15**: 6, 125–30 *passim*, 131–37, 166, 196–98, 243–44, 274, 294–98, 331, 477, 481–86; **16**: 567, 593, 642, 680, 705
and the Angirasa legend, **15**: 142
and the Angirasa power, **15**: 171–72
in the Brihadaranyaka Upanishad, **18**: 275
and Dakshina, **15**: 194
and Night, **15**: 128–30, 481–82, *cf.* Day / Dawn and Night
and the Panis, **15**: 239
and the Truth, **15**: 131–33, 244, 484
Ushas, meaning, **18**: 278
Usrāḥ, **15**: 267*fn*
Uti, **14**: 100, 101, 367
Utilitarianism (Utilitarian ethics), **1**: 22–23, 35–40; **17**: 148–53; **25**: 78, 149–50
Utility, **17**: 152
cosmic and individual, in what presents itself as adverse and evil, **21**: 421–22
a fundamental principle of existence, **25**: 149
Utopia, **25**: 457, 466
Utsāha, **13**: 86; **23**: 53, *see also* Personal effort; Zeal
Uttama gati, **16**: 472
Uttamaṁ rahasyam, *see* Secret, highest / supreme
Uttara Mimansa, **19**: 86
Uttara Yogi, **35**: 78; **36**: 233
Utterance, supreme, inevitable *etc.*, **26**: 13–14, 17, 62
Utthapana, **10**: 23; **11**: 1475
three stages of, **11**: 1477

V

Vaidyuta Agni, **28**: 458
Vaikuntha, **12**: 206; **17**: 214; **23**: 506; **28**: 140, 274
Vairagya (*vairāgya*), **10**: 26; **11**: 1479; **13**: 35, 49, 78; **17**: 196–200; **29**: 381, 387–90; **31**: 27, 286, 288, 614
in the Gita, **19**: 533, 534
mental, moral, spiritual, **12**: 136–37
rajastic, **10**: 26; **29**: 389–90, 474
and *samatā*, **35**: 373–74
sattwic, **29**: 389, 474
of the strong / the weak, **17**: 110–11
tamasic, **29**: 389–90, 474
true and false, **17**: 197
vital, **28**: 350; **29**: 455
Vaisheshika (philosophy), **1**: 581; **17**: 369, 570–71; **18**: 319; **20**: 225
Vaishnava(s), **20**: 194; **25**: 22; **28**: 269, 308, 440, 496; **32**: 58
Vaishnava Alwars, **20**: 377, 382
Vaishnava Bhajan, **36**: 323
Vaishnava Bhakti, **19**: 392
and the Integral / supramental Yoga, **29**: 466–67, 494
Vaishnava movement, **31**: 305
Vaishnava philosophy, **13**: 230–31
Vaishnava poetry, **1**: 565–66, 619; **20**: 323, 324, 377, 378–80, 382; **26**: 119, 128, 236, 264; **27**: 96, 98, 319, 594
Vaishnava religion, **1**: 165; **20**: 189, 228, 375, 379
Vaishnava sadhana / yoga, **26**: 236; **28**: 83; **29**: 477, 488; **30**: 362; **31**: 192; **35**: 298–99, 498, 637
principle of, **29**: 506
Vaishnava traditions, and ordinary life and supramental Yoga, **29**: 475–83 *passim*
Vaishnavism, **1**: 166; **13**: 142, 230–31, 301–2, 540; **14**: 80, 97, 171; **20**: 13; **29**: 485

bhāgavata, *bhakta*, *bhagavān*, **19**: 173
Southern, **13**: 466
theory and sadhana, **29**: 465–66, *see also* Vaishnava sadhana / yoga
true Vaishnava attitude, **29**: 467–69
and Vedanta, **29**: 155
Vaishwanara (Vaisvanor), **17**: 78, 126, 230, 274–75; **28**: 37–38, *see also* Paribhu; Virat
Vaishya, **7**: 683, 1096; **8**: 19, 20; **10**: 10–11; **11**: 1469, 1470; **12**: 470; **17**: 195; **19**: 522; **20**: 170, 411, 413; **25**: 485–86
in the caste system, **19**: 510–11
in the economic period of caste, **25**: 12
as imaged in the Purushasukta, **25**: 9
morality of, **6**: 237
qualities of, **1**: 391
Swabhava and Dharma of, **24**: 745–46, *cf.* Vaishyashakti
in the typal (stage of) society, **25**: 11, 126
work of, **19**: 509, 515
Cf. Caste; Four orders; Personality, fourfold
Vaishyashakti, **10**: 7, 10, *cf.* Vaishya, Swabhava and Dharma of
Vaishyaswabhava, **10**: 7
Vaivaswata Manu, law of, **12**: 54
Vaja (*vāja*), **14**: 31, 38, 58, 105–7, 127–29, 136, 152; **15**: 40–41, 338, 342
Vajin, **18**: 284–85
Vak (*vāk*), **12**: 33
goddess of creative speech, **26**: 289
Vakil, Jehangir, **27**: 451
Vala, **14**: 58, 108, 191, 363; **15**: 46, 125, 140, 322–23, 378; **16**: 20
Valéry, Paul, **27**: 424, 668, 669
Valley of the false glimmer, **28**: 330–36
Valley of the shadow of death, **23**: 220
Valmiki, **1**: 156–59, 162, 178, 289, 313; **12**: 29, 393, 407, 447–48; **26**: 39, 166, 225; **27**: 72, 96, 122, 166, 319, 368, 599; **28**: 490, 493, 495; **36**: 131
greatness of, **26**: 32
and Vyasa, **1**: 306–12 *passim*, 321–24, 332–33, 334–35
women in, **1**: 209
See also Ramayana
Value(s), **22**: 743; **27**: 74
absolute, **22**: 769; **23**: 413, 510
artistic, **27**: 120–23
and popular appeal, **27**: 675–76
ascending, **22**: 740–43
conventional, **12**: 134–37 *passim*; **17**: 469, 474
cosmic, **29**: 484
emotional, **17**: 504; **19**: 28
false, **12**: 133, 136; **16**: 618, 709; **17**: 475; **19**: 276; **22**: 666
hedonistic, **13**: 373
human, **21**: 622; **22**: 916
falsity of, **21**: 421
mental, **16**: 618; **17**: 355–56, 469, 529; **18**: 35, 45, 49; **19**: 28, 464; **23**: 350; **24**: 664, 671
of the mental being / manomaya purusha, **13**: 413; **17**: 469
moral / ethical, **12**: 136; **13**: 152, 184, 373, 408, 416; **19**: 28; **22**: 844; **26**: 86; **36**: 456
new, **22**: 751; **26**: 263
none absolute, **22**: 696
practical, **12**: 136, 148; **21**: 58; **31**: 26
psychic, **21**: 632–33
sensational (sense-values), **17**: 531; **21**: 14, 58, 630; **22**: 741
and Supernature, **22**: 1101–2
Vama Marga, **23**: 42–43, *see also* Tantra; *cf.* Dakshina Marga
Vamadeva, **15**: 59, 102–8 *passim*, 111–13 *passim*, 133, 150, 168, 193, 198, 199, 203–5 *passim*, 210, 307–10 *passim*, 317, 325, 329, 332, 335, 354, 499; **16**: 8
Vamana, **19**: 166, 170, *see also* Vishnu, dwarf
Vampires (vampirism), **28**: 197; **31**: 335–36; **32**: 618–19
Vana, **15**: 547*fn*; **18**: 89
Vanara, **16**: 518
Vanas, **14**: 144
Vande Mataram [Geneva], **36**: 265
Vanity, **13**: 248–49; **17**: 149; **31**: 239–40
Variation(s) / variety, **1**: 27, 45, 47–51, 55–56; **21**: 313–14, 318
causes of, **22**: 862–63
communal, **13**: 362
in consciousness during the day, **30**: 68–70
infinite, principle of, **25**: 112
in material, vital and mental individuals, **25**: 63–64
oneness and, **25**: 66, *see also* Unity (oneness) and diversity

sameness and, **27**: 594–95
Cf. Unity and diversity
Varna (*varṇa*), **15**: 223–29 *passim*, 357; **29**: 420
Arya(n), **15**: 223–29 *passim*
and caste, **25**: 8–9
Varnasankara, **7**: 1115, 1118
Varuna, **13**: 125–26, 217; **14**: 16–18, 29, 36, 53–78 *passim*, 117, 190, 364; **15**: 56, 74–77, 300–2, 380, 401*fn*, 478, 489, 491, 496–99 *passim*, 500–8, 512; **16**: 12, 471, 575, 576, 635–37 *passim*, 642, 645, 655, 667, 677, 681, 704, 723; **17**: 128, 327; **25**: 620
knower (leader on, finder of) the Path, **15**: 507, 513, 515
and Mitra, *see* Mitra, and Varuna
naturalistic interpretation, **15**: 22
psychological power, **28**: 459
and Uranus (Ouranos), **15**: 30, 91, 111, 501
and Varunie, **1**: 211
Varunani, **14**: 37
Vasana, **11**: 1478
Vashita (*vaśitā*), **1**: 505; **10**: 19, 21; **11**: 1474, 1475
Vasishtha, **15**: 58, 59, 110–11, 113, 126, 133–35 *passim*, 151, 188, 196, 198, 214, 225, 503, 504, 517
Vast (the), *see* Brihat
Vasudeva, **16**: 471, 472, 481, 482, 516; **19**: 160, 285, 308, 321–24 *passim*, 348, 518, 532; **32**: 58, *see also* Krishna
Vasus, **14**: 112, 180
Vaughan, Henry, **27**: 51–52
Vayu [air, an elemental state of matter], **14**: 580; **17**: 126, 246, 250, 394–95; **18**: 20; **19**: 437; **21**: 283
and apah, **18**: 303
See also Air
Vayu [to European scholars], **14**: 8
Vayu [Vedic godhead, master of life / *prāṇa*], **14**: 16, 28, 53–54, 62, 177, 190, 349, 358–59, 364; **15**: 52, 74–75, 170, 172, 221, 269, 308–13, 348, 382; **16**: 471, 599, 704; **17**: 78; **18**: 81–83; **21**: 338; **28**: 458
and Indra, *see* Indra, and Vayu
psychological power, **28**: 459
See also Matarishwan
Veda, **1**: 147; **12**: 381, 472; **13**: 72, 108, 215, 314; **14**: 5–7, 67, 80–81, 98, 111–12, 123, 159–60; **16**: 3–22, 483; **20**: 318–28, 341; **23**: 55; **24**: 581, 583, 597; **25**: 268; **26**: 46, 236, 239, 240, 255; **27**: 18, 30, 48, 240, 252, 337; **36**: 113, 288
age of, **12**: 32, 34, 95; **15**: 17
on Agni, **12**: 287
"all the limbs of the Upanishad", **18**: 90
ancient sense recovered through experience, **36**: 174
Arctic theory, **15**: 26, 31, 129, 177, 197
Atharva Veda, **15**: 493
attitude towards life and existence, **17**: 493
and the Brahmanas, **15**: 4, 13–14
and Brahmavada, **15**: 593; **16**: 681; **17**: 329
central conception, **15**: 68–69, 100, 241
central secret, **20**: 321
central truth and process of revelation, **18**: 429
a constant vein of richest gold of thought and spiritual experience, **15**: 40
couched in deliberately ambiguous language, **15**: 13
Dayananda on, **1**: 664, 667–75; **15**: 31–32
deep religious and psychological significance, **14**: 136
describes the processes of Indian Yoga, **14**: 61–62
double aspect, *see* Double sense / aspect in the Veda
esoteric (secret) sense, **14**: 180; **15**: 3, 8, 103, 122, 124, 170, 245, 369, 493*fn*; **16**: 7–9, 15, 16, 19–22 *passim*, 734; **20**: 200
external sense, **15**: 20, 31, 43, 66, 89, 129
foundation of Sanatan Dharma, **12**: 62
fundamental underlying knowledge, **16**: 471
the Gita on, **19**: 92
godheads, *see* Vedic godheads
gospel of supreme victory in heaven and on earth, **18**: 96
and the Greeks, **29**: 420
Heraclitus and, **13**: 242
Heaven and Earth equal and one, **36**: 286
high spiritual aim and tendency, **15**: 47
higher mental states, Vedic names for, **23**: 398*fn*
on the higher states of the soul, **23**: 474

hymnology of, based on an ancient theory of speech, **14**: 194
hymns, *see* Vedic hymns
idea of human progression, **14**: 363
idea of the triple world, **13**: 172
the image in, **20**: 320, 333–26; **25**: 9–10
importance of rediscovering its true sense, **17**: 313
inner sense of, **14**: 9–10, 166, 174
interpretation of, *see* Interpretation of the Veda
knowledge of, and Yogic experience, **17**: 328–29
language of, **29**: 419
and the mantra, **26**: 10, 218, 313; **27**: 18
method of, **17**: 553–55, 569
misconceptions about, **15**: 3, 345
monotheism of, **15**: 32
obscuration and loss, **15**: 12–13
the ocean of inconscience, **25**: 169
and the origin of religion, **36**: 178
and the origin of thought *etc.* of all human societies, **12**: 386
Padapatha, **15**: 18
perfect substance and expression of eternal truth, **12**: 28
philological method, **15**: 48–57
and physical science, **1**: 672–73
planes of existence, **13**: 332, *see also* Vedic (system of) worlds
principal details of the Vedic system, **14**: 33–36
principal images of, **15**: 384
principal psychical conception, **16**: 678
prosody of, **15**: 17–18
psychological theory, **14**: 184, 365–66; **15**: 39; **17**: 328
foundations of, **15**: 34–47
see also Vedic psychology
Purushasukta, **15**: 167*fn*; **19**: 513; **25**: 9
recovery of its truth: a necessity for the future of the human race, **14**: 98
repetitions in, **27**: 96, 98, 319
and revelation, **1**: 674
Rig Veda, *see* Rig Veda
the seed of Indian culture, **20**: 342
Sri Aurobindo's study of, **36**: 44, 98, 188
as *śruti* (got by inner hearing), **29**: 323
supermind in, **21**: 132–33, 281–82; **23**: 423; **36**: 553
symbolism of the Sun, **23**: 481, 485
synthetic and intuitive, **1**: 605–6
and Tantra, **15**: 5, 9
and tapasya, **17**: 308
transformation, hints of, **29**: 402
translation of, **15**: 363–69; **16**: 22–23, 683–87
as treated in the *Arya*, **13**: 108
true meaning, **36**: 9
shown by Sri Krishna, **36**: 178
truths of: the "limbs" of the Kena Upanishad, **18**: 90
and the Upanishads, *see* Upanishad(s), and the Veda
created Ancient India, **26**: 264
and Vedanta, **14**: 12, 13, 25, 32, 33, 129, 167, 171; **15**: 9, 15, 35; **16**: 19, 21, 511–12, 681, 682; **17**: 319, 320, 361, 375, 455–56
Vedanticity (Vedantic explanation) of, **14**: 10, 12, 16, 19
(three) vyahritis, **12**: 100
works of inspiration, **27**: 48
and yoga, **12**: 18
See also Vedic…
Vedanta, **7**: 860, 891, 930; **8**: 28, 55; **12**: 214, 449, 471, 472; **13**: 10–11, 63, 66, 251; **14**: 3, 4, 8, 21, 176, 179; **17**: 150, 166, 268; **18**: 360, 368; **20**: 203, 331; **21**: 72–77; **28**: 68–69, 397–98; **29**: 416; **36**: 209
and Adwaita, **29**: 392
and Visishtadwaita, Dwaita, **13**: 66; **17**: 96–97, 202
ancient and later, **21**: 63–64
application to life, **13**: 9–12
the average Vedantist, **12**: 60
on Brahman, **18**: 400–1
and Buddhism, **29**: 434–36, *see also* Upanishad(s), and Buddhism
earlier, more catholic, **18**: 95
early, **18**: 275
early Vedantic theosophy, **18**: 276
and ethics / morality, **17**: 279, 282–84, 410–13, 463
extreme development of, **18**: 265
four conclusions of, **18**: 405–6
fundamental conception (doctrine) of, **12**: 181–82; **17**: 371
and the Gita, **8**: 48
goal of, **18**: 393
helpful to mankind as a whole, **17**: 342
Hindu theory of, **17**: 339

"I am He", **23**: 306, 342
and ideas of God, **18**: 408
illusionist, **29**: 395
interpretation of, **17**: 330–37
and the Kshatriya, **24**: 748*fn*
later (extreme monistic) form of, **18**: 89, 319
law of universal goodwill, **23**: 152
meaning of, **17**: 319
in the metaphysical synthesis of the Gita, **8**: 48; **19**: 355
and the mantra, **13**: 215
on Maya, **18**: 385; **23**: 427–28
and metaphysics, **18**: 382
method of knowledge, **29**: 305
misconceptions about, **13**: 9, 107
and modern ideas of evolution, **12**: 385; **21**: 122
most ancient affirmations of, **22**: 661–63
the one postulate it demands, **18**: 372
only Veda can give complete insight into, **17**: 320
and the origin of religion, **36**: 178
original, **21**: 16
and the origin of thought *etc.* of all human societies, **12**: 386
reaffirmation of Veda by spiritual experience, **17**: 339
realised: the only basis for a communistic society, **12**: 465
and rebirth, **13**: 272–73
re-explanation of, **36**: 178
a rule of life, **17**: 343
and Sankhya and Yoga, **13**: 23; **19**: 7, 68–69, 81–93 *passim*, 111–12
on Sachchidananda, **12**: 84–85; **21**: 590
and science, **18**: 350–51
the Self in all, all in the Self, all becomings of the Self, **23**: 27, 369–70
the simultaneous knowing and not knowing, **12**: 94
so-aham, the mighty formula of, **6**: 88
sought through knowledge of the Self the knowledge of the universe, **21**: 71
supreme affirmation of, **21**: 48–49
and Tantra, **23**: 43; **25**: 8; **29**: 443, 448; **32**: 56, 57; **36**: 196, 210–11
Tat Sat, **12**: 344
as treated in the *Arya*, **13**: 108
the true and early, **17**: 505
of the Upanishads, **13**: 66; **21**: 16; **22**: 695
utility for life, **17**: 341, 343
and Veda, *see* Veda, and Vedanta
the world according to, **18**: 419; **29**: 179
"Thou art That", **23**: 342
and yoga, **18**: 421
See also Vedantic…; Vedantism; *cf.* Adwaita; Dwaita; Indian philosophy; Upanishad(s); Visishadwaita
Vedanta Sutra(s), **17**: 366; **18**: 319, *see also* Brahmasutras
Vedantic art, **8**: 448–49
Vedantic cosmogony, **18**: 407
Vedantic discipline (sadhana), **18**: 266
object of, **18**: 267
Vedantic experience, most thoroughgoing preparation for whatever is Beyond, **35**: 181
Vedantic formulas, **21**: 27–28
Vedantic knowledge,
the processes of, **17**: 570–71
Vedantic (Vedic) morality, **17**: 282–84
Vedantic psychology, and ordinary psychology, **17**: 525
Vedantic religion, **18**: 412, 413
Vedantic system of worlds, **15**: 45
Vedantic thought, and Western thought, difference between, **17**: 468
Vedantic truth, **14**: 4; **17**: 399; **18**: 273
a firm guide in life, **12**: 313
foundation of, **17**: 398
in the Gita, **19**: 7, 69, 81, 124, 213
psychological verification of, **12**: 313
Vedantic writers, language of, ceased to be understood, **17**: 307
Vedantic Yoga(s), **19**: 77, 78, 85; **36**: 203–13 *passim*
Vedantin(s), **29**: 425–27
experimented with mind as modern scientists with life-force, **17**: 529–30
insatiable appetite for verification, **17**: 530
Vedantism, **13**: 142, 272–73
innate, of Indian races, **8**: 65
and modern science, **18**: 345
political, **6**: 302; **7**: 1086
and Vedism, **19**: 111–12, 115, *cf.* Jnanakanda, and Karmakanda
Vedavada,
and Brahmavada, *see* Brahmavada, and Vedavada
repudiation of by the Gita, **19**: 87–88, 443

Vedic age, **17**: 313
education in, **25**: 256
as a symbolic age, **25**: 7–11
Vedic ceremonies (rites), **17**: 113–14, 201; **29**: 418
Vedic civilisation, **14**: 25, 165, 191
Vedic demons, **15**: 46, 378–79; **16**: 24–25
Atri(s), **14**: 74; **15**: 46, 60, 159, 194, 264, 383, 392, 535*fn*
Bali, **15**: 347
Besiegers, **15**: 264
Censurers (or Confiners), **15**: 46, 258*fn*, 261–63, 378; **16**: 24–25
Coverer(s), **15**: 46, 261, *see also* Vritra(s)
Danavas, **15**: 131, 232, 378; **16**: 24
Danu, *see* Diti
Dasa(s), **15**: 223, 238
Dasyu(s), *see* Dasyu(s)
Devourers, **15**: 46, 378
Diti, *see* Diti (Danu)
Dualisers, **15**: 46
Eaters, **15**: 378, 535*fn*
Giants, **15**: 190, 191, 378
Namuchi, **15**: 46, 246, 378
Obstructers, **15**: 46
Panis, *see* Panis
Python(s), **15**: 94, 190, 191, 376, 378, 391
Rakshasa(s), *see* Rakshasa(s)
Sambara(s), **15**: 46, 190
Shushna, **15**: 216, 246, 378
Tearers, **15**: 46, 378
Titan(s), *see* Titan(s)
Vala, **14**: 58, 108, 191, 363; **15**: 46, 125, 140, 322–23, 378; **16**: 20
Vritra(s), *see* Vritra(s)
Wolf(ves), **14**: 559–62 *passim*; **15**: 55, 245, 378; **16**: 24
Vedic discipline, **20**: 203
central idea, **15**: 433*fn*
Vedic forefathers, indifferent to distinction between "I" and "we", **18**: 422
Vedic god(head)s / *devas*, **14**: 5, 7–8, 24–62 *passim*, 111–60 *passim*, 172, 194; **15**: 44, 46, 76, 88–89, 202, 244–45, 379, 475–76; **17**: 68, 78, 327, 536; **29**: 420–23; **20**: 201–2, 324; **21**: 294; **28**: 458–59
and the Dasyu(s), **15**: 232–34, 244–45
different names (personalities) of one universal Being, **15**: 32, 56; **21**: 166
do not incarnate, **29**: 420–23
external and inner sense, **15**: 66
idea of the male gods and their female powers, **14**: 63
and the Puranic Trinity, **20**: 209, 210
specific gods:
Aditi, *see* Aditi
Adityas, *see* Aityas
Agni, *see* Agni [godhead]
Aryaman, *see* Aryaman
Ashwins, *see* Ashwins
Bhaga, *see* Bhaga
Bhaga Savitri, **15**: 301–5, 516–17
Bharati, **14**: 48; **15**: 94–96, 381
Brahma, *see* Brahma
Brahmanaspati, *see* Brahmanaspati
Brihaspati, *see* Brihaspati
Dadhikravan, **15**: 309, 382
Daksha, *see* Daksha
Dakshina, *see* Dakshina
Dyaushpita, **15**: 501
Evaya Marut, **15**: 344
Ila, *see* Ila
Indra, *see* Indra
Kings, the four, **15**: 490–515, *see also* Aryaman; Bhaga; Mitra; Varuna
Mahi, **14**: 37, 40, 100–3 *passim*; **15**: 94–96, 381; **16**: 704
Maruts, *see* Maruts
Mitra, *see* Mitra
Parjanya, **15**: 6, 382
Pushan, *see* Pushan
Ribhus, *see* Ribhus
Rudra, *see* Rudra(s)
Sarama, *see* Sarama
Saraswati, *see* Saraswati
Savitri, *see* Savitri
Soma, *see* Soma
Surya (*sūrya*), *see* Surya (*sūrya*)
Surya (*sūryā*), *see* Surya (*sūryā*)
Surya Savitri, *see* Surya Savitri
Trita (Aptya), **15**: 382, 390, 425*fn*, 447*fn*
Twashtri, **14**: 474; **15**: 17, 339, 341, 339, 377, 477, 490, 491
Usha, *see* Usha
Varuna, *see* Varuna
Vayu, *see* Vayu [godhead]
Vishnu, *see* Vishnu
Vishwadevas, *see* Vishwadevas
Yama, *see* Yama
Yami, **15**: 192
See also Aryan gods

Vedic hymns, **16**: 676–77, 681, 724
to Agni, **15**: 387–470; **16**: 31–743
"funeral" hymn, **15**: 221
hymn of creation, **15**: 60, 106, 318; **20**: 327
to the Lords of Light, **15**: 471–556
"marriage" hymn, **25**: 7–8
means of spiritual progress, **15**: 11–12
to Mitra and Varuna, **15**: 518–43
Parashara's hymns to the Lord of the Flame, **15**: 576–90
triple meaning, **16**: 9
Vedic India, spiritual achievement of, **28**: 265–67
Vedic knowledge,
and Brahmavada, **16**: 681
method of, **18**: 274
systematisation of, **17**: 319
Vedic language, fixed and invariable, **15**: 34
Vedic legends, **16**: 12, 16, 621
Angiras legend (myth of the lost cows), **15**: 124, 127–30 *passim*, 138–58 *passim*, 183, 195–98 *passim*, 211–18 *passim*, 223, 241–47 *passim*
of Indra and Virochana, **1**: 328
legend of the churning of the ocean of life, **13**: 154
legend of the lost Sun, **15**: 149–58 *passim*; **16**: 12, 548, 697
Vritra legend (myth of the release of the waters), **15**: 146–47, 241, 246; **16**: 16
Vedic mystics, **16**: 21, 677, 681; **28**: 267
first and central teaching, **16**: 19
second and third doctrine, **16**: 20
See also Rishi(s); Vedic poets
Vedic philosophy, *see* Vedic thought
Vedic poets, **26**: 128, 206*fn*, 211, 217–18, 222, 345; **27**: 594, 714
metre in the thought of, **26**: 345
on the origin of the inspired word, **26**: 298
poetry regarded as mantras, **29**: 322
See also Rishi(s); Vedic mystics
Vedic psychology, **12**: 18–19, 64–66, 322; **13**: 160*fn*; **14**: 7, 13, 32–33, 40–41, 47–48, 55, 128, 129, 161–65, 171, 194, 360; **16**: 469, 473, 487, 596, *see also* Veda, psychological theory
Vedic religion, **8**: 404; **13**: 246, 247; **14**: 25, 30, 31, 33, 49, 91, 116, 118, 129, 165, 176, 178, 189, 194; **15**: 33, 35, 159, 480, 594; **16**: 4, 678, 680; **17**: 133, 134, 284, 327; **20**: 198–203, 215
European account of, **14**: 25
exoteric side, **19**: 331, 332
origins of, **15**: 593
and physical images, **13**: 247
and the Puranic religions, **20**: 372–73
sacrificial system, **13**: 246
Vedic Rishis, *see* Rishi(s)
Vedic rites, *see* Vedic ceremonies
Vedic sacrifice, **15**: 65, 66, 182–83, 242–43, 245, 279–80
three features of, **15**: 42–44
See also Yajna; *cf.* Sacrifice
Vedic society, **29**: 418
Vedic style, **16**: 684, 706, 710, 740
the image in, **20**: 320, 333–26; **25**: 9–10, *see also* Vedic symbols and images
Vedic symbolism, **14**: 363; **15**: 44–46, 55, 58, 91, 145, 174, 182, 186, 241, 244, 246, 565; **16**: 6, 613, 697, 606, 714, 676–78, 690
Vedic symbols and images,
Adri, *see* Hill
apatya, *see* Son
Aranis, **15**: 425*fn*; **16**: 690, 694; **17**: 509, 510, *see also below*: Tinders
Ashwa, *see* Ashwa
Ashwamedha, *see* As(h)wamedha
Bhur, *see* Bhur
Bhuvar, *see* Bhuvar
bird, **15**: 332, 371, *see also below*: Hansa
bull, **15**: 539*fn*; **16**: 639
cake, **15**: 80
cave (cavern), **15**: 232; **16**: 16, 548, 693, 697; **17**: 539
colour (*varṇa*), **15**: 223, 226, 229, 296, 357; **16**: 614, *cf.* Colour(s)
cow (*go*), *see* Cow(s)
dawn(s), *see* Dawn(s)
day / dawn and night, *see* Day / Dawn and Night
demons, *see* Vedic demons
Dyaus, *see* Dyaus [Vedic]
Earth, **23**: 481, *see also* Earth-Principle / Power; Heaven and Earth [Vedic]
father and mother, **16**: 601, 624, 630, 642, 669, 675
fathers / forefathers, *see* Fathers
Ghee (*ghṛta(m)*), **15**: 43, 70, 75–76, 102–8 *passim*, 111–12, 138, 193, 243; **16**: 14

gods, *see* Vedic god(head)s
gold (*hiraṇya*), **15**: 130, 135, 138, 139, 225
hands, **15**: 334, 334*fn*
Hansa (*haṁsa*), **15**: 371; **16**: 471; **30**: 174–75, *see also below*: swan
Heaven, *see* Heaven(s) [Vedic]; *see also* Heaven and Earth [Vedic]
herds, *see* Cow(s)
hero, **15**: 408*fn*, *see also below*: *vīra*
hill, *see* Hill
horse, *see* Horse(s)
horse sacrifice, *see*: As(h)wamedha
houses, *see* Houses
journey, *see* Journey [metaphor]
ladle, **15**: 438*fn*
lightning, **15**: 524*fn*
mid-air, **23**: 481
mountain, **14**: 107–8; **15**: 232, 508, *see also* Hill
night, **15**: 134, 202, 274; **16**: 700
night and day / dawn, *see* Day / Dawn and Night
numbers, **15**: 313, *see also* Numbers, specific numbers in the Veda
oblation (*havya*), **15**: 281
ocean(s), *see* Ocean(s)
path(s), *see* Path(s) [in the Veda]
pitaro manuṣyāḥ, *see* Fathers
Potri, **16**: 689
prajā, *see* Son
Prithivi, *see* Earth-Principle / Power
rain, *see* Rain, of heaven
ratha, **15**: 138
Rishis, *see* Rishi(s), symbolic use of names of
rivers, *see* River(s)
sacrifice (*yajña*), **14**: 5, 9, 29, 65, 110, 172, 180, 194, 360; **16**: 14; **20**: 199
adhvara yajña, **15**: 188–89, 333*fn*; **16**: 556, 557
see also Sacrifice, symbolism of
seven Beloved, **15**: 204, 391
seven delights, **15**: 97, 303
seven lights, **15**: 123
seven Mothers, **15**: 97, 123, 391
seven rays, **15**: 97, 98, 123, 145, 169, 182, 227, 243, 371; **16**: 514, 524
seven Rishis, *see* Seven Rishis
seven seats, **15**: 123, 131, 204–5, 207, 215, 458*fn*
seven streams, **16**: 617, 620, 623, 626
seven waters, *see* Seven waters
seven words, **15**: 117, 120, 243
seven worlds (planes), **15**: 45, 98–99, 372–73, 458*fn*
Sisters, seven, **15**: 116, 121, 503; **16**: 614, 625–26
Sisters, ten, **15**: 494; **16**: 690
sky, **23**: 481
Soma(-wine), *see* Soma
son, *see* Son
Sun, *see* Sun
Surya Savitri, *see* Surya Savitri
swan, **15**: 332–33, *see also above*: Hansa
Swar, *see* Swar
Swarnara (*svarṇara*), **15**: 177, 447*fn*, 526*fn*
Thought(s),
ancestral (*pitryā dhīḥ*), **15**: 191–92
seven, **15**: 98; **19**: 347
thunder, **15**: 185, 524*fn*
thunderbolt, **13**: 217, 234; **15**: 149, 155, 354
tinders, **15**: 119, 389, 425*fn*, *see also above*: Aranis
vīra, **15**: 138, *see also above*: hero
water(s), *see* Water(s) [in the Veda]
the Word, *see* Vedic theory of creation by the Word
yajamāna, **13**: 75; **14**: 180; **15**: 42, 234; **16**: 483, 587, 654; **29**: 418
Cf. Specific symbols; Vedic terms and figures
Vedic synthesis, **19**: 9, *cf.* Veda, synthetic and intuitive
Vedic terms and figures [not included in Vedic symbols and images],
ari, **15**: 233, 263, 514
Adhwaryu, **16**: 528, 593, 594, 673, 689
Antariksha (*antarikṣam*), **14**: 41; **15**: 45, 118, 176, 236, 288, 348, 373; **18**: 280, *see also* Bhuvar
arya, **15**: 227, 233, 263, 311, 514; **16**: 685, *cf.* Aryan (*ārya*)
Asura, *see* Asura(s)
bhadram, 15: 67, 78, 304; 16: 548, 549
Bhujyu, **15**: 160, 502
bṛhat, *see* Brihat
dhī, **13**: 160; **15**: 39, 74, 75, 287*fn*; **16**: 18, 471, 590
Dragon of the Foundations, **16**: 28
duritam, **15**: 94
and *suvitam*, **15**: 67, 134, 304
gnā, **14**: 37; **15**: 81, 268*fn*; **25**: 8

Hotra(s), **14**: 35
seven, **15**: 290
Hotri (*hotā, hotṛ*), *see* Priest
Kavi, *see* Kavi
kavikratuḥ, *see* Seer-will
ketu, **14**: 47, 134, 136; **15**: 101; **16**: 18, 22, 599, 717
kratu, **15**: 63, 70–71, 78; **16**: 11, 18, 22, 546, 547, 715–16; **17**: 79
manyu, **13**: 160; **16**: 726
Martanda, **15**: 478
mati, **13**: 160; **15**: 39, 75, 262–63
mayas, **15**: 97, 178, 510
namas, **15**: 63, 266*fn*; **17**: 10*fn*
nṛ, **15**: 81, 268*fn*; **25**: 8
prabhu, **15**: 355–56
pracetas, **14**: 73, 381; **15**: 295, 355
prayas, **15**: 510, 511
Prishni, **15**: 164
Purohita, *see* Priest
Rik (*ṛk*), **15**: 169, 185, 322, 520*fn*
Ritam (*ṛtam*), *see* Ritam
Ritwik (*ṛtvij*), **16**: 480, 481, 526, 528, 531, 542, 550, 551, 560, 593–94, 604, 605, 689, 692, 737
Sama (*sāman*), **19**: 364; **20**: 335
satyam, *see Satyam*
satyam ṛtam bṛhat, *see* Satyam Ritam Brihat
Shruti (*śruti*), *see* Shruti
Sindhu, **14**: 33, 121, 128; **15**: 104–6
śravas, **14**: 104–5; **15**: 39, 63, 136; **16**: 18, 22
stoma, **15**: 270–71; **16**: 586, 702, 726
Stubh, **15**: 169, 185, 322
sumati, **15**: 262–63, 511
sūnṛtā, **15**: 133
tridhātu, **15**: 347, 349
Vana (*vana*), **15**: 547*fn*; **18**: 89
vibhu, **15**: 338, 355–56
vicetas, **14**: 73; **15**: 295, 355
Vyahritis, *see* Vyahritis
Yajur, **15**: 520*fn*
Cf. Vedic symbols and images
Vedic theory, a retrospect of, **15**: 10–23
Vedic theory of creation by the Word, **15**: 270–71, 318; **26**: 21, 288, *cf.* Word (the), creation by
Vedic thought / philosophy, **14**: 153; **15**: 69, 97, 375; **17**: 84, 267, 270
fixity, depth, richness, subtlety of, **15**: 12
misunderstanding of, **15**: 345
Vedic truth, **14**: 25, 80, 81, 93; **17**: 72, 307–9 *passim*, 555; **18**: 90–91; **20**: 205
preservation of, **14**: 95
See also Ritam
Vedic Yoga, **16**: 552, 625, 729
Vedic (system of) **worlds**, **13**: 172; **15**: 44–45, 73, 178, 288, 371–74; **17**: 535
symbolism of, **15**: 246
Vedism, **14**: 90
and Vedantism, **19**: 111–13, 115, *cf.* Jnanakanda, and Karmakanda; Vedavada, and Brahmavada
See also Vedic religion
Veil,
all we become, do and bear is prepared behind, **30**: 218
between individual and universal consciousness, **30**: 307
between inner and outer consciousness, **30**: 212; **31**: 386
between mind and supermind, **21**: 614
between subliminal and surface parts, **22**: 1003
of mind and vital covering up the psychic, **30**: 239
of personal ideas, desires, habits, **30**: 359–60
removal / lifting of, **21**: 615; **22**: 1003; **30**: 214–19, 307, 347; **31**: 386, see also Breaking, of lid(s) / veil
by which the Divine protects himself and his seeker, **30**: 43
which prevents the human from knowing, and attaining the divine, **23**: 393
See also Wall
Venice, **25**: 360
Venus, **30**: 157
Veridical sciences, *see* Indicative sciences
Verification,
by experience of truths attainable by reason, **21**: 71
of (spiritual) experience, **22**: 677
psychological, of Vedantic truth, **12**: 313
of the supraphysical, method of, **22**: 675
Verlaine, Paul, **26**: 108, 120; **27**: 161, 383, 424, 668
Vexation, **31**: 36
Vibhu (*vibhu*), **15**: 338, 355–56
Vibhuti(s) (*vibhūti*), **1**: 518, 520; **12**: 104; **19**: 14, 14*fn*, 149, 360–65, 366–76 *passim*; **23**: 130; **24**: 741; **27**: 122; **28**: 478; **32**: 89–91 *passim*

and Avatar, **19**: 160–61; **28**: 485–86, 487; **35**: 401
each draws his energies from the divine personalities of the Mother, **35**: 113
foundation of the theory of, **19**: 371
of the Ishwara, **32**: 16
of the Mother, **32**: 14, 16, 73–74
need not have more knowledge than is necessary for his work, **28**: 478
not concerned with morality, **28**: 489
Vibhuti-Yoga, **19**: 361
Vibhwa, **15**: 338, 342
Vibration(s), **12**: 198; **18**: 58–59, 419; **30**: 473–74; **32**: 211–12
around the head, **30**: 474
in causal matter, **17**: 246
cosmos: a harmony of, **17**: 95
creative, of sound, **18**: 30
on different planes of existence, **18**: 31
of Prakriti, **17**: 270
a property of pure material extension, **21**: 87
of pure Existence, **18**: 32
a sign of the working of the Force, **30**: 469
in the subtle body, **30**: 193
which are necessary for the complete manifestation, **32**: 598
Cf. Sound(s); Word (the)
Vice,
and greatness, **28**: 505–6
and virtue, *see* Virtue, and vice
Vichara (*Vicāra*), **1**: 499–500; **10**: 4; **23**: 38, 323*fn*; **24**: 549; **31**: 614
Vichetas (*Vicetas*), **14**: 73; **15**: 295, 355
Vichitra, **11**: 1471
Victim, often more potent than the victor, **17**: 514
Victor Emmanuel II, **1**: 520
Victorian poetry, **26**: 22, 43*fn*, 57–58, 148–59, 172, 187, 189, *cf.* Age, Victorian
Victory,
certitude of, **31**: 694–95
of the Mother, **32**: 331
supreme, **32**: 5
Vidhema, **17**: 10*fn*
Vidya, **16**: 611; **17**: 23, 137
and Avidya, *see* Vidya and Avidya
Para and Apara, **10**: 8; **17**: 164, *see also* Knowledge, higher and lower
Vidya and Avidya, **13**: 488; **16**: 470, 512, 513, 517, 648–49, 723; **17**: 14, 17, 23, 25, 37, 51–59 *passim*, 88–89, 166–67, 175–76, 387, 444; **18**: 378, 392; **21**: 39–40, 46, 508, 509, 517*fn*, 523; **24**: 828, *see also* Knowledge (the) and the Ignorance
Vidyapati, **20**: 379
Vidyaranya, **17**: 382–83
Vidyasagar, **1**: 94, 112, 113
Vidyut, **1**: 373; **16**: 472, 524
Vigilance, **29**: 119–20, 127; **31**: 86, 279–80, 709–12
Vigra, **14**: 373
Vijnana (*vijñāna*), **10**: 8, 16–22; **11**: 1460–63 *passim*, 1474*fn*, 1481; **12**: 121; **13**: 27; **14**: 40–42, 45, 52, 55–56, 73, 77, 386, 388; **15**: 287; **16**: 472, 473, 480, 485, 502, 511, 518–24 *passim*, 545, 583, 625, 717–23 *passim*, 729–30; **17**: 345, 446, 539–50 *passim*; **18**: 56, 371, 428–29, 430; **23**: 475–87; **24**: 862–63; **28**: 144, 304; **36**: 294, 298
acts in the human mind by four separate functions, **16**: 717
and *buddhi*, **17**: 419; **23**: 456*fn*, 476
and *caitanyaghana (cidghana)*, **23**: 476–77, 486
centre of, **11**: 1465
(the original) comprehensive consciousness, **18**: 51–53
comprehensive knowledge, **15**: 295
defined, **23**: 414*fn*
evolution out of mind, **17**: 546–50
faculties of, **11**: 1472–73
the fourth Vyahriti, **14**: 102
the higher Buddhi, **13**: 75
idea of Being produced by Consciousness, **17**: 47
ideal consciousness, principle of, **17**: 441
the ideal world (plane, realm), **14**: 33; **16**: 536; **17**: 48
ideative capacity (idea-force), **19**: 426
an intermediate / central principle (link), **14**: 33, 131–32; **15**: 45, 98; **17**: 29–30; **23**: 417
and intuition, **17**: 71*fn*
and *jñāna(m)*, **19**: 266
knowledge passing into identity, **17**: 539
and the logos of the Stoics, **13**: 251
logos Vijnana, **24**: 855
and manas / mental knowledge, **17**: 544–46
natural action of, **10**: 14

powers of, at present working in the intellect, **10**: 17–18
principle of Maharloka, **17**: 71
principles, one of the seven, **16**: 469–70, 479; **17**: 525
pure idea (ideality), **12**: 99; 101–2; **17**: 444
real (causal, gnostic, infinite) idea(s), **17**: 29–30, 71; **19**: 424; **23**: 44
three powers of, **23**: 485–86
See also Gnosis; Knowledge, ideal; Supermind; Truth-consciousness; Truth, ideal; *cf.* Buddhi; *Ājñāna*; *Prajñāna*; *Saṁjñāna*
Vijnana chatusthaya, **10**: 14–22; **11**: 1471–77
Vijnanabhikshu, **1**: 604; **18**: 319
Vijñāna(maya)koṣa, *see* Knowledge sheath
Vijnanamaya Purusha (*vijñānamaya puruṣa*), **17**: 33; **23**: 473, 475, 481, 486, 501, 503–4, 505; **24**: 638, 880; **29**: 444
the first to participate in the power and sovereignty of the Eternal, **23**: 501–4
See also Gnostic being
Vijnanamayi shakti, **10**: 22
Vikāra, **13**: 63; **16**: 512, 516
Vikramaditya, **1**: 21–22, 168
Vincent, Howard, **7**: 521–22
Vindictiveness, **31**: 276
Violence, **6**: 278; **28**: 435, 436; **31**: 276–77; **36**: 48, 72–73, 462
and boycott, **7**: 1120–21
to change the physical, **31**: 371
done from any vital motive cannot be spiritually justified, **35**: 99
Viparita, **16**: 512
Vipaścit, **15**: 39
Vipra, **15**: 39
Viraha, **29**: 359–60
Virat (*virāṭ*), **17**: 34, 49, 103, 126, 162–64 *passim*, 176–77; **18**: 360, 365, 402; **23**: 341; **28**: 37–38, *see also* Paribhu; Vaishwanara; Waking self
Virat Purusha, **18**: 268*fn*; **32**: 62
Virgil, **26**: 35, 84, 91, 92, 95, 319, 322; **27**: 10–11, 48, 145, 172, 200, 211, 300, 356, 368, 373, 388–90, 449, 525, 562, 614, 615, 665
greatness of, **27**: 39–40
and Kalidasa, **20**: 358
specific lines:
"Disce, puer, virtutem…", **27**: 371
"O passi graviora…", **27**: 62, 65, 78, 134, 186
"Sunt lacrimae rerum…", **27**: 33, 35, 62, 63, 66, 67, 78, 186, 295
works:
Aeneid, **1**: 332; **26**: 84, 337–38
Georgics, **26**: 35
Virtue, **1**: 52–53, 56, 59–60, 65–66, 68–70, 74, 76; **12**: 456; **19**: 281, 281*fn*
egoism of, **13**: 79
the greatest difficulty of sattwic man, **28**: 427
and greatness, **28**: 505–6
intolerant, **23**: 192
original sense of, **23**: 212
and pleasure, **25**: 149, 150
real, **12**: 428
and sin, *see* Sin, and virtue
true return to acts of, **13**: 418
and vice, **12**: 426, 447, 462, 469; **28**: 423–24
to Vedanta, **17**: 284
See also Pāpa and *puṇya*; *cf.* Sin
Vīrya, **1**: 373; **24**: 693; **10**: 7; **11**: 1462, 1468; **16**: 478, 479, 483, 588–89, 591, *cf. Catur-vyūha*; Personality, fourfold
Visargaḥ, **19**: 117*fn*, 292, 293
Vishishtadwaita (*viśiṣṭādvaita*, modified/qualified monism), **12**: 340; **17**: 96; **18**: 339; **19**: 445
and Awaita and Dwaita, **12**: 334; **13**: 66; **17**: 202, 363; **18**: 403; **30**: 270
See also Monism, qualified
Vishnu, **10**: 10, 28; **12**: 208–9, 455, 467; **13**: 130, 154; **16**: 5; **17**: 103, 163, 164, 177; **18**: 61, 389, 397; **21**: 47; **23**: 381; **24**: 586, 601, 736; **30**: 155–56; **32**: 58
and Ananta, **15**: 107; **17**: 246
asleep on the serpent, **13**: 223
dwarf, and the three strides of the Vedic Vishnu, **15**: 347
law of, **19**: 386
Puranic Avatars/incarnations of, **19**: 166; **28**: 501
in various ages, **25**: 256
in the Veda, **15**: 7, 344–50, 383, 474, 491; **16**: 29, 472–82 *passim*
psychological power, **28**: 459
Vishnu Purana, **13**: 18, 452; **14**: 40; **16**: 467, 478; **20**: 127, 375, 376

Vishnuchitta, **13**: 466
Vishnushakti, **10**: 10
Vishnutwa, **16**: 474
Vishuddha, *see* Chakras [specific], *viśuddha*
Vishuddhata, **10**: 12; **11**: 1471
Vishwadevas (*viśve devāḥ*), **14**: 15, 38, 48, 51, 59, 63, 125, 138, 154, 155–59 *passim*, 476; **15**: 80, 87, *see also* All-gods
Vishwamitra, **15**: 7, 58, 59, 108, 113, 117, 118, 191, 193, 194, 215, 227, 295, 511
  Shakespeare and, **26**: 80
Vision (sight, seeing),
  beyond the range of physical vision, **24**: 870, 876
  centre of, *see* Chakras [specific], *ājñā*
  and the coming down of the higher consciousness, **30**: 88
  cosmic, **12**: 445; **21**: 146; **30**: 105
  development of the faculty of, **35**: 236
  direct, **11**: 1472; **12**: 434; **17**: 564; **21**: 554; **22**: 942; **24**: 815, *see also* Drishti
  dynamic, **21**: 379; **28**: 155; **30**: 102
  emotional, **24**: 834
  essential, **18**: 59; **21**: 404; **26**: 282; **28**: 281
  and experience, **30**: 87–88
    and realisation, **32**: 276
  of the higher planes, and transformation, **30**: 88–89
  idea-sight, **24**: 836
  and the Illumined Mind, **22**: 979–81
  inner, *see* Inner (internal) vision
  interpretative, **24**: 835; **26**: 74
  intuitive, *see* Intuitive vision
  kinds of, **30**: 98–110
  meaning of "seeing" in Vedantic experience, **29**: 424
  mental, **12**: 228; **15**: 334; **21**: 546, 554, 556; **23**: 481; **27**: 43, *see also* Visions, mental
  mystic, and colour, **27**: 352
  occult, **16**: 15; **23**: 127; **27**: 337, 415; **30**: 97; **35**: 236, *see also* Inner vision
  one of the two main forms of spiritual experience, **30**: 7
  opening of, **22**: 944–45
  poetic, *see* Poetic vision
  power(s) of, **12**: 250; **23**: 183; **24**: 869; **25**: 116; **26**: 290; **30**: 96, 97, 100, 103, 157
    importance, **30**: 91–94
  psychic(al), **15**: 501; **20**: 294, 296, 306; **24**: 834, 876; **32**: 25; **28**: 237; **30**: 105; **31**: 687, 798; **32**: 25, *see also below*: soul-vision
  and realisation, **30**: 87–89
    and experience, **32**: 276
  representative, **24**: 836
  revelatory, **21**: 289; **23**: 477
  seeing light(s), **28**: 238; **30**: 87, 94, 99, 117–34 *passim*, 474; **35**: 84
  shape: basis of sight (Sankhya), **18**: 59
  Sight of / behind our sight (divine Sight), **18**: 5, 27, 53, 61
  soul-vision, **12**: 266; **13**: 268; **14**: 182; **19**: 40; **22**: 910; **23**: 293; **24**: 835; **26**: 18; **26**: 19, *see also above*: psychic(al)
  spiritual, *see* Spiritual vision
  spiritual progress and the faculty of vision, **32**: 270
  subtle, **21**: 21*fn*; **29**: 299; **30**: 99, 104, 110, 117, 255, 468
  supramental, *see* Supramental vision
  supraphysical, **22**: 898; **29**: 103; **30**: 89
  of things individual and universal: two ways of self-seeing of the Eternal, **13**: 361
  and thought, **22**: 979–80
  thought-vision, *see* Thought-vision
  of the three times, *see Trikāladṛṣṭi*
  time-vision, *see* Time vision
  in trance and in the waking state, **30**: 101–2
  truth-vision, **15**: 73, 96, 358, 479, 480; **21**: 133, 292; **22**: 1043–44, 1046; **23**: 477, 489; **24**: 838; **35**: 281, *see also* Ila
  weakness of eyesight, **31**: 588
  whole-vision, **18**: 417; **21**: 379, 491; **28**: 281
  and Yogic experience, **24**: 834
  yogic (of the Yogin), **28**: 120; **35**: 31
    only possible to calm heart and unperturbed understanding, **13**: 62
Vision-mind, **27**: 16
Vision-powers, of the Sun (the Truth-consciousness), **15**: 194, 219, 467*fn*
Visions,
  diverse nature and significance, **30**: 100–2
  of divine and semi-divine beings, **30**: 155–59 *passim*
  do not come from the spiritual plane, **30**: 87

and dream, **30**: 101
and faith, **32**: 292
and hallucination, **30**: 95
of the identity of Sri Aurobindo and the Mother, **32**: 126–27
importance of, **30**: 91–95
of many-headed or many-armed figures, **30**: 109
mental, **30**: 106, *see also* Vision, mental
of the Mother, **32**: 271–82 *passim*
developing the ability to have, **32**: 283–84
no reason to fear, **30**: 97
not the most important thing, **30**: 95–97
prepare realisation, **30**: 88
representative and dynamic, **30**: 102–3
seeing forms of the Divine and other beings, **30**: 103–5
and the spiritual life, **30**: 94
of Sri Aurobindo, **35**: 517–19
subjective, can be as real as objective sight, **30**: 103
subtle physical, **30**: 108–10
at first imprecise or momentary, **30**: 110
subtle sights of other planes, **30**: 111
symbolic, effects of, **30**: 138
two visions explained, **30**: 120–21
utility of, **28**: 566
value of, **30**: 87–97
vital, **30**: 107–8
wrong, **30**: 97
Viśiṣṭādvaita, *see* Vishishtadwaita
Vital (the), **28**: 185, 193–95
and ascent and descent, **31**: 118
central, **28**: 167, 187, 193–95
cleaning of, **29**: 152
consecration of in action, **29**: 233–34
conversion of, **31**: 110–11
danger of in respect to love, Ananda, Beauty, **30**: 490
deceptiveness of, **31**: 104–5
discipline of, **31**: 107–9
dissatisfaction of, **31**: 138–40
disturbance of, **31**: 140–41
divine, **29**: 481
dryness of, **31**: 134–36
emotional, **28**: 94, 167, 187
and entry into the subliminal, **21**: 554–55
full of excellent material, **29**: 385
full of likes and dislikes, **31**: 312
good instrument, bad master, **31**: 105–7
higher, *see* Higher vital
and higher consciousness, **31**: 116–20
higher movement of, **31**: 111
an incorrigible charlatan and actor, **23**: 230
indispensable for divine or spiritual action, **31**: 284
indispensable to realisation, **32**: 44
inner, **21**: 442, 552, 555; **23**: 182, 283; **28**: 91–94 *passim*, 204; **31**: 33; **32**: 3, *cf.* Inner being; True vital (being)
insatiable, **31**: 424
instrument, not ruler, **28**: 111
and the intuition, **31**: 120
irrationality of, **31**: 103
liberation of, **31**: 111
living in, **31**: 101–3
and love for the Divine, **29**: 347–49
lower, *see* Lower vital
means of effectuation on the physical plane, **29**: 268
mental, *see* Vital Mind
mental control of, **21**: 545
and the mental law, **22**: 969
and the mind, **31**: 123–27
distinguished, **28**: 168
and the Mother's help, **32**: 301
movements of, *see* Vital movements
must be kept under control, **30**: 203
necessary for manifesting the Divine, **28**: 197
necessary for sadhana, **31**: 106
needs the opposites of joy and peace, **31**: 168
non-cooperation of, **31**: 138–39
opposition of, **31**: 103, 109, *see also below*: resistance of
peace and quiet in, **31**: 114–15
physical, *see* Physical vital
and the physical, **31**: 127–28
and the psychic being or soul, **28**: 123–24; **31**: 120–22
psychic-vital, **28**: 107–8
purification of, **31**: 107
resistance of, **31**: 136–38, 157–58, *see also above*: opposition of
revolt of, **31**: 141–42
sadhana descending into, **31**: 123, 124
something in likes or enjoys suffering, **31**: 178–79, 200, 204
and the spirit, **31**: 116
strong, **28**: 196

supramental change / transformation of, **22**: 964; **24**: 872–73
surface, and true vital, **28**: 185–86; **30**: 195, 284
surrender of, **29**: 74–76; **31**: 109–10
taking the lead, **31**: 168
three obstacles to be overcome, **31**: 226–27
transformation / change of, **13**: 396; **24**: 872; **29**: 478; **31**: 118; **31**: 116, 118–19, 124, 160, 169, 184, 222–23; **35**: 126–27
necessity of, **29**: 478; **32**: 329
true, *see* True vital (being)
universal, attraction and rush of power, **30**: 285
weak, **28**: 196
Vital being, **21**: 180*fn*, 646; **22**: 930, 932; **23**: 453; **25**: 230
conquest of, **24**: 702
descent into, **22**: 993
distorts our self-view, **21**: 552
equality of, **24**: 702
experience of, by supermind, **24**: 823
form of, **28**: 457
infrarational stage, **25**: 164
lower, *see* Lower vital
and the mental being, **30**: 195, 197–98
movements of, and the spiritual reason, **24**: 821
parts of, **28**: 187–89
and the powers of vital worlds, **22**: 812
and psychic and mental being, **28**: 111
purification of, **23**: 313
raising oneself into and becoming, **23**: 462–63
rising up above the head or into its own sheath, **30**: 437
survival of death, **22**: 853–54; **28**: 115, 117, 535
and the thinking mind, **21**: 552
three levels, **30**: 196
true, *see* True vital (being)
usually determines men's action and their choice, **29**: 17
See also Pranamaya Purusha; Vital Purusha; *cf.* Desire-soul; Vital (the)
Vital beings, **28**: 465–68 *passim*, 547, 570
attacks by after a good experience, **31**: 770
contact with, **28**: 575
possession by, **28**: 450; **31**: 807–8
See also Hostile being(s)
Vital body, **21**: 214; **23**: 468; **24**: 872; **28**: 115, 117, 197, 530
going out in, **30**: 206–8
See also Vital sheath
Vital comedy and drama, **31**: 200
Vital consciousness, **21**: 578–79; **24**: 871, 874; **28**: 185–99 *passim*
inner, **28**: 204
movements of, and the spiritual reason, **24**: 821
taken up by the supermind, **24**: 873
true, **28**: 185–87
Vital descent(s) (descent of the vital world), **27**: 433, 529; **28**: 269; **32**: 604
and the supramental descent, **28**: 297; **32**: 605
precursor of the Divine Manifestation, **27**: 433
Vital ego (life-ego), **19**: 504; **21**: 644–47, 651; **22**: 1092; **25**: 42, 161, 618; **29**: 75, 239, 502; **31**: 222–25, 240, 312, 340, 690, 764; **32**: 426; **35**: 128; **36**: 378
a charlatan and mountebank, **21**: 552
collective, **35**: 752
exaggerated, **22**: 1105
Vital(istic) egoism, **13**: 409; **22**: 845; **25**: 56, 218; **29**: 21; **36**: 336
Vital energy, *see* Life-energy; Prana
Vital envelope, *see* Nervous envelope
Vital force, *see* Life-force
Vital forces, *see* Life-forces
Vital (life) **heavens**, **22**: 832; **23**: 453; **27**: 241; **28**: 198–99
Vital instinct(s),
and the Divine, **25**: 164–65
and religion and ethics, **25**: 162–63
Vital interchange, **22**: 1047; **30**: 289; **31**: 296, 327–33 *passim*, 336, 537
and "love", **31**: 265, 286
no place for in the Integral Yoga, **31**: 499; **35**: 135–36
and vampirism, **31**: 331–32
Vital love, **29**: 348–49; **31**: 298–302
and love for the Divine, **29**: 348
and psychic, **31**: 301–2
two kinds of, **29**: 342–43
the vital element of love, **32**: 471–76
Vital man, **22**: 747, 845, 932, 1074–75; **23**: 468–70; **25**: 79–81, *see also* Kinetic man

Vital mind (life-mind, mental vital), **12**: 254; **21**: 180, 430, 630; **22**: 746–48; **24**: 793, 849–50; **25**: 107*fn*; **28**: 177–81, 189–92
and action, **30**: 358
in the animal, **28**: 115
faith of, **24**: 778
inner, **22**: 747
natural inconsistency of, **29**: 481
and the reasoning will, **28**: 190
and thinking mind, **28**: 178–79
Cf. Mind, triple
Vital movements,
apparent increase when trying to control, **31**: 125
exacerbation of, **35**: 376
rejection of, **31**: 143–45
return after rejection, **31**: 145–48
wrong, **31**: 143–45, 158–64
Vital nature,
and morality, **13**: 388–97 *passim*
and physical nature, **13**: 408
Power and Ananda of, **13**: 394
transformation / change of, *see* Vital (the), transformation / change of
Vital physical (the), **28**: 178, 188, 194, 201–3, 208–9
and illness, **28**: 205
small desires of, **31**: 256–57
Vital plane(s), **15**: 172; **21**: 197–98; **23**: 468–70; **24**: 872; **28**: 128, 166, 457
and art, poetry, literature, **30**: 194
becoming directly aware of, **30**: 184
contact with, **28**: 575
dreams on, **31**: 460–67, 480–83 *passim*; **32**: 75, 131, 200, 305
and the evolution of life, **28**: 129
experiences of, **31**: 121
and exteriorisation, **30**: 207–8
and hostile forces, **28**: 461, 467; **30**: 173, *cf.* Hostile forces
and human creation, **27**: 9
and the intermediate zone, **30**: 304–5
lower, **28**: 195, *see also* Lower vital
meetings on, **30**: 194
and the physical plane, **28**: 197–98
poets of, **27**: 16
and rebirth, **28**: 535
sadhana on, **31**: 690
and sleep, **28**: 191
and visions, **30**: 107–9
and what takes place in life, **28**: 130
See also Vital world(s)
Vital power(s), *see* Life-power(s)
Vital Purusha, **21**: 228; **22**: 746–47, 854, *see also* Pranamaya Purusha; Vital being
Vital sheath (life sheath, *prāṇa[maya] koṣa*), **14**: 33; **16**: 472, 519; **18**: 50; **21**: 561; **23**: 11, 349, 454; **28**: 242, 529–30, 535, 569
awakening of, **24**: 872
dissolved / discarded, **22**: 832, 929; **28**: 115, 117, 548, 570
preserved, **22**: 854, *see also* Vital being, survival of death
and process of rebirth, **22**: 832; **28**: 115
See also Nervous envelope; Vital body; *cf.* Sheath(s)
Vital soul, *see* Pranamaya Purusha
Vital world(s), **12**: 253; **14**: 41; **15**: 348, 547*fn*; **21**: 197–98, 270–71; **22**: 801, 812–15, 818, 831; **23**: 452–55, 468–69; **28**: 128, 269; **30**: 207–8; **31**: 446; **36**: 355
beings of: take delight in struggle and suffering, **31**: 806, *cf.* Vital beings
descent of into the human world, **32**: 604–5
and evolution, **22**: 811
excursions into in sleep, **31**: 461, 468; **32**: 289, 311
and hostile beings or forces, **28**: 462–63; **31**: 472
influence on material existence, **23**: 453
and intoxicants, **31**: 436
and life in the physical world, **28**: 130
lower / lowest, **28**: 399–400; **30**: 23; **31**: 483–84; **36**: 409
passage through after death, **28**: 115, 117, 529–30
poetry of, **27**: 15–17
a projection from the mental world, **23**: 55
and the supramental descent, **28**: 297
visions or dreams of, **30**: 107–8
a world of the play of energies, **24**: 871
See also Bhuvar; Bhuvarloka; Heavens, vital; Vital plane(s); *cf.* Heaven(s); Hell(s)
Vital…, *see* Life…
Vitalisation, of the spiritual, **13**: 431
Vitalism, **13**: 171; **23**: 295; **25**: 30–31, 61, 250–51; **28**: 393

Vithaldas, **36**: 431–38 *passim*
Vivarta, **17**: 47
Viveka, **1**: 500–1; **10**: 17–18; **14**: 44, 65–68 *passim*; **15**: 65; **16**: 707, 708, 717–18, 720; **23**: 38
Vivekananda, Swami, **1**: 552; **6**: 84; **7**: 513, 621, 808, 892; **8**: 62, 193, 465; **12**: 69, 105, 339, 442, 445; **13**: 14; **14**: 81; **17**: 320, 328, 336–37, 409, 487, 558*fn*; **20**: 246; **22**: 1087; **23**: 272; **28**: 261, 356, 371, 384, 411, 431; **29**: 195, 301; **31**: 659, 775; **35**: 162–65, 254, 696; **36**: 39, 74
and brotherhood, **8**: 74
contact with, **35**: 264–65
disciples of, **35**: 25
evolution compressed by Yoga, **23**: 6
and the Hindu revival, **20**: 63
influence of,
on Sri Aurobindo, **36**: 113
wide and formless, **1**: 662
on Janaka, **12**: 435
parable of two birds, **7**: 1034
on personal salvation and the Divine in the world, **23**: 270; **35**: 94
preservation by reconstruction, **20**: 22
and Shankara, **29**: 450; **32**: 113
on siddhis, **12**: 14
simile of dog's tail, **28**: 219, 359
and Sri Aurobindo in Alipore jail, **36**: 98, 179
teachings of, **13**: 10
unity of religions, **23**: 57
as Vibhuti, **28**: 486
Vividhananda, **10**: 23
Vivisection, **12**: 131
Voice(s), **28**: 566; **30**: 112, 311; **31**: 42; **35**: 171
"double", *see* Mantra(s), "double"…
and faith, **18**: 428; **29**: 94, 100; **30**: 95; **32**: 292
false (wrong, hostile), **12**: 256, 459; **29**: 94, 100; **30**: 95, 97, 297; **31**: 696; **35**: 171, 609
of God, **12**: 88–89
guiding, **30**: 309
have their place, **30**: 88
hearing the Mother's voice, **32**: 291–92
inner, **21**: 238
danger of following, **30**: 309–13
nature of, **30**: 308–9
"no voices please", **30**: 313
of the poets, **12**: 405–6
and progress in sadhana, **32**: 292–93
of the Self or the Ishwara, **24**: 836
of the soul (the psychic), **23**: 154; **29**: 103; **30**: 41, 471; **31**: 447
utility of, **28**: 566
Cf. Adesh
Void, **12**: 76, 235, 239, 294; **21**: 136, 269, 311, 457; **22**: 664, *see also* Asat; Nihil; Non-Existence
Voidness, **30**: 77–78, 81
Volition, and Will, **17**: 181, 234–35
Voltaire, **7**: 558; **25**: 5; **27**: 132, 133, 370, 541, 548
Vredenburg, E., **1**: 592–93
Vrika(s) (*vṛka*), **14**: 74, 560, 562; **15**: 55 and the word "wolf", **26**: 15
Vrindavan (Brindavan), **13**: 30, 153; **19**: 16; **21**: 27; **28**: 483–84
Vritra(s), **14**: 58, 103, 109, 150, 154; **15**: 21, 61, 109, 112, 140, 224, 241, 246, 322, 378, 500; **16**: 12, 557, 562; **17**: 327, *see also* Ahi Vritra
Vritra-slayer, **16**: 562, 690
Vṛtti, **13**: 34–35
Vyahritis (*vyāhṛtis*), **14**: 28, 33–34, 41, 45, 120, 130–31; **15**: 44, 45, 178*fn*; **16**: 517, 657, *cf.* Bhur; Bhuvar; Mahas; Swar
Vyakta, **17**: 508
and avyakta, *see* Avyakta, and vyakta
Vyana, **11**: 1462; **17**: 237–38; **18**: 19, *cf.* Prana, five powers of
Vyāpti, **1**: 505; **10**: 15, 16, 19–21; **11**: 1474; **36**: 179, 186
Vyasa, **1**: 156, 159–60, 162, 304–36 *passim*; **12**: 393; **16**: 467, 478; **27**: 47, 122, 166, 168, 368, 369, 372, 599; **36**: 127, 131
compiler of the Veda, **15**: 12
ethics of, **1**: 324–36 *passim*
portrayal of character, **1**: 321–22
women, **1**: 209
style of, **1**: 304–22, 345, 349
and Valmiki, *see* Valmiki, and Vyasa
See also Mahabharata
Vyaya, **10**: 10; **11**: 1469
Vyom, **17**: 249, *see also* Akasha

W

Wagner, Richard, **1**: 629; **25**: 41; **27**: 552

Waking consciousness, **10**: 22; **12**: 19, 130, 305, 333; **17**: 126, 356; **21**: 69, 575–76, 581; **28**: 19, 95, 204; **35**: 286, *see also* Frontal consciousness; Outer consciousness; Surface consciousness
Waking mind,
and sleep, **31**: 452
and subconscious or superconscious mental activity, **18**: 304
Waking self, **17**: 274, 505; **22**: 761; **23**: 190, 462, 519–20
and dream self and sleep self, **13**: 181
and subliminal self, **13**: 495
See also Paribhu; Surface self; Vaishwanara; Virat
Waking state (*jāgrat*), **13**: 53; **17**: 230–33 *passim*, 236, 248; **21**: 466–67; **23**: 321, 520
and dream state, **31**: 470–71
transformation of, **23**: 397
Wales, **25**: 286, 544
and the British nation / England, **25**: 325–29 *passim*, 371
Cf. Celtic…; Welsh (the)
Wall(s),
around the subliminal, more like a fence, **21**: 561
of Avidya (Ignorance), **17**: 227; **22**: 749
between external and subliminal self, **21**: 290
between inner and outer nature, **22**: 965
between inner self and outer self / "I", **30**: 257, 259
between the instrument and the Divinity behind or above, **29**: 84
breaking of, **17**: 227, 525, 549; **18**: 86; **21**: 290, 551, 561; **22**: 749, 811, 938, 941, 944, 965; **23**: 358, 409, 415; **30**: 18, 214–15, 257, 259
of consciousness (against undesirable things), **30**: 231
of (mental) ego(-consciousness), **17**: 549; **21**: 551; **23**: 358, 409, 415; **30**: 262–63
of (limiting) individuality, **18**: 86; **22**: 944
of obscurity and unconsciousness, **30**: 215
of separative ignorance, **30**: 269
shattering of every wall by Shakti, **23**: 183
See also Veil
Waller, Edmund, **26**: 89
War, **19**: 40–42, 48–49, 52; **28**: 436–37
centralising effect of, **25**: 441
certainty of as long as national armies exist, **25**: 480
of classes, **25**: 197, 200, 403
cold war, **25**: 580
commercial / and commercialism, **25**: 50, 489–92
and democracy, **25**: 478–90
elimination (passing) of, **25**: 388–91 *passim*, 541–42, 600–2, 607–11
and evolution of the Life Divine, **36**: 115
and the gnostic life, **22**: 1103
Heraclitus on, **13**: 218, 225, 238–39; **19**: 40; **21**: 299, *see also* Strife, Heraclitus on
holy, **16**: 513
inner, **36**: 229
modern, and ancient Indian conceptions of, **19**: 50–51
normal relation between early communities, **25**: 362
with ourselves and opposing forces around us, **23**: 132
prospect of a third world war, **25**: 580
and the religion of humanity, **25**: 565, 567
righteous, **36**: 461–62
as a school of heroism, **25**: 166
and Socialism, **25**: 480–81
and the State, **25**: 50
Cf. Armed Forces; Destruction; Military unification; Strife; Struggle; World War I; World War II
War (strife, conflict) **of the members**, **12**: 120; **22**: 1040; **21**: 227–28, 246–48; **22**: 930
and the gnostic being, **22**: 1039–41
War-horse, **16**: 13
Warrior, inner, **32**: 5
Washington, George, **1**: 520; **17**: 139
Waste (wastefulness), **18**: 391–92; **21**: 96–97; **29**: 288; **32**: 378–79
Water [an elemental state of substance], **17**: 246, 251, 256; **21**: 88, *see also* Apas (*āpas*)
Water(s), in the Brihadaranyaka Upanishad, **18**: 276, 281, 287
Water(s) [in the Veda], **13**: 223; **15**: 94, 109–22 *passim*, 123, 439*fn*, 501; **16**: 16, 18, 26, 27, 481, 604–5, 613–22

passim, 625–31 *passim*, 690, 698, 704, 723; **17**: 6*fn*, 30, 63, 125–28 *passim*, 223
release of, *see* Vedic legends, Vritra legend
seven(fold), *see* Seven waters
See also Ocean(s); River(s); Sea(s)
Watson, William, **27**: 348, 414, 423
Wavell Plan, **36**: 471–72
Waves, **18**: 402; **21**: 323, 550, 568, 574, 582; **28**: 46, 362; **29**: 183; **30**: 475
mental or vital, **28**: 213; **22**: 908; **31**: 337
and particles, **12**: 298; **21**: 314
Way,
arduous, difficult and dangerous but there is none other, **23**: 187
Law of the Way, **12**: 155–56
swiftest, largest and greatest, **19**: 402–3
See also Path(s); Spiritual journey
Weakness(es), **12**: 461, 473, 497
of the body, **31**: 381–84
dwelling on one's, **31**: 739–43
nervous, **32**: 220
a particular working of Will-Force, **21**: 515
recognizing one's, **31**: 699–703
Wealth (riches), **12**: 469; **15**: 40, 138–41 *passim*, 146, 223–29 *passim*, 234–35, 240–45 *passim*; **32**: 10
attachment to, **32**: 11
competition for the power of, **25**: 199
desired by the Vedic sages, **15**: 151, 135–36
and ethics and religion, **25**: 162
"I am the God of Wealth", **32**: 84
and the Karmayogin, **17**: 191
spiritual, **15**: 135–36, 203, 242, 245, 388, 469, 477, 486, 522
symbolic, **15**: 44, 61–62
true, **15**: 83
See also Money
Wealth-Power, **29**: 288
Webster, John, **26**: 77, 325, 334
Wedderburn, William, **6**: 9, 184, 193
Weeping, **30**: 362, 376
psychic, **30**: 375–76; **31**: 179
vital, **31**: 178
Welfare, to the Yogin and to the ordinary or animal man, **13**: 125
Wells, Herbert G., **27**: 534–35, 541, 542; **31**: 17
God, the Invisible King, **1**: 585–89
Welsh (the), **25**: 310, 311, *see also* Wales
Welsh language, **25**: 503, 519
West (the),
never succeeded in spiritualising itself, **13**: 137
science and machinery of, **13**: 510
See also East and West
Western / European civilisation,
essentials of, **7**: 986
India and, *see* India and the West
Western mind, *see* European mind
Westerners, capacity for yoga, **29**: 36–41
White ants, **35**: 799
Whitman, Walt, **26**: 20, 163–74 *passim*, 195–96, 201, 203, 212, 221, 241, 247, 271, 303, 306, 307, 348, 349, 350, 353
and free verse, **26**: 20, 179, 348
greatness of, **26**: 165–66
and Homer, **26**: 165–66
rhythm of, **26**: 163, 166–68
sense of the greater self, **26**: 196–98
works:
Passage to India, **26**: 197
Prayer of Columbus, **26**: 168
Sea-drift (first poem of), **26**: 167
Wideness, **29**: 154
descent of, **30**: 461
and higher consciousness, **30**: 402–3
and the old Yogas, **29**: 377
and peace and calm, **29**: 124–25
and the Self, **30**: 392
should come with peace and silence, **30**: 473
of true consciousness, **30**: 370
Widening of consciousness, **30**: 273–77
by mental means, **30**: 445
Wilde, Oscar, **27**: 448–49, 534, 535, 537, 549
and Tennyson, **27**: 378–79
Will, **1**: 536–37; **18**: 38; **21**: 482; **22**: 960, 1061, 1074
action in transformed body, **13**: 554
action without aid of physical means, **10**: 20
All-Will, *see* All-will
and Ananda or Bliss, **17**: 181, 234
antecedent to mind / intelligence, **17**: 235
and aspiration, **29**: 57
in the atom, *see* Atom, will…
to be, *see* Will to be
behind cosmic forces, **28**: 564
behind the kinesis of the cosmos, **19**: 464–65
behind mental will, **23**: 423

Will (cont.),
beyond mind, **13**: 27
the cause of Causation, **17**: 272
collective (of humanity), **21**: 17; **25**: 208, 209
concentration of, **23**: 324
conscious, of the Spirit, **22**: 1061
of consecration, **29**: 214–15
cosmic, *see* Cosmic Will
of the Cosmic Divine and of the Transcendent Divine, **29**: 90
and cosmic existence, **22**: 799–800
creative, **17**: 541
defined, **29**: 57
and desire, **24**: 658, 675–76, 681
and destiny, **28**: 515–18, *see also* Fate, and free will
divine, *see* Divine Will
and the Divine Force / Power, **31**: 720–22
effectiveness of, **10**: 20, 21
and ego, **24**: 676
to enjoy, **17**: 234, 267, 269
equality of, **24**: 706
evolutionary forms of, **17**: 234–38
as experienced by supermind, **24**: 823
and faith, **13**: 26; **24**: 733, 771
falsity of, **32**: 4
and Fate, *see* Fate, and free will
free (freedom of), *see* Free will
a fundamental determinate, **21**: 329
gives to circumstances their value, **20**: 85
in the gnosis, **23**: 485
of God, *see* God, will of
higher intuitive, **13**: 530
in the Higher Mind, **22**: 975–76
human / of man, *see* Human will
and the (Real-)Idea, **21**: 137–39
individual and universal, **17**: 76–77; **24**: 754–55; **25**: 25
of the Infinite, **21**: 344
inner, **28**: 40, 186, 238, 355; **30**: 23, 62; **31**: 36, 105, 141, 208, 270, 341; **36**: 297
Intelligent Will, *see* Buddhi
intuitivisation of, **24**: 808
of the Ishwara, **22**: 1034
and Karma, **13**: 340, 395
and consequence, **13**: 351–57 *passim*
to know, **17**: 234, 266–67; **24**: 858; **28**: 385
and knowledge, *see* Knowledge, and will
lack of, **31**: 719–20
the leader of the journey, **23**: 289–90
liberation of, **21**: 654
of life, a blinded Daemon, **23**: 171
to live, **12**: 87; **17**: 164, 234; **18**: 369, 378, 380, 392; **19**: 565, 569
and material force, **21**: 186
and memory, **17**: 79–80
mental, **22**: 931, 933
cannot be absolutely free, **13**: 348, 353–54
one of nature's most powerful determinants, **23**: 97
and universal Will, **25**: 64
and the method of positive equality, **24**: 718–19
mightier than any law, **17**: 160
and Mind, **17**: 235–36
of the moment, value and importance of, **13**: 354
the Mother's, *see* The Mother's Will
in Nature, **25**: 556–57
need of, **31**: 715–19
no exact synonym of the English word in Indian philosophy, **16**: 715
in the objective and subjective views of life, **25**: 58–59
originates from above, **24**: 818
perfection of, **24**: 669
persistence of (*dhṛti*), **19**: 503
personal,
distorts intuitive knowledge, **24**: 899
a subordinate working of the universal Will, **17**: 521
of the Yogin, subordinate to the supreme Will, **13**: 124
in physical Nature, **13**: 388–89
in the plant, **12**: 126
power effective of action, **15**: 63–64, *see also Kratu*
pure (undeformed by desire), **24**: 659
of the Purusha, **29**: 160, 263
reasoning will, and vital mind, **28**: 190
rendering of Tapas in the lower consciousness, **23**: 44
the root of all things, **17**: 135
secret (in existence, life, matter *etc.*), **16**: 716; **17**: 77; **18**: 303; **21**: 103, 222; **22**: 840; **23**: 290; **25**: 106, 111, 395; **28**: 564
self-existent and omnipotent, **17**: 540–41
self-will, to be renounced, **23**: 330

spiritual, *see* Spiritual will
subconscient, **13**: 344; **21**: 211
supramental, *see* Supramental will
supreme, *see* Supreme Will
a surer guide than Thought, **23**: 289–90
to surrender, **29**: 69, 70
to survive (preserve self, become "immortal"), **17**: 266
taken up by the gnosis, **23**: 494
and *tapasyā*, **31**: 714–15
training of to act in the Yogic way, **35**: 495
transcendental, **29**: 263
and truth-consciousness, **13**: 533–34
truth-will, *see* Truth-will
unexpressed, **28**: 520
universal, *see* Universal Will
upward transference of, **25**: 241, 242
and volition, **17**: 181, 234–35
weakness of, **31**: 393
and wish, **1**: 656
without desire, **24**: 681, *cf.* Action, desireless
and Yoga, **11**: 1464
Will-Force, **16**: 553, 556–57
Will-power, transmission and application of, **36**: 181
Will-to-be, **12**: 84 ; **17**: 248, 269; **18**: 392; **19**: 372; **21**: 109, 252; **25**: 30, 46, 59, 61, 367
upward transferance of, **25**: 241, 242
Will-to-live, **17**: 164, 234; **25**: 23, 32, 47
Will-to-power, **25**: 30, 32, 46, 120
William (Wilhelm) **II, Kaiser**, **25**: 40, 526; **35**: 203
and Hitler, Göring, Goebbels, **35**: 203
Wilson, Woodrow, **25**: 531
Windsor, Edward, **35**: 204
Wisdom, **12**: 127, 430, 437, 463, 489; **13**: 79, 389
and knowledge, **12**: 423, 424, 431, 436, 470–71
links today's action to the movement of centuries, **17**: 392
practical, **23**: 384
and reason, faith and instinct, **12**: 458
spiritual, **13**: 303
which sees the good that is coming, **12**: 426
Wisdom-self, *see Vijñānamaya puruṣa*
Withdrawal,
from birth or manifestation, **28**: 253, 554, *cf.* Nirvana
from life (and works), **13**: 10; **23**: 185
from material existence, **23**: 26
into a one-sided subjective existence, **32**: 248–49
outer, inner detachment preferable to, **31**: 338–39
See also Retirement
Within,
acting on the outer being from, **30**: 230–31
does not mean some quarter inch behind the surface, **28**: 444; **35**: 195
going within, *see* Going within
living within, *see* Living within
See also Inside
Witness, **12**: 26, 163, 195, 207; **19**: 303; **21**: 251, 363; **23**: 230, 401, 410, 500; **30**: 239
aloof from the gunas, **23**: 238
of cosmic existence, **21**: 24
of creation, **21**: 416; **22**: 881–83
and executive Force, **23**: 122
and Player, two sides of the Divine Whole, **30**: 243
universal, **21**: 22
See also Purusha, as witness
Witness attitude, **30**: 241–43
a necessary stage, **30**: 244
not a means for disowning responsibility, **30**: 246
and surrender, **30**: 245
tamasic, rajasic, sattwic, **23**: 432
Witness consciousness, **23**: 122; **29**: 302; **30**: 80, 244–46, 297, 329
Witness-Control, **31**: 26
Witness look, on the movements of Prakriti in others, **30**: 245
Witness Purusha (*sākṣī*), **13**: 55–56; **17**: 210; **19**: 72–80 *passim*, 342; **23**: 217, 293, 432–33; **24**: 633, 638; **30**: 246
and release from subjection to the body, **23**: 345
and release from subjection to the desire-mind, **23**: 352–53
Witness self (soul, spirit), **12**: 207; **19**: 317, 342; **21**: 414; **23**: 122–23, 178, 255, 258, 289; **31**: 46
Wolf(ves), **14**: 559–62 *passim*; **15**: 55, 245, 378; **16**: 24
Women, **1**: 67; **12**: 53, 463
admission of to Ashrams, a novelty, **28**: 440

all are forms of the Great Mother, **1**: 570–71
beauty in, **27**: 706–7
Bengali, **1**: 116
Hindu, **1**: 110, 164, 217
and Indian social life, **35**: 735–36
in literature, **1**: 110, 209
not naturally weaker than men, **35**: 735
position in ancient India, **20**: 411
and in ancient Greece or Rome, **25**: 361–62
relationships between men and, *see* Relationships, between…
in Shakespeare, **1**: 110, 209, 230
subjection of, **25**: 8, 625, 631
in the Tantrik Shakta religion, **25**: 8
in Vedic and later times, **25**: 8
vital woman-complex, removal of, **31**: 511
"the woman", *see* Uma Haimavati
Woodroffe, John (Arthur Avalon), **20**: 62, 97
Hymns to the Goddess, **1**: 569–75
Is India Civilised?, **20**: 55–56
Woolf, Leonard, **28**: 324–25, 347
Woolf, Virginia, **27**: 111
Word (the), **15**: 243, 280, 311, 319; **21**: 165; **26**: 30; **29**: 322–23
creates out of the Silence, **21**: 31; **27**: 718
creation by, **27**: 7, *see also* Vedic theory of creation by the Word
divine (creative, original, supreme), **18**: 29–34 *passim*
formative, **26**: 21
inspired, origin of, **26**: 298
openness to, **27**: 124
poetic, *see* Poetic word
poetry and, **27**: 124
power of, **27**: 714
rhythmic, **26**: 13–14, 218, 221, 234, 244, 271
and the Spirit, **26**: 287–301 *passim*
supramental, **24**: 836–37
three elements: word, meaning, spirit, **12**: 33
the topmost height of speech, **16**: 8
in the Vedic system and in early Vedantic use, **18**: 29–30
from within or from without, **23**: 54
See also Shabda; Vak
Word-music, **26**: 24; **27**: 17–18
Words,
in early language, **1**: 673
fine sense for, **1**: 406–7
living growths of sound, **15**: 51
originally from somewhere else than the thinking mind, **28**: 358; **35**: 253
originally vital ejections full of a vague sense-potentiality, **15**: 52
relative sense of, **21**: 388, *see also* Language(s), limits of
right words in right places, **27**: 609–10
root words, **15**: 51
secret, **15**: 8, 210
seven, *see* Seven words
and thought, **28**: 358
use of, **27**: 610–12
word-formation, **14**: 579–80
See also Language(s); Sound(s); Thought(s), verbal
Wordsworth, William, **1**: 125–26, 135, 139, 178; **12**: 30; **23**: 306–7; **26**: 55, 57, 59, 81, 96, 98, 102–5 *passim*, 112, 125, 129–31, 134–37, 138, 141, 142, 144, 145, 147, 149, 178, 187, 188, 208, 230, 265, 272, 290, 292–95 *passim*; **27**: 165, 219, 369–70, 378
and Byron, **26**: 105, 130–31, 134–35
as critic of life, **26**: 131
and diction, **26**: 136–37
experience of, **30**: 10, *cf. below*: realisation of
greatness of, **27**: 612
influence on Sri Aurobindo, **27**: 219
and intellectuality, **26**: 105, 134–36 *passim*, 142, 147
and Keats, **27**: 377
and Nature, **1**: 313; **26**: 134–37 *passim*, 144, 265
overhead lines,
"Breaking the silence of the seas / Among the farthest Hebrides", **26**: 178, 295; **27**: 47
"For old unhappy, far-off things / And battles long ago", **26**:178; **27**: 47
"The Winds come to me from the fields of sleep", **26**: 295; **27**: 25*fn*, 33, 62, 63, 186
"Voyaging through strange seas of thought, alone" (about Newton), **26**: 136; **27**: 26, 35, 54, 70, 186, 264, 392
overmind touch, **27**: 25

realisation of, **27**: 376–77; **35**: 240, *cf. above*: experience of
as seer, **26**: 136; **27**: 106–7
and Shelley, **26**: 142, 144
victim of tamasic stimulus, **12**: 30
works:
The Borderers, **26**: 81
Laodamia, **26**: 137
lyrics, **27**: 179
Ode: Intimations of Immortality, **26**: 134, 137
Ruth, **26**: 137
"A slumber did my spirit seal", **23**: 307
Work(s), **12**: 464; **17**: 5, 16*fn*, 377, 382–85; **19**: 105–13 *passim*
absorption in, **29**: 257–58; **30**: 54
according to the Gita, **13**: 120
all Ashram work is the Mother's, **32**: 408–12
all are equal in the eyes of the spirit, **29**: 246–50
all initiated and carried out by the divine Shakti, **32**: 12
always best done in silence, **31**: 322
in the Ashram, **35**: 750–54
clashes between workers, **32**: 433–45
the Mother's use of department heads, **32**: 428–33
see also Work for the Mother
of the Avatar, **19**: 168–76
to be done (in the Integral Yoga), **30**: 302, *cf. Kartavyaṁ Karma*
becoming conscious in, **29**: 254–65 *passim*
before and after Realisation, **29**: 216
and bhakti and meditation, **29**: 209–12, 216–27 *passim*
bondage of, **13**: 49
of Brahmin, Kshatriya, Vaishya, Sudra, **19**: 509
cessation of/from, **17**: 381; **19**: 201; **23**: 348; **29**: 216
dealing with paid workers, **35**: 757–58
and defects of the outer being, **29**: 241
a defence of, **29**: 218–21
delight of, **13**: 163–66
and desire, **17**: 203–7 *passim*; **19**: 115
divine, *see* Divine action/work(s)
for the Divine, **19**: 589; **29**: 217
done as sacrifice, **19**: 283; **23**: 104, 247; **29**: 44
done from within, **29**: 254–56
done with a double consciousness, **29**: 256–57
done with right attitude: easiest means for preparing the nature, **29**: 226
and enthusiasm, **29**: 250–51, 267
equanimity in, **29**: 243–44
fatigue in, **29**: 252, 268, 273, 274, 287, *see also* Fatigue
finding the Mother's force in, **32**: 241–46
five causes of (according to Sankhya), **19**: 497–98
freedom in, **29**: 264–65
fruit of, *see* Fruit of works/actions
to the Gita, **13**: 120
to the God-lover, **24**: 590
harmony in, **29**: 278–79
harshness, severity and anger in, **29**: 279–81
high and low, **29**: 247
ideal state for, **29**: 268
of the ignorance and of the knowledge, **19**: 302
and illness, **31**: 571–72
impersonality in, **29**: 244–45
inner guidance about, **29**: 260–63
interest in, **29**: 250–51
joy in, **29**: 251–52
justification of, **17**: 14, 19–20, 40–41, 47, 63–64
of knowledge, **23**: 139–49
and knowledge (Jnana), **17**: 90–91, 112–14, 199–200, 204, 206
and love, **23**: 545
of the liberated man, **17**: 384, *see also* Action, of the liberated man
of life, **23**: 169–87
loss of inspiration in, **29**: 252
of love, **23**: 151–57, 161–69
the Master of the work, **23**: 243–63
meaning of, **29**: 217
and meditation, **29**: 221–25; **32**: 247–52 *passim*
mental, *see* Mental work
and mistakes, **29**: 262, 284–85, 286
the Mother's attitude towards, **32**: 446–47
for the Mother, *see* Work for the Mother
necessity of in the Integral Yoga, **32**: 246–54
no vital demand in, **29**: 238–39

not confined to Pondicherry, **35**: 815
the only work we have to do in the world, **11**: 1464
opening to the Mother in, **31**: 143; **32**: 319
openness in, **29**: 262
order and rhythm in, **29**: 276
in ordinary life, and in the Gita's Yoga, **29**: 238
organisation of, the Mother and, **32**: 421–27
organisation and discipline in, **35**: 755–57, *see also below*: rules…
outer work, no great stress on, **36**: 232
outside work,
necessary to keep the equilibrium of the nature, **35**: 742
as part of sadhana, **35**: 813
part of an indivisible cosmic action, **23**: 188
physical, and experience and remembrance, **29**: 218
not inferior to mental culture, **29**: 247; **31**: 767
the place of rules in, **35**: 754–55, *see also below*: rules…
practical concerns in, **29**: 276–89 *passim*
as preparation and means of realisation, **35**: 744
and pressure to go inside, **29**: 255
push to, by the vital and by the higher consciousness, **30**: 491
receiving the Divine Force in, **29**: 266–68
regularity in, **29**: 277
religious, **29**: 248, 271
remembering the Presence in, **29**: 258–60
renunciation of (attachment to), **19**: 106–7, 432, 586–87, *see also* Fruit of works / actions, renunciation of
restlessness, worry, anxiety in, **29**: 284–85
right attitude in, **29**: 242–43; **31**: 109
rites and ceremonies, **17**: 202–3
rules and discipline indispensable, **29**: 277–78, *see also above*: organisation …; the place of…
and sadhana, **29**: 209, 216–18, 231–32; **32**: 417–20; **35**: 742–50
and salvation, **17**: 112, 202–5
to Sankhya and Yoga, and to Vedism and Vedantism, **19**: 111–12
and silence of the mind, **31**: 55–56
skill in works, *see* Skill in works
spirit in which work is done, **29**: 232, 236, 240, 247; **30**: 302; **35**: 753
spiritual effectivity of, **29**: 242
steadiness in, **32**: 201
Swabhava and Dharma of, **24**: 747–48
synthesis of works, knowledge, devotion (Gita), **19**: 16, 86, 324–36 *passim*
thinking about, **29**: 287
thoughts of sadhana during, **29**: 253
three kinds of, **19**: 115
training the body for, **31**: 382
utility of, **29**: 240–42
in Vedanta, and in Yoga, **19**: 89
which are perfectly pleasing to God, **12**: 495
which the Great Ones remain to do, **23**: 299
without personal motives, **29**: 232–34
working with others, **31**: 322–23
working with subordinates and superiors, **29**: 281–82
and Yoga, **29**: 231–53 *passim*
Yoga of, *see* Yoga of Works
and Yoga of the Buddhi, **19**: 81–82, 96
in the Yoga of Patanjali, and in the Gita, **19**: 69–70
See also Action; Karma [action, work]
Work for the Mother, **32**: 413–16
in the Ashram, **32**: 408–47, *see also*: Work, in the Ashram
and *kartavyaṁ karma*, **32**: 416–17
sadhana through, **32**: 241–61
and vital energy, **32**: 420
Worker, **32**: 414
impersonal, **29**: 244–45
selfless, **32**: 12
World (the), **12**: 229, 240; **18**: 17; **28**: 256, 266; **29**: 391
according to Science and according to Vedanta, **29**: 179
aim and justification of its existence, **13**: 581
an arrangement of the Soul's seeing, **12**: 442
being master of the world, and being slave of God (or humanity), **12**: 495
beginning, middle and conclusion of, **21**: 255

and Brahman, the Divine, God *etc.*, *see* God and the world
conditions for its change into the model of heaven, **12**: 490
a differentiated unity, a manifold oneness, **21**: 254
divine guidance of the world-movement, **29**: 176–78, *see also* Divine government (of the world)
everything in it has a dynamic effect in the whole, **23**: 265
and evolution, **35**: 641; **36**: 225
fleeing from, **29**: 264
to the Gita, **19**: 440; **29**: 176, 441
and the higher planes, **28**: 129–31
Hindu explanation / idea of, **17**: 95, 313
making itself anew under a great spiritual pressure, **26**: 304
malady of, **21**: 234–35
a marvel, **12**: 67
meaning of, **29**: 176
the Mother's interest in, **32**: 61
moves between blind power and seeing impotence, **35**: 199
moves to a new synthesis of religious thought and experience, **13**: 6
mystery and paradox of, **17**: 125
new, *see* New world(s)
new forces likely to alter its face, **36**: 219
in the old Vedic conception, **17**: 507
one of innumerable universes, **12**: 241
outer: inward to spiritual awareness, **22**: 753
an outward form of becoming of the Spirit, **22**: 674
and the overmind, **28**: 156–57
a perfected human world cannot be created by imperfect men, **22**: 1058
a play of the Mother of things, **21**: 111
the soul's husband, not its paramour, **12**: 487
will trouble you so long as any part of you belongs to it, **29**: 76
a working out of the possibilities of Inconscience and Ignorance, **35**: 656
workings of: too subtle, strange, complex for the human mind, **29**: 88–89
world-circumstances and the Divine, **28**: 355–57
the worse its condition, the more probable the coming of an intervention from above, **35**: 334
a wounded venomous snake wriggling towards destined perfection, **12**: 462
See also Cosmos; Jagat; Universe
World(s), **16**: 19, 20, 468, 480, 561, 606, 711; **23**: 127
after death, **17**: 20, 65, 67, 388, *see also below*: rebirth…
Asuric / Titanic, **17**: 6*fn*, 121–22, 212–13
causal, mental, physical, **13**: 53
a condition of the Jivatman, **17**: 122, 213
of Devas and Asuras, **19**: 473*fn*
and the Divine Shakti, **32**: 15–16
essentially soul conditions, **18**: 71
and evil, **21**: 628
frames for our experience, **21**: 22
gnostic, **22**: 1099, *see also* Supramental world(s)
heavenly, **15**: 496, 555; **18**: 91, 95; **28**: 132, *see also* Swarloka
higher, *see* Supraphysical / higher worlds
of infinite existence, consciousness, force and bliss, **32**: 15–16
inner, **15**: 491, 555; **30**: 92
less material, **28**: 559, *see also below*: subtle
of life, *see* Vital worlds
material, *see* Material world
meaning of "world", **23**: 448
mental, *see* Mental plane(s) / world(s)
non-evolutionary, *see below*: typal
occult, **32**: 292
in poetry, **27**: 415, 431, 487
order of, **17**: 68–69; **22**: 795–822, *see also below*: system of
other worlds, psychical knowledge of, **24**: 896
psychic, *see* Psychic plane / world
psycho-physical, **26**: 233
Puranic (system of) worlds, **12**: 100; **14**: 41–42; **15**: 45, 178, 372–73
rebirth and other worlds, **22**: 823–35 *passim*, *see also above*: after death
romantic, **26**: 80
seven, *see* Seven worlds
subtle, **28**: 402, 466, 489, *see also above*: less material
of subtle matter, essential life, essential mind, **12**: 238
sunless, **17**: 6, 20, 65, 377, 386
sunlit, **17**: 34
supramental, *see* Supramental world(s)

supraphysical, *see* Supraphysical / higher worlds
system of, **28**: 127–32; **32**: 15–16, *see also above*: order of
triple, Vedic idea of, **13**: 172
two: of ideas and of life, **25**: 110
two: of physical and psychical experiences, **24**: 882
typal, **12**: 219, 236–37; **22**: 707, 814; **27**: 241; **28**: 198, 288, 450
Vedantic system / conception of, **15**: 45; **17**: 65
Vedic, *see* Vedic (system of) worlds
vital, *see* Vital world(s)
Cf. Plane(s)
World-action, **13**: 382, *see also* Universal action
World-Empire, possibility of, **25**: 337–43, *see also* Unification of mankind, by domination or conquest by a single empire
World-enigma, key to, **21**: 122, *cf.* Mystery, of things
World-Force, **21**: 192, 625; **22**: 1078, *see also* Cosmic Force
World-knowledge, **17**: 54; **19**: 124, 453; **21**: 548–49, 551
integral (greater, deeper, intimate, spiritual, true), **22**: 660, 669, 1044, 1070; **23**: 294; **29**: 397
must be made one with self-knowledge, **23**: 373
See also Universe, knowledge of
World-Mother, **22**: 961; **23**: 124, 126, 156; **28**: 334; **30**: 333
and the gnostic being, **22**: 1007
See also Ishwari Shakti; Universal Mother
World-negation, philosophies of, **21**: 431–54 *passim*, *see also* Illusionism; Mayavada
World order, **22**: 817–18, 996–97; **36**: 459–60, 503
descending, **21**: 628
a new (diviner, nobler), **13**: 565; **22**: 1098, 1101; **25**: 578, 649; **35**: 218; **36**: 467
World-Spirit,
and religion, **8**: 26; **13**: 6
vision of (Gita), **19**: 377–95 *passim*
World-State, **25**: 302, 402, 437, 439, 463–66, 495–504 *passim*, 505–12, 523, 560, 561, 574–75, 583, 585, 588, 592, 594
advantages of, **25**: 562
formation of, an economic necessity, **25**: 490–93
forms of, **25**: 465–74 *passim*
and military unification, **25**: 476, 483–84
and the nation, **25**: 494–96, 500–1, 506
or world-union, **25**: 462–64, *see also* World-union
Cf. Unity / Unification of mankind
World-teacher (*jagad-guru*), secret within us, **23**: 61, *see also* Inner Guide
World-union, **25**: 336, 437, 463–64, 465, 523, 540–47, 561, 574, 594–95; **35**: 214–15, 217
advantage to the soul of humanity, **25**: 543–45
form of, **25**: 545–47
free, conditions of, **25**: 540–47 *passim*
not mechanical division but living diversity, **25**: 540
Cf. Unity / Unification of mankind; World-State
World War I (the Great War), **25**: 31–32, 612, 664–71 *passim*
and the *Arya*, **13**: 462
causes, **25**: 390, 607
and the emergence of national self-consciousness, **25**: 39–40
a fight between two kinds of Ignorance, **35**: 211
and Germany's dream of world-empire, **25**: 338
an incident in the cosmic plan, arranged by the cosmic Mahashakti, worked out by men under the impulse of the forces of Nature, **35**: 112–13
and nationalism, **25**: 553
only a beginning, not the end, **36**: 219
origin and significance, **25**: 238
possible consequences, **36**: 219–20
struggle of exhaustion, **36**: 226
and the World-State, **25**: 463
World War II, **25**: 589; **35**: 211–21
contributions to Allied war funds, **36**: 453–54
a fight between Divine and Asuric forces, **35**: 215
and India, **36**: 462–63
the Mother's War, **35**: 211; **36**: 463
private letters on made public, **36**: 463–68

the situation after, **35**: 221–22
and Sri Aurobindo's work, **35**: 220–21
a struggle for an ideal that has to establish itself, **35**: 212
an unreleased statement on, **36**: 455–62
Worship, **16**: 4–5; **18**: 402; **23**: 109, 159, 163
can be spiritually effective, **28**: 420
image-worship, *see* Image worship
outer (outward), **19**: 330–31, 332; **29**: 364–65
and inner (inward), **24**: 572; **35**: 703–4
turning all actions into, **31**: 46
of words, **12**: 11
and Yoga, **13**: 11
See also Adoration; Bhakti; Devotion
Wounded feeling, **31**: 247–50, *see also* Abhiman
Wrath, righteous, **12**: 429
Writing, **13**: 448; **29**: 291–92
ancient and modern, **17**: 370–71
automatic, **13**: 40, 44–45, 261; **28**: 568; **36**: 95
calligraphy, **1**: 46–48
and concentration, **27**: 584
contact with other writers, **27**: 593–94
different methods of, **13**: 448–50
etheric (*ākāśa lipi*), **24**: 895; **36**: 285
guidance in writing poetry, **27**: 567–626
guidance in writing prose, **27**: 627–28
in a learned language, **27**: 442–43
mechanical, **13**: 44
to the Mother, **32**: 364–66
prompted by the universal intelligence and will of Nature, **23**: 404
receiving help through, **31**: 703–4; **35**: 451–52
and sadhana, **27**: 719; **31**: 77–78
and self-criticism, **27**: 592–93
technique, two elements, **27**: 117
See also Literature
Wrong, **21**: 644–45, *see also* Error(s); Falsehood
Wrong ideas,
about the Ashram, **32**: 374
about the Mother showing displeasure, **32**: 543–47
about the Mother's smile and touch, **32**: 547–50
Wrong movements, **31**: 129
to be offered to the Divine, **29**: 131
rejection of, **31**: 707–8
of the (lower) vital, **31**: 143–45, 158–64
Wrong start, correcting effects of, **29**: 317

Y

Yajamāna, **15**: 42; **16**: 483, 587, 605, 654, 676, 737
Yajna (*yajña*), **14**: 61, 135–36, 144, 361; **16**: 467, 472, 478–79, 481–83 *passim*, 498, 500, 511–13 *passim*, 522–26 *passim*; **19**: 89, 117, 119–20; **18**: 263–64; **28**: 433–34
adhvara yajña, **15**: 188, 333*fn*; **16**: 556, 557
in the Gita, and in the Veda, **15**: 41
in Himself, **16**: 523–24
and sacrifice, **28**: 433
two parts: mantra and trantra, **14**: 35
See also Sacrifice
Yajnavalkya, **12**: 64; **16**: 470; **17**: 151, 320, 321, 330, 567, 568, 572; **23**: 107; **27**: 560; **28**: 371
Yajur (Veda), **14**: 345; **15**: 520*fn*; **19**: 329
white, **14**: 178
Yaksha(s), **1**: 256; **14**: 21; **17**: 424; **18**: 80, 285; **19**: 363, 486; **20**: 256
Yama, **15**: 56, 159, 192, 492; **16**: 467; **17**: 9*fn*, 73; **18**: 102*fn*, 106*fn*
in the Isha Upanishad, **17**: 9*fn*, 73; **15**: 221
in the Katha Upanishad, **18**: 102*fn*, 106*fn*
and Niyama, **1**: 509; **23**: 539; **28**: 424
in the Rig Veda, **15**: 221
and Yami, **15**: 192
Yama-power, **15**: 240
Yantra, **24**: 705
Yashas, **10**: 9
Yasholipsa, **11**: 1469
Yaska, **14**: 32, 82, 114, 142, 191; **15**: 17, 19, 33; **16**: 7–9 *passim*, 682, 683, 687; **17**: 320
Yatudhanas, **14**: 128
Yatudhani, **1**: 513, 516
Yearning, psychic, **30**: 376–77
Yeats, William Butler, **26**: 5, 9, 173, 175, 190, 212, 228*fn*, 247; **27**: 168, 349, 361, 423, 430–31, 455
and A. E., **27**: 416–17
blank verse, **26**: 181
distinctive features of his poetry, **26**: 203
and the dramatic form, **26**: 9
and the occult, **27**: 415–16
rhythm of, **26**: 177, 181–82

works:
"The Man who Dreamed of Faeryland", **27**: 416
The Shadowy Waters, **27**: 430–31
"The Stolen Child", **27**: 416
See also Irish poets
Yoga, **8**: 28, 50–53 *passim*; **12**: 24–26, 178, 322–23; **13**: 11–17 *passim*, 26, 28, 73; **14**: 4, 28–35 *passim*, 61–62, 91–93, 97, 118, 135, 151, 154, 171, 172, 194, 369; **16**: 10, 21, 481–86 *passim*, 521, 527, 582, 587–88, 589, 597, 598, 599; **17**: 557, 570, 587–88; **18**: 368, 402, 421; **25**: 42; **26**: 233–34, 236; **32**: 6
and action, *see* Action, and Yoga
and adhikara, **26**: 44
Adhyatmayoga, *see* Adhyatmayoga
all men potentially capable of, **13**: 11
all Yoga a new birth, **23**: 69
and Americans, **27**: 552
ancient, aimed at realisation, not divinisation, **29**: 23–24
the application of Vedanta to life, **18**: 423
the art of, **27**: 716
and the arts, **27**: 733
Asanas and Pranayama, **29**: 439–40, *see also* Asana(s); Pranayama
and astrology, **28**: 519
of the Gita, *see* Yoga of the Gita
Bhaktiyoga, *see* Yoga of Devotion
bitter like poison in the beginning, sweet as nectar in the end, **31**: 628
Buddhiyoga, *see* Buddhiyoga
cannot be done without the rising of obstacles and much lapse of time, **30**: 455
cannot be taught in schools and classes, **36**: 389
capacity for, **29**: 31–32
of Westerners, **29**: 36–41
the chakras in reference to, **28**: 231–33
collapse in, three causes of, **31**: 809
collective, **36**: 227
individual Yoga turning into, **24**: 614
complete Yoga, **12**: 98, 344; **29**: 232, *see also* Purna Yoga
(three) consenting parties to the effort, **23**: 31
(four) constituent elements of, **24**: 639, *see also* Yoga chatushtaya
and creative activity, **29**: 290–94 *passim*
(three) crowning realisation(s), **13**: 16–17; **18**: 355–57
culmination and cessation of, **17**: 226
defined, **12**: 5; **13**: 11, 119; **23**: 6; **28**: 321
of devotion, *see* Yoga of Devotion
difficult path, **12**: 155
directed towards God, not man, **28**: 442
discovery of, **18**: 355
of Divine Life, **29**: 19–20
and doubt, **28**: 337–47 *passim*
drawing others to, **31**: 325
each has its dangers, **29**: 43
and escape from rebirth, **23**: 268
essence of, **23**: 32
and experience, **24**: 555; **27**: 461
fall from, **28**: 510; **31**: 630, 675, *see also* Downfall; Fall(s), from the path
and fear, **31**: 278–80
first requisites: faith, patience, **23**: 244
first stage of, long and difficult for active men and intellectuals, **30**: 366
fitness for, **29**: 32–36
foundation of all Yoga, **23**: 44
fundamental realisation of, **12**: 344
and genius, **27**: 104–5
gospel of, **13**: 28
the greatest cunning of, **13**: 125
Hathayoga, *see* Hathayoga
higher, **36**: 366
and the Hindu mind, **17**: 265
and human evolution, **13**: 14, 18–22 *passim*
and hypnotism, **13**: 25
and ideas and ideals, **32**: 141
and illness, **31**: 549–52
India to make yoga the ideal of human life, **8**: 24; **13**: 4
(schools of) Indian Yoga, **23**: 5, 28, *cf. below*: old / ordinary
the indispensable basis of, **14**: 184
and the inner being, **28**: 91–92
integral, *see* Integral Yoga
and the intellect, **28**: 321–36 *passim*
intellectual preparation for, **23**: 81
of the intelligent will (Buddhi), *see* Buddhiyoga
Jnanayoga, *see* Yoga of Knowledge
and Karma, **30**: 357
Karmayoga, *see* Yoga of Works
kinetic, **24**: 768
of knowledge, *see* Yoga of Knowledge
and knowledge by identity, **12**: 131

Yoga (cont.),
by a large number of souls acting on Indian humanity, **14**: 89
and learning, **1**: 374–75, 377
and life, *see also* Life, the province…; Life, and Yoga; *see also under* Life, ordinary…
and the lower knowledge, **23**: 514–18
Mahomedan, **28**: 8, *cf.* Sufism
of / for mankind, **36**: 211, 230
and mantra, **14**: 49, 144
the marvellous joining, **22**: 724
and materialism, **13**: 15, 16
meaning of, **12**: 5, 327–31; **24**: 623
a means of compressing one's evolution, **23**: 6
methods of, *see* Yogic methods
and the mind, **13**: 16
and morality, **28**: 419–37 *passim*
must not be mixed up with things that have nothing to do with it, **35**: 815
national, **36**: 170
natural succession of its action, **23**: 87
and nature, **23**: 31
one aim in the end, **23**: 29–30
see also Yoga of Nature
negative and positive parts of, **29**: 386–87
new faculties manifested by force of, **35**: 405, 412
a new system of, **36**: 174
no need to be an extraordinary being to follow Yoga, **28**: 478
no Yoga is safe, **29**: 43
not a field for intellectual argument or dissertation, **28**: 337; **32**: 380
not a thing of ideas, **28**: 321
not for oneself, **29**: 45, 20–22
not for ourselves but for the Divine, **13**: 71
object (aim, goal, purpose) of, **11**: 1463–64; **12**: 93; **13**: 71; **18**: 170; **23**: 90–91, 243, 300–1; **24**: 783
the common initial purpose, **24**: 613
the fourfold aim, **16**: 484
the highest aim, **13**: 17
three essential objects, **31**: 686
see also below: Vedic, goal of; *see also* Integral Yoga, aim of; Yoga of the Gita, goal of; Yoga of Knowledge, aim of; Yoga of Works, aim of; *cf.* Aim (…)
and objectivising the Truth, **30**: 23
and occult knowledge, **28**: 565–67
to the old Aryans, **16**: 483
old / ordinary Yogas, **29**: 23–24, 219, 377, 378, 405; **35**: 154–56, 172, 286–88, 302, 304–5, 529, 556, 746, 749
dealing with conflicting materials in, **23**: 76–77
deprecation of, **29**: 415–16
the processes of, **13**: 523–24; **14**: 100; **30**: 328
other paths of, the Mother and, **32**: 333–34
"our yoga", *see* Integral Yoga
(three) outstanding facts of, **17**: 253–55
of Patanjali, *see* Patanjali
path(s) of, *see* Path(s) [of Yoga]
and perfection, **13**: 523
period of crisis in, **14**: 106
and philosophy, **28**: 351–79 *passim* and ethics and aesthetics, **23**: 517
a plunge into the multiple profundities of the soul, **23**: 75
and poetry, **27**: 716–17
(four) powers and objects of, **12**: 93
as practical psychology, **13**: 146; **23**: 44, 517, *see also below*: psychology of
practice of,
by means of Prakriti, **11**: 1465–66
by means of Purusha, **11**: 1465
ordinary, **23**: 74
perfect or partial, **12**: 337
without preparation or by undue means, **24**: 731
and Prana, **18**: 64–65
prema-yoga, **29**: 479, *see also* Yoga of Devotion
principle of, **24**: 609
process(es) of,
central, **30**: 323–30
development of in India, **28**: 267
disadvantages of preoccupation with, **23**: 7–8
essential, **12**: 108
evolutionary, **24**: 887
three, **13**: 74–77, 85–86
Vedic, **14**: 378
psychology of, **12**: 18–19, 64–66, 93–95, *see also above*: as practical…
Purna Yoga, *see* Purna Yoga
raising psychological possibilities to eliminate them, **25**: 580–81
Rajayoga, *see* Rajayoga

Yoga (cont.),
and reading or study, **29**: 246
(four) realisations through, **18**: 356–57
and relations with others, **32**: 142, 185, 349
and religion, *see* Religion, and Yoga
requisite conditions, **29**: 44
revival of methods used by the ancients, **17**: 554
and sadhana and dhyana, **32**: 135
and Sankhya, **19**: 7, 68–93 *passim*; **23**: 374*fn*, 383
and Vedanta, **19**: 7, 68–69, 81–93 *passim*, 111–12
in the Satya Yuga, **16**: 478
schools of, **12**: 329; **13**: 246; **14**: 95; **17**: 564, 571, 574; **23**: 31, 33, 43, 45, 73; **29**: 412
and science, **23**: 30, 460; **28**: 380–408 *passim*
the science and art of, **23**: 374
and secrecy / seclusion, **13**: 13
the secret of success in, **23**: 71
(three) secrets of, **12**: 350–51
seed (nucleus) of in the Veda, **16**: 20–21; **20**: 203
as skill in works, *see* Skill in works
a spiritual battle, **31**: 780
of Sri Aurobindo, *see* Integral Yoga
and the three stages of human evolution, **1**: 503–4
as struggle between Devas and Daityas, **16**: 483
a sound and rational synthesis of, basis for, **23**: 6
supramental, *see* Supramental Yoga
supreme experience of, **18**: 403
systems of, **12**: 18, 335, 356, 359; **23**: 31–40
partial, **12**: 344–55
synthesis of, **23**: 41–50
traditional, **23**: 287–88, 412; **29**: 477
Tantric, **29**: 377; **36**: 182–83, 193–94, 207, *see also* Kriya(s), Tantric; Tantra
teaching, **30**: 51–52
Tibetan, **35**: 311–18
of transformation, **12**: 367, 371
triple path of, *see* Triple Path
the true basis of, **16**: 709
two paths of / ways of doing, **12**: 96; **29**: 82–83; **32**: 200, 612
as union (with the Beloved), **24**: 552
up and down movement in, **30**: 57–58
and use of occult powers, **28**: 571, 573–77
and use of vital capacities, **29**: 245
Vaishnava, **29**: 488, 506; **35**: 637
Vedantic, **18**: 382; **36**: 194, 210, 213
and Tantric, **36**: 210–11, 226–27
Vedic, goal of, **14**: 128, 361
Vedic sense, **14**: 376
Vedic methods of, **23**: 43
and the West, **13**: 11, 14
why Yoga becomes possible and easy, **19**: 310
"without tears", **31**: 627
and work, **29**: 231–53; **32**: 247, 256–57
of works, *see* Yoga of Works
a world-changing, technique of, **28**: 294–96
Yoga analysis, **13**: 16
Yoga centres, **35**: 814–17
Yoga chatushtaya, **10**: 23, *see also*: Yoga, (four) constituent elements
Yoga of Devotion (Bhaktiyoga), **12**: 347–48; **14**: 92; **19**: 589; **20**: 230; **23**: 7, 32, 39, 76, 131, 170; **24**: 571–76; **29**: 359, 416
completeness of, **23**: 362
dangers of an extreme form of, **36**: 310
difficulties of, **31**: 627, 686
four movements of, **24**: 571
instruments of, **24**: 610
and knowledge, works, perfection, life, **24**: 590
last step of the Gita, **19**: 38
and meditation, **13**: 446
more all-embracing than any other, **24**: 588
and popular religion, **24**: 559
principle of, **23**: 39
principle of exclusive concentration in, **23**: 77
and the process of intuitivisation, **24**: 803–4
sadhana through love and devotion, **29**: 333–67 *passim*
union in, **23**: 362
and the Yoga of Knowledge, **23**: 548–51
and of Works, **24**: 590–91
and the Yoga of Works, **23**: 111–12
See also Bhakti; Devotion; Love for the Divine

Yoga energy, and life-force, **23**: 175
Yoga (Yogic) force, **1**: 505, 508; **29**: 179, 182–83, 243; **30**: 349, 422, 478; **32**: 192; **35**: 40, 484–85; **35**: 480, 485
concentration and the growth of, **29**: 318
and concentration in a centre, **30**: 466–67
cure by, **31**: 578–80
and immortality, **28**: 313
in its original totality and under the conditions of the world, **35**: 488
and Kundalini, **29**: 461
on the mental and inferior planes, and Supramental Nature, **31**: 564
and poetic power, **27**: 215–17, 574; **28**: 572; **35**: 228
tangible and concrete, **29**: 181–82, *see also* Force (the), concreteness of; Spiritual force, concreteness of
two kinds or actions, **35**: 488
See also Force (the); Yoga Shakti
Yoga of the Gita, **12**: 26; **19**: 70, 145, 247–58 *passim*, 343, 539, 540; **23**: 94–105; **29**: 234–38, 441–46 *passim*; **36**: 446–47
as developed by Sri Aurobindo, **29**: 216–18
first step, **19**: 38
gist of, **19**: 250–51
goal (object) of, **19**: 132–33, 137
and the Integral Yoga, **29**: 444–46
a process of natural soul-development, **19**: 69
whole crux of, **19**: 108
and the Yoga of Patanjali, **19**: 7, 69–70
Yoga of Knowledge (Jnanayoga), **16**: 481; **19**: 129, 397; **20**: 230; **23**: 7, 32, 38–39, 76–77, 131, 170; **24**: 588–89; **29**: 496
aim (end, object) of,
and the aims of the paths of Works and Devotion, **23**: 424
first characteristic and essential, **23**: 384
traditional, **23**: 419, 511–12
ascetic, **23**: 339–41
instruments of, **24**: 610
meditation in, **13**: 446
methods of, **35**: 175
the Mother and, **32**: 334
ordinary, only two planes of consciousness in, **23**: 446
principle of exclusive concentration in, **23**: 77
realisation of, **29**: 500
and Sankhya, Buddhism, Vedanta, **19**: 84–85
second step of the Gita, **19**: 38
synthesis of the disciplines of, **23**: 335–42
tends to become exclusive, **24**: 588
traditional, and the way of integral knowledge, **23**: 291–92
two movements, **23**: 419
unity in, **23**: 362
and Yoga of Devotion, **24**: 548–51, 590
Yoga Maya, **19**: 154, 156, 286, 318, 372, 561; **21**: 339; **23**: 255; **32**: 6
Yoga of Nature, **23**: 6, 28, 45, 47; **24**: 624
Yoga of sacrifice, **23**: 113
Yoga of self-perfection, **24**: 622, 628, 702, 806
a double movement, **24**: 669
fundamental idea of, **24**: 632
principle and whole object of, **24**: 618
relation between Purusha and Prakriti in, **24**: 752
second member of, **24**: 729
and soul-force, **24**: 750
Yoga Shakti, **23**: 146; **29**: 179, 232; **30**: 372, 421–22, 451; **35**: 293
defined, **32**: 192
opening to, **29**: 273
Cf. Kundalini
Yoga siddhi, **10**: 13; **23**: 53; **29**: 414
Yoga of Works (Karmayoga), **12**: 351–54, 472; **20**: 230; **13**: 9–12 *passim*, 35; **17**: 173–74; **18**: 404; **23**: 32, 39–40, 100*fn*, 131; **24**: 589
aim of: perfection, **23**: 251
culmination / summit of, **23**: 212–13
defined, **13**: 4; **19**: 108
and ego, rajas and desire, **29**: 217
the ethical ideal of, **17**: 281–82
first principles of, **17**: 223
an important element of an integral Yoga, **23**: 92
lines of, laid down by the Gita, **23**: 94–105
may lean towards impersonality, **24**: 586
and oneness with the Supreme, **23**: 362
principle of, **29**: 248
and renunciation, **19**: 82–83, 201
sadhana through work, **29**: 231–53 *passim*
supermind and, **23**: 279–84

true basic consciousness of, **32**: 254
two ways of beginning, **29**: 211
will, the instrument of, **24**: 610
and work for the Mother, **32**: 254
and Yoga as conceived at the time of the Gita, **19**: 84
and the Yoga of Devotion, **23**: 112; **24**: 590–91
and the Yoga of Knowledge, **23**: 113
and of Devotion, **24**: 551
See also Work(s); *cf.* Action, and Yoga; Yoga of the Gita
Yogananda, Swami, **36**: 386, 387, 389
Yogashastra, **14**: 92
Yogavasishtha, **28**: 172; **29**: 439
Yogi / Yogin,
"born Yogi", **27**: 715–16
can bear the whole world's suffering in himself, **31**: 674
a channel of God-action in the world, **23**: 517–18
complete (purna, perfected), **10**: 4, 5, 8
different kinds of, **29**: 24
half-baked, **28**: 571
ideal, **13**: 10
knowledge of, and of the ordinary man, **10**: 8
meaning of, **30**: 6
must be fearless, **29**: 463
and the natural / ordinary man, **13**: 123; **23**: 45
the old Yogi / Yogins, **29**: 151, 377
and the poet, **27**: 102–3
and the Rishi, **27**: 103
and the sadhak, **30**: 6
sees the forces which precipitate outward events *etc.*, **27**: 109
sees God in all things, **13**: 62
and use of siddhis, **10**: 14
Yogic attitude, **29**: 131, 134
towards food / sleep, **31**: 419–21, 437–38
Yogic capacity, **27**: 718, *see also* Capacity, for Yoga
Yogic concentration,
three forms of, **31**: 20
Yogic consciousness, **13**: 122; **28**: 20, 90, 99, 120, 238, 239; **29**: 307; **32**: 192; **35**: 131, 479
and beauty, **27**: 120–21
development of, **29**: 20
foundation of, **29**: 125; **30**: 32
meaning, **29**: 181–82
release of, **29**: 461
Yogic control,
can come in one of two ways, **31**: 46
Yogic experience(s), **14**: 103, 108; **28**: 15, 18, 33, 383–85, 461; **30**: 12
runs everywhere on same lines, **28**: 381
testing, **28**: 382–84; **35**: 253–55
See also Spiritual experience(s)
Yogic force, *see* Yoga force
Yogic method(s), **11**: 1464–66; **23**: 6–7
and customary human psychology and scientific methods, **23**: 7
each man in this path has his own, **23**: 46
Vedic and Tantric, **23**: 43
the veritable object served by, **23**: 15
Yogic opening, signs of, **35**: 235–36
Yogic phenomena, **18**: 281
Yogic power(s), *see* Occult power(s)
Yogic practice(s), **14**: 28, 51, 52
and secrecy, **13**: 13
Yogic Sadhan, **11**: 1371–99; **35**: 78–82, 598
Yogic siddhis, *see* Siddhi(s)
Yogic sleep, **29**: 320
Yogic status,
first foundation of, **29**: 123
Yogic thought, two sources of, **31**: 9
Yogic vision, **28**: 120
of universal beauty, **27**: 120–21
"Yogini Chakras", **36**: 177
Young (the), call to, **13**: 511
Young, Edward, **1**: 139
Night Thoughts, **1**: 135*fn*
Youth,
and the bureaucracy, **8**: 166–70, 173
Youth of India,
should learn to think, **12**: 40
Yudhishthira, **14**: 190
Yuga(s), **1**: 532–33; **12**: 55, 56; **13**: 19; **18**: 263–64
chaturyuga(s), **12**: 384, 385–86
Dwapara, **1**: 533; **10**: 11; **12**: 55, 384; **13**: 72; **16**: 465, 467, 468, 475, 476, 478, 492; **18**: 263–64; **25**: 127
Kali, **1**: 533; **8**: 19; **10**: 11; **12**: 55–57, 79, 384, 471; **13**: 72; **16**: 476, 479, 517; **20**: 404; **18**: 264; **25**: 127
forces of, **36**: 182, 205
and gain in essential spirituality, **13**: 19
Krita, **25**: 13, 126

Satya, **1**: 533; **8**: 19; **10**: 11; **12**: 55–57, 384; **13**: 71, 72; **14**: 579; **16**: 467, 470, 476, 478, 479; **17**: 311, 314, 339; **18**: 263, 264; **20**: 403; **23**: 206; **25**: 13*fn*, 126, 127, 634; **36**: 225
restoration of, **36**: 178
cf. Golden age
subcycles, **12**: 56–57
too much weight need not be put on exact figures, **28**: 489
Treta, **1**: 533; **10**: 11; **12**: 55, 384; **13**: 72; **16**: 467, 476, 478; **18**: 264; **25**: 127
Yugadharma, **20**: 87, 229
Yugantar [newspaper], **6**: 314; **7**: 516, 630, 641, 971; **8**: 435; **36**: 46, 50, 77, 99
case / prosecution, **7**: 612–13, 616–18, 621, 859–60
Yugoslavia, **25**: 320*fn*, 652, *cf.* Serbia
Yukta, **19**: 236, 243, 452

Z

Zamindars, **6**: 91, 374; **7**: 817, 985–86, 1047, 1050
Zeal, **13**: 86, 87
Zeitgeist, **6**: 471; **8**: 89; **13**: 29–32 *passim*, 66, *see also* Time-Spirit
Zendavesta, **14**: 145
Zero, **12**: 188, 192, 362, *see also* Non-existence
Zeus, **14**: 14, 18; **16**: 5
Heraclitus on, **13**: 217, 227, 229, 230, 242, 250
Zodiac, **1**: 759–60
Zola, Émile, **27**: 112
Zollverein, **25**: 331, 334
Zone, intermediate, *see* Intermediate zone
Zone of danger, **24**: 875
Zoroastrianism, **15**: 46; **19**: 470; **21**: 625; **28**: 283, 461, *cf.* Ahuramazda